



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



*English leaves*









A  
GENERAL ABRIDGMENT  
OF  
**Law and Equity,**

ALPHABETICALLY DIGESTED UNDER  
PROPER TITLES;

WITH NOTES AND REFERENCES  
TO THE WHOLE.

---

BY CHARLES VINER, Esq. . .  
FOUNDER OF THE VINERIAN LECTURE IN THE UNIVERSITY OF  
OXFORD.

---

*FAVENTE DEO.*

---

THE SECOND EDITION.

VOL. XXIV.

CONTAINING

An INDEX to the TITLES and PRINCIPAL MATTERS contained in  
VINER'S ABRIDGMENT, as also in the Principal ABRIDGMENTS  
of LAW and EQUITY.

---

London:

PRINTED FOR

G. G. AND J. ROBINSON, T. PAYNE, E. AND R. BROOKE, AND  
J. BUTTERWORTH; AND FOR L. WHITE, *Dublin.*

---

M. DCC. XCIV.



## ADVERTISEMENT.

**I**N the Republication of the present Volume, which contains a General Index of the Titles and Divisions of the Principal Matters in VINER'S ABRIDGMENT, as also in several other General Abridgments of Law and Equity, it has been judged a desirable improvement to incorporate, in like manner, references to the subject-matter contained in the latter volumes of *Bacon's Abridgment*, and in the *Digest* of Lord Chief Baron Comyns \*, published since the original edition of VINER'S ABRIDGMENT; by which the reader is possessed, under one view, of an Index to the several principal Abridgments of Law and Equity.

The Titles, MAXIMS and STATUTES have also been added, with proper references to the several volumes of VINER'S ABRIDGMENT, in order, in some measure, to supply the original intention of the Author, and to extend the general utility of this volume.

\* This Work is denoted, throughout this Index, by the abbreviation *Com. i*, 420, &c.



# A N

## ALPHABETICAL INDEX

T O T H E

TITLES, &c. in VINER'S ABRIDGMENT, and in  
the several Abridgments of LAW and EQUITY.

### ABATEMENT.

*Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Danv. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.*

<b>A</b> BATEMENT of writs by		
The plaintiff's own shewing.	-	<i>Vin. i.</i> 1
Of the party.	-	2
Other actions for the same thing.	-	4
Acceptance, &c. of the thing sued for.	-	4
Seisin of the plaintiff or demandant.	-	6
Misnomer.	-	7
Matter subsequent.	-	9
Cession, deposition, deprivation, resignation, translation,		
&c.	-	10
Nature of the action being changed.	-	11
Birth of a nearer heir pending the writ.	-	13
Recovery pending the writ.	-	13
Return of the sheriff.	-	16
The view.	-	17
Want of		
Proper parties.	-	18
Certainty, and how aided by intendment or relation.	-	19
Exception or foreprise.	-	22
Supposal of property, and what is sufficient supposal.	-	23
Setting forth a title.	-	24
Price or value of the thing.	-	25
Form.	-	25
Omission in the		
Writ.	-	26
Process.	-	28
Surplusage.	-	29
Bis petitem, &c. or demanding, &c. the same thing		
twice.	-	31
Naming the same parties twice.	-	33
<b>Vol. XXIV.</b>	<b>B</b>	<b>Demanding</b>

**ABATEMENT.**

*Vin. i.*

Demanding more than it ought, as the whole instead of part.	33
Mistake of the place where the lands lie or the party dwells.	34
Bringing the action in a place not vill nor hamlet.	35
Repugnancy.	36
Variance between	
Writ and count.	37
In respect of the place where.	44
Writ and specialty.	40
In the names of plaintiff or defendant.	41
In the sum or value.	44
Writ and record.	45
Original and other writ.	46
Made good. Variance between	
Writ and count made good by alias dictus.	47
What shall be said to be variance.	47
By death of	
Plaintiff.	48
Defendant.	51
Baron or feme parties.	56
Corporations parties, where the writ shall abate by the death of one of them	58
Of one not party to the writ.	59
At what time.	61
Abated or abateable only.	63
In part or in all.	64
By death.	68
By jointenancy, &c.	69
Where there are several places.	69
Where the action is brought for several things.	70
Against one defendant, where it shall abate against the other also.	72
Abatable writ made good by what.	73
Pleadings,	
Order of pleading.	75
To the jurisdiction. <i>See</i> Court, vi. 7.	
Person. <i>See</i> Alien, ii. 268.	
Excommunication, x. 512.	
Prerogative, xvii. 12. Recusancy, xviii. 253.	
Villein, xxi. 585. Outlawry, xxii. 374.	
Writ.	76
Action of the writ.	77
Writ, and over to the action.	78
No plea in abatement, in what cases.	80
Plea in abatement what is, and what is in bar.	80
In respect of the conclusion.	85
Rules as to pleas in abatement, and what is to be done in a plea in abatement.	89
Where the defendant must give the plaintiff a better writ.	90
5	At



# A B A

<b>ABATEMENT.</b>		<i>Vin. ii.</i>
At what time.	- - -	92
After other plea pleaded.	- - -	95
Several pleas to the writ, one after another.	- - -	97
By whom it may be.	By plaintiff, &c. himself, garnishee, &c. See Voucher.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i> 167. 99.
Ex officio.	- - -	100
Where it is only in delay or peremptory.	- - -	101
<b>ABATEMENT.</b>		<i>Bac. i.</i>
Of pleas in abatement to the jurisdiction of the court.	- - -	2
Of pleas in abatement to the person of the plaintiff.	- - -	2
And therein,	- - -	
1. Of outlawry.	- - -	2
2. Excommunication.	- - -	3
3. Alienage.	- - -	4
4. Premunire.	- - -	4
5. Popish recusancy.	- - -	4
Of pleas in abatement with respect to the person of the defendant, and therein of privileged persons.	- - -	5
Of pleas in abatement to the form of the writ and action: and therein of misnomer, and the want of addition.	- - -	6
Of abatement by demise of the king.	- - -	7
Of abatement by the death of parties.	- - -	7
Of abatement by reason of marriage or coverture.	- - -	9
Where the writ is abated ex facto, or is only abateable.	- - -	10
Where the writ shall abate in toto, or in part.	- - -	11
Where it shall abate by reason of another action brought for the same thing.	- - -	13
Where a person may plead in bar, or in abatement.	- - -	14
Of the manner of pleading in abatement, and the proceeding on such plea.	- - -	15
<b>ABATEMENT.</b>		<i>Corn. i.</i>
Abatement into lands.	- - -	1
Abatement of writ.	- - -	1
Order of pleas in abatement.	- - -	1
Plea to the jurisdiction.	- - -	2
Ancient demesne.	- - -	2
In what actions a good plea. See ancient demesne.	- - -	496, 497
Within a county palatine.	- - -	3
Within the cinque ports, &c.	- - -	4
Privilege,	- - -	
As peer.	- - -	4
As baron of the cinque port.	- - -	4
As officer to a court.	- - -	4
As a tinner.	- - -	6
As a miner.	- - -	7
At what time it shall be pleaded.	- - -	7
Plea to the person of the plaintiff.	- - -	8
Villainage.	- - -	8
Outlawry.	- - -	8
Attainder.	- - -	10
Alien borne.	- - -	10
		<b>Profession.</b>

# A B A

ABATEMENT.					Com. i.
Profession.	-	-	-	-	12
Coverture.	-	-	-	-	12
Excommunication.	-	-	-	-	13
Another who ought to join, not named.					
Parcener.	-	-	-	-	14
Jointenant.	-	-	-	-	15
Tenant in common.	-	-	-	-	15
Baron and feme.	-	-	-	-	16
Joint contractor.	-	-	-	-	16
Executor.	-	-	-	-	17
Administrator.	-	-	-	-	18
Several joined, when only one ought to sue.	-	-	-	-	18
No such person in rerum natura.	-	-	-	-	18
Death of the plaintiff.	-	-	-	-	19
Mistomer of the plaintiff.					
In the name of baptism.	-	-	-	-	19
In surname.	-	-	-	-	20
In name of dignity.	-	-	-	-	20
In name of office.	-	-	-	-	21
In other addition to his name.	-	-	-	-	22
Plea to the person of the defendant.					
Profession.	-	-	-	-	22
Coverture.	-	-	-	-	23
Villanage.	-	-	-	-	24
Another who ought to be named, not named.					
Parcener.	-	-	-	-	24
Jointenant.	-	-	-	-	25
Tenant in common.	-	-	-	-	28
Baron and feme.	-	-	-	-	29
Joint contractor.	-	-	-	-	29
Heir.	-	-	-	-	30
Executor or administrator.	-	-	-	-	30
The king's protection.	-	-	-	-	31
Several tenancy.	-	-	-	-	32
Entire tenancy.	-	-	-	-	34
Non tenure.	-	-	-	-	34
Disclaimer.	-	-	-	-	36
Demandant himself seised.	-	-	-	-	37
Mistomer,					
In name of baptism.	-	-	-	-	38
In surname.	-	-	-	-	38
In name of dignity.	-	-	-	-	39
In name of office.	-	-	-	-	41
Diversity of names.	-	-	-	-	42
Addition to name.	-	-	-	-	
By the common law.	-	-	-	-	45
By stat. 1 H. V. c. 5.	-	-	-	-	
When necessary.	-	-	-	-	44
When not necessary.	-	-	-	-	44
What addition is good,					
Of place.	-	-	-	-	45
					Of

# A B A

ABATEMENT.	Com. i.
Of estate, degree, or mystery.	46
Plea to the count.	48
For insufficiency in it,	
As a bad demand.	48
By what names, and in what order, lands, tenements, and other things ought to be demanded.	
See iv. 182, v. 691, &c.	
<i>Bis petitum.</i>	48
Demand mistaken.	49
Distinct causes of action.	49
Cause of another action appearing.	49
No cause of action incurred.	49
Default of legal form.	50
For variance between the count and the writ.	50
Plea to the writ.	52
For an apparent fault in it.	
Razure or interlineation.	52
False Latin.	53
Omission of words.	54
Material addition.	55
Want of certainty.	56
Repugnancy.	57
Variance between the writ and record, specialty, &c.	58
Between the writ and another writ.	59
Between the writ and specialty.	59
Between the writ and a testament, &c.	60
Transposition of words.	60
Defect of the writ.	60
Want of venue.	61
Want of teste.	62
Bad return.	62
When a fault in a return shall be amended. See 455.	
Bad conclusion.	63
For matter <i>dehors</i> , that shews a falsity, or other defect in the writ.	
That the land lies in another county.	63
In what county actions ought to be brought. See 160, &c.	
No such vill.	63
Two dales, and none without an addition.	64
Nothing in one vill.	64
The whole, or part in a vill not named.	64
Misnomer of a vill.	65
Misnomer of a church, &c.	65
Another action for the same cause.	65
Mistake of the title,	
As <i>darrein seisin</i> .	67
<i>Darrein presentment</i> , and plenarty.	68
When usurpation puts the rightful patron out of possession. See iii. 670.	
When plenarty shall be pleaded, and how. See v. 740.	
Mistake of the descent.	69

# A B A

## ABATEMENT.

Com. i.

Mistake of the demise.	69
Mistake of the estate.	70
Mistake of the entry.	71
Mistake of the property.	71
For matters <i>ex post facto</i> .	
Death of the demandant, or plaintiff.	71
Death of one of the demandants, or plaintiffs.	73
Death of the tenant, or defendant.	74
Death of one of the tenants, or defendants.	75
Death of a stranger.	76
Death of the vouchee, &c.	77
Demise of the King.	77
When commissions, &c. are determined by the king's demise. See v. 155.	
Death of the justices.	79
Other act of God.	80
Act of the party.	
Profession.	80
Coverture.	80
Divorce.	81
Acceptance of dignity.	81
Acceptance of administration.	81
Deprivation, &c.	81
Default of the demandant, or plaintiff, as a disseisin by the demandant, pending the writ.	82
Entry pending the writ.	82
Demise, &c.	83
Pursuit of other remedy.	83
Receipt of parol.	83
Saving a default.	83
Law of non-summons.	84
Act of a stranger.	
Recovery pending the writ.	84
Seisin of the king.	85
Estate determined pending the writ.	85
Form of pleading in abatement.	86
Shall give a better writ.	86
When he need not.	86
Shall not plead two pleas in abatement.	87
But may one after the other.	87
Or one to part, and another to another part.	87
And two defendants shall plead several pleas in abatement.	88
Or one shall plead in abatement, the other to the action.	88
When a plea in abatement by one defendant suffices for all.	88
When not.	88
When a defendant who pleads in abatement, shall plead over to the action.	88
A plea in abatement shall be strictly exact.	89
How a plea in abatement concludes.	90

When

<b>ABATEMENT.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>
When it shall be waived.	91
What judgment shall be upon it.	
<i>Respondas ouster.</i>	91
Final judgment.	91
<b>At what time a plea in abatement shall be pleaded.</b>	
After defence.	93
After attorney made.	94
After four days after declaration.	94
After imparlance.	94
Special.	94
General.	96
After <i>prece partium.</i>	96
After <i>oyer.</i>	96
After a plea in bar.	96
After the last continuance.	98
After a view.	98
After law of non-summons.	99
After default.	99
After voucher.	100
After <i>aide prior.</i>	100
After garnishment.	101
After receipt.	101
After resummons.	101
After removal of record.	101
<b>A plea in abatement shall not be pleaded.</b>	
After verdict.	102
Nor after demurrer.	102
Nor after the first judgment.	102
What matter must be pleaded in abatement.	102
What need not.	103
<b>As if the writ appear false, by the confession of the plaintiff, or demandant.</b>	103
Or, by his shewing.	103
So, if it appears false by the record.	103
Or, by the evidence.	104
If the writ be absolutely abated.	104
When the whole writ abates.	104
When only part.	105
When the writ abateable shall be made good by the act of the tenant or defendant.	106
Writ by journeys accompts.	106
When a writ shall be amended. See 448, &c. 476, 487, 488.	
<b>Pleas in abatement, in various actions.</b>	
To a writ of appeal. See 522.	
To an assise. See 579, 587, 588, 589.	
In dower. See v. 669.	
In an action against an executor or administrator, See v. 577.	
In <i>replevin.</i> See v. 756.	
To a scire facias upon a judgment. See v. 789.	
By a voucher. See vi. 440.	

**ABATEMENT.**

*Com. i.*

In waft. See v. 817.

Abatement by legatees. See ii. 582, 583.

**ABATEMENT INTO LANDS.** *Bac. Danv. Shep.*

Abatement, intrusion, &c. on a dying feifed. *Vin. i.* 104.

**ABBOT.** See *Com. iii.* 596.

**ABBOT AND PRIOR.** *Bro. Fitz. Shep. Statb.* See *Com. iii.* 596.

**ABBREVIATION.** *Danv.*

**ABETTERS, &c.** *Bro. Danv. Hugh. Shep.* See *Com. iv.* 492.

**ABEYANCE.** *Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.* See *Com. i.* 109

What it is, and the reason thereof. - *Vin. i.* 104

What things may be, or fhall be faid to be in abeyance. 105

When land fhall be in abeyance. - *Com. i.* 109

The fee and freehold. - - - 109

The fee. - - - - - 109

The freehold. - - - - - 109

**ABILITY.** *Jac. Com. i.*

Ability to purchafe. See *Com. i.* 110. ii. 167, 168, 169, &c.

Ability to grant. See ii. 172, &c. iv. 30.

Ability to fue and be fued. See 139, &c. 140, &c.

Ability to devife. See iii. 405, 406, &c. 408, 410.

Ability to marry. See ii. 71, &c.

**ABJURATION.** - - - - - *Com. i.* 110

What it is. - - - - - 110

Original of it. - - - - - 110

In what offences it fhall be. - - - 110

Confequence of it. - - - - - 111

Sanctuary, when allowed. - - - 111

**ABJURATION OATH.** *Burn.*

**ABJURING THE REALM.** *Bro. Danv.*

In what cafes, and how. - - - *Vin. i.* 108

**ABRIDGMENT.** *Bro. Danv. Hugh.* *Com. i.*

Of plaint or demand. In what cafes or actions. *Vin. i.* 109

When it may be. - - - - - *Com. i.* 112

When not. - - - - - 113

**ABSENCE.**

What may be done in the abfence of the defendants.

*Vin. i.* 111

The effect thereof, in refpect of nominees, &c. and the remedy. - - - - - 112

**ABSENTS.** *Com. i.* 113. See v. 202.

**ABSOLUTION.** *Com. i.* 113. See iv. 112.

**ACCEDAS.** *Danv.*

**ACCEDAS AD CURIAM.** *Com. i.* 113. See v. 754.

**ACCEPTANCE.** *Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep.*

Where acceptance of rent confirmeth the leafe or other thing, and doth not deftroy it; and of acquittance and avowry for rent, - - - *Nelf. i.* 7

Where an acceptance of rent fhall not make the leafe good. - - - - - 7

Acceptance of the rent after affignment of the term.

Where

# A C C

<b>ACCEPTANCE.</b>	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	
Where the acceptance of one estate shall destroy another, where not.		9
Where the acceptance of one thing shall be a good bar to demand another, where not.		9
Where acceptance must be with satisfaction, and where acceptance of money discharges a bond.		10
<b>ACCEPTANCE.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	114
Of administration. See 41.		
Of a dignity. See 81. iii. 681.		
Of an estate. See iv. 78.		
Of an office. See v. 153.		
Of rent. See iii. 131.		
<b>ACCEPTOR.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	114
Of a bill of exchange. v. 83, 84.		
<b>ACCESSARY.</b> <i>Bac. Burn. Danv. Lil. Nelf. Com. i.</i>		114.
See iv. 492.		
Statutes relating to accessaries.	<i>Vin. i.</i>	113
Who.		114
In what cases.		116
Before or after.		117
Charged. How.		117
Forfeiture of what.		118
Arraignment of accessary, in what cases.		119
Pleadings by accessary.		122
<b>ACCIDENT.</b> <i>Com. i.</i> 114. See ii. 324, 639, 640, 658, 677. v. 803.		
<b>ACCOMPT.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	115
When it lies.		115
Against a guardian.		116
Against a bailiff.		117
Against a receiver.		117
For whom it lies.		119
Against whom it lies.		119
When it does not lie.		120
The proceedings in accompt.		121
Process.		121
Declaration.		122
What pleas are good in accompt,		
By a guardian.		122
By a bailiff.		123
By a receiver.		123
What pleas are not good.		124
Auditors assigned.		124
What they ought to do.		125
How bail shall be in accompt. See 670.		
The accompt how made.		125
Accomptant how charged.		126
Plea before auditors.		126
What allowances an accomptant shall have.		127
What not.		128
Remedy against auditors.		128

# A C C

<b>ACCOMPT.</b>		<i>Com. i.</i>	
Judgment.	-	-	129
Execution.	-	-	129
<b>ACCOMPT IN CHANCERY.</b>	See <i>Com. ii.</i> 325.		
Court of accompts in the Exchequer.	See <i>Com. iii.</i> 304.		
Plea of <i>in simul computaverunt in assumpsit.</i>	See <i>iii.</i> 600.		
Accompt by executor or administrator, in the spiritual court.	See <i>vi.</i> 138.		
Accompt of officers of sewers.	See <i>vi.</i> 295.		
Sheriff's accompt.	See <i>vi.</i> 420.		
<b>ACCOMPTANT.</b>	See <i>Com. i.</i> 115. <i>ii.</i> 332.		
<b>ACCORD.</b>	<i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statth.</i>		
What accord shall be a bar of actions.	-	<i>Vin. i.</i>	122
Pleable. In what actions.	-	-	129
The form and manner of pleadings.	-	-	131
<b>ACCORD.</b>	-	<i>Com. i.</i>	130
With satisfaction.	-	-	130
When a good plea.	-	-	130
When not.	-	-	131
What accord is good.	-	-	132
It must be in full satisfaction.	-	-	132
What shall not be so.	-	-	132
What shall be a satisfaction.	-	-	133
Must be certain.	-	-	133
Must be executed.	-	-	134
How it shall be pleaded.	-	-	135
Arbitrament.	-	-	136
When it is a bar.	-	-	136
When not.	-	-	136
<b>ACCOUNT.</b>	<i>Bac. Bro. Cay. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statth.</i>		
Lies,			
For what things.	-	<i>Vin. i.</i>	135
Against whom.	-	-	141
In respect of his person.	-	-	138
Against whom, and by whom.	-	-	143
In what cases, for want of privity of bailment or receipt, (by jointenants, joint executors, &c.)	-	-	139
Joinder, where several.	-	-	145
Charged,	-	-	-
By what name.	-	-	148
As bailiff.	-	-	146
As receiver.	-	-	148
By other hands, what shall be said other hands.	-	-	150
Count. How.	-	-	151
Joint bailiffs. Charg'd or discharged, How. And pleadings.	-	-	152
<b>Pleadings,</b>			
What pleas shall be in bar of the account.	-	-	153
What	-	-	



# A C T

<b>ACCOUNT.</b>		<i>Vin. i.</i>
What pleas bar an account.	- - -	156
What a good plea in bar.	- - -	158
<b>Auditors.</b>		
Discharge or plea before auditors good.	- - -	161
Without deed.	- - -	165
Who ought to plead a discharge before auditors.	- - -	166
Account. Inforc'd how. By Statute.	- - -	166
Auditors assigned by the party. How. And their power.	- - -	169
Allowance by auditors. Of what.	- - -	169
Process and pleadings before or after judgment to account.	- - -	171
Declaration.	- - -	175
<b>Pleadings,</b>		
In abatement of the writ.	- - -	177
Where one is charg'd as bailiff or receiver.	- - -	178
Supposal of the writ traversed.	- - -	180
Actions after account made and pleadings.	- - -	181
<b>EQUITY. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii.</i></b>		
Account in equity,		
In what cases and against whom.	- - -	<i>Vin. i.</i> 182
When, and from what time, and how.	- - -	184
Open'd.	- - -	186
After a former account made with strangers.	- - -	189
Bar of account in equity, what is.	- - -	190
<b>ACCUSATION. <i>Shep. Com. i. 37. See v. 233. vi. 429.</i></b>		
<b>AC ETIAM BILLÆ. <i>Lilly.</i></b>	- - -	<i>Vin. i.</i> 191
<b>ACHATE. <i>Bro.</i></b>		
<b>ACKNOWLEDGEMENT. <i>Wood, part 2. p. 1.</i></b>		
<b>ACQUITTAI. <i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Shep. Com. i. 137. See 230, 527.</i></b>		
<b>ACQUITTANCE. <i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Lil. Hors. Com. i. 137.</i></b>		
In what cases payment may be refus'd, without an acquittance given.	- - -	<i>Vin. i.</i> 192
Plea of payment without an acquittance, good.	- - -	194
<b>ACRE. <i>Danv. Shep.</i></b>		
<b>ACTS OF PARLIAMENT. <i>Hugh. Lil. Wood. pt. 2. p. 2.</i></b>		
<i>Vin. tit. PARL. xvi. 188. tit. STAT. xix. 492.</i>		
<i>Com. i. 138. See i. 320. iii. 359. iv. 417, 424. v. 214, &amp;c. 251. vi. 246, 510. See Statutes.</i>		
Where mis-recital shall not prejudice the party, and where it shall.	- - -	<i>Nelf. i.</i> 23
What is essential to make an act of parliament, and of adjournments and prorogations.	- - -	25
What shall make a session.	- - -	25
Of what acts the court is to take notice ex officio.	- - -	26
Privilege of parliaments, and of writs of error.	- - -	26
Of electing members, and of members elected.	- - -	28
Of actions on false and double returns.	- - -	29
<b>ACT. <i>Bro. H. gh. Nelf. Shep. Com. i. 137. See 490, &amp;c.</i></b>		
Where an act may enure several ways, how it shall be taken.	- - -	<i>Vin. i.</i> 196
Who		

# A C T

<b>Act.</b>	<i>Nelf. i.</i>
Who is to do the first act, and of disability by his own act.	20
Where the law has respect to the original act, et c cont'	<i>Hugh. i.</i> 92
	<i>Nelf. i.</i> 31
Where a man may not do an act to himself, et c cont'	<i>Hugh. i.</i> 94
<b>ACT OF GOD, OF THE LAW, AND OF THE PARTY.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>
138. See 71, &c. 80. iii. 121.	
Where they shall bind, where not.	<i>Hugh. i.</i> 96. <i>Nelf. i.</i> 29
Act of Bankruptcy.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See ii. 5, 20.
Act judicial.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See 241.
Act unlawful.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See iv. 452.
Act of law.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See iii. 121.
Act of the party.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See 80, &c. 106.
Act of a stranger.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See 84, &c. iii. 121.
Acts of Husband and Wife.	<i>Com. i.</i> 138. See ii. 88, &c. 91, 92, 93, 96, 97, &c. 99, 101, 102, &c. 384, 386, 388, 392.
<b>ACTION.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i> 139.
The nature of it.	139
Who may sue.	139
The King.	139
The Queen.	140
A common person.	140
Who cannot sue. See 8.	
Who may be sued.	140
The King.	140
The Queen.	141
A common person.	141
The diversity of actions.	141
<i>Placita Corone.</i>	141
Civil actions.	141
Real.	141
Personal.	142
When a personal action dies with the person, and when not. See 343. vi. 39'.	
Mixed.	142
An action does not lie before a cause of action accrued.	142
When this may be pleaded in abatement. See 49.	
Not before the last day.	146
The law does not allow one action, upon several, and distinct causes of action.	147
When this may be pleaded in abatement. See 49.	
And for duplicity in the declaration. See v. 343.	
Nor circuity of action.	143
Nor two actions for the same cause. 151. See 65, 84.	
When a recovery in one action is a bar to another.	152
In real actions.	152
In informations.	152
In personal actions.	152
<b>Recovery</b>	

# A C T

Action.	Com. l.
Recovery against one. - - - -	154
When not. - - - -	155
But a bar in one action is no bar to an action of a higher nature. - - -	155
So a bar to one, who has only a particular right, is no bar to an action of the same nature by another. -	155
Nor to an action of the same person upon another right. - - - -	156
Nor if the bar in the former action was upon a plea to the writ. - - - -	156
And other instances. - - - -	156
Election to have one action or another. - - -	158
Affise, or action upon the case. - - -	158
Action upon the case, or trespass. - - -	158
Action upon the case, or debt. - - -	159
Debt or covenant. - - - -	159
Action upon the case, or account. - - -	159
Detinue, replevin, or trespass, - - -	159
Trover or trespass. - - - -	159
Action upon a statute, or by common law. -	159
Suit in the temporal or spiritual court. -	159
In what county an action shall be served. -	160
When in the proper county. - - -	160
Real action. - - - -	160
For land in Wales, &c. 160. See vi. 519.	
For land in two counties, when it lies in <i>confinio comitatûs</i> . - - - -	161
Action in which the issue may arise upon the land. -	161
Action founded upon any thing local. - -	163
Action founded upon contract. - - -	163
Action founded upon contract out of the realm. -	164
Action against justice of peace, &c. - -	164
Indictment and appeal. - - - -	165
Action popular and information. - - -	166
When an action shall be brought in one county or the other. - - - -	167
When an action shall be brought in any county. -	169
Venue charged. - - - -	171
See more concerning title ACTION, in 398, 554. ii. 132, 163. iii. 10, 180, 198, 199, 221, 222, 241, 242. iv. 208, 240, 279, 704. v. 11, 157. vi. 194, 297, 363, 491, 492.	
Action by and against an executor or administrator. See 343, 345, 346. v. 374.	
Chose in action. See 569. iv. 310.	
Joinder in action. See 15, 25, ii. 105, &c. v. 162, 163.	
Limitation of actions. See vi. 335. i. 205, 219, 221.	
Proceedings and pleadings in particular actions. See v. 546.	
Action upon the case. - - - -	178
When	

# A C T

Action.	Com. i.
When it lies. - - - -	178
When it does not. - - - -	178
When there is no temporal damages. - -	178
When there is no particular damages. -	180
For an act not prohibited by law. - - -	180
Where the damage happens by default of the plaintiff.	181
For an act of another nature. - - - -	181
As for felony, &c. - - - -	182
For a bare trespass. - - - -	182
For perjury. - - - -	182
When another remedy is given. - - - -	182
Proceeding in an action on the case. - -	183
The original. - - - -	183
The declaration. - - - -	183
When it omits <i>vi et armis</i> . - - - -	183
And <i>contra pacem</i> . - - - -	184
Action upon the case upon assumpsit.	184
When assumpsit lies. - - - -	184
Upon an implied promise. - - - -	184
Upon a bill of exchange, and promissory note.	190
How bills of exchange must be made, accepted, and protected. See v. 75, 76.	
Upon an express promise. - - - -	193
The words must be certain. - - - -	193
And there shall be a reasonable construction. -	194
Consideration. - - - -	195
What will be a good consideration. - -	195
Forbearance of a suit. - - - -	195
Surceasing a suit. - - - -	197
Discharge of a debt or security. - - -	197
• Proof of a debt. - - - -	198
Endeavour to act. - - - -	198
Permission. - - - -	199
Mutual promise. - - - -	199
Marriage. - - - -	199
Voluntary performance of an act, which he ought to do. - - - -	199
Any other act, by which the defendant has benefit.	200
Or the plaintiff has labour or detriment. -	201
Consideration executed in part. - - - -	201
Void in part. - - - -	202
Voidable. - - - -	203
Consideration arising from another. - -	203
When an assumpsit lies, though there be another remedy.	204
At what time it lies. - - - -	205
By whom it shall be brought. - - - -	205
When an assumpsit does not lie. - - -	207
Upon an undertaking by deeds. - - -	207
Upon a casual speaking. - - - -	207
When it does not lie without a memorandum in writing. - - - -	207

# A C T

ACTION.	<i>Com. i.</i>
Does not lie for an unlawful thing. - -	210
Does not lie without a consideration. - -	211
Or, if the consideration be executed. - -	211
Or, be unlawful. - -	212
Or, not beneficial to the defendant, nor detrimental to the plaintiff. - -	212
How an assumpsit may be discharged. - -	214
The proceeding upon an assumpsit. - -	215
Original. - -	215
Declaration. - -	215
When a declaration in assumpsit shall be delivered. See v. 309, 310. - -	
In what county it shall be brought. See 167, 169. Distinct matter shall not be joined with it in same declaration. See 147. - -	
Must be certain. - -	216
Other requisites. - -	218
Pleas in assumpsit. - -	219
Non assumpsit. - -	219
Non assumpsit infra sex annos. - -	221
Replication to non assumpsit infra sex annos. - -	221
Pleas in discharge. 223. See v. 596, 597. - -	
Action upon the case for a conspiracy. - -	223
When it lies. - -	223
When not. - -	226
The proceedings in conspiracy, or in an action upon the case in nature of a conspiracy. - -	227
The writ. - -	227
The declaration. - -	228
Must be in proper county. - -	228
Must suppose the fact to be false and malicious. - -	228
Must shew the plaintiff was indicted before a proper jurisdiction, and upon a good indictment. - -	228
And that he was lawfully acquitted. - -	230
The plea. See iv. 666. v. 602. - -	
Action upon the case, for a deceit. - -	230
When it lies. - -	230
For a deceit in play. - -	230
Forgery, &c. - -	231
Personating. - -	231
Tortious proceeding in law. - -	231
For deceit in his trust. - -	234
In his office. - -	234
For misfeasance in an officer. See 286. - -	
Nor neglect in an officer. See 291. - -	
In his trade. - -	235
In a sale. - -	236
By a false affirmation. - -	236
Or, other falsity. - -	237
For false affirmation upon other occasions. - -	237
For false warranty. - -	237

Against

# A C T

ACTION.	Com. i.
Against whom it lies.	239
By whom it lies.	241
At what time it lies.	241
When deceit does not lie.	241
For a judicial act.	241
For a prejudice without a trust.	242
For an unsuccessful endeavour, in his trust, &c.	242
For a falsity without warranty.	242
When there is another remedy.	243
The proceeding in an action for a deceit.	244
The original.	244
The declaration.	244
Must be laid in proper county.	244
With a scierent, &c.	244
The plea. 245.	
See iii. 279, 353, 354. &c. 686. v. 243.	
Action upon the case for defamation.	245
When an action for defamation lies.	245
De scandalis magnatum.	246
For whom it lies.	246
For what words.	246
How the proceeding shall be.	247
To the slander of a title.	247
When it lies.	247
When not.	248
To the slander of a common person.	249
Words which endanger his life.	249
Charge of treason.	249
Of murder.	250
Of other felony.	250
By statute.	250
By the common law.	251
Words which may subject to corporal punishment.	253
Charge of perjury.	253
Or, subornation.	253
Words that import perjury.	253
Charge of forgery.	254
Charge with words that subject to an indictment.	255
Or, to punishment by custom of place.	255
Words which tend to his dishonour.	256
But where the dishonour is not apparent, they are not actionable.	256
Words which slander a man in his office.	256
As a judge.	257
Member of parliament.	257
Justice of peace.	257
Clergyman.	257
Commissioner for examining witnesses.	258
Receiver.	258
Parish officer.	258

Jurymen.

# A C T

Action.	Com. i.
Juryman.	258
Steward, &c.	258
Words which slander him in his profession.	258
As counsellor.	258
Physician, &c.	258
Attorney.	529
Words which slander him in his trade.	260
As, if they import, that he is bankrupt.	260
That he uses deceit.	260
Or other malepractice.	261
Words which charge him with an infectious disease.	261
As leprosy, plague, &c.	261
French pox.	261
Words by which party has special damage.	262
Manner of speaking.	263
In an oblique way.	263
By way of question.	264
Or, conjecture.	264
As, epithet.	264
Or, report.	264
Or, exclamation.	265
Where person is indirectly described.	265
Where slander is by <i>antithesis</i> .	266
Or, the words import a time past.	266
What words are not actionable.	
If they do not import a certain charge.	266
Of treason.	266
Of murder.	266
Of felony.	266
By statute.	266
By common law.	267
Of perjury.	268
Of forgery.	268
Or, general misfeasance.	268
So general words of any in office.	269
As, a justice of peace, &c.	269
Attorney.	269
Trader.	270
A person affected by a malady.	270
Or, which charge only with an inclination.	270
Or, denote only the opinion, or suspicion of him, who speaks.	271
Or, charge no person certain.	271
Or, are explained by other words.	271
Or, may be taken in <i>mitiori sensu</i> .	272
Though they sound near treason.	272
Or, to felony.	272
Or, to perjury, &c.	272
Or, as charging with a disease.	273
Or, do not import any temporal damage.	274
Or, the temporal damage is remote.	274

# A C T

ACTION.	<i>Comm. i.</i>
When spoken in a court of justice.	275
Declaration for words.	276
Must shew plaintiff to be of good fame.	276
Cannot be for or against two.	276
If charge be in respect of an office, must shew his office, &c.	276
Must shew a publication.	277
Must shew a malicious intent.	277
Must alledge expressly what words were spoken.	278
And that they were spoken of the plaintiff.	278
When an averment is necessary.	279
When not.	280
Words explained by an innuendo.	281
Special damage alledged.	281
Plea to an action for words. See v. 603.	
Action upon the case for a disturbance.	282
When it lies.	282
For a disturbance in a common.	282
In a way.	282
In a seat in a church.	283
In foldage.	283
In an office.	283
Or, other possession.	283
The proceeding in an action for a disturbance.	284
Declaration.	284
Plea.	285
Action upon the case for misfeasance.	286
When it lies.	286
For misfeasance in offices.	286
In any person contrary to the obligation of law.	287
Contrary to his undertaken.	287
This action lies, though damage happen by misadventure.	288
In contempt of process of law.	289
For a malicious misfeasance.	289
When it does not lie.	290
As to the declaration and plea, see v. 605.	
For more concerning misfeasance or misdemeanor, see iv. 684. v. 152, 212. vi. 57, 416.	
For misdemeanor in attorney, see 630. in coroner, see v. 147. in a judge or officers, see iii. 336. v. 152. in a jury or party, see v. 536, 537. in labourers or servants, see iv. 577, 578, 586.	
Action upon the case for negligence.	291
When it lies.	291
For negligence in a man's trust.	291
In his office.	291
For neglect in doing what by law he ought to do.	292
For neglecting to do what he has undertaken.	294
As to declarations and pleas, see v. 605, 606.	
For neglect in taking care of dog, horse, cattle, &c.	295
As	As



# A C T

## ACTION.

*Com. i.*

As to declaration in pleading, see v. 607.	
In keeping his fire.	296
Declaration.	296
As to more of declaration and pleading, see v. 607.	
Action against a common innkeeper.	297
When it lies.	297
Declaration.	298
When not.	298
As to pleas, see v. 608.	
When an inn-keeper shall detain an horse for his keep.	299
Action against a common carrier.	299
When it lies.	299
When an action lies against him who undertakes to carry. See i. 287.	
Declaration.	302
Plea.	303
Action upon the case for a nuisance.	303
When it lies.	303
By whom or against whom it lies.	304
When it does not lie.	305
What remedy for a nuisance.	306
Affise or action upon the case.	306
Quod permittat.	307
Indictment.	307
Prohibition for removal.	307
The proceeding in an action upon the case for a nuisance.	308
Declaration.	308
Plea.	309
For more concerning nuisance, see iii. 13. iv. 547, 548, 688, 689.	
Action upon the case upon trover.	309
When it lies.	309
By whom.	310
For what goods.	311
Against whom.	312
Conversion what.	314
When trover does not lie.	315
The proceeding in trover.	317
Declaration.	317
Must shew property in plaintiff.	317
Must express goods with convenient certainty.	317
But certainty to common intent is sufficient.	317
So, words of art, &c.	318
Must alledge conversion.	319
Plea.	319
Action upon statute.	320
When it lies.	320
For a recompense.	320
For recovery of advantage.	321
What averment necessary in this action.	322
When action lies upon statute, or at common law.	322

# A C T

<b>ACTION.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>
When it does not lie in the courts at Westminster.	322
Action qui tam.	324
How to be brought.	324
By information or by original. See iv. 384- 409.	
i. 166, 322.	
When an action lies by qui tam.	326
Action upon statute by party grieved.	328
When it shall be.	328
When statute shall be recited.	329
When it need not.	329
How a statute shall be recited.	330
As to amendments in actions, and informations, on penal statutes, see 485.	
<b>ACTIONS.</b>	<i>Barns's Notes, i. ii. Bro. Cay. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>
In general.	<i>Bac. i.</i> 26
Of the different kinds of actions.	26
In what cases an action will lie, and for whom, and against whom.	28
In what cases distinct things may be laid in the same action.	29
Local and transitory.	33
What actions are local, what transitory.	34
In what cases the court will change the venue.	35
Upon statutes.	<i>Hugh. i.</i> 69
<b>TAM PRO DOMINO REGE QUAM PRO SEIPSO.</b>	<i>Roll. Bac. Danv. Hugh. Nelf. Vin. i.</i>
Tried, where, and by whom and how.	197
Brought at what time, and what the prosecutor must do to bring action.	204
Writ and count, how.	206
Proceedings in such actions and informations.	209
Pleadings in actions on statutes.	210
Bar or discharge, what.	211
Punishment of informers and costs, in what cases.	213
What shall be said a popular action.	214
Proceedings in general.	214
<b>FOR FIRE.</b>	<i>Danv. Roll. Vin. i.</i>
Who shall have it.	217
Against whom it lies.	217
Pleadings, &c.	218
<b>CARRIERS.</b>	<i>Danv. Nelf. Roll. Vin. i.</i>
Against a carrier.	219
Who is chargeable as such, and what he is obliged to do.	220
Chargeable or excusable,	
In what cases.	221
In what actions, &c.	222
What actions he may have.	222
Pleadings.	222
<b>HOSTLER.</b>	<i>Danv. Nelf. Roll. Vin. i.</i>
Who shall be said an host chargeable.	224
Who	

# A C T

ACTIONS.	<i>Vin. i.</i>
Who shall be said a guest to have action.	225
Where one in respect of interest, tho' not the very guest, shall have action.	227
For what an action lies against an hostler.	227
Collateral matter to excuse the hostler.	229
Writ and declaration.	230
Plea by hostler. Good or not.	232
Judgment, &c.	233
Remedy for hostler against his guest.	233
<b>DOGS AND OTHER MISCHIEVOUS CREATURES. <i>Danv. Roll.</i></b>	
For keeping a dog accustomed to bite, (and how the action shall be brought).	233
Actions for mischiefs by beasts, or other creatures, and who shall answer for the same.	235
<b>TROVER, &amp;c. <i>Danv. Hugb. Nelf. Roll.</i></b>	
Who shall have a trover and conversion.	236
Lies,	
For what things.	238
In what cases. What shall be said a conversion.	241
Against whom.	246
Writ and declaration good in general.	246
Declaration good. In respect of the certainty therein.	249
Plea.	254
<b>ASSUMPSIT. <i>Danv. Hugb. Nelf. Roll.</i></b>	
What words (or act) will make an assumpsit.	261
In what cases an action upon the case lies, where debt lies. What shall be an assumpsit in law to have an action.	263
For monies received to a man's use.	268
Upon an assumpsit in nature of debt, it lies not where the thing is real.	270
In what case assumpsit lies.	276
Upon a collateral promise.	287
Good or not for default of certainty.	291
Consideration,	
What shall be a good consideration. Consideration executed. (At what time the promise must be made to make it good.)	279
Against law. Good to maintain an action. And what shall be said against law.	293
Good.	
What is in general.	301
Forbearance of suit.	322
Forbearance of debt.	324
Promise of one person for the debt of another.	325
By executor or administrator.	326
Relating to marriage and portions.	327
As to granting, releasing, &c. interests in land, &c.	327
Delivering up of pledges, securities, &c.	328
Action lies, at what time (before all the days are past.)	330
C 3	Assumpsit,

# A C T

ACTIONS.	<i>Vin. i.</i>
Assumpsit, good, where part of the consideration is not good.	332
Who shall have the action (and pleadings.)	333
What shall be said to be within the promise.	337
Declaration.	
How the consideration ought to be set forth.	338
In indebitatus assumpsit,	
Not saying how much for each, or for what.	342
Too general, &c.	344
For money received to the plaintiff's use.	346
In quantum meruit.	347
Averment of performance of the consideration.	348
Where the promises are mutual.	357
What is good setting forth of the promise.	360
In a quantum meruit. And in what cases a quantum meruit lies.	364
Breach, how to be assigned of the promise.	365
Pleadings.	
What shall be a good bar or discharge of an assumpsit.	
And pleadings thereof.	372
Plea good. And how to be pleaded.	374
In indebitatus assumpsit.	378
Request.	
Necessary in what cases, and what amounts to a request.	379
When the request must be made.	381
By whom, and to whom request must be made.	382
Alleged. How the request must be.	382
Specially alleged. In what cases it must be, and where.	385
FOR WORDS. <i>Danv. Hugb. Nelf. Roll.</i>	
In what cases an action lies for a collateral respect. (Words spoke in evidence in course of justice.)	387
Actions for words (spoke or things done) in courts of justice.	388
For what words it lies, for matters whereof the spiritual court hath cognisance.	392
Relating to religion.	403
Taking false oath, or being perjured.	404
(Perjured and forsworn)	405
General words.	414
Where they touch not life, nor member.	418
Adjective words.	425
Interrogative words.	429
In the preter tense.	430
Conditional words.	431
Disjunctive words.	431
In respect of the uncertainty of the time. In futuro.	432
In respect of the uncertainty, where there are not direct affirmative words. (And what shall amount to an affirmation.)	433
Where	

# A C T

## ACTIONS.

*Vin. i.*

Where there is but an intention only.	438
Subsequent words. Explanatory of the former. In what cases.	442
In disgrace of,	
A profession.	448
Attorney.	454, 453, 458
Clergymen.	460
Counsellors. See 451, 352, 453, 454, 456, 461.	
Midwife.	462
Schoolmaster, &c.	462
An office or officers.	463
Judges.	466
Justices of peace.	466
Trade, &c.	469
By hearsay or way of report.	483
In respect of uncertainty.	485
Relating to the government.	498
Taken in mitiori sensu.	500
Not well understood.	507
Repugnant.	508
Uncertain as to the person of whom spoke.	510
Without an averment.	513
Thing.	512
Without an averment.	518
With an averment.	519
Averment sufficient to ascertain.	520
The person.	528
Innuendo.	524
Not well known to the judges aided by averment.	531
Declaration. Good.	
In general.	533
As to the colloquium.	536
Auditors.	537
Setting forth the profession, office, &c.	538
Justification or excuse.	539
Plea in bar.	543
Replication. Good.	543
Rules as to construction of words.	544
Scandalum magnatum.	545
Slander of title.	550

## CASE.

FOR NUSANCE. <i>Danv. Nelf. Roll.</i>	554
Against whom. Lessor, lessee, feoffee. At what time.	554, 559
Against whom. A third person.	560
DISCEIT IN NATURE OF CASE, LIES IN WHAT CASES. <i>Danv. Nelf. Roll.</i>	
On a warranty in law.	560
Pleadings.	564
Officers, judges, sheriffs, &c.	566
Principal or under-officer.	573

# A C T

ACTIONS.	<i>Vin. i.</i>
Master. - - - - -	574
Servant. - - - - -	575
On an exprefs warranty againſt a ſervant. - - -	575
An attorney. - - - - -	576
In reſpect of the warranty, and the time of making it. - - - - -	577
In what caſes. - - - - -	578
What is a good warranty. - - - - -	580
For whom it lies. The maſter. - - - - -	581
For or againſt the ſervant. - - - - -	582
At what time. - - - - -	583
Againſt officers. On an eſcape. - - - - -	583
The maſter. - - - - -	584
In what caſes it lies. - - - - -	585, 595
Upon legal proceedings in courts. - - - - -	589
Pleadings. - - - - -	596
<i>CASE. Danv. Hugh. Nelf. Roll.</i>	
Gift of the action. - - - - -	<i>Vin. i.</i> 598
Caſe, not aſſiſe. - - - - -	598
<i>Cafe lies.</i>	
For what act. The gift of the action. - - - - -	<i>Vin. ii.</i> 1
Or account. - - - - -	3
Covenant. - - - - -	4
Detinue. - - - - -	5
Diſceit. - - - - -	5
Treſpaſs. - - - - -	7
For what things. - - - - -	8
Spiritual. - - - - -	15
In nature of a conſpiracy. (And pleadings.) And in what this action differs from conſpiracy. <i>Danv. Hugh. Nelf. Roll.</i> - - - - -	17
Where no felony is committed. (And what ſhall be a good cauſe of ſuſpicion.) - - - - -	27
Though a felony was committed, for proſecution upon malice. - - - - -	28
Pleadings. - - - - -	30
In actions on the caſe in general. - - - - -	
Nonfeafance, miſfeafance, &c. - - - - -	35
<i>Joinder in action.</i>	
Several matters in one action. - - - - -	38
Where the demand, charge, &c. is in different reſpects. - - - - -	47
Where ſeveral perſons for the ſame fact or thing may have ſeveral actions. - - - - -	48
Where ſeveral may join. - - - - -	51
Muſt join. - - - - -	57
The king and a ſubject. - - - - -	61
Againſt ſeveral for the ſame fact or things. - - -	61
Where ſeveral may be joined. - - - - -	62
Muſt be joined. - - - - -	67
For ſeveral duties, and when to be brought. - - -	71
	Where

# A D D

## ACTIONS.

*Vin. ii.*

Where for the same fact or thing, the same person may have several actions at the same time against the same defendant. . . . .	73
Pleadings. . . . .	73
Where one defendant shall answer alone. . . . .	75
Where several defendants may join or sever in pleas to the writ. . . . .	75
What person with respect to the injury may bring an action on the case. . . . .	

## ACTIONS ON THE CASE.

*Bac. i. 44,*

Against whom such action lies. . . . .	45
For what injuries, and herein of those cases where a man may be said to suffer <i>damnum absque injuria</i> . . . . .	46
At what time the right of action shall be said to have accrued. . . . .	48
Of actions on the case for fraud and deceit in contracts, or an express, or implied warranty. . . . .	49
Of actions on the case for injuries to a man's person, property, right, or privilege, and herein . . . . .	50
1. Where it will lie against officers, and ministers of justice. . . . .	53
2. Where for torts and injuries committed by persons contrary to the duty of their trades and callings. . . . .	57
Where an action on the case will lie for a nuisance, and therein of the inconvenience of multiplying actions. . . . .	60
Where for a conspiracy and oppressive proceedings in prosecutions and suits at law. . . . .	60
Where case will lie, tho' the party injured has other remedies. . . . .	61
Where case will lie, tho' the wrong doer be punished criminally. . . . .	63
	64

Acts by jointenants. *Com. i. 138. See ii. 541, &c.*

Acts by *non compos*. *Com. i. 138. See iv. 365, &c.*

Acts by infant. *See Com. iii. 619, 620.*

## ADDITIONS. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Nelf. Shep. Statb. See Com. i. 22. 43. 55. v. 332.*

By the common law, and statute of H. 5. *Vin. ii.* 77

Given or necessary in what cases. . . . . 79

Good. And given how, as to clergymen, nobility, wives and widows of noblemen, knights, &c. esquires and gentlemen, *ad libitum*, against law. . . . . 81

Several of the same name, how to be distinguished. . . . . 88

Good.

Without surname. . . . . 90

With a nuper. . . . . 91

Names of office. . . . . 92

As to a town, hamlet, parish, &c. . . . . 94

In respect of the place of its insertion. . . . . 98

Where

# A D M

## ADDITIONS.

*Vin. ii.*

Where a person has two or more additions, which of them he must be named by.	100
New additions pending the writ. The effect thereof.	100
Want of addition. The effect thereof.	103
Proceedings and pleadings.	104
Writ abated by the surplusage of addition.	107
Want of addition, cured by what.	107

## ADJOURNMENT. *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

*Shep. Statb.*

Of the term.	109
Trial of a foreign plea.	112
At what time.	113
What shall be a good cause.	113
What shall be said to be a foreign plea, for which it shall be sent in banco.	115
By whom a foreign plea may be tried.	116
After adjournment, what plea may be pleaded.	118
When the plea is tried, what shall be done. (Remanded or not.)	123
To what place it may be adjourned.	124
In what cases.	124

## ADJOURNMENT.

*Com. i.*

When it may be.	332
When term begins. See vi. 332.	333
How it shall be.	332
Effect of an adjournment.	332
Adjournment of assise. See 584.	
Adjournment to and of parliament. See v. 231, 247.	
Adjournment of Commissions. <i>Danv.</i>	
Adjournment of Courts. <i>Danv.</i>	
Adjournment of Essoin. <i>Danv.</i>	

## ADMEASUREMENT. *Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Jac. Shep. Statb.*

Admeasurement of dower. See *Com. iii.* 568.

Of pasture. See *iii.* 80.

## ADMINISTRATOR. *Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Roll. Shep. Statb. Vin. xi. 52. Bac. ii. 371.*

### EXECUTOR.

Administrator.	<i>Com. i.</i> 366
By common law.	366
Since stat. 31 E. III.	<i>ii.</i> 367
When administration shall be granted.	367
By whom it shall be granted.	368
When by metropolitan.	369
When by delegates. See vi. 39.	
What are bona notabilia.	<i>ii.</i> 369
When by an inferior judge.	371
To whom it shall be granted.	371
How it shall be granted.	374
When it may be repealed.	375
What acts before repeal of administration are good.	375
What not.	376



# A D M

<b>ADMINISTRATOR.</b>		<i>Nelf. i.</i>
Executor de son tort.	-	376
Who shall be.	-	376
Who not.	-	378
How discharged.	-	378
When administrator shall have relief, o be relieved against, in equity. See ii. 337.		
Pleading in actions by, and against executors or administrators. See 18, 30. v. 574, 584, 746.		
See more concerning administrator, ii. 610. iii. 260, 263.		
<b>ADMINISTRATION,</b>		
To whom granted.	-	<i>Nelf. i.</i> 141
To whom not grantable.	-	143
By whom grantable.	-	144
Of the distribution of the surplus among lineals.		147
Among collaterals.	-	148
What acts concerning administrator plaintiff may do, and where he may retain.	-	148
Of an administrator defendant, and pleas by him.		152
Of administration de bonis non, &c.	-	157
Of the administration bond.	-	158
Of administration where there are bona notabilia.		159
Of an administrator durante minoritate.	-	160
What acts amount to an administration, and not.		163
Of revoking and repealing an administration.	-	163
Pleading plene administravit good, and not.	-	164
Of judgment and execution upon plene administravit.		165
Of pleading bonds, good, and not good.	-	166
Pleas of judgments by confession, good, and not good.		166
Of pleading other judgments and executions good.		167
Pleading other judgments not good.	-	170
Of replications to pleas of judgments, good, and not good.		171
Where judgments shall be against an administrator or executor de bonis propriis alone.	-	172
Where de bonis intestati et testatoris only.	-	175
<b>ADMINISTRATION.</b>		<i>Com. i.</i>
By whom it shall be.	-	334
By an executor or administrator.	-	334
When, by whom, to whom, and how administration shall be granted. See 367.		334
Who shall be executor de son tort, and how charged.		
See 376.		
<b>EXECUTOR.</b>		
How appointed.	-	334
Who may make an executor, and who not. See iii. 405, 406.		
A common person.	-	i. 335
The king.	-	335
When an executor may refuse.	-	335
When his debt shall be released.	-	336
The duty of an executor.	-	338
He must make probate of the will.	-	338
By		

# A D M

<b>ADMINISTRATION.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	
By whom probate shall be.	-	339
Exhibit an inventory.	-	339
Charge of probate or inventory.	-	339
What things he may do before probate.	-	340
What interest executor or administrator has in goods of deceased.	-	341
How they represent testator or intestate.	-	341
If several executors or administrators, interest entire.	-	342
What actions executor or administrator shall have.	-	342
As to pleading in action by executor or administrator, see v. 574.		
What actions shall lie against them.	-	345
What not.	-	345
As to pleading in action against executor or administrator, see v. 575, 576, &c. 586, &c. 781.		
<b>Manner of administration.</b>	<i>i.</i>	347
By payment of debts.	-	347
In what order.	-	348
By payment of legacies,	-	352
By performing according to his power or trust.	-	353
By assent to a legacy.	-	353
When necessary.	-	353
When not.	-	354
By whom it shall be.	-	354
Administration by a feme covert.	-	355
Administration by infant executor after seventeen.	-	355
Administration by administrator durante minore ætate.	-	356
Administration by executor of executor.	-	357
Distribution of intestate's estate.	-	359
<i>Devastavit.</i>	-	362
What shall be.	-	362
What not.	-	363
Remedy upon devastavit.	-	364
<b>ADMIRALTY.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Coy, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i>		
<i>Statb. Vin. vi. 505. Bac. i. tit. COURT.</i>	-	622
In what cases the administrator hath jurisdiction. <i>Nelf. i.</i>	-	176
In what cases he has not.	-	181
<b>ADMIRALTY.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	380
Antiquity.	-	380
Authority of admiral.	-	381
As to admiral of cinque, see iv. 253.		
As to impeachment of an admiral, see v. 242.		
Commissioners of admiralty.	<i>i.</i>	381
Perquisites of admiralty.	-	381
Jurisdiction of the admiralty.	-	382
For all offences done super altum mare.	-	382
Murder.	-	382
Treason.	-	382
Piracy what shall be.	-	382
Felony, &c.	-	384
How tried.	-	384
	<i>By</i>	

# A D V

## ADMIRALTY.

*Com. i.*

By 28 H. VIII. c. 15.	
By 11 & 12 W. III. c. 7. and 4 Geo. I. c. 11.	385
For all other matters super altum mare.	385
For a truce or safe conduct broken.	385
For prize goods.	386
For a contract super altum mare.	387
What contract allowable by law of admiralty.	387
What not.	388
By the law marine, laws of Oleron.	388
By the usages of the admiralty.	388
Jurisdiction by 5 R. ii. c. 3. &c.	
Jurisdiction for mariners wages, &c.	390
Where a foreign fact is necessary to be certified into	
England.	391
Execution of a foreign sentence.	391
Manner of proceeding in the admiralty.	392
Process.	392
Caution.	392
Libel.	392
Plea.	393
Execution.	393
As to court of admiralty in Scotland, see vi. 268.	
When admiralty has no jurisdiction.	i. 393
Prohibition, when it goes.	394
If suit be there, for thing within body of county.	394
For matter upon land in partibus transmarinis.	395
If original be upon land, tho' act be completed at sea.	395
Or, act was part upon land, and part at sea.	395
Or, after act at sea, property be altered upon land.	396
If suit be for wreck.	396
For avoiding deed, patent, &c.	397
At what time prohibition shall go, and when not.	397
Action upon stat. 15 R. II. and 2 H. IV. c. 11.	398
For proceeding in this action. See v. 615.	
Appeal.	279
ADMISSION. <i>Danv. Lil.</i>	
Admission and institution. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 671.	
ADMITTANCE. <i>Danv. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Com. i.</i> 399.	
Admittance in pleading. What is, and the effect thereof.	Vin. ii. 125
To a copyhold. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 159, 171.	
To a spiritual office. See vi. 125.	
Admittance to a copyhold. <i>Danv.</i>	
ADNULLATION. <i>Bro.</i>	
AD QUOD DAMNUM. See <i>Com. i.</i> 125. ii. 399.	
ADVERTISEMENT. <i>Burn.</i>	
ADULTERY. See <i>Com. iv.</i> 685.	
ADVOWSON. <i>Com. i.</i>	401
When it shall be appendant, or in gross.	401
How it shall be granted.	402
	Grant

# A G E

<b>ADVOWSON.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	
Grant of next avoidance.	-	404
Appropriation of advowson.	-	406
To whom it may be.	-	406
Of what effect it shall be.	-	406
By whom it shall be made.	-	407
How disappropriated.	-	408
Impropiation.	-	408
Union.	-	409
By whom it shall be.	-	409
Effect of union.	-	409
Right of advowson. See iii. 543, 544. vi. 152.		
Title to advowson. See v. 737. vi. 111, 112.		
<b>ADVOWSON.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>		
Pafs. By what words it will pafs.	<i>Vin. ii.</i>	127
Grants of the next avoidance. Good. And pleadings.		128
Demanded. By what writ.		131
Of advowsons in general, and their original.	<i>Hugh. i.</i>	129
Definition of an advowson according to the civil, canon, and common law.		127
That an advowson is a temporal inheritance.		127
Advowsons, appendants, or in gros, to what they shall be appendant, and to what not.		128
Of presentation, collation, and nomination to an advowson.		132
Within what time presentation must be; and herein of lapse.		134
<b>AFFEERMMENT.</b> <i>Danv. See Com. iv. 709.</i>		
<b>AFFIANCE.</b> <i>Danv.</i>		
<b>AFFIDAVIT.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Cay, Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Wood. See Com. vi. 279.</i>		
The taking and filing affidavits.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	65
Where an affidavit is necessary.		65
Where it may be said to be short and defective.		66
<b>AFFIRMANCE.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
Affirmative and negative. See <i>Com. v. 492.</i>		
<b>AFFRAY.</b> <i>Bac. Danv. Jac.</i>		
What is an affray.	<i>Burn. i.</i>	12
How far it may be suppressed by a private person.		14
How far by a constable.		14
How far by a justice of the peace.		15
Punishment of an affray.		15
<b>AGE.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i>		
Parol demur.		
In what actions merely without plea.	<i>Vin. ii.</i>	131
By statute of Gloucester.		134
By statute of Westminster.		136
In what actions.		137
	Upon	

# A I D

AGE.	<i>Vin. ii.</i>
Upon plea pleaded the parol shall demur.	145
Upon what plea the parol shall demur.	147
For nonage of what person.	150
For a collateral respect.	151
In respect of estate.	152
For what thing.	154
Where vouchee is an infant.	155
Where prayee is an infant.	157
Demanded, at what time.	159
Counterplea. Good.	159
Against one, in what cases it shall be against another also.	160
For part in what cases it shall for all.	163
Demanded. By whom. Proceedings, pleadings.	164
Age triable. How. And where.	165
Age. See <i>Com. ii. 73. iii. 579, 623, 625. v. 597, 644, 670.</i>	
AGISTMENT. See <i>Com. iii. 20, 24, 525.</i>	
AGREEMENT. See <i>Com. i. 411.</i>	
What shall be so called.	411
Executed.	412
Executory.	412
When agreement executory shall be complete.	412
How it shall be made.	412
By what words.	412
Upon what consideration.	413
What will be a good consideration. See 195.	
When consideration shall be paid immediately.	413
Where there shall be a writing of it.	414
How expounded.	414
For more of title AGREEMENT, see <i>ii. 102, 339, &amp;c. 683, &amp;c. v. 165, 357, 358, 359.</i>	
AGENT AND PATIENT. <i>Shep.</i>	
AGREEMENT AND DISAGREEMENT. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep. Horsf. Wood. Lil. Conv.</i>	
Who are capable of contracting and binding themselves or others by their agreements.	<i>Bac. i. 67</i>
Of agreements which are good in law, and will be decreed in specie in equity, and herein	69
1. Of unreasonable agreements, and such as may be said to be obtained by fraud or circumvention.	69
2. Of voluntary agreements.	70
3. Of the manner in which they are to be performed.	71
Of parol agreements, or such as may be said to be within the statute of frauds and perjuries.	72
AND OF THE KING. <i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i>	
In what actions.	<i>Vin. ii. 169</i>
Lies in what case. Contrary to the supposal of the writ.	168
Upon	

# A I D

Aid.	<i>Vin. ii.</i>
Upon demand of another thing than that which is in demand.	169
Where the king is party.	170
Upon what plea. Where it appears the king hath no title.	171
Where both claim from the king.	172
To whom.	173
In respect of his estate.	174
The estate of the king.	178
Privy.	182
His office.	184
Prayee.	184
An officer. Upon what plea.	186
Upon what plea or issue.	187
Where no title appears to the king.	189
Upon what plea. Not contrary to the supposal of the writ.	189
Prayed (or granted.) At what time.	190
Granted. At what time.	191
After aid.	192, 193
Of another person.	192
Ex officio. In what cases the court ought to grant it.	194
Counter plea.	194
For all or part.	197
Entry. Proceedings, pleadings, &c.	197
Aid of a common person.	
Lies.	
In what actions.	200
In what cases.	207
In respect of the thing demanded.	203
Contrary to the supposal of an avowry.	206
Granted.	
Contrary to the supposal of the writ.	204
Where title is derived out of the party himself.	207
Upon what plea.	207
Upon what issue.	208
Who shall have aid.	
In respect of his estate.	209, 213
The baron of the feme.	214
Vouchee.	214
Prayee.	215
Of whom.	212, 220
A servant of his master.	215
Not of a party to the action.	217
Against whom.	219
Abatement of aid. By death.	221
What spiritual person shall have aid.	222
In what actions.	224
Of whom. Of the king. (Or others.)	229
Of the ordinary. (And of the king and patron together.)	231
Coparceners.	
In what actions they shall have aid.	231
What	

# A L E

Aid.	Fin. ii.
What coparceners. In respect of estate.	232
Of whom.	235
Aid of coparceners. <i>Causa efficiens.</i>	236
Aid by coparceners.	236
Demanded. At what time it ought to be.	238
Granted. At what time.	
Before any plea pleaded.	239
Before issue. Who shall have aid.	239
In what actions.	241
After aid. In what cases granted.	243
Counterplea good.	245
To the estate of the prayor.	247
To the estate of the prayee.	246, 248
Joinder in aid. In what cases. And who.	249
Without prayer. (Privy.)	249
Without process.	250
How without process. By attorney.	252
By process. What process.	252
Process granted. At what time.	252
How by attorney.	253
Granted without monstrans or profert of deed.	253
Proceedings. Pleadings, &c.	254
<b>AIDE.</b>	Com. i. 415
Aide prie.	416
Of the king.	416
When it shall be.	417
Writ de non procedendo rege inconsulto.	417
When it shall not be allowed.	417
Aid of a common person.	418
By whom it shall be prayed.	418
In what actions.	419
When it shall be allowed.	420
When defendant may plead in abatement, after aide prie. See 100.	
Aid (subsidy). See v. 223, &c. 225, &c. vi. 53.	
<b>AIEL.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Shep. Statb.</i> See Com. i. 588.	
<b>ALAMODE.</b> <i>Burn.</i>	
<b>ALBUM BREVE.</b> <i>Danv.</i>	
ALE, assise and assay of. See Com. iv. 655.	
<b>ALECONNER.</b> See Com. iv. 619.	
<b>ALE AND BEER.</b> <i>ALEHOUSES, &amp;c. Cay, Danv. Nelf. Shep.</i> Com. i. 421. iv. 548.	
Concerning inns and alehouses in general.	Burn, i. 17
Selling ale without licence.	18
Licencing alehouses.	20
Recognizances and forfeiture thereof.	22
To what places the licence shall extend.	24
How long the licence shall continue in force.	24
Offences in brewing of ale.	25
Innkeepers obliged to receive guests.	25
Soldiers quartered in alehouses.	26
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	D Concerning

# A L I

<b>ALÉHOUSES, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Burn, i.</i>	
Concerning ale vessels, and the measure of ale.	-	26
Conspiring to enhance the price of ale.	-	27
Selling in vessels of plate.	-	27
Innkeepers suffering tipling.	-	27
Persons guilty of tipling.	-	28
Concerning drunkenness.	-	29
Detaining goods for the reckoning.	-	30
Goods of a guest stolen out of an inn.	-	31
Guests stealing goods.	-	31
<b>ALDERMEN.</b> <i>Danv. Com. iv. 264.</i>		
<b>ALLAS CAPIAS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>ALIAS DICT.</b> <i>Danv.</i>		
<b>ALIEN.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nels. Roll. Shep.</i>		
Alien borrit. Alien friend. What things he may have without forfeiture to the king.	<i>Vin. ii.</i>	257
Who is alien, and who alien friend, or alien enemy.	-	201
How far privileged, restrained, or enabled.	-	263
Alien enemy.	-	264
<b>Denizen.</b>		
By what act in law.	-	265
Who, and how considered and favoured.	-	265, 266
Naturalization, denization, by whom, and what persons shall be said denizens.	-	268
The effect and operation of naturalization and denization.	-	269
Actions by alien, and in what cases and where.	-	271
<b>Plea.</b> In what actions.		
Alienage is a plea.	-	273
When to the writ, or to the action.	-	274
<b>ALIEN.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	421
Who shall be.	-	421
Who is not.	-	422
Any born within the king's ligeance.	-	422
A person naturalized.	-	423
What things he may do, what not.	-	424
When he may inherit, when not.	-	424
When he may purchase.	-	425
Purchase in name of trustee.	-	425
Various disabilities.	-	425
When he may sue, when not.	-	428
In chancery.	-	428
What other privileges he shall have, what not.	-	428
Trial per medietatem.	-	429
<b>Denizen.</b>	-	430
By whom made and how.	-	430
His privileges.	-	431
Who shall not be denizen.	-	431
<b>ALIENATION.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	431
By king's tenant.	-	431
When not without licence. When it may.	-	432
		By



# A M E

<b>ALIENATION.</b>		<i>Com. i.</i>
By tenant of common person.	-	432
Alienation of copyhold.	See iii. 182. 202.	
Alienation by corporation.	See iv. 260.	
By husband and wife.	See ii. 88. 97.	
Bytenant in tail.	See iii. 489, &c. 494, 495. iv. 25, &c. 36.	
Forfeiture by alineation.	See iii. 202. iv. 223.	
<b>ALIENATIONS.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Lil. Shep.</i>		
At common law, licence, the original, and cause, and in what cases necessary.	- <i>Vin. ii.</i>	278
Licence. Pursued. How.	-	279
Good or not.	-	280
Forfeiture by not having licence.	-	281
Fines for licence.	-	281
Pardon of fines for forfeiture construed, how.	-	282
What shall be said such an alienation.	-	282
At what time it might have been by licence.	-	284
Pleadings.	-	284
<b>ALIMONY.</b> <i>Danv. Jac. Nelf. Com. ii. 257, &amp;c.</i>		
<b>ALLEGIANCIE.</b> <i>Danv. Jac. Shep.</i>		<i>Com. i.</i>
When due.	-	433
Oaths of allegiânce, &c.	-	434
By common law.	-	434
By statute law.	-	434
Who ought to take them.	-	434
Who may tender them.	-	437
The penalty.	-	438
Alliance.	See <i>Com. vi. 29.</i>	
Allowance in eyre.	See <i>Com. i. 111. iv. 245.</i>	
Allowance of council.	See <i>Com. v. 241.</i>	
Alloy.	See <i>Com. v. 95.</i>	
<b>ALMANACK.</b> <i>Burn, Vin. ii. 285. See Com. vi. 329.</i>		
<b>ALMONER.</b>		<i>Vin. ii.</i>
<b>AMBASSADOR.</b> <i>Bac. Cay, Danv. Lil.</i>		286
Ambassador who, and how considered. And how far protected and privileged, as to himself and servants.	- <i>Vin. ii.</i>	286
Who shall send one, and who not.	- <i>Com. i.</i>	440
Who shall be, and who not.	-	441
Privileges of ambassadors what allowed, what not.	-	441
<b>AMBIGUITY.</b> See <i>Com. ii. 452. v. 262. 264.</i>		
<b>AMENDMENT (AND JOFAILS.)</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Barns, i. ii. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb.</i>		
At common law.	- <i>Vin. ii.</i>	289
By 8 H. 6. default of the clerk.	-	291
By 8 H. 6. of judgment in names.	-	302
After verdict. In what cases.	-	304
By 8 H. 6. cap. 15. defaults in the ven. fac. hab. corp. and distringas.	-	306
By 8 H. 6. chap. 15. of a judgment.	-	309

# A. M. E.

## AMENDMENT, &c.

Vin. ii.

By 8 H. 6. in what cases it may be.	314
At what time it may be.	314
By whom it may be.	320
How. And what is to be done in order thereto.	323
By statute of Ed. 3. H. 5. and H. 6.	323
32 H. 8. chap. 30.	325
18 Eliz. chap. 14.	328
21 Jac. 1. chap. 13.	331
16 and 17 Car. 2.	333
4 and 5 Ann.	336
5 Geo. 1. chap. 13.	337
4 Geo. 2. chap. 26.	338
<b>Of variance.</b>	
Of names and things in the writ, count or specialty.	338
Between count and count where there are several.	341
Of names and things in the writ, and re attachment, &c.	343
In the writ, imparlance roll, or plea roll, or nisi prius roll.	343
In the writ, records of nisi prius, postcas, and other records.	345
In the writ and exigent.	347
Of defects and mistakes in writs original and judicial.	348
Teste and returns of writs.	352
<b>Misnomer and other defects.</b>	
In the count.	357
In pleadings.	359
In the plea, imparlance and nisi prius rolls.	360
In ven. fac. hab. corp. and distringas rolls.	362
In records of nisi prius, postcas, and other records.	367
In verdicts amended.	369
Mistakes in or relating to judgments amended at common law. Or now.	371
<b>Defects in writs of error amended.</b>	
In what cases.	375
In fines and common recoveries, and writs thereupon amended.	376
<b>Omissions and defects in entry of warrants of attorney amended.</b>	379
In entering of pledges amended.	380
In writs and other after proceedings, amended.	382
Discontinuance or miscontinuance of process amended.	386
Surplusage in writs, &c. amended.	389
What shall be said to be the default of the clerk, sheriff, &c.	390
Rased, obliterated, &c. records, amended.	392
<b>Defects in indictments and criminal cases, or other cases where the king is party, amended.</b>	392
<b>JEOFAILS. Aided by verdict.</b>	
In what cases in general; and why.	397
Omissions in declarations. In what cases.	397
Want of averment.	401
Nudum pactum, or where no good assumpsit or consideration of suit is shewn.	403
Other	

# A M E

AMENDMENT, &c.	<i>Vin. fi.</i>
Other faults in declarations.	403
Mistakes or omissions in pleadings.	406
Other faults in pleadings.	407
Discontinuance in pleadings.	408
Immaterial, informal, or impossible and improper issues.	409
Negative pregnant.	416
Repleader after verdict. In what cases.	416
When allowed by common law.	<i>Com. i.</i> 444
When not.	445
When by statute-process.	445
Misconceiving of process.	447
Original and other writs.	449
Misprision of clerk therein amendable.	449
False Latin.	450
Words of course.	450
Words defaced.	451
Default of form.	451
Default of an original.	452
Small variance.	452
But not material variance.	453
Nor ignorance of the clerk, or misinformation.	453
Warrant of attorney.	453
When failure or misprision therein is error.	453
When not.	454
Panel.	454
Return.	455
Misprision in name of juror.	455
Venue.	457
From what neighbourhood jury to come.	457
From what not.	458
When misprision of venue is helpt.	459
Miscontinuance and discontinuance.	460
Record, plea, &c.	462
What shall be said a record.	463
When the count shall be amended.	463
In form.	463
In substance.	464
When the plea, &c.	466
When other record-fine.	468
Issue.	468
Verdict.	471
Averment.	472
Judgment.	473
Writ of inquiry.	476
Misprision of clerk, what shall be so called.	476
Mistake of instructions, or that which ought to warrant his proceeding.	476
Mistake of name rightly named before.	478
Omission of word, &c. of course.	478
Misprision of word, not Latin.	478

# A M E

## AMENDMENT, &c.

*Com. i.*

Neglect to file bail.	479
Razure made in record.	479
What shall not be called misprison of clerk.	479
Ignorance.	479
Defect in information.	479
Variance in one part of proceeding from another.	480
Form, what so called.	480
What not.	480
No amending where nothing to amend by.	481
Or, where issue tried will be altered, or jury subjected to an attainet.	481
At what time amendment may be.	482
By what court.	483
To what cases statutes of amendment do not extend.	485
Appeals and indictments.	485
Actions and informations on penal statutes.	485
Proofs to outlawry.	487
Writ of error.	488
Amendment of defect of court roll. See iii. 183.	
Amendment of a bill in parliament. See v. 217.	
<b>AMENDS. <i>Lil.</i> See <i>Com.</i> v. 596, 597. 649, 650. 766. 806.</b>	
<b>AMERCEMENTS, FINES AND IMPRISONMENT. <i>Bac. Bro.</i></b>	
<i>Cay, Darv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb.</i>	
For what things an amercement shall be.	<i>Vin. ii.</i> 417
What person may be amerced. (Infant).	418
Not for a wrong to the lord.	419
<b>Affer'd.</b>	
In what cases it shall be and what (it is).	419
By whom.	422
Pleadings, &c.	424
In what actions.	425
By whom amercements may be (and how).	425
In what cases.	426
For what cause. Upon abatement of writs.	430
Upon a nonsuit.	431
What persons shall be amerced (Infant).	432
Sheriffs and officers.	433
Who shall be amerced.	435
<b>In what cases.</b>	
Where defendants (or one defendant) are found guilty of part.	436
Where the judgment is given against the defendant for part.	438
Where the defendant is found guilty of part, or is adjudged guilty upon demurrer.	439
Where one defendant is found guilty and the other not.	440
Where the recovery is against one, and not against the other.	441
At what time.	441
Assessed. How. Where two amercements. The defendant shall not be amerced twice in one action.	442
What	What

# A N C

<b>AMERCEMENT, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Fin. ii.</i>
What court may impose it.	444
<b>FINE.</b>	
For a contempt. In what cases for suing in contempt of the court.	445
Who shall be fined.	446
For what causes a fine may be imposed.	446
In what actions a man shall be fined by judgment.	448
For what causes a man shall be fined.	450
To whom. And how the fine may be imposed.	452
<b>IMPRISONMENT. CAPIATUR.</b>	
Against what persons judgment shall be quod capiatur.	452
Who shall be imprisoned.	455
In what actions and cases the judgment may be quod capiatur.	456
In what cases.	461
Upon what plea.	463
Pleading false or denying true deeds or records.	463
Denying his (or his ancestors (deed).	464
Saved by matter subsequent. In what cases.	465
For what causes.	467
<b>FINES AND AMERCEMENTS.</b>	
Where imposed jointly or severally.	469
Pleadings.	471
Discharged. How. By word without writ, or by writ.	473
Of a vill, &c.	473
<b>AMERCIAMENT.</b> See <i>Com. iii. 557. iv. 701. v. 768. vi. 58, 293.</i>	
<b>AMICUS CURIÆ.</b> <i>Danv.</i>	<i>Fin. ii. 475</i>
<b>AMOVEAS MANUS.</b> See <i>Com. vi. 78.</i>	
<b>ANCESTOR.</b> <i>Sbep.</i>	
<b>ANCESTRAL ACTION.</b> See <i>Com. i. 141.</i>	
<b>ANCIENT DEMESNE.</b> See <i>Com. i. 489.</i>	
What lands are so.	<i>Com. i. 489</i>
What frank fee.	490
When they become frank fee.	490
By act of the king.	490
By act of the lord.	490
By act of the tenant.	491
When not.	492
How restored to be ancient demesne.	492
By cesser of act which made them frank fee.	492
By writ of disceit.	493
What privileges tenant there shall have.	495
Shall be exempt from jury.	495
Shall be free from expence of knights in parliament.	495
From tallage.	495
And from toll.	495
Shall be sued within the manor.	496
When ancient demesne a good plea.	496
At what time and how it shall be pleaded. See 2. 7.	
When not.	497
How it shall be tried.	497

# A N N

## ANCIENT DEMESNE.

Com. i.

Court of ancient demesne.	-	498
In what cases, and how it shall hold plea.	-	498
In what not,	-	499
How lord shall be compelled to do right.	-	500
When plea shall be removed by <i>recordare</i> .	-	501
ANCIENT DEMESNE. <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Jac.</i>		
<i>Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>		
What shall be said ancient demesne.	Vin. ii.	476
Tried. How.	-	477
What privileges the tenant shall have.	Toll free.	479
Who shall be a tenant to have the advantage of the privilege.	-	-
In respect of the estate.	-	481
In respect of the person.	-	482
What other privileges they shall have, besides being toll free.	-	481
Good plea. In what actions and suits.	-	482
By matter subsequent.	-	486
What person may plead it. Who in respect of his estate.	-	487
At what time it may be pleaded.	-	487
Made frank fee.	-	-
By what act or thing.	-	488
By whom.	-	492
To whom.	-	492
By whom it may be.	-	493
What persons shall be bound by making it frank fee.	-	493
In what cases it may be made ancient demesne again, without a writ of <i>disceit</i> .	-	494
Jurisdiction of the court.	-	494
The force and effect of fines in ancient demesne, and of fines at common law of ancient demesne lands.	-	496
<i>Disceit</i> .	-	-
Who shall have it.	-	497
Against whom.	-	497
At what time it lies.	-	497
What shall be reversed. What makes the lands fee.	-	498
After the reversal of that which makes the land frank fee, who shall have it.	-	498
Declaration and pleadings.	-	499
ANGLICE. <i>Vin. ii.</i>		
ANN. <i>Com. i.</i>		
Year how computed.	-	503
The month.	-	503
The day, hour, &c.	-	504
ANN, JOUR, AND WAST. <i>Com. i.</i>		
When the King shall have day, year, and wast.	-	505
When not.	-	505
ANNATES. See <i>Com. vi.</i> 347.		
ANNOYANCE. See <i>Com. i.</i> 303. <i>iv.</i> 547. 688, 689. <i>v.</i> 211, 212. <i>vi.</i> 50, 51. 287.		
ANNUITY. <i>Com. i.</i>		
What shall be a good grant.	-	507
		In

# A N S

ANNUITY.		Com. i.
In respect of continuance.	-	507
By what words granted.	-	509
By what not.	-	510
Who are bound by payment.	-	510
Remedy.	-	511
When writ of annuity or distress at election.	-	511
What shall be determination of election.	-	511
What not.	-	511
When debt lies for annuity, when not.	iii. 363,	364.
Writ of annuity.	-	i. 512
Declaration.	-	512
Pleas.	-	513
Judgment.	-	514
Execution.	-	514
Annuity pro concilio. See iii. 112, 113.		
ANNUITY. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Stath. Hors.</i>		
What things may make it. What not. (In respect of the time when payable.)	-	Vin. ii. 504
The difference between annuity and rent charge or other rents.	-	504
By what words it may be granted.	-	505
Upon what grant or conveyance it lies.	-	506
Upon what title it lies.	-	507
In what cases a grant of a rent is void as a rent, but good as an annuity.	-	507
At what time it lies.	-	510
In what cases the grantee has election to make it a rent or annuity.	-	511
Power of election to make it a rent or annuity, determined.	-	512
Charged. How. Jointly or severally.	-	513
Determined or suspended, by what.	-	513
Grantable over, in what cases.	-	515
Action, what action must be brought for the annuity or arrears.	-	516
Declaration.	-	517
Proceedings and pleadings.	-	519
Plea without shewing deed.	-	521
Judgment.	-	522
How to be executed.	-	523
Plea in scire facias after judgment.	-	524
Remedy for arrears incurred after a judgment.	-	525
ANNUM, DIEM ET WASTUM. <i>Bro. Danv. Shep. See Vin.</i>		
YEAR, DAY and WASTE.		
Answer to a bill in equity. See Com. ii. 274, 275. 280.		
283. 307. iii. 547, 548. iv. 99.		
To articles of impeachment. See v. 240.		
ANSWERS, PLEAS AND DEMURRERS.		
What shall be a full and sufficient answer. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i>		34
Where		

# A P P

<b>ANSWERS, &amp;c.</b>		<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i>
Where the party may conclude, charge or discharge himself by his answer.	-	36
In what cases the defendant is not obliged to answer the bill; and how far the answer of one shall affect the other.	-	66
In what cases an answer (or plea) may be put in without oath.	-	67
Of the traverse to an answer; and how a corporation aggregate answer.	-	67
Of referring answers (or bills) for scandal, impertinences, insufficiency, &c.	-	68
<b>PLEA.</b>		
What shall be a good plea, and what not; and in what cases a plea shall stand for an answer, &c.	-	i. 37. ii. 69
<b>DEMURRER.</b>		
What shall be a good cause of demurrer and what not.	-	i. 39. ii. 77
<b>ANSWERING, PLEADING AND DEMURRING TO THE SAME BILL.</b>	-	i. 41. ii. 79
<b>REPLICATION.</b>		
Concerning it.	-	i. 43.
<i>Vin.</i> title <b>CHANCERY,</b>	-	iv. 378.
<b>APOTHECARY.</b> <i>Burn.</i> See <i>Com.</i> v. 282.		
<b>APPAREL.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>APPEAL.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Bac. Bro. Burn, Cay, Darw.</i>		
<i>Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>		
Of murder, who shall have it.	-	-
The wife, not other feme.	-	<i>Vin.</i> ii. 525
The heir.	-	527
The heir an infant, and proceedings in such a case.	-	530
Of mayhem, and how to be tried.	-	532
Of rape, who shall have it. And pleadings.	-	534
Of robbery, larceny, &c. who shall have it. And against whom.	-	536
At what time appeal lies.	-	538
Before whom it lies. And how.	-	540
In what county to be brought or tried.	-	543
One or several. In what cases.	-	546
False appeal. Punished how.	-	548
Determined by judgment in another prosecution. Or by having or praying his clergy.	-	549
Process and proceedings.	-	551
Writ abated, in what cases. And the effect thereof.	-	556
Arraignment after former arraignment. Pleadings.	-	559
At the suit of the king.	-	559
Against accessaries.	-	562
Declaration. Of declarations in general.	-	563
Declaration by the statute of Gloucester,	-	564
Pleadings. In abatement. And then over to the felony.	-	570
	-	What



# A P P

<b>APPEAL.</b>	<i>Vin. ii.</i>	
What is a good plea in bar.		574
Waved in what cases.		577
Replication.		578
Discontinuance or nonsuit, &c. The effect thereof.		578
Attorney made in what cases.		581
Pledges or bail. In what cases they may or must be found.		582
Verdict. What the jury must or may find.		583
Damages in what cases by the statute of Westminster 2.		
chap. 12.		583
Execution. How anciently.		593
<b>APPEAL.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	515
When it lies.		515
For the death of a man.		515
For a robbery.		516
For a rape.		517
Appeal of mayhem, See ii. 133.		
By whom it lies.		518
Against whom.		518
At what time.		518
In what county.		519
Before whom.		520
How the proceeding shall be,		520
By writ.		520
How arraigned upon it.		521
Plea in abatement.		522
By bill.		522
Process for non-appearance.		523
Count.		524
Pleas in bar.		526
Not guilty.		526
Tender of battle.		526
<i>Autrefoit convict</i> of manslaughter, and had clergy.		526
Former appeal against others for some felony.		527
<i>Autrefoit</i> acquit upon appeal.		527
Release of the action of appeal.		527
Issue.		527
Nonsuit or verdict.		528
Judgment.		529
Conviction on appeal may be pleaded to indictment.		529
Appeal from admiralty. See 279.		
Bill by way of appeal. See ii. 404.		
Appeal from order of removal of pauper. See iv. 632.		
Appeal to parliament. See v. 232, 233.		
Appeals to the Pope. See vi. 16.		
Appeal in ecclesiastical courts. See v. 38, 39.		
<b>APPEALS TO VISITORS.</b>	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	221
To the archbishop and delegates.		221
<b>APPEARANCE.</b> <i>Bro. Gay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. i.</i>		
523. ii. 300, 301. v. 294. vi. 239.		
Where it may be by attorney.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	222
	Where	

<b>APPEARANCE.</b>		<i>Nelf. i.</i>	
Where it must be in person.	-	-	223
How it shall be tried.	-	-	223
<b>APPENDANT AND APPURTENANT.</b>		<i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil.</i>	
	<i>Nelf. Roll.</i>	<i>Com. i.</i>	530
What things may be so.	-	-	531
A thing-incorporeal to a corporal.	-	-	531
Or, <i>vice versa</i> .	-	-	531
What things pass by grant cum pertinentiis.	See iv. 313, 314.		
To what things they shall be.	-	<i>i.</i>	531
What things cannot be so.	-	-	532
Appendancy, how destroyed.	-	-	532
What things may be appendant (to what).	<i>Vin. ii.</i>	-	594
Shall be said appendant, and to what.	-	-	595
Destruction of the appendancy in part, or in all.	<i>iii.</i>	-	1
<b>APPLES.</b>		<i>Burn. Cay.</i>	
<b>APPOINTMENTS.</b>		<i>Horf. i. 23. Wood. Com. ii. 360. vi. 469, &amp;c.</i>	
<b>APPORTIONMENT.</b>		<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bac. Bro. Danv.</i>	
	<i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. ii. 359. 675</i>		
	<i>vi. 325, 326.</i>		
Of what things there shall be.	-	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	4
By what act or things, or in what cases there shall be.			
Acts of the parties.	-	-	10
Act of God.	-	-	14
Act of law.	-	-	15
How it shall be made.	-	-	17
In equity. In what cases.	-	-	18
<b>APPREHENDING OFFENDERS.</b>		<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>APPRENTICE.</b>		<i>Bro. Burn. Cay, Danv. Lil. Nelf. Com. iv.</i>	
	<i>578, &amp;c. 711. v. 12. vi. 382, &amp;c.</i>		
Who shall be said to be.	-	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	19
Power of the master.	-	-	19
Actions, &c. by the master. In respect of strangers.			
And pleadings.	-	-	20
Of suing bonds for apprentices fidelity, &c.	-	-	21
Chargeable. In what cases. And how.	-	-	22
Assignable or not.	-	-	24
Executor of master. How liable, &c.	-	-	24
Of placing out and discharging of apprentices.	-	-	25
Custom of London.	-	-	27
Settlement of apprenticeship. Where.	-	-	28
Decrees in equity relating to apprentices.	-	-	32
Who may take apprentices.	-	<i>Burn i.</i>	44
Who are compellable to be bound apprentices.	-	-	46
Binding.	-	-	46
Binding of poor apprentices.	-	-	49
Money given to bind out poor apprentices.	-	-	50
Binding poor apprentices to the sea service.	-	-	51
Difference between the master and apprentice.	-	-	53
Apprentice stealing his master's goods,	-	-	58
		<i>Assigning</i>	

# A. R. B.

<b>APPRENTICES.</b>	<i>Burn, i.</i>	
Assigning apprentices.	- - -	58
Master dying.	- - -	58
Apprentices setting up their trades.	- - -	59
<b>APPROPRIATION.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Roll.</i>		
<i>Com. i. 406.</i>		
By what patron. And who must assent to it.	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	33
To whom it may be.	- - -	34
For what causes it may be.	- - -	35
At what time it may be made.	- - -	35
How it may be.	- - -	36
What act or thing will disappropriate an appropriation; and by whom.		
Act of the party.	- - -	37
Acts of a stranger.	- - -	38
Bound by the disappropriation. Who.	- - -	39
Effect thereof as to spiritual jurisdiction.	- - -	39
<b>APPROVER.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Burn, Jac. Com. iv. 497, &amp;c.</i>		
When a man may be said to become an approver.		
	<i>Haw. P. C. ii.</i>	204
Who may be admitted to be approvers, and who not.		205
In what cases.	- - -	205
Of what offences.	- - -	206
Against what offenders.	- - -	206
Before what justices.	- - -	207
How an approver is to be ordered, and demeaned both before and after an appeal.	- - -	207
What process is to be awarded against the appellees.		208
In what manner the court is to proceed upon, and after the trial.	- - -	208
How the approver is to be rewarded for making good his appeal.	- - -	209
<b>APPROVEMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Shep.</i>		
<b>AQUA VITAE.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>ARBITRATOR.</b> See <i>Com. i. 534.</i>		
<b>ARBITREMENT AND AWARD.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 2. Bac. Barnes, i. 2. Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. Hors. i. 246. Wood pt. 2. 662.</i>		
Of what things it may be.		
In respect of the thing to be awarded.		
Things real.	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	40
Arbitrators. What persons may be.	- - -	41
Where the submission is with a condition to perform it.		
In what cases the condition is broke, if it be not performed.	- - -	42
Of what things award may be made pursuant to the submission.	- - -	49
What shall be said to be submitted,	- - -	51
Award good where the award is to do a thing out of the submission to a stranger, or by a stranger. And who shall be a stranger.	- - -	52
	What	

# A R B

## ARBITREMENT, &c.

*Vin. iii.*

What things may be awarded to be done.	
Impossible.	58
Impossible. Unreasonable.	58
Against law.	60
Award. Good. In general.	61
The submission being by attorney.	62
Made. How it	
May be.	62
Of one part only, and what shall be said such award.	70
Must be satisfactory, &c.	68
Where the submission is general without an ita quod,	
&c. de præmissis.	77
Where it is with an ita quod, &c.	90
Award of all. What shall be said to be.	79
Construction of awards.	82
Void in part or in all.	82
By misrecital.	90
For uncertainty.	98
Umpirage.	93
Of what things award may be.	101
Bar. In what actions.	108
Grounded upon a record.	103
Upon a deed.	103
In actions real, or mixt.	104
What award shall be a good bar of actions.	105
At what time it shall be a bar.	108
Arbitrement and accord. In what they differ.	108
Bound by their submission. What persons shall be.	109
Who shall take advantage of award.	110
Set aside for misbehaviour.	110
Actions. What actions lie on an award, and what shall	
be said parcel of the award.	111
Declaration upon an award.	111
Plea. Replication, &c. the manner of setting forth an	
award in pleading.	113
Setting forth the breach of the award.	121
Of the performance thereof.	124
Plea in bar.	128
Submissions and awards by rule of court.	131
Cases in equity as to awards.	135
<b>ARBITREMENT.</b>	
What is.	
Who may be arbitrator.	<i>Com. i.</i> 534
Who not.	534
Submission.	534
How it may be made.	534
By whom it may be made.	534
What things may be submitted.	537
To what things submission extends.	538
When submission may be revoked.	539
	Award,

# A R M

## ARBITREMENT.

Com. i.

Award, what shall be a good one.	-	540
Must be pursuant to submission.	-	540
And therefore shall be void as to a stranger.	-	540
When it goes to time beyond submission.	-	541
Or, to a matter not submitted.	-	541
Or, does not extend to all matters submitted.	-	542
Where submission is conditional, with an <i>ita quod</i> , &c.	-	542
Or, to all persons.	-	543
But it is sufficient, if things determined by award be within submission, though thing to be done be out of it.	-	543
So award to stranger is good, where concerned only as instrument.	-	543
And award is void, only for so much as out of submission.	-	544
Nor shall be intended out of it, if it does not so appear.	-	545
Award must be certain.	-	545
Possible.	-	547
Reasonable.	-	547
Mutual.	-	547
Final.	-	549
Intire.	-	550
Advantageous.	-	550
When award is wholly void.	-	551
When only partly.	-	551
When parol award void.	-	551
Umpire.	-	552
Breach of award, what shall be.	-	553
What not.	-	553
Remedy for non-performance.	-	554
By debt.	-	554
By assumpsit.	-	555
By action upon obligation, &c.	-	556
How defendant shall plead.	-	556
Plaintiff by replication must shew award, and assign breach.	-	556
And that it was pursuant to authority.	-	557
When arbitrement is good plea or not.	See 136. v. 599. 623. 657. 792.	
When confirmed or avoided in chancery.	See ii. 275, &c.	

ARCHBISHOP. *Danv.* See Com. iii. 319. 597, 668. iv. 349. vi. 426.

ARCHDEACON. *Danv.* See Com. iii. 321. 600. vi. 428.

ARCHERY. *Cay.*

ARCHES. See Com. iii. 319.

ARMOUR AND ARMS. *Burn, Cay, Shep. Com.* iv. 538. v. 120. vi. 509.

ARM OF THE SEA. - - - Com. v. 102

ARMS, SERJEANT AT ARMS. - - - Com. ii.

ARMY. *Burn.*

ARRACH.

**ARRACH.** *Burn.*

**ARRAIGNMENT.** *Danv. Jac. Com. i. 521. iv. 405. 496.*  
502. 676. v. 235.

As it relates to all criminals in general, and therein.

*Haw. P. C. ii. 307*

1. In what manner a criminal is to be arraigned. 308

2. Whether the omission of an arraignment will be error. 308

3. Where a person shall be arraigned upon several appeals or indictments. 309

Of the arraignment of the principal and accessary. 310

**ARRAY.** *Bro. Danv.*

Challenge thereto. See *Com. ii. 200.*

Array, commission of. See *Com. vi. 509.*

**ARREARAGES.** *Bro.*

**ARREST.** *Barn. i. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com. iii.*

471. iv. 127, 128. vi. 88, &c.

Where an arrest shall be good, by whom, and for what cause; and how the party arrested shall be used.

*Hugh. i. 220*

**ARREST OF JUDGMENT.** *Bro. Com. v. 537.*

**ARROW HEADS.** *Shep.*

**ARSON.** *Cay, Burn, Com. iv. 471, 517.*

What is such a house in which arson may be committed. *Haw. P. C. i. 105*

Where this offence may be committed in the offender's own house. 105

How much of the house ought to be burnt. 106

With what degrees of malice. 106

**ARTICLES OF AGREEMENT.** See *Com. ii. 339, &c. 602, 603.*

**ARTICLES OF IMPEACHMENT.** See *Com. v. 239.*

**ARTICLES OF RELIGION.** See *Com. iii. 683.*

**ARTIFICERS AND TRADESMEN.** *Burn, Shep.*

Going beyond sea.

Under what disabilities. *Wood, pt. i. 60*

**ASSART.** See *Com. iii. 18.*

**ASSAULT AND BATTERY.** *Burn, Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf.*

*Com. ii. 130. v. 792. 795.*

What shall be said to be an assault. *Bac. i. 154*

What shall be said to be a battery. 154

In what cases they may be justified, and the manner of setting forth such justification. 155

In what manner they are to be punished. 156

Assembly, unlawful. *Com. iv. 212*

**ASSENT.** *Danv. Lil. Nelf. Com. v. 217, 272.*

**ASSENT TO A LEGACY.** See *Com. i. 353, &c. ii. 485.*

**ASSENT ROYAL.** See *Com. v. 217. 245.*

**ASSESSMENT OF DAMAGES.** See *Com. iii. 344.*

Assessment of fine. See *Com. iv. 700.*

Assessment of sewers tax. See *Com. iv. 700. vi. 289. 292.*

**ASSETS.** *Com. i. 562*

What shall be assets by descent. 562

What

# A S S

## ASSETS.

Com. i.

What shall be assets in equity. See ii. 363.	
What not.	563
How heir shall plead assets by descent, and be charged. See v. 592.	
Assets <i>entre mains</i> , what are.	564
What things are chattels. See ii. 134.	
What not.	566
ASSETS. <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>	
To an heir.	
What things shall be, in debt.	Vin. iii. 141
What estate.	146
At what time it shall be.	147
Pleadings of assets by descent.	148
Judgment against him. How.	148
Sci. fa. of assets quando acciderint. Lies. In what cases.	149
ASSIGNEE. See Com. i. 569. 675. iii. 261. 264. v. 596.	
Assignee of a bankrupt. See Com. ii. 36.	
ASSIGNMENT. <i>Abr. Cas. Eq. i. 2. Bac. Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Statb. Horsf. i. 92. Wood, Lil. Com. i. 353.</i>	
What things may be assigned.	Com. i. 568
Choses in action.	569
When assignable in equity. See ii. 373.	
Bare right.	i. 569
Possibility.	570
Assignment by or to the king.	570
Assignment of bankrupt estate. See Com. ii. 36.	
Assignment of bill of exchange. See Com. v. 81.	
Assignment of a breach. See Com. v. 349, &c. 438. 441.	
Assignment of dower. See Com. iii. 575. 672.	
Assignment of error. See Com. v. 231. 715.	
Assignment of mortgage. See Com. ii. 615.	
Assignment of office. See Com. v. 135.	
Assignment of trust. See Com. v. 696.	
What is an assignment.	Vin. iii. 150
Of things not assignable. The effect thereof.	150
In what cases grantee may assign, in respect of the words of the grant.	151
Assignable. What.	151
In what cases it must be made on the land.	155
Assignee. Who.	156
What actions and advantages he may have.	156
Take a particular estate; in what cases, though there is not the word assigns in the grant made to his grantor.	157
The difference between an assignee and deputy, both with respect to themselves and their principals.	158
Pleadings.	158
VOL. XXIV.	E ASSIGN-

**ASSIGNMENT OF BAIL BOND. *Lil.***

**ASSISE. *Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. Cay.***

Of what things it lies.	-	-	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	160
By the stat. Westm. 2.	-	-	-	163
Of what seisin for an office.	-	-	-	166
Of what possession an assise lies; and of what ouster of what tenant.	-	-	-	169
Joint possession or estate.	-	-	-	171
In what cases it lies.	-	-	-	172
Against whom, and who shall be said disseisor.	-	-	-	173
In what cases assise lies not, but other actions, as sci. fac. error, &c.	-	-	-	174
Awarded at large. In what cases. Upon demurrer.	-	-	-	-
In respect of damages. Not of the seisin nor disseisin.	-	-	-	175
Taken at large, in what cases, or only in right of damages.	-	-	-	177, 179
Inquired at large; in what cases.	-	-	-	178
Awarded at large; in what cases.	-	-	-	181
In respect of the person. Infant, baron and feme.	-	-	-	182
Upon what plea.	-	-	-	183
Inquired of the circumstances. In what cases.	-	-	-	-
In respect of the person of the plaintiff. Infant, or feme covert.	-	-	-	185
Upon what issue.	-	-	-	186
How the inquiry shall be.	-	-	-	189
Proceedings.	-	-	-	190
Upon adjournment. How.	-	-	-	191
Taken. Where to be brought and taken.	-	-	-	193
One or several assises. In what cases.	-	-	-	195
Attachment in assise.	-	-	-	196
Return in the assise by the sheriff. How.	-	-	-	197
Abatement of the writ. By what.	-	-	-	197
Election of tenant.	-	-	-	-
Where several defendants take the tenancy on themselves.	-	-	-	202
At what time it may be.	-	-	-	203
Plaintiff compellable to chuse his tenant, in what cases.	-	-	-	-
And the effect of misselecting him.	-	-	-	203
Declaration. In general.	-	-	-	205
Certainty therein.	-	-	-	206
Title therein.	-	-	-	208
By what name.	-	-	-	210
Abridgment therein.	-	-	-	167
Plea in bar. Good.	-	-	-	210
Feoffment, release, &c.	-	-	-	213
Recovery.	-	-	-	215
Seisin in the plaintiff.	-	-	-	215
Misnomer. Want of addition.	-	-	-	216
Non-tenure.	-	-	-	217
Other assise or actions brought at other time.	-	-	-	217
Pleas good.	-	-	-	-

Where



# A S S

## ASSISE.

*Vin. iii.*

Where several defendants plead several pleas.	-	218
Where several defendants plead several pleas in assise of rent.	-	219
By disseisor.	-	219
By pernor, &c.	-	220
By bailiff.	-	221
After plea pleaded by bailiff.	-	225
How to be pleaded.	-	226
Where there is an alteration of the tenancy, pending the writ.	-	228
Where several pleas are pleaded by the same person, or by several attorneys, for one and the same defendant.	-	228
What shall be said pleas to the assise.	-	229
Where the plea is waved.	-	229
Replication.	-	230
Title therein.	-	232
Recovery upon other title, than set forth in the count, &c.	-	233
Judgment and what recovered.	-	233
Damages. Charged with damages. Who. Where there are several occupiers, &c.	-	235
The several species.	-	<i>Com. i.</i> 572
Assise of novel disseisin.	-	573
When it lies.	-	573
When it does not lie.	-	575
By whom it lies.	-	575
By whom not.	-	576
Against whom it lies.	-	576
In what court.	-	576
The proceeding in an assise.	-	576
Original writ.	-	577
Process.	-	577
Summons and severance.	-	578
Plaint.	-	578
Pleas.	-	579
In abatement.	-	579
In bar.	-	579
By the tenant.	-	579
By disseisor.	-	580
By bailiff.	-	580
Replication.	-	581
When it shall answer to the bar.	-	581
When it shall shew a title.	-	581
Taking of the assise.	-	581
When taken at large.	-	581
When taken upon title.	-	582
Justices of assise.	-	582
Their original.	-	582
Who may be justices.	-	582
When, and in what place they shall hold their sessions.	-	583
The authority of justices of assise.	-	584

# A T T

Assise.	Com. i.
Adjournment of the assise.	584
Judgment.	585
Certificate of the assise.	585
By the common law.	585
By statute.	586
Assise of <i>mortd'ancestor</i> .	586
When it lies.	587
Process.	587
Pleas in <i>mortd'ancestor</i> .	587
In abatement.	588
In bar.	588
Taking of the assise	588
<i>Aiel, Bafaiel</i> , and cosinage.	589
<i>Nuper obiit</i> .	590
<i>Redisseisin</i> and <i>post disseisin</i> .	590
When they lie.	590
How they are to be proceeded in.	591
When they do not lie.	592
Assise of darrein presentment. See <i>Com. vi.</i> 153.	
Assise of <i>juris utrum</i> . See <i>Com. vi.</i> 155.	
Assise, writ of entry in nature of. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 395.	
Assise of common. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 76.	
Assise for a nuisance. See <i>Com. i.</i> 306.	
Assise rent of, and assise for rent. See <i>Com. vi.</i> 213. 217.	
Assise and assay of ale. See <i>Com. iv.</i> 655.	
Assise and assay of bread. See <i>Com. iv.</i> 656. 687.	
Assise and assay of wine. See <i>Com. iv.</i> 658.	
Assises. <i>Burn.</i>	
ASSISTANT. See <i>Com. v.</i> 201.	
ASSOCIATION. <i>Bro.</i>	
ASSUMPSIT. <i>Danv. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com. i.</i> 184. <i>v.</i> 596.	
In what cases an assumpsit is the proper action. <i>Bac. i.</i>	163
What words create sufficient certainty in a promise.	168
What is a sufficient consideration to create an assumpsit.	170
Where the consideration shall be said to be executed or continuing.	173
Where the promise shall be void, the consideration being against law.	174
Where the consideration and promise shall be said to be sufficiently set forth and averred.	177
What may be pleaded as a good discharge and performance of the promise.	179
<i>Vin. ACTION i.</i> 261.	
ASSURANCE, policy of. See <i>Com. v.</i> 61. 73. 74.	
ASSURANCES. <i>Bro.</i>	
ATTACHMENT. <i>Com. i.</i>	593
For contempt.	593
What is contempt to ground attachment.	593
What not.	595
Manner of proceeding.	595
Attachment for non-payment of costs.	597
When attachment may be moved for.	597
Attach	

# A T T

## ATTACHMENT.

*Com. i*

Attachment in process. See 628. 630. vi. 100. 102.

Attachment in chancery. See ii. 220. 225.

Attachment of privilege. See *Com. i*. 638.

Attachment foreign, how prosecuted. - - 597

By whom it may be made. - - 598

What goods may be attached. - - 599

What not. - - 600

How garnishee shall be aided. - - 602

How defendant himself. - - 603

What judgment. - - 603

When foreign attachment shall be pleaded. - 603

How pleaded. - - 604

**ATTACHMENT.** *Bac. Barn.* i. ii. iii. *Bro. Burn.* *Danv.*

*Fitz. Hugh.* *Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Statb.* 16. 26.

How considered. - - *Vin.* iii. 236

Of what things. - - 236

Forfeiture of the goods, &c. attached. In what cases. 237

Attachment where it shall be granted for contempts  
and ill practices. - - *Nelf.* i. 280

Where it shall not be granted. - - 281

Attachment for debts by the custom of *London*, where  
it shall be granted. - - 281

Where it shall not. - - 281

Pleadings therein. - - 282

Attachment upon prohibition. - - 281

For contempts against ministers of the court: as,

Against sheriffs, bailiffs of franchises, and sheriffs.  
bailiffs. - - *Haw. P. C.* ii. 141

For not executing a writ. - - 142

For oppression in the execution of it. - - 142

For not executing it effectually. - - 143

For making a false return of it. - - 143

Against attorneys.

For appearing for a person without sufficient au-  
thority. - - 144

For injustice to their clients. - - 144

For other contempts of the court or dishonest practice. 145

Against other officers. - - 145

Against jurors.

For making default. - - 145

For refusing to give any verdict at all. - - 146

For endeavouring to impose upon the court. 146

For misbehaviour after departure from the bar. 146

For sending for, or receiving instructions from  
either of the parties concerning the matter in  
question, or for receiving a bribe. - - 147

For giving a false verdict. - - 147

For contempts.

Against inferior judges.

For proceeding without jurisdiction. - - 149

For proceeding unjustly, oppressively, or irregularly. 150

# A T T

<b>ATTACHMENT.</b>		<i>Haw. P. C. ii.</i>
For refusing to do justice.	-	150
For contempts of superior courts.	-	151
Against counsellors	-	151
Against gaolers.	-	151
Against any person whatsoever.		
For contempts of the king's writs.	-	152
For contempts in the face of the court.	-	153
For contemptuous words or writings concerning the court.	-	153
For contempts of the rules or awards of the court.		153
For abuses of the process of the court.	-	154
For forging of writs, and other deceits of the like kind, tending to impose on the court.		154
<b>ATTAINER.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com. i. 10. ii. 174. iii. 482. 579. v. 222. See BLOOD CORRUPTED, Vin. iv. 268.</i>		
In what cases.	-	<i>Vin. iii. 238</i>
Attainted person. What he is capable of, and how protected and considered in law.	-	238
Forfeited by attainer. What.	-	239
Reversed. How. And by whom.	-	240
<b>ATTAINT.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
Upon what inquest it lies. Not upon an inquest of office.	-	<i>Vin. iii. 241</i>
In what cases or actions.	-	244
By common law or statute.	-	245
For what cause.	-	247, 248
Default of the court.	-	251
In what court it lies.	-	248
At what time it lies.	-	251
Who shall have it. And who not.	-	252
Jointly or severally.	-	254
In respect of the estate. Not party to the writ or issue.		257
Against whom.	-	259
In what things the false oath may be assigned.	-	260
How.	-	261, 262
Taken away ; by what subsequent act.	-	263
Writ and abatement.	-	264
Pleas in abatement by the petit jury.	-	267
Bar. What shall be a good bar.	-	268
What pleas the petit jury may plead.	-	270
Proceedings and return of sheriff.	-	271
Tried. How. By 12 or 24. Where.	-	273
Evidence.	-	274
Judgment.	-	275
When it lies.	-	<i>Com. i. 605</i>
When not.	-	606
Proceeding in attaint.	-	607
Original.	-	608
Process.	-	608
		Assignment.

# A T T

<b>ATTAINT.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	
Assignment.	-	608
Plea.	-	608
<i>Nisi Prius.</i>	-	609
Judgment.	-	609
<b>ATTORNEY (OR GUARDIAN).</b> <i>Bac. Bar. i. ii. iii. Bro. Burn. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>		
What persons ought to make a guardian to sue, or may sue by attorney. Infant, or feme covert.	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	278
In what actions and cases it ought to be by guardian.		281
What person for a collateral respect may make an attorney.		281
Power of the guardians over the infant. As to actions, &c. brought by the infant.		283
In what cases an answer ought to be by bailiff, and in what by attorney.		284
In what actions an attorney may be made, and when.		284
In what cases. And upon what return.		288
Warrant of attorney; necessary. In what cases.		291
Good or not.		292
To confess judgment.		294
Entred. At what time it may be.		295
Who may be attorney for whom.		297
Attorney at law, acts of his; what justifiable. And in what courts he may act.		297
Privilege in actions, and as to offices.		298
Removal in law. What.		299
Expiration or determination of the letter. What.		300
Removal in fact. What.		303
By whom it may be.		303
The power of an attorney.		304
Punishable for misdemeanors.		305
Actions by him for his fees.		307
What pleas the defendant may plead, after his making an attorney.		309
Pleadings. What pleas attorney may plead. And what shall be said contrary to his warrant.		310
Where several attorneys are for the same defendant.		
In what case they may plead several pleas.		315
Done by attorney. What may be.		316
For what purposes there may be an attorney.	<i>Com. i.</i>	617
Attorney in court.		618
Who shall be.		618
Who not.		619
How regulated.		620
In what cases an attorney shall be allowed.		621
By common law.		621
By statute.		621
In what cases not.		623
Warrant of attorney.		624
When to be entered or filed.		625
How long his authority continues.		626

<b>ATTORNEY, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i>	
When it determines.	-	627
When he shall be removed.	-	628
New attorney made.	-	628
What will be a contempt to the court.	-	628
What things an attorney ought not to do.	-	628
How misdemeanor of attorney shall be punished.	-	630
Privileges of an attorney.	-	633
Privilege of suit.	-	635
For what cause he shall sue.	-	637
When he shall have action for words.	See 259.	
How he shall sue.	-	638
How he shall be sued.	-	640
Declaration.	-	641
Plea.	-	641
Attorney for other purposes.	-	641
In what cases there may be one.	-	641
In what cases there must be one.	-	642
In what cases there shall not be any.	-	642
Who may be an attorney.	-	643
How he shall be constituted.	-	643
Where he shall not prejudice himself.	-	
When he shall be prejudiced.	-	644
Authority.	-	644
What shall be a good authority.	-	644
What only a bare authority.	-	644
What authority coupled with an interest.	-	644
How authority shall be executed.	-	644
Strictly pursuant to authority.	-	644
Without doing less than authorized.	-	645
A&t varying in substance from authority, void.	-	645
Or, done in attorney's own names.	-	645
Where authority need not be strictly pursued.	-	646
<b>ATTORNEY GENERAL.</b>	See <i>Com. iv.</i>	409.
<b>ATTORNEY (POWERS OF).</b>	<i>Horfman, i.</i>	
<b>ATTORNTMENT.</b>	<i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath. Wood,</i>	734.
Of attornment in general.	-	<i>Vin. iii.</i> 317
When necessary to pass the estate where there is no attendency.	-	<i>Danv. i.</i> 610
In respect of the grantor.	-	611
Of the grantee.	-	611
Of the thing granted.	-	611
Of the estate.	-	611
When to have actions and services against the tenant.	-	
To make an avowry.	-	612
To have actions.	-	613
What persons may attorn, and to whom.	-	615
Who ought to attorn.	-	615. 619
In respect of the estate.	-	616
To whom it may be.	-	
To pass the estate.	-	615
		To

# A U D

## ATTORNMENr.

*Danv. i.*

To make an avowry.	615
What persons are compellable to attorn.	
In respect of their estate.	617
In what cases he is bound to attorn.	619
At what time.	620
To what persons.	618
In respect of the estate.	618
When not compellable, yet good.	619
In what cases he is bound to attorn.	619
How it shall be.	620
At what time.	620
Express.	
What act or thing shall be said a good attornment.	622
What a good consufance of the grant.	622
What act or thing shall be said to be an attorn-	
ment.	623, 624
What words will make an attornment.	623, 627
In law.	
What shall be a good attornment, what not.	626
Acceptance.	624
In what cases attornment to one shall ferve to others.	625
In what cases attornment by one shall ferve for other.	626
Pleading.	
The manner of pleading an attornment, and when,	
and where it must be pleaded.	627
When necessary.	610
What shall be.	611
Express.	611
Implied.	611
What not.	612
At what time it shall be.	612
By whom it may be.	613
To whom.	613
Who are compellable to attorn.	614
How they shall be compelled.	614
What grantee shall do before attornment.	
What not.	615
When attornment not necessary.	615
When it shall be pleaded.	617

AUDIENCE (COURT OF.) See *Com. iii.* 320.

AUDITA QUERELA. *Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Lil. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

In what cases a thing may be avoided without an audita querela.	318
Lies.	
At what time.	321
In what cases. At what time.	323
In what cases.	326
Upon what thing.	
Upon a specialty.	336
But where not without a deed.	339

Granted:

# A V O

<b>AUDITA QUERELA.</b>	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	
Granted. By what court.	-	342
Who shall have it. Against whom, and who not.	-	343
Against whom it lies.	-	345
Jointly.	-	346
Bars of an audita querela.	-	348
Bar against one where a bar against the other.	-	349
A discharge for one where for the other also.	-	350
Proceedings.	-	350
Pleadings. The writ and declaration.	-	352
Judgment.	-	355
When it lies.	<i>Com. i.</i>	647
At what time.	-	648
When it does not lie.	-	649
When there may be audita querela, or other remedy, at election.	-	650
How proceeding shall be.	-	650
Process.	-	650
Out of what court.	-	651
Allowance of writ.	-	652
Bail.	-	652
Superfedeas.	-	653
Declaration.	-	653
Judgment.	-	654
<b>AUDITOR.</b> <i>Lilly.</i>		
Auditors in accompt. See <i>Com. i.</i> 124.		
Auditors of the Exchequer. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 309, 310.		
<b>AVERAGE.</b> <i>Nelf.</i> See <i>Com. ii.</i> 174.		
<b>AVERDUPOIS.</b> See <i>Com. iv.</i> 686.		
<b>AVERMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Stath. Com. i.</i> 279, 280. 321. 472. <i>ii.</i> 64. <i>iii.</i> 462. <i>v.</i> 355, &c. 416. <i>vi.</i> 175. 242.		
What amounts to, or is a sufficient averment. And the use thereof.	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	357
May or must be. In what cases.	-	360
Of what it may be.	-	363
Averments as to deeds.	-	364
Averment against records, &c.	-	366
Of the life of a person.	-	369
General, where the matter is special.	-	370
<b>AULNAGE.</b> <i>Danv. Roll. Com. vi.</i> 372.		
<b>AVO.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
<b>AVOIDANCE.</b> <i>Com. 404. iii.</i> 673.		
What acts make an avoidance.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	314
In what cases the patron must have notice of it.	-	314
<i>Vin. PRESENTATION, xvii.</i> 294.		
<b>AVOWRY.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath. Com. iii.</i> 240, 241. <i>v.</i> 758. <i>vi.</i> 341.		
Where seisin is necessary to avow.	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	371
What an avowry is, and the several sorts thereof.	-	372
Seisin good. What act shall be.	-	373
By		



# A U T

## AVOWRY.

*Vin. iii.*

By whom, in respect of the estate. Homage.	373
Of other services. By whom, in respect of the estate.	374
By whose hands. Tenant in right.	375
By whom seisin shall serve for others to avow.	375
Seisin of one thing shall serve for another. Homage.	375
Change the avowry. Who may.	377
Upon whom it may be. Baron and feme.	378
Who may compel the lord to avow upon him.	378
Election upon whom to avow.	381
Who may avow.	382
Upon whom, and for what thing.	383
In whose name it shall be made.	384
Upon some person in certain. In what cases.	385
Justification or avowry. By whom. And what recovered.	386
Upon what plea, though he shall not have return.	389
Pleadings in avowry.	389
For damage feasant.	390
For homage, fealty, rent, suit of court, and other casual services.	391
In what cases there must be an averment.	392
Where a profert or montrans of deeds.	392
The form of an avowry at common law.	393
Surplusage in avowry.	394
The form upon the statute of <i>H. 8.</i>	395
Where but one, and where several avowries.	396
Certainty in avowry.	397
In bar or abatement. Good. And by whom.	400
Replication and traverse.	408
Traverse of what.	410
The seisin or the tenure.	411
Judgment. How. Writ of inquiry and costs and damages.	414
AURUM REGINÆ.	<i>Com. v.</i> 251
AUTHORITY. <i>Bac. Danv. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Sberp.</i>	
Authority. What good and what bad, or void. <i>Vin. iii.</i>	416
Execution of an authority. Good.	417
In the name of him that gave the authority.	425
Mixt with an interest.	426
Pursued or not.	
Where coupled with a confidence.	424
General, as absolute owner of the land.	424
Double. Where one has two authorities, and he does an act within both, by which of the two such act shall be done.	424
Particular. As absolute owner of the land.	425
Revocation. By whom it may be.	433
What shall be said a revocation in law.	434
Determined.	435
Transferred.	436

Corrected

# B A I

<b>AUTHORITY.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> iii.	
Corrected in equity.	-	436
Authority of attorney. See <i>Com.</i> i. 626, 627. 644.		
Authority of justices of peace. See <i>Com.</i> iv. 526, 527, &c.		
Authority of law. See <i>Com.</i> iv. 372.		
Authority of the pope. See <i>Com.</i> iv. 446. vi. 15. 17, 18.		
Authority of a sheriff. See <i>Com.</i> vi. 414, &c.		
Authority of a visitor. See <i>Com.</i> vi. 425.		
<b>AUTREFOITS ACQUIT.</b> <i>Danv.</i> <i>Lil. Com.</i> i. 527.		
How far he who pleads it must be ready to produce the record of his former acquittal.	<i>Haw. P. C.</i> ii.	368
Where a variance between the records of the former appeal, and the indictment or appeal to which it is pleaded, may be helped.	-	369
How far other discharges of a legal prosecution have the same effect as an acquittal by verdict.	-	371
How far it is necessary that the indictment or appeal in the record of acquittal, be free from error and well commenced.	-	372
Whether an acquittal in any court which has a jurisdiction, be sufficient for this purpose.	-	372
How far an acquittal of a person as principal will bar a subsequent prosecution against him as accessory, <i>et c converso.</i>	-	373
How far the law is altered in those respects, as to an indictment of death by 3 <i>H.</i> 7. 1.	-	373
<b>AUTREFOITS ATTAINT (OR CONVICT).</b> <i>Haw.</i> ii. 375. <i>Com.</i> i. 526.		
<b>AWARD and ARBITRAMENT.</b> <i>Vin.</i> iii. 40. <i>Bac.</i> i. 131. <i>Com.</i> i. 534. ii. 375.		

---

# B A I

<b>BADGERS AND DROVERS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>BAIL.</b> <i>Bac.</i> <i>Barn.</i> i. ii. iii. <i>Bro. Burn.</i> <i>Cay.</i> <i>Danv.</i> <i>Hugh.</i> <i>Jac.</i> <i>Lil.</i> <i>Shep.</i> <i>Nelf.</i> <i>Roll.</i> <i>Wood.</i>		
Bail, relation, to what time.	<i>Vin.</i> iii.	438
Performed. How it shall be.	-	439
Discharged by what. And what is to be done upon a render.	-	443
Bail by the stat. of Westm. 1.	-	445
By the stat. 23 <i>H.</i> 6.	-	449
Securities given to officers. Good or not, by the Rat. <i>H.</i> 6, &c.	-	452
In what actions.	-	459
Upon writs of error.	-	460

# B A I

<b>BAIL.</b>	<i>Vin. iii.</i>
Where common, and where special bail. And necessary in what cases.	463
In what cases. By what persons bail must be given.	470
Taken by whom.	471
In inferior courts, and upon moving causes thence.	473
As to the putting in bail, and when. And the manner and entry thereof.	474
Of giving notice of bail.	477
Exceptions to bail in general, and justifying.	477
Given by a wrong name, and the offence of personating another.	479
Liable in what cases, and how far.	480
Assignment of the bail bond.	481
Of suing the bail.	483
Scire facias against the bail, and proceedings.	485
Remedy for the bail, and proceedings stayed in what cases.	487
Discharged. How and when.	489
By death of principal.	490
By tender of the principal.	492
At what time.	497
Punishment of refusing bail. Where it ought to be granted; or taking insufficient bail.	500
What recovery against bail shall discharge the principal.	501
Declaration.	501
Pleadings in general.	501
Payment—Release—Render—As to the proceedings—Error in judgment against the principal.	504
<b>IN CRIMINAL CASES.</b>	508
By the habeas corpus act.	513
In what cases it is grantable by a sheriff.	<i>Bac. Abr. i.</i> 219
Where by a justice of the peace.	221
Where by justices of gaol delivery.	223
Where by the court of King's Bench.	223
Where by the other courts of Westminster.	226
What shall be said to be sufficient bail.	226
The offence of taking insufficient bail.	227
The offence of granting it, where it ought to be denied.	227
The offence of denying, delaying, or obstructing it, where it ought to be granted.	228
What bail is.	<i>Com. i.</i> 57
Mainprise, what shall be.	657
Pledge, what shall be.	657
When pledges shall be found, and how. See v. 329.	
Caution, what shall be.	658
Surety, what shall be.	658
What	What

# B A I.

BAIL.	Com. i.
What persons are bailable:	658
In criminal cafes.	658
By common law.	658
Who not bailable by stat. Westm. 1. c. 15.	658
Who bailable since.	660
Who may bail.	662
Remedy for not bailing.	664
For bailing when they ought not.	665
What persons bailable in civil actions.	665
By common law.	665
By statute.	666
Who not.	666
Who may bail.	667
Manner of taking bail.	670
In criminal cafes.	670
Bail in appeal. See 520. 522. 524. 526.	
In civil actions.	670
How appearance shall be enforced, v. 296.	
When bail shall be filed.	672
Bail on Hab. Corp.	673
Bail in Aud. Quer. See 652.	
What bail shall be sufficient.	674
In criminal cafes.	674
In civil actions.	675
When common bail.	675
When special bail.	679
Remedy for insufficient bail.	685
Remedy for refusing bail.	690
At what time bail shall be allowed.	690
How far liable.	690
To what they shall not be liable.	691
What will be a breach of the recognizance.	692
What not.	693
How bail shall be relieved.	693
By act of court.	693
By surrender of principal.	695
What shall be due surrender.	695
What not.	697
How surrender recorded.	698
By death of principal.	699
If debt be satisfied by principal.	700
If released or discharged.	700
Proceeding against bail.	701
By scire facias.	701
When it shall issue. See v. 773, &c.	
In what manner <i>sci. fa.</i> shall issue.	703
Pleas to <i>sci. fa.</i>	704
Surrender of principal.	704
No <i>ca. fa.</i> against him.	704
Death of principal.	704
Satisfaction by principal.	704

# B A N

**BAIL.**

**Com. i.**

Demurrer for variance.	-	-	704
<i>Nul tiel record.</i>	-	-	704
By action of debt.	-	-	704
Judgment.	-	-	704
How execution shall be.	-	-	704
<b>BAILIFF.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Burn, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.</i>			
<i>Nelf. Roll. Shep. Wood, iii. 527. Com. i. 117. 123.</i>			
<i>iv. 264. 674. 692.</i>			
What persons may be.	-	<i>Vin. iii.</i>	537
The making of a bailiff.	-	-	537
What things a bailiff may do.	-	-	538
Pleadings as to bailiff.	-	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	1
<b>BAILMENT.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i>			
Bailee. Answerable in what cases.	-	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	3
Bailee. Who; and his power and interest.	-	-	6
The several sorts of bailments.	-	-	11
Revocable. Or property altered. In what cases.	-	-	12
Actions and pleadings.	-	-	13
<b>BAKERS, BREWERS, &amp;c.</b> <i>Burn, Shep.</i>			
<b>BANISHMENT.</b> <i>Jac.</i>			
<b>BANK OF ENGLAND.</b> <i>Cay.</i>			
<b>BANK LE ROY.</b> <i>Com. iii. 197. v. 310. 318. 696.</i>			
<b>BANKERS.</b> <i>Wood, ii. 859.</i>			
<b>BANK STOCK.</b> <i>Wood, iii. 256, 257.</i>			
<b>BANKRUPT.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Burn, Cay, Danv. H. gb.</i>			
<i>Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Wood, 62.</i>			
What kind of trade, occupation, or profession a man must be of, or of what nation, before he can be adjudged a bankrupt, and what acts he must do, permit, or suffer, which will make him one.			
	<i>Bac. Abr. i.</i>		247
Of the commission of bankruptcy, and herein of the creditors who may obtain it, and what they are to do previous thereunto.	-	-	251
Of the commissioners their duty, and herein of the power they may exercise over the bankrupt or others, in discovering of the bankrupt's estate.	-	-	253
Of the assignees, and herein of the manner and time of chusing them.	-	-	256
Of the creditors who are such, and therein of proving their debts and time of coming in.	-	-	258
Of the bankrupt estate and effects, to which the commissioners or assignees are intitled, when it shall be said to be vested in them, and therein of fraudulent dispositions by the bankrupt, and of the actions they may bring for the recovery thereof.	-	-	259
Of setting or submitting to arbitration, and compounding debts due to the bankrupt.	-	-	263
Of the distribution to be made of the bankrupt estate.	-	-	264
How the bankrupt is to demean himself, and herein of the crime in not appearing, not discovering his estate,			

and

# A I D

## BANKRUPT.

*Bac. Abr. i.*

and the privilege he is to enjoy during his attendance.	266
Overplus of the bankrupt's estate, and the allowances to be made him, and herein of his discharge and certificate.	269

## CREDITOR AND BANKRUPT, *Vin. vii. 54.*

Who may be bankrupt.	1
Who not.	3
Act of bankruptcy.	5
What shall be.	5
Concealing himself.	5
Fraudulent arrest, &c.	6
Continuance in prison.	6
Fraudulent outlawry.	7
Non-payment, &c. after suit.	7
Escape, or covenous bail.	7
Protection, or bill for delay.	8
Fraudulent conveyance.	8
To what time it shall relate.	9
Commission.	10
How it issues.	10
Who shall take advantage of it.	12
Who creditors.	14
Power of commissioners.	19
For discovery of bankrupt.	19
Of bankruptcy.	
Of his estate.	20
By examination of bankrupt.	20
Of his wife.	22
Of others.	22
By seizure of his effects.	23
For disposal of his estate.	24
What lands and goods.	24
All his real estate.	24
Though joint purchase with wife, &c.	24
Though conveyed to children or trustees.	25
Though seized only in tail.	25
Though only an equity of redemption.	25
Though it descends after bankruptcy.	26
All goods and debts.	26
Though only disposition by consent of owner, &c.	28
What not.	29
Lands sold <i>bona fide</i> before bankruptcy.	29
Or, which he had as trustee.	29
Or, upon which execution was executed.	30
Or, which were settled on the marriage of a son, &c.	31
Debts and goods. &c.	31
In what manner sale shall be.	31

Assignee

# B A R

## BANKRUPT.

Com. ii.

Assignee of bankrupt.	-	-	36
How chosen.	-	-	36
What he ought to do.	-	-	36
What interest he has.	-	-	37
What power to discharge debtors.	-	-	38
How assignment shall be made.	-	-	39
What remedy assignee has	-	-	40
To what claims liable.	-	-	43
Distribution.	-	-	46
Shall be equal.	-	-	46
At what time.	-	-	46
Advantage of bankrupt.	-	-	46
Shall have information how estate disposed.	-	-	46
Shall not be arrested when attending commissioners.	-	-	46
Shall be discharged from other debts.	-	-	47
Shall plead generally.	-	-	50
Shall have share of neat produce.	-	-	51
But not without his certificate allowed.	-	-	52.
Nor if he has given extravagant portions to children, or gamed.	-	-	55
When bankrupt shall, and when not be aided in equity. See 279. 281.	-	-	55
How commissioners, &c. may plead.	-	-	55
Expences of commission.	-	-	55
When commission may be superfeded.	-	-	56

## BANKS DESTROYING. *Burn, Cay.*

## BAPTISM. *Nelf.*

## BAR. *Bro. Dant. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath.*

Action. One action where a bar of another action of the like nature.	-	-	Vin. iv. 16
Of another nature.	-	-	19
Where the heir may bring a writ for the same thing for which the ancestor had brought a writ.	-	-	23
Judgment in one action, where a bar in another action by the same person.	-	-	24
By or against another person, it being for the same thing.	-	-	29
Action upon the case, bar to another action on the case.	-	-	30
Discharge pro tempore. In what cases it shall be a bar. And, how.	-	-	31
Restored to his action.	-	-	31
In what cases a man may be.	-	-	31
Bar. Good to a common intent.	-	-	33
What shall be a good bar in debt upon an obligation; and what not.	-	-	Hugh i. 338
What shall be a good plea in bar, in debt brought against a gaoler, or sheriff upon an escape; and what not.	-	-	341
Bars in debt, annuity, account, trespass, detinue, co- venant.	-	-	341

# B A R

<b>BAR.</b>	<i>Hugh. i.</i>	
venant, and other actions personal; and what shall be a good bar, pleaded in those, and the like personal actions; what not.		343
What shall be a good bar in real actions, and where the bar shall be pro tempore only, and where for ever.		355
Where a bar shall be good to a common intent, where not; and where it is insufficient, and the plaintiff makes an insufficient replication; where judgment shall be, where not.		358
Bar of estate. See <i>Com. ii. 684, 685. iii. 156. iv. 25, 26. 29, &amp;c. 196. 199. 299. 301, &amp;c. v. 515.</i>		
Bar in pleading. See <i>Com. i. 96. 136. 152, &amp;c. 155, &amp;c. 526, &amp;c. 579, &amp;c. 588. iii. 382. v. 348. 376. 411, &amp;c. 476, 477, 517. 578, &amp;c. 587. 669, &amp;c. 741. 757. 762. 765. 766, &amp;c. 781, &amp;c. 804. vi. 440.</i>		
<b>BARBADOES.</b> <i>Wood, ii. 329. iii. 387. 530.</i>		
<b>BARGAIN AND SALE.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Lil. C. Horsf. Wood, 704.</i>		
Who may bargain and sell, and to whom.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	273
What may be bargained and sold.		275
In what manner a bargain and sale may be made, and therein of the words to be made use of.		276
Of the consideration.		276
Of the enrolment, and herein		
1. The relation between the enrolment and the deed.		277
2. What estates are to be enrolled, and herein of the exception as to lands in cities, boroughs, &c.		278
3. The time of enrolment.		279
The manner of pleading bargains and sales.		279
Of goods and chattels.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	59
When it vests property. See 138.		
What things may be sold. See <i>i. 568. iv. 309.</i>		
Of lands and tenements.	<i>ii.</i>	59
By what.		59
How it operates.		60
By what deed.		60
When it shall be enrolled.		61
How enrolment shall be made.		61
In what place.		62
Within what time.		62
How it shall relate.		62
There shall be no averment after enrolment, contrary to purport of deed.		64
What sufficient consideration.	<i>iii.</i>	275
How to be pleaded.	<i>ii.</i>	66
<b>BARGES AND BOATS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>BARON OF THE REALM.</b> See <i>Com. iii. 464.</i>		
<b>Baron of the exchequer.</b> See <i>Com. iii. 308.</i>		
<b>Baron, court.</b> See <i>Com. iii. 219.</i>		



# B A R

<b>BARON AND FEME.</b>	<i>Com. ii.</i>	67
Feme sole.		67
What acts she shall do.		67
What, a feme sole merchant.		67
What, if husband be in exile.		68
<b>Marriage.</b>		68
What shall be.		68
Who may marry.		71
Who not.		71
What shall be within Levitical degrees.		71
At what age.		73
Who are husband and wife.		74
<b>Divorce.</b>		75
A vinculo matrimonii.		75
Causâ præcontractus.		75
Consanguinitatis aut affinitatis.		75
Impotentia.		75
Mētūs.		76
A mensâ et thoro.		76
How divorce shall be obtained.		76
Effects.		77
Husband and wife one person.		77
In what respect.		77
One cannot make estate to the other.		77
Take joint estate by enticeries.		79
When they take by moieties.		79
What husband shall have by marriage.		79
Freehold.		79
Chattels real.		80
Chattels personal.		82
What goes to wife.		84
If she survives.		84
Though she does not.		86
Paraphernalia.		86
What acts by husband and wife bind latter.		88
Alienation by fine.		88
By common recovery.		89
By demise. See iv. 35. 48. 50.		
By customary conveyance.		91
What acts by husband and wife do not bind latter.		91
What acts by husband alone, bind wife.		92
What put her to her action.		92
<i>Cui in vita.</i>		93
What acts by husband alone, do not bind wife.		93
By stat. 32 H. VIII. c. 21. &c.		93
What laches of husband prejudice wife.		95
What not.		95
What acts of wife prejudice husband.		95
Power of husband during coverture.		96
What acts feme covert may do without husband.		97
Alien her estate.		97

# B A R

## BARON AND FEME.

*Gom. ii.*

Accept an estate.	-	-	-	98
Execute authority, &c.	-	-	-	98
What not.	-	-	-	99
Cannot make contract, &c.	-	-	-	99
What acts of husband wife may waive after his death.	-	-	-	101
What she may affirm by her agreement.	-	-	-	101
Effect of her agreement.	-	-	-	103
What shall be an agreement.	-	-	-	103
What shall be a waiver.	-	-	-	104
What not.	-	-	-	104
Effect of her waiver.	-	-	-	104
What estate wife cannot waive.	-	-	-	104
In what actions husband and wife to join.	-	-	-	105
In what husband to sue alone.	-	-	-	107
In what husband may sue alone, or join with wife.	-	-	-	108
What actions shall be against both.	-	-	-	110
What actions shall have by his surviving.	-	-	-	112
What wife, if she survives.	-	-	-	112
What not.	-	-	-	113
What actions against husband on surviving.	-	-	-	113
Pleading by both. See v. 546.				
When coverture shall be pleaded in abatement. See				
i. 12. 16. 23. 29.				
As to suits and other matters in equity. See i. 382,				
&c. 584, &c.				
Appearance in actions against them. See v. 300.				
Receipt of wife in default of husband. See vi. 170, 171.				
As to bankruptcy of husband. See ii. 22. 24.				
<b>BARON AND FEME. <i>Abr. Cas. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Danv.</i></b>				
<i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Wood, pt. 1, 2.</i>				
Who shall be said to be baron.	-	-	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	35
In respect of their age.	-	-	-	38
What estate of the feme shall vest by the marriage in				
the husband.				
Freehold lands. How.	-	-	-	38
Chattels in action.	-	-	-	39
Real.	-	-	-	40
Separate estate. What shall be said the wife's se-				
parate estate.	-	-	-	41
Disposition by baron.				
Of what things not given by intermarriage baron				
may dispose.	-	-	-	42
Things vested in trustees.	-	-	-	48
What shall be a disposition.	-	-	-	48
Survive.				
To the baron. What.				
Things.	-	-	-	52
Actions.	-	-	-	144
To the feme. What.				
Things.				

**Real**

# B A R

<b>BARON AND FEME,</b>	<i>Vin. iv.</i>
Real. - - - - -	116, 117
Personal. - - - - -	109
Actions. - - - - -	108
<b>Charged.</b>	
What things both may do to charge feme after baron's death. - - - - -	60
<b>Feme bound.</b>	
By her own act. By relation. - - - - -	61
By acts done by her and her husband. - - - - -	66
Incumbrances by them of the estate, &c. of the wife. - - - - -	68
By charge of baron. - - - - -	55
By her agreement after his death. - - - - -	100
By forfeitures or laches during the coverture. - - - - -	104
By crimes of either. - - - - -	107
What things she may make good after baron's death. - - - - -	100
<b>Baron bound.</b>	
By act of feme during coverture. - - - - -	119
<b>Chargeable for what debts of the feme contracted before marriage.</b> - - - - -	122
Though she dies before the recovery. - - - - -	123
Contracted during marriage. - - - - -	125
Second baron. Where chargeable. - - - - -	128
<b>Survivor charged or benefited.</b> - - - - -	128, 129
Where she reserves power of her own estate. - - - - -	130
<b>Pin-money.</b> Cases relating thereto. - - - - -	133
<b>Feme relieved against the acts of the baron.</b> - - - - -	134
<b>Leases made of the wife's estate.</b> - - - - -	138
<b>What things feme may do.</b> - - - - -	58
Without her baron. - - - - -	62
With her baron. - - - - -	63
<b>What things the feme may be said to do with her husband.</b> - - - - -	65
<b>Acting as a feme sole (in other cases than as feme sole merchant.)</b> - - - - -	64
<b>Actions by baron for criminal conversation with the feme, and pleadings.</b> - - - - -	65
<b>Actions by them, or one of them.</b>	
What baron may have alone, and yet in right of his wife. - - - - -	70
Where they must join. - - - - -	76, 79
May join. - - - - -	82
Commenced by or against feme sole, who after marries. - - - - -	90
By baron and feme de facto, or one of them. - - - - -	92
Judgment confessed to or by feme sole, who marries before entry. - - - - -	92
<b>Actions against them.</b>	
Where they must be joined. - - - - -	95
May be joined. - - - - -	93

# B A R

## BARON AND FEME.

*Fin. iv.*

What. Against the baron, because of the feme.	141
During the coverture.	142
After her death.	145
Default of the baron where the default of the feme.	147
Arrest, &c. of feme.	153
Where the baron is banished, or an alien, or beyond sea.	153
Where they are said to be one person in law.	154
Acts by one to the other.	159
Acts and agreement of the wife (with strangers) before marriage, in fraud of the husband, Avoided in what cases.	161
Agreements extinguished by the marriage.	164
Will by feme.	62
Grant to feme. Good in what cases.	158
Where she takes by moieties.	172
Disputes. Inter sc.	173
As to ill usage.	175
Where they live separate.	179
Cases of alimony or separate maintenance.	180
Executrix.	181
What she may do without the husband.	183
What power the husband of executrix has.	184
What act of the baron of executrix alters the property of the goods to himself.	188
In what cases the husband must take administration.	189
Actions. Pleadings.	190
Writ and declaration.	193
Pleadings and judgment where baron and feme are defendants.	198
Damages and costs where judgment is for or against both.	199
Equity.	201
Suits and proceedings by and against them.	203
Where on a bill, &c. by baron for the wife's portion, the court will decree a settlement on her.	203
In what cases equity will order the baron to enforce or procure the feme to do an act.	203
Crimes and offences by the feme. What and how punishable.	207
Divorce.	205
What the wife shall have in case of a divorce.	207
What alteration it makes in the estate.	207
Actions by or against the baron or feme after divorce. In respect of the feme.	207
<b>BARRETORS.</b> <i>Bac. Burn, Danv. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>	
In general, and their punishment.	<i>Fin. iv.</i> 208
Who shall be said a barretor.	209
Pleadings and proceedings.	209

# B A T

<b>BARRETRY.</b>	<i>Com. ii.</i>	114
Who shall be barretor.	-	114
Who not.	-	114
Indictment for barretry.	-	115
For more on the subject, see v. 16.		
<b>BASTARD.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Fitz. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll.</i>		
<i>Shep. Wood, pt. 1.</i>		
Who, in respect of the time of his birth.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	213
Born in marriage, and in respect thereof.	-	215
Who a bastard, and who a mulier.	-	216
How considered in law.	-	219
By our law, and mulier by the civil law.	-	219
By the spiritual law, and mulier by our law.	-	220
By both laws.	-	220
What divorce bastardizes the issue.	-	221
Divorce made. When it shall bastardize the issue, and what the ecclesiastical court may enquire after the death of them, or either of them.	-	222
Pleadings.	-	225
Trial.	-	228
How, and by whom.	-	228
In what actions, and how certified.	-	230
Who shall take advantage of the trial of bastardy, and of what trial, and e contra.	-	230
At what time the trial shall bind.	-	232
Bastardy proved. When.	-	232
Where bastard shall take by grant or devise.	-	233
Who shall be.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	116
Who not.	-	117
Writ de ventre inspiciendo.	-	118
Bastardy.	-	118
When pleadable.	-	118
How tried.	-	118
When bastard shall take estate, when not.	-	120
When possession of bastard eigne shall bind mulier.	-	121
When bastard shall be maintained.	-	122
By parish.	-	122
By order of justices.	-	123
What shall be a good order.	-	124
<b>BASTARDY.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Wood.</i>		
Who shall be deemed a bastard.	<i>Burn, i.</i>	120
Securing the reputed father till filiation shall be made.	-	123
Order of filiation, and appeal.	-	125
Punishment of the mother and reputed father.	-	136
Mother and reputed father running away.	-	137
Murdering a bastard child.	-	137
Capacity of bastard child as to inheritance.	-	138
<b>BATH.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>BATTAIL.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac.</i>		
<b>BATTELL.</b>	<i>Com. ii.</i>	
Trial thereby when allowed.	-	127

# B I L

<b>BATTELL.</b>		<i>Com. ii.</i>	
In writ of right.	-	-	127
Trial by grand assise.	-	-	17
<b>BATTERY.</b> <i>Burn, Jac. Lil.</i>			
What shall be.	-	<i>Com. ii.</i>	129
What mayhem.	-	-	130
What only an assault.	-	-	130
Or, a threat, &c.	-	-	131
Remedy.	-	-	132
By action.	-	-	132
As to declaration in trespass for battery, &c. pleas to it	See v. 786, &c. 791, 792, &c.		
By indictment.	-	<i>ii.</i>	132
When damages shall be encreased for mayhem.	-	-	132
By appeal.	-	-	133
<b>BAWDY HOUSES.</b> <i>Burn, Jac.</i>			
<b>BEER.</b> <i>Cay, Burn.</i>			
<b>BEHAVIOUR.</b> <i>Burn, Jac.</i>			
<b>BELL METAL.</b> <i>Shep.</i>			
<b>BENCH,</b> King's. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 197, &c. v. 310. 318, &c. 696,			
<b>Bench,</b> common. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 300, &c. v. 312. 318, &c. 696.			
<b>BENEVOLENCE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>			
<b>BENT.</b> <i>Burn.</i>			
<b>BEQUEST.</b> <i>Wood, ii. iii.</i>			
<b>BERWICK.</b> <i>Cay, Danv. Shep. Vin. iv. 234. Com. vi. 260.</i>			
<b>BISAIEL.</b> See <i>Com. i.</i> 588.			
<b>BEYOND SEA.</b>			
What is. And the effect of persons being beyond sea.		<i>Vin. iv.</i>	233
Of things done beyond sea. And pleadings,		-	236
<b>BIENS.</b> <i>Bro.</i>			
Goods and chattels.	-	<i>Com. ii.</i>	134
Real.	-	-	134
Personal.	-	-	134
What go to the heir.	-	-	135
What goods to wife as paraphernalia. See 86.			
What go to executor or administrator.	-	-	136
Property of goods how vested.	-	-	137
By succession.	-	-	137
By grant.	-	-	137
By devise. See <i>iii.</i> 385.			
By pledge. See v. 99.			
By sale.	-	-	138
When property is not vested.	-	-	139
What things are nullius in bonis,	-	-	139
<i>Fera nature.</i>	-	-	139
Emblements.	-	-	140
What are.	-	-	141
Who shall have them.	-	-	141
Trees.	-	-	143
<b>BIGAMY.</b> <i>Bac. Eurn. Com. iv. 478,</i>			

# B I L

**BILLE.** *Fitz. Hngb. Statb. Viner, tit. CHANCERY, iv. 421.*  
In equity.

In what cases a bill will lie, and by whom it may be brought. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 51, 75. ii. 159.*

Who are to be parties to it, i. 72. ii. 165.

**BILLE.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. i.*

*Bills of discovery, i. 75. ii. 171.*

*Bills quia timet, i. 78.*

*Bills of peace, to prevent multiplicity of suits, i. 79. ii. 171.*

*Cross bills, i. 80.*

*Supplemental and amended bill, i. 80. ii. 172*

*Bills of interpleader, i. 80. ii. 173.*

*Certiorari bills, i. 80.*

*Bills of review and reversal, i. 81. ii. 173.*

*Bills original after a decree, i. 82. ii. 177.*

*Bills taken pro confesso, i. 83. ii. 178.*

*Bills of revivor, ii. 180.*

*Bills to examine witnesses in perpetuum, &c. ii. 180.*

**BILL OF EXCEPTION.** *Bac. Lil. Nelf.*

Bill of review. See *Com. ii. 252.*

Bill of revivor. See *Com. ii. 249.*

Bill single. See *Com. v. 126.*

Bill of appeal. See *Com. i. 522.*

Bill by way of appeal. See *Com. ii. 404.*

Bill certiorari. See *Com. ii. 404.*

Bill in chancery. See *Com. ii. 241. 243. 249. 252. 283. 322. 398.*

Bill of credit. See *Com. v. 75.*

Bill for discovery. See *Com. ii. 369. 457. 459.*

Bill in equity for tithes. See *Com. ii. 462. iii. 546.*

Bill, when evidence. See *Com. iv. 99.*

Bill of exchange. See *Com. i. 190. v. 75.*

Bill obligatory. See *Com. v. 74. 126.*

Bill original. See *Com. ii. 322. 398. &c.*

Bill in parliament. See *Com. v. 215.*

**BILLS OF EXCHANGE, NOTES, &c.** *Bac. Cay, Danv. Jac.*

*Nelf. Shep. Wood, ii. iii.*

What are bills of exchange. - *Vin. iv. 238*

Demandable and payable. When. How. And of whom. *241*

Payable to whom. In respect of the words. - *243*

Where there is a cestuy que use. - *243*

Of bills payable to bearer. - *243*

Where the words are imperfect. - *244*

Drawer chargeable. In what cases. - *245*

Indorfor. In what cases liable. What indorsee must do and prove. - *246*

Acceptance. What is good. - *249*

Acceptor. Liable in what cases. - *251*

Where the acceptance is for the honour of the drawer or indorfor. - *251*

Time of demand and protesting. - *252*

Actions. What actions lie. - *255*

*Pleadings.*

<b>BILLS, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	
Pleadings,	-	256
Evidence,	-	264
Recovered. What. Damages, &c.	-	266
Remedy for bills lost,	-	267
Equity,	-	267
<b>BILL OF SALE,</b> <i>Bac. Wood, ii. iii.</i>		
<b>BILL PENAL,</b> <i>Wood, ii.</i>		
<b>BILLA VERA,</b> <i>Jac.</i>		
<b>BILLETS,</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>BISHOP AND BISHOPRICK,</b> <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i>		
<b>Bishop.</b> See <i>Com. ii. 180, &amp;c. iii. 597. 668. iv. 426,</i>		
<i>v. 746. vi. 428.</i>		
<b>BLACK ACT,</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>BLACKWELL HALL,</b> <i>Cay,</i>		
<b>BLACK LEAD,</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>BLACK RENT,</b> <i>Nelf.</i>		
<b>BLANDFORD,</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>BLANKS,</b> <i>Vin. iv. 268.</i>		
<b>BLASPHEMY,</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Jac. Nelf.</i>		
<b>BLENHEIM,</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>BLOOD CORRUPTED,</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
In what cafes.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	268
Barred. Who.	-	270
Restored. And restitution of what on reversal of attainders.	-	274
<b>BLUNDERS,</b> <i>Vin. iv. 277.</i>		
<b>BODY POLITIC.</b> See <i>Com. ii. 168. 171. iv. 253, &amp;c.</i>		
<b>BONA CONFISCATA, &amp;c.</b> See <i>Com. vi. 499.</i>		
<b>Bona felonum.</b> See <i>Com. vi. 498.</i>		
<b>Bona fugitivorum, et in exigend' positurum.</b> See <i>Com. vi. 497.</i>		
<b>Bona notabilia.</b> See <i>Com. i. 370.</i>		
<b>Bona et catalla felonum.</b> <i>Lilly.</i>		
<b>Bona notabilia,</b> <i>Jac. Nelf. Roll, Lil.</i>		
<b>BOND.</b> See <i>Com. ii. 663, &amp;c. iii. 86. 95, 96. v. 122. 600.</i>		
<i>635, 636. 641. &amp;c.</i>		
<b>BONDS AND OBLIGATIONS.</b> <i>Jac. Lil. Conv. Shep. Hors.</i>		
<i>Wood, ii. Lil.</i>		
See <b>OBLIGATIONS.</b> <i>Bac. iii. 690. Vin. xvi.</i>		50
Conditions void in law.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	382
Construction of conditions in bonds and memoran- dums, and of disjunctive conditions.	-	383
Bonds and conditions with insensible words good.	-	384
With insensible words not good.	-	386
What shall be a good performance of the condition, what not.	-	386
Of dates of bonds, and days of payment.	-	387
What shall be a good delivery of a bond, what not.	-	389
Of joint and several bonds.	-	388
Of bonds made void or not by razure, interlineation, &c. and mis-spelling, and miscasting.	-	391



# B R E

<b>BONDS, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	
Of bonds with condition to pay foreign money.		394
Of bonds where the obligor and obligee are wrong named		392
Pleas to debt on bond good.		393
Pleas to debt on bond not good.		394
Of voluntary bonds.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 84. ii.</i>	181
When the consideration of entering into a bond fails, in what cases relief.		i. 85
Of bonds of resignation, and criminal conversation.		i. 86. ii. 183
Unreasonable bonds relieved against.	<i>i. 88. ii.</i>	184
Bonds given in fraud of marriage-agreements relieved against.		i. 88
Of marriage brokerage bonds,	<i>i. 89. ii.</i>	187
Of bonds from young heirs.		i. 90
Bond and penalty in what cases moderated.		i. 91
Defects, &c. in bonds supplied.	<i>i. 92. ii.</i>	188
Concerning co-obligors and sureties.	<i>i. 93. ii.</i>	188
<b>BONE LACE.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>BOOKS, AUTHORS, &amp;c.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Lil. Shep. Wood, Vin. iv.</i>		278
<b>BOOK-KEEPER.</b> <i>Wood.</i>		
<b>BOTTOMREE.</b> See <i>Com. v. 59.</i>		
<b>BOTTOMRY BOND.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. 189. Wood, ii. iii. Vin. iv.</i>		279
<b>Bows.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>BRANDY.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>BRASS, &amp;c.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>BREACH OF AN AWARD.</b> See <i>Com. i. 553. 556, 557.</i>		
Breach of condition.	See <i>Com. ii. 406, iii. 122, &amp;c.</i>	
	125, 126. 133, 134.	
Breach of covenant.	See <i>Com. iii. 268, 269. v. 626, &amp;c.</i>	
Breach of faith.	See <i>Com. vi. 130.</i>	
Breach of the peace.	See <i>Com. iv. 533, &amp;c. 686.</i>	
Breach of prison.	See <i>Com. iii. 637. iv. 382. 474. v. 143. vi. 227.</i>	
Breach of recognizance.	See <i>Com. i. 692, 693.</i>	
Breach of trust.	See <i>Com. ii. 715.</i>	
Breach, assignment thereof.	See <i>Com. v. 349, &amp;c. 438, 439. 441.</i>	
<b>BREACH ASSIGNED.</b> <i>Jac. Hugb. Lil.</i>		
Of condition.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	397
Of covenant.		400
Of good behaviour.		407
Of promises.		406
<b>BREAD.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
Bread, assize and assay of.	See <i>Com. iv. 656. 687.</i>	
<b>BREAKING OPEN DOORS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>BREAKING PRISON.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
What it is.	<i>Haw, P. C. i.</i>	168
How punishable,		170
<b>BREWER.</b>		

# B U R

<b>BREWER,</b>	<i>Burn, Wood, ii.</i>	
<b>BRIBERY.</b>	<i>Burn, Jac. Com. 149. 212.</i>	
<b>BRICK AND TILES.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>	
<b>BRIDGES.</b>	<i>Bac. Cay, Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>	
	<i>Wood, ii. Com. iii. 31. vi. 468.</i>	
Repaired. How.	-	<i>Vin. iv. 282</i>
Actions, indictments, and informations.		
In what cases. And pleadings.	-	284
Who shall repair.	<i>Burn, i.</i>	155
Power of the leet herein	-	156
Power of the justices in sessions.	-	156
Concerning the 300 foot at the ends of bridges.		157
Indictment of bridges.	-	157
Charges of repairing.	-	158
Surveyors of the work.	-	158
Manner of repairing.	-	158
Purchasing lands adjoining.	-	159
Contracting for a term of years.	-	159
<b>BRIEF ET L' ABATEMENT DE CEO.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz,</i>	
<b>BRIEF AL EVESQUE.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz Stath.</i>	
<b>BRIEF AL ENQ. DE DAMAGE.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>BRIEFS OR WRITS,</b> the several sorts of.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	159
<b>BRINGING MONEY INTO COURT.</b>	<i>Barn. i. ii. iii. Com. v. 320.</i>	
In what cases; and when; and pleadings.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	291
Delivered to the plaintiff, or re-delivered to the defendant. In what cases.	-	298
Allowed. Upon what plea.	-	299
The effect of accepting the money brought into court.		300
<b>BROKAGE.</b>	<i>Com. ii. 600. v. 130. vi. 485.</i>	
<b>BROKER.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep. Burn, Jac. Com. v. 55.</i>	
<b>BUGGERY.</b>	<i>Burn, Haw. P. C. i. 6. Com. iv. 478. 520.</i>	
<b>BUILDING.</b>	<i>Wood, ii. iii.</i>	
<b>BULLION.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>BURGAGE TENURE.</b>	<i>See Com. ii. 152.</i>	
<b>BURGESS.</b>	<i>See Com. ii. 152.</i>	
<b>BURGLARY.</b>	<i>Bro. Burn, Danv. Jac. Lil. Shep. Haw. C. P.</i>	
	<i>i. 101. Com. iv. 472. 517.</i>	
What breaking constitutes this offence.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	332
What entry.	-	334
Whether both necessary.	-	334
What shall be accounted night time.	-	334
In what places this offence may be committed.	-	335
Of the intention to commit some felony.	-	336
How this offence is punished.	-	336
Reward for convicting a burglar.	<i>Burn, i.</i>	163
<b>BURNING.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay. See Haw. P. C. i. 105. tit. ARSON.</i>	
<b>BURROUGH.</b>	<i>Roll. - - - Vin. iv. 301. vi.</i>	256
What shall be.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	151
City, what shall be.	-	152
Citizen.	-	152
Burgefs.	-	152
		Tenure

# B Y

<b>BURROUGH.</b>		<i>Com. ii.</i>	
Tenure in Burgage.	-	-	152
Burrough court. See iii. 325. &c.			
Burrough English. <i>Bac. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>	<i>Com. ii.</i>		153
See Tit. DESCENT,	<i>Vin. vii.</i>		560
<b>BURYAL.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Nelf. Shep.</i>	<i>Com. ii.</i>		178
<b>BUTCHERS.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>			
<b>BUTLER OF THE KING.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>			
<b>BUTTON.</b> <i>Cay, Burn.</i>			
<b>BUYING OF TITLES.</b>			
By the common law.	-	<i>Burn, i.</i>	176
By the statute.	-	-	177
<b>BY-LAWS.</b> <i>Bac. Dantv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>			
Made. By whom they may be.	-	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	301
Good, or not.	-	-	303.
Of what things by-laws may be made. And who bound by them.	-	-	309
How made for the recovery of the penalty.	-	-	316
Pleadings.	-	-	317
By whom may be made.	-	<i>Com. ii.</i>	155
What shall be a good by-law.	-	-	156
For regulation of a man's right.	-	-	156
Or, regulation of trade.	-	-	157
Though a charge be imposed.	-	-	159
Though there be no notice.	-	-	159
What not a good by-law.	-	-	160
If not allowed by stat. 19 H. vii.	-	-	160
If it extends to strangers.	-	-	160
In restraint of trade.	-	-	161
In restraint of a right.	-	-	162
To charge the subject.	-	-	162
If it be unreasonable.	-	-	163
By-law void in part, void for the whole.	-	-	163
What remedy shall be allowed, as by law.	-	-	163
By debt, &c.	-	-	163
By distress, &c.	-	-	164
What not.	-	-	164
By imprisonment.	-	-	164
By sale, &c.	-	-	164

# C A P

**CABLE ROPES.** *Cay, Shep.*

**CALENDAR.**

*Com. vi.* 329

**CALICO.** *Burn.*

**CAMBRICK.** *Burn.*

**CAMBRIDGE.** *Cay, Shep.*

**CANDLES.** *Cay, Burn.*

**CANONS.** *Danv. Nelf.*

Canons, good. And the force of them. *Vins. iv.* 319

Use of civil law. *Com. ii.* 165

Use of canon law. 165

What so called. 165

What canons bind. 166

As to power of making canons. See iii. 148.

**CANTERBURY.** *Cay.*

**CAPACITY AND INCAPACITY.** *Bro. Jac. Shep.*

Who may purchase or take estates in lands, &c. or take goods and chattels. *Hugh. i.* 378

How. When. And by what name. 379

From whom, and to whose use they may take the same, and where not. 380

Who have capacity to purchase. *Com. ii.* 167

Persons natural. 167

Politic. 168

Who not. 169

By stat. of mortmain. 169

What is mortmain. 170

What not. 170

By what names they shall purchase. 170

Persons natural. 170

Politic. 171

Who have capacity to grant. 172

Who not. 172

A man professed. 172

A feme covert. 172

An infant. 173

A man insensible. 173

A man non sane. 173

Attainted. 174

Head of corporation. 174

Who may sue and be sued, and who not. See i. 8. 22. 139, 140.

Who may devise, and take by devise, and who not. See iii. 405, 406, &c. 408. 410.

Who may marry, and who not. See ii. 71.

**CAPE, CAPIAS, AND EXIGENT.** *Bro. Burn. Hugh. Jac. Shep.*

Cape grand. See *Com. vi.* 99.

Cape petit. See *Com. vi.* 99.

Capias. See *Com. v.* 630.

Capias pro fine. See *Com. iv.* 116. 117.

**Capias**

# C E M

## CAPIAS, &c.

*Hugh. i.*

Capias si laicus. See *Com. vi.* 305.

Capias utlagatum. See *Com. v.* 632. *vi.* 486, 506.

Capias, testatum. See *Com. vi.* 103.

Where a capias and exigent did lie at common law, and where not. - - - *Hugh. i.*

381

Where it now lieth by statute law. - - -

383

Whether a capias lieth after an elegit is executed. - - -

384

Where a capias may be awarded by a justice of peace, and where one taken by a cap. de excommunicato capiando is bailable. - - -

385

Where, upon a capias pro fine or utlagatum, or the king's suit, the prisoner shall be in execution for the party, where not. - - -

385

Where a capias lieth against a peer, where not. - - -

386

Capias ad satisfaciendum. *Bro. Lil. Com. i.* 705. *iv.* 125.

Capiatur. See *Com. iv.* 706.

## CAPITE KNIGHTS SERVICE, &c. *Jac.*

### CAPTIVES. *Shep.*

### CARDS. *Burn.*

### CARRIAGE. *Cay.*

### CARRIERS. *Burn, Jac. Com. i.* 299, 300.

What persons are such. - - -

*Bac. i.* 343

In what cases chargeable. - - -

344

Of their interest in things delivered. - - -

346

How regulated by acts of parliament. - - -

347

### CASE. *Lil.*

*Com. i.* 178

### CASTLE. *Shep.*

Castle guard. - - -

*Com. ii.* 175

### CASUAL DEATH. *Burn.*

Casual profits. - - -

*Com. vi.* 55

### CASU CONSIMILI, ET CASU PROVISIO. *Shep.*

Writ of entry therein. - - -

*Com. iii.* 594

### CATHEDRAL. *Com. ii.* 231. *iii.* 652.

### CATTLE. *Cay.*

*Com. iii.* 525

What number of cattle a man shall keep. *Burn, i.*

180

Of the bringing of cattle into England. - - -

181

Buying and selling of cattle, and of drovers. - - -

182

Stealing, killing, or maiming of cattle. - - -

183

### CAVEAT.

Entered upon the vacancy of a church. *Nelf. i.*

416

As to administration or probate of a will. - - -

417

### CAUSA MATRIMONII PRAELOCUTI. *Bro.*

### CAUSE DE REMOVER PLEA. *Bro. Fitz. Stath.*

Cause of action. *Com. i.* 49, 65, 142, 146, 147, 151.

### CAUSES AND EFFECTS. *Shep.*

### CAUTION. See *Com. i.* 392, 658.

### CEMETERY.

*Com. ii.* 176

Church-yard. - - -

176

To whom profits belong. - - -

177

What privileges. - - -

177

Burial. - - -

178

In what place. - - -

178

Tomb,

**C E M E T R Y.**

*Com. ii.*

Tomb, monument, &c.

179

**CENSURES ECCLESIASTICAL.** See *Com. vi.* 38.

**CERTAINTY.** See *Com. i.* 56. 193, &c. 216. 317, 318.

524. 545, 546. *iii.* 229. *iv.* 317. 320, 321, 322. 391.

417. *v.* 37. 123. 330, &c. 353. 392, &c. 442. 523.

534. 634. 675. 786, 787. *vi.* 81. 211. 237, 238.

**CERTAINTY IN PLEADINGS.** *Shep.*

Requisite. In what cases.

*Vin. iv.* 325

Intendment and implication. What shall be intended, &c.

329

**CERTIFICATES**

*Com. ii.* 180

Trial by bishop's certificate.

180

When it shall be.

180

When not.

181

By whom it shall be.

182

If bishop be party.

182

If see be vacant.

182

Upon what foundation, and at what time.

183

How it shall be made.

183

Trial by certificate of recorder of London.

184

Trial by certificate of marshal &c.

184

Certificate of assize. See *i.* 585.

Bankrupt's certificate. See *ii.* 52. and also *iii.* 628. *vi.* 303.

**CERTIFICATION.** *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Statb.*

——— **D'ASSISE.**

——— **D'EVESQUE.**

——— **DE RECORD.**

**CERTIORARI.** *Bac. Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Nelf. Roll. Haw. P. C. i.* 285.

Out of what court it ought to issue, and to whom.

*Vin. iv.* 330

To what court it may be granted.

332

What records shall be removed by it.

337

Directed. To what persons.

339

Certified how. In what cases the purport, and in what the record itself.

340

Lies. In what cases.

342

Necessary. In what cases.

346

At what time.

347

One or more writs.

349

Obtained or granted. How. And by whom. In what cases. And for what.

350

Removed by it. What is or should be. And how.

And what is a good removal.

353

Returned or certified. By whom. And how.

And false return punished. How.

355

Variance, and the effect thereof, and of false returns.

356

Return. What is a bad return, and what is no return.

357

Procedendo. In what cases.

358

The effect of a certiorari, and proceedings, &c. after.

359

Costs. In what cases.

361

Of the proceedings of the superior or inferior court, after certiorari issued.

361

In

# C H A

## CERTIORARI.

In chancery, and proceedings thereon.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	362
When it lies.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	185
When mittimus thereupon.	-	189
How certiorari prosecuted.	-	189
How returned.	-	192
When it does not lie.	-	193
When superfeetas.	-	197
When not.	-	197
Procedendo.	-	197
Superfeetas to process.	-	197
When grantable.	-	197

Certiorari bill. See 404.

**CESSAVIT.** *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Jac. Statb.* *Com. ii.* 198

By statute. And of one where it shall be of another.

*Vin. iv.* 363

Lies.

Of what.	-	364
For whom.	-	365
Against whom.	-	366
Brought. How. And abatement of writ and count.	-	367
Plea.	-	369
Judgment. And of the tender of arrears, and finding surety for the arrears.	-	371

**CESSION.** *Nelf. Vin. iv. 373. Com. iii. 676.*

**CESTUY QUE USE, and CESTUY QUE TRUST, who.** *Wood,*  
*pt. i. 676. Com. ii. 684. 720.*

Of a feoffment made by cestuy que use. *Wood,* 535

Of a recovery suffered by cestuy que trust. 658

**CHAIRMAN OF COMMITTEE.** See *Com. v. 206.*

**CHALLENGE.** *Bro. Burn, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.*

*Nelf. Roll. Statb. Haw. P. C. ii. 412.*

To the array good, and not. *Nelf. i.* 423, 424

To the polls good, and not. 425, 426

In criminal causes, good and not. 427

See *Bac. iii. 251. tit. JURIES; Vin. xxi. 216. TRIAL.*

Trial by jury. *Com. ii.* 199

Antiquity of it. 199

Number of jurors. 199

Qualification. 199

Who exempted. 199

Challenge to array. 200

Challenge to polls. 201

Peremptory. 201

For causes. 201

**CHAMBERLAIN, HIGH.** See *Com. v. 140.*

Chamberlain of Chester. See *Com. iv. 248.*

Chamberlains of the Exchequer. See *Com. iii. 308.*

Chamberlain of London. See *Com. v. 7.*

**CHAMPERTY.** *Bac. Bro. Burn, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Statb.*

See *tit. MAINTENANCE, Vin. xv. 148. Com. v. 16, 17.*

**CHANCEMEDLEY.** *Burn, Jac. Com. iv. 459.*

# C H A

## CHANCELLOR.

Chancellor of a church.	<i>Nelf.</i>	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	373
Chancellor of England.	<i>Com. ii. 207. iv. 446. v. 242.</i>		
	<i>vi. 425.</i>		

His antiquity, &c.		<i>Vin. iv.</i>	374
--------------------	--	-----------------	-----

Chancellor of the Exchequer.		<i>Com. iii.</i>	308
------------------------------	--	------------------	-----

Chancellor. Keeper. Writs original.		<i>Vin. iv.</i>	375
-------------------------------------	--	-----------------	-----

Chancellor. Keeper.			376
---------------------	--	--	-----

## CHANCERY. *Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Roll.*

Chancery, &c.		<i>Vin. iv.</i>	378, 379
---------------	--	-----------------	----------

Chancellor, what things he may do, and what not.			380
--	--	--	-----

Mispleading. The effect thereof.			381
----------------------------------	--	--	-----

Of what chancery may have confuſance.	The ordinary power.		382
---------------------------------------	---------------------	--	-----

Of what things chancery may hold plea.			381
--	--	--	-----

Of what actions chancery may hold plea.			382
---	--	--	-----

Of what caſes chancery may hold plea.			388
---------------------------------------	--	--	-----

What power the chancery hath.			383
-------------------------------	--	--	-----

Relieved in chancery.			
-----------------------	--	--	--

What perſons may be.			389
----------------------	--	--	-----

Where they have remedy at common law.		385,	399
---------------------------------------	--	------	-----

Such as have deprived themſelves of their remedy at common law by their own act.			388
--	--	--	-----

Againſt a deed not being againſt the agreement of the parties.			396
--	--	--	-----

What things.			386
--------------	--	--	-----

Not againſt a maxim in law.		390,	391
-----------------------------	--	------	-----

Not againſt a ſtatute.			395
------------------------	--	--	-----

At what time. After judgment, &c.			402
-----------------------------------	--	--	-----

Review of decree. In what caſes.			407
----------------------------------	--	--	-----

Bill of review.			
-----------------	--	--	--

By and againſt whom.			410
----------------------	--	--	-----

On what terms.			418.
----------------	--	--	------

At what time.			412
---------------	--	--	-----

Pleas. And what may be aſſigned for error.			413
--	--	--	-----

Coſts and damages. On bills of review.			414
--	--	--	-----

Coſts. In what caſes in general. And how.			415
---	--	--	-----

Suit. Proſecuted. How; or in what caſes inferior courts of equity, exceeding their authority, ſhall be prohibited.			419
--	--	--	-----

Examination of witneſſes in perpetuum rei memoriam.			419
---	--	--	-----

Bills in chancery. For what in general.			421
---	--	--	-----

Relief. Againſt what perſons. The king.			427
---	--	--	-----

Who may join, or be joined, in a bill.			428
--	--	--	-----

Abatement of ſuits. In what caſes, and by what.			429
---	--	--	-----

Revivor. Bill of. Who may have it.			430
------------------------------------	--	--	-----

Againſt whom.			433
---------------	--	--	-----

How.			434
------	--	--	-----

In what caſes.			434
----------------	--	--	-----

In what caſe where the bill abates.			436
-------------------------------------	--	--	-----

Necceſſary. In what caſes.			436
----------------------------	--	--	-----

Done



# C H A

## CHANCERY.

*Vin. iv.*

Done on bill of revivor, what must or may be.	437
Pleas and demurrers to bills of revivor.	437
Costs. In what cases on bills of revivor.	438
Of second supplemental bills.	438
Answer. What is a full and perfect answer. Where it must be fully and directly, or whereto his remembrance, &c. is sufficient.	439
By whom, and in what cases it must be upon oath.	441
Where it shall conclude or charge or discharge the defendant.	441
Where there is a plea or demurrer.	442
In what cases the answer of one shall affect the other.	442
How to be made and sworn, where a corporation is defendant.	443
Taken how. And at what time.	443
Of putting in answers where there is a cross bill.	444
Of the traverse.	444
Referring bills or answers for scandal, impertinence, insufficiency, &c.	445
In what cases a bill shall be taken pro confesso, after a full answer.	446
Amendment. In what cases in proceedings in equity.	447
Relief without a bill; or not pray'd.	448
Antiquity.	<i>Com. ii.</i> 205
Court of pleas.	206
Court of equity.	206
Cannot be now erected.	206
Where held.	207
Officers of chancery.	207
Lord chancellor.	207
His oath.	208
His duty.	208
Master of the Rolls.	208
Masters of Chancery.	210
Register.	211
Six clerks.	211
Warden of the Fleet.	212
Other officers.	213
Jurisdiction.	213
Ordinary, according to common law.	213
Extraordinary, according to equity.	214
Process.	215
Subpoena.	215
Letter to peer.	219
Attachment.	220
Attachment with proclamation.	225
Commission of rebellion.	226
Serjeant at arms.	226
Sequestration.	228
Injunction.	230
Force of it.	230

# C H A

## CHANCERY.

Cont. ii.

For staying proceedings at common law.	-	231
For cause of privilege.	-	237
For staying waste.	-	237
For restraining other acts.	-	239
For quitting possession.	-	240
For staying printing, &c.	-	241
Bill in chancery.	-	241
When to be filed.	-	241
Matter of bill.	-	243
Must have proper parties, &c.	-	243
Bill of revivor.	-	249
Bill of review. See 321.		
Certiorari bill. See 404.		
Bill of interpleader. See 535.		
Demurrer.	-	255
When to be, and when not.	-	255
How put in.	-	261
Plea.	-	263
What good, what not.	-	263
How put in.	-	272
Answer.	-	274
When to be filed.	-	274
How made:	-	276
By commission.	-	278
Exceptions.	-	280
When delivered, &c.	-	280
Cause upon-bill and answer.	-	283
Replication.	-	284
Rejoinder.	-	285
Examination of witnesses.	-	286
By examiner.	-	286
By commission.	-	287
Commission ex parte.	-	289
New commission.	-	290
Interrogatories.	-	291
Manner of examination.	-	292
What witnesses shall be examined.	-	293
Depositions.	-	294
Publication.	-	295
Examination in perpetuam rei memoriam.	-	297
Cause set down for hearing.	-	299
Hearing of cause.	-	300
When defendant does not appear.	-	300
When cause heard upon bill and answer. See 283.		
When plaintiff does not appear.	-	301
When not proper parties.	-	302
What evidence upon hearing.	-	302
Depositions in the same, or a cross cause.	-	302
In another cause.	-	306
Defendant's answer.	-	307
Deeds.	-	308

Inter-

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

Interlocutory orders.	310
Reference to master.	311
Report.	313
Exceptions thereto.	314
Final reference.	315
Trial by common law.	316
When trial upon original bill. See 686.	
Decree.	317
Who bound thereby.	319
Who not.	320
Execution of decree.	320
Rehearing. 321, See 252.	
Decree enforced by original bill.	322
Or, avoided.	323
Accident.	324
Accompt.	325
When it shall be decreed.	325
When not.	327
Accompt stated.	329
Manner of accompt.	332
What allowance accomptant shall have, and what not.	332
For what he shall not be charged.	334
For what he shall.	336
When bound by accompt with another.	336
When not.	337
Administrator.	337
When he shall have relief. See i. 334. 366. ii. 480, &c.	
When relief against him.	338
Agreement.	339
When decreed.	339
Upon articles for assurance of lands,	339
Against whom it shall be decreed.	341
When upon parol agreement, and when not.	343
Since stat. 29 Car. II. c. 3.	345
Decreed, though not equal.	347
Though founded upon mistake.	348
Though consideration remote. 348. See 418, 663, 678.	
But an agreement shall not be decreed, if made without consideration. 349. See 418.	
If unreasonable. or,	349
Void in law. or,	350
Discharged afterwards. or,	351
Obtained indirectly. or,	351
Made without proper parties. or,	351
Not mutual.	352
So failure of one party excuses the other.	352
Specific performance in discretion of court.	352
In what manner agreement shall be decreed to be executed.	355

# C H A

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

Alimony.	357
When decreed.	357
When not.	358
When in ecclesiastical court.	359
Apportionment.	359
What an apportionment at law. See vi. 325.	
When an extinguishment. See ii. 675, 676.	
Appointment.	360
What sufficient to charge land.	361
What appointment, as to person, is sufficient.	361
When defeated.	362
Affets.	363
What.	363
What affets at law. See i. 562.	
What not.	ii. 367
Bill for discovery of affets.	369
If affets exhausted by debt upon security, what shall come in aid.	370
Assignment, what shall be good.	371
What good in law, or not. See i. 568.	
Average. ii. 374. See 414.	
Award. 375. See i. 534.	
When to be confirmed.	ii. 375
When may be avoided.	375
If unreasonable.	376
Or, made without assent.	377
If made only for part.	377
If repugnant.	377
If made by corruption or partiality.	377
Bankrupts.	379
When chancery aids.	379
When not. 381. See i. 1, &c.	
Baron and feme.	382
Suit by them.	382
When husband and wife may join therein, and when either of them shall sue alone. See 105.	
Suit against them.	383
When they shall be joined in a suit, and when not. See 110.	
What they shall be compelled to do.	383
What not.	384
Act of husband when binds the wife.	384
When not.	386
When husband shall be bound by wife's act.	386
When not.	388
Trust for wife, when enures to husband. 389. See 79.	
When husband shall be aided for wife's portion. 391. See 584.	
When wife shall be aided against husband's act.	392
Provision for wife.	393

How

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

How expounded.	393
How provision for wife's dower shall be assisted by court of equity. See 466. 468.	
When provision by marriage articles shall be enforced. See 584.	
When barred.	393
Disposition by wife.	396
When husband exiled.	398
When husband or wife's covenant shall be enforced, though void.	398
Charitable uses.	398
Relief by original bill.	398
What charitable uses, and how regulated by commissioners. See vi. 466.	
Though gift void by law.	ii. 400
Where land, &c. given is improved.	400
How charitable uses shall be decreed.	401
According to intent of donor. 401. See vi. 477.	
Circumstances shall be regulated.	ii. 403
Where use may be improved.	403
Improvement of estate distributed.	403
Who bound by decree. See vi. 478.	
How decree by commissioners of charitable uses shall be certified to chancery, and how exceptions shall be taken to it. See vi. 478.	
When chancery confirms, enlarges, or annuls it. See vi. 478.	
How executed. See vi. 478.	
Certiorari bill.	ii. 404
Bill by way of appeal.	404
Common. 405. See iii. 67.	
Condition. ii. 406. See iii. 83.	
How construed.	ii. 406
Breach of condition.	406
When aided, if intent performed.	406
When relieved.	407
If compensation can be made.	407
If breach procured by fraud.	408
If condition in terrorem. 408. See 597, &c.	
If broken only in circumstances, or impossible by act of God.	412
When not relievable.	412
Where condition precedent.	412
Where recompence cannot be made.	413
If relief not prayed in time.	413
Confirmation. 414. See iii. 137.	
Contribution. See ii. 374.	
Conveyance.	414
When aided.	414
When mistake in deed.	414
When part of land omitted therein.	415

# C H A

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

When more inserted than intended.	415.	See 461.	
When conveyance lost.	-	-	415
When defective.	-	-	415
Or, mistaken.	-	-	416
If aided, must be in same plight, it would have been, if right <i>ab initio</i> .	-	-	417
When not aided.	See 684.		
If voluntary.	418.	See 349. 663. 678.	
Or, against him who has estate upon good consideration.	418.	See 349.	
When conveyance shall be avoided.	-	-	418, 351
When not.	-	-	420
Though made upon false suggestion.	-	-	420
Though unreasonable from matter <i>ex post facto</i> .	-	-	420
When surprise or small mistake alledged.	-	-	421
After long acquiescence.	-	-	421
At request of him who has only voluntary conveyance.	421.	See 349. 418.	
Copyhold.	421.	See iii. 148.	
Costs, when they shall be given, when not.	426.	See iii. 230.	
Covenant.	-	-	ii. 426
When to be performed.	-	-	433
When not.	-	-	434
When avoidable.	-	-	435
If a mistake.	-	-	435
If intended for special purpose.	-	-	435
If satisfied by collateral matter.	-	-	435
When remedy upon covenant in equity.	435.	See iii. 256.	
Custom.	-	-	436
Debt.	437.	See iii. 359.	
Devise.	-	-	437
When decreed, though void at law.	-	-	437
How will shall be executed and construed at law.	-	-	
See iii. 387, &c. 414.			
When chancery does not relieve, and when devise may be explained by witnesses.	-	ii.	439
How it shall be construed.	-	-	442
What words pass a fee, or other estate.	See iii. 422, &c.		
Devise for payment of debts and legacies.	ii. 442.		
See 704.			
In what order paid.	-	-	447
Surplus to heir.	-	-	449
When land shall be sold.	450.	See 659.	
Who shall sell.	-	-	451
How expounded, where words ambiguous.	-	-	452
When words in devise shall be expounded otherwise than in deed.	See 545.		
Discovery.	-	-	457
When bill lies.	-	-	457
When not.	-	-	459

Disfines,

## CHANCERY.

Cam. ii.

Disfmes, when tithes shall be decreed in chancery.	462.
See iii. 301. 545.	
Distribution of intestate estates.	ii. 464
By stat. 22 & 23 Car II.	464
Who shall be excluded from share thereon.	464
By custom.	465
Dower.	466
Wife favoured therein by equity.	466. See 293. 584.
Dower, when aided, and when not.	468
Equity.	470
Relief when allowed there.	470
In case of fraud, accident, or trust.	470
Where <i>mala fides</i> .	470
When not.	473
If man will not do equity.	473
If actions wrongful.	474
Though man's expectations frustrated.	474
Nor when reasonable benefit has accrued to another by law.	475
Nor against a statute.	475
Or a maxim of law.	476
Nor where plaintiff has same relief at law.	476
Executor.	480
Stands in place of testator.	480
What things capable of in equity.	481
How he shall pay legacies.	484
When legatee shall refund, when not.	484
When legatees abate. See 582. 583.	
What is assent to legacy.	485. See i. 353.
When he shall take as legatee.	486
What payment will be safe.	486
By direction of court.	486
When he shall be residuary legatee.	487
What relief executor shall have in equity.	490. See 337, 338. 437, &c.
What not.	492
Exchange.	492
Fait.	492
When discovery shall be enforced.	492
When deed shall be aided or avoided.	493
When deed shall be produced.	494
Fines.	494
Forfeiture, when aided, when not.	494
Fraud.	495
When it shall avoid a bargain.	495
Fraudulent gift or feoffment, &c. See iii. 279.	
Or conveyance.	ii. 497
Tho' bargain or settlement was to take effect upon contingency.	498
Or transacted by agent.	499
So fraudulent settlement will be void, as to creditors.	499
But	

# C H A

CHANCERY,	<i>Com, ii.</i>
But fraud shall not be presumed.	500
Party to fraud shall not be relieved.	500
Fine and recovery.	501
Avoided for fraud, &c. 501. See 670. 684.	
Aided, when defective.	502
Guardian.	503
How he shall account.	503
When, and how assigned to infant. See iv. 273. 282:	
How to manage infant's estate.	ii. 503
How directed by court.	505
When removeable.	507
When not.	507
When payment to guardian allowed.	507
Power of guardian.	508
Heir. 509. See iv. 341.	
When subject to debts of ancestor. ii. 509. See 363. i. 562. v. 591.	
When bound by ancestor's covenant. See iii. 264.	
When not.	ii. 510
What advantage heir shall have, and what not.	510
Ideot. 518. See iv. 362.	
Infant.	ii. 520
How he shall be sued. 521. See v. 570.	
What things decreed to do during infancy.	ii. 521
To perform a trust.	521
To do his duty.	522
Or a thing for his advantage.	523
Maintenance of infants.	524
Interest for money.	524
At what time it commences.	526
No interest beyond penalty.	528
Nor interest upon interest.	529
When interest shall not be allowed.	530
When it shall.	531
When payment shall be intended for interest.	535
Interpleader, bill of.	535
Jointenants.	536
Who shall join in suit.	536
Who be joined.	536
Who take jointly. 537. See iii. 437. iv. 66.	
Who as tenants in common. ii. 537. See iii. 537. iv. 74.	
What will make severance of jointure. ii. 539.	
See iv. 71.	
What remedy one jointenant, &c. shall have against his companion.	ii. 540
When act of one binds companion.	541
When not.	541
When act by one of them binds upon survivorship.	541
Judgment.	541
Jurisdiction, when chancery shall have it in cases out of kingdom.	543
	Jury,



CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

Jury. See 316: 686.	
Legacy.	545
When words in will expounded otherwise than in deed.	545
Devisee shall have same advantage as heir.	545
How legacy shall be recovered in equity.	546
What shall be a legacy.	547
Of what thing void.	547
How a legacy shall be paid.	548
How upon devise to pay debts and legacies. See 442.	
When legatee shall refund or abate. See 484. 582, 583.	
How a devise shall be construed.	549
Extent of words. 540. See 452. iii. 414.	
When devise gives present interest. ii. 563. See iii. 452.	
When legacy carries interest.	ii. 567
When construed <i>cumulative</i> .	569
When not.	572
When legacy shall be controuled by subsequent clause or provision, and when not.	574
Lapsed legacy. 575. See 442, &c. 487.	
When not.	577
When merges in land.	578
When it shall have relation to date of will.	580
Or, to testator's death. 581. See iii. 454.	
When legatee shall abate.	ii. 582
When not.	58
What shall be assent to a legacy. i. 353. ii. 485.	
When legatees shall refund.	484
Who shall be residuary legatee. See 487.	
Marriage settlement.	584
When shall be enforced.	584
When not.	587
To what charges subject.	588
Provision for portions.	589
Restraint of marriage.	597
When husband shall make settlement for portion.	597
When not.	598
When wife shall lose her portion.	599
When condition not to marry without consent, is in <i>terrorem</i> . See 408.	
When marriage brokage shall be avoided.	600
What shall be done, if marriage disappointed.	601
Or, all portion not paid.	602
When marriage settlement must pursue articles strictly.	602
When pursuing intent of articles sufficient.	603
Mortgage.	604
Nature thereof.	604
What shall be said so to be.	604
What not.	605
Who may redeem.	606
When,	608
	Upon

# C H A

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

Upon what terms.	-	-	610
When mortgage not redeemable.	-	-	614
Assignment of mortgage.	-	-	615
Mortgage belongs to executor or administrator of mortgagee.	616.	See iii. 99.	
Prior incumbrance.	-	ii.	617
Foreclosure.	-	-	622
When annulled.	-	-	624
Mortgage of goods.	See v. 99.		
<i>Ne exeat regnum.</i>	ii. 625.	See vi. 49, 50.	
Notice.	-	ii.	627
How regarded.	-	-	627
What shall be.	-	-	628
<i>Lis pendens.</i>	-	-	629
When that notice.	-	-	629
When not.	-	-	630
When notice to one affects another.	-	-	631
When not.	-	-	631
When notice does not prejudice.	-	-	632
Obligation.	-	-	633
Shall be cancelled.	-	-	633
Being satisfied.	-	-	633
After forfeiture.	-	-	633
Or, relieved against.	-	-	634
If obligation obtained by fraud.	-	-	634
If consideration not performed.	-	-	636
If same illegal.	-	-	636
Obligation by surety.	-	-	637
If no consideration.	-	-	639
If there would be doubtful charge by obligation.	-	-	639
If artful use of strict words.	-	-	639
So obligor shall be relieved.	-	-	639
Where condition becomes accidentally unreasonable.	-	-	639
Or satisfied by other means.	-	-	640
If obligation by contrivance, force, or terror.	-	-	641
So obligee shall be relieved.	-	-	641
If obligation be lost.	-	-	641
If performance not effectual.	-	-	641
But obligee shall not be relieved,			
If obligor was surety, &c. and not chargeable by law.	-	-	642
Nor shall be relieved beyond penalty of obligation.	-	-	642
Obligation shall be delivered up.	-	-	642
If not sued within reasonable time.	-	-	643
If obligee refuses to perform his part.	-	-	643
When there shall be no relief on obligation.	-	-	644
If penalty does not appear excessive.	-	-	644
If no real satisfaction.	-	-	644
If <i>præmium pudoris</i> .	-	-	645
If voluntary, without imposition or surprise.	-	-	645
Partition.	-	-	646
Payment, what shall be.	-	-	647

Perpetuity.

CHANCERY.		Com. iii.
Perpetuity.	- - - -	649
In chattels personal.	- - - -	649
In chattels real. 652. See 708.	- - - -	
In estate of inheritance.	- - - -	655
Or freehold.	- - - -	655
Form that attends inheritance.	- - - -	656
Power.	- - - -	657
When aided, though not pursued.	- - - -	657
If for payment of debts. 657. See vi. 1.	- - - -	
For provision for younger children. ii. 657. See 589.	- - - -	
For aid of purchaser.	- - - -	658
If not pursued from fraud or accident.	- - - -	658
When execution of power shall be made by court.	- - - -	659
When defective execution shall be aided.	- - - -	659
If intent of power not pursued.	- - - -	661
Nor, where not party's purpose to execute it.	- - - -	662
If power created by voluntary settlement, and executed voluntarily. 663. See 678.	- - - -	
Prerogative. See vi. 28.	- - - -	
Presentation to a church. See iii. 660.	- - - -	
Privilege. See vi. 88.	- - - -	
Process. See ii. 215. vi. 93.	- - - -	
Purchase.	- - - - ii.	664
What shall be. 664. See 341. 415.	- - - -	
Who shall be purchaser.	- - - -	664
When purchaser shall be relieved. 665. See iii. 282.	- - - -	
When not.	- - - - ii.	667
What shall be sufficient notice. See 263. 628.	- - - -	
When purchaser may take in prior incumbrances.	- - - -	668
When he ought to discharge them out of purchase money.	- - - -	668
Incumbrances should be discharged by proportion.	- - - -	668
Purchaser of reversion shall not controvert title of particular estate.	- - - -	669
What estates within consideration of purchase.	- - - -	669
What not.	- - - -	669
Purchaser without notice.	- - - -	669
Recovery common.	- - - -	670
Of what effect in equity.	- - - -	670
When defect of it shall be aided.	- - - -	670
Release.	- - - -	670
When avoidable.	- - - -	670
If obtained by fraud. 670. See 351. 418, 495. or	- - - -	
Extends beyond intent. 671. See 415. or	- - - -	
Obtained with intent to defeat prior agreement.	- - - -	671
When not to be avoided.	- - - -	672
Restitution.	- - - -	672
Rent:	- - - -	672
When recoverable in equity, when no remedy at law.	- - - -	672
Or remedy by law not sufficient.	- - - -	674
When not recoverable in equity.	- - - -	674
	Against	

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

Against assignee.	-	-	-	675
When apportioned in equity.	675.	See	359.	-
When extinguishment prevented.	-	-	-	675
What extinguishment or suspension at law.	See	-	-	-
vi. 322.	-	-	-	-
What in equity.	See	ii.	676.	-
When stranger aided against distress for rent.	-	-	-	676
When rent or other charge upon land shall be extinguished.	-	-	-	676
When not.	-	-	-	676
Revocation.	-	-	-	677
When good.	677.	See	657.	-
When power of revocation good, when extinguished, and when pursued.	See	vi.	459.	-
Prevented by fraud.	or	-	-	677
Accident.	or	-	-	677
Necessity.	or	-	-	677
Default of party.	-	-	-	677
Defective execution of power of revocation aided.	-	-	-	677
When not good,	-	-	-	678
In aid of voluntary settlement.	678.	See	349. 418. 663.	-
Who may make revocation.	-	-	-	678
Satisfaction.	-	-	-	679
Statute.	See	vi.	303.	-
Superfedeas, when granted by chancery.	-	ii.	681	-
<i>Supplicavit.</i>	682.	See	iv. 215.	-
Tenant in tail.	-	-	-	ii. 683
When his estate bound by agreement.	-	-	-	683
When his defective conveyance aided.	684.	See	417. 502. 677.	-
Cestui que trust in tail.	-	-	-	684
How his estate barred.	-	-	-	684
Taxes.	-	-	-	686
Trial at law when directed.	686.	See	316.	-
Trust.	-	-	-	688
Nature of it.	-	-	-	688
Trust of land, what.	-	-	-	688
Express.	-	-	-	688
Trust in tail how barred.	See	684.	-	-
Implied.	-	-	-	689
What trust for payment of debts and legacies.	See	442. 704.	-	-
What for making charge upon land.	See	361.	-	-
What for charitable uses.	-	-	-	398
What trust for wife.	See	389. 391.	-	-
What not.	-	-	-	692
Trust of goods.	-	-	-	694
Assignment of trust.	-	-	-	696
Removal of trusts.	-	-	-	696
Security required.	-	-	-	696
Trust how executed.	-	-	-	697
Pursuant to intent.	-	-	-	697
When	-	-	-	-

# C H A

## CHANCERY.

Com. ii.

When money shall be decreed in specie.	697
How trustee shall account for money or profits. See 325.	
How he ought to pay legacies or other money. See 484, &c.	
When trustee may sell for performance of trust. See 450.	451.
When at discretion.	699
When equity with interest shall be preferred to mere equity.	700
Trust, how decreed.	701
According to intent.	701
For payment of debts. 704. See 450. 509.	
Decreed to him who would take, if settlement completed.	706
Notwithstanding statute of limitations.	707
Though time to perform it elapsed.	707
Trust of a term for years.	708
How limited.	708
How trust of chattel personal may be limited.	652
When trust of term for wife goes to husband.	389
How it cannot.	710
What estate or interest grantee of term takes.	711
Trust to attend inheritance.	713
To preserve contingent uses.	714
To raise portions.	715
Breach of trust, how punished.	717
Though breach be purged as to stranger.	717
Though trust estate lies out of jurisdiction of court.	
717. See 543.	
<i>Particeps criminis.</i>	717
Who shall be.	717
Who not.	719
What breach of trust.	720
If trustee makes particular advantage to himself.	720
What not.	720
If trustee acts with privity of <i>cestui que trust.</i>	720
Writ.	720

## CHAPLAIN. *Jac.*

CHAPPEL. *Danv. Roll. Com. ii. 653.*

## CHAPTER.

Com. iii.

CHARGE. *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Roll. Seath.*

Made by one. In what cases it shall bind another.

Vin. iv.

On land. What is charge, and on what land.	449
Where on the personal estate.	453
Where on the real estate.	455
Where on the personal estate, and where on the real, and on which first.	458
Apportioned. In what cases.	467
Discharged. When.	471
By perception of profits.	475
	Good

# C H A

<b>CHARGE.</b>	<i>Fin. iv.</i>	
Good or not. In respect of the possession, &c. or want of possession, &c. in the person charging it.		475
<b>CHARITABLE USES.</b> <i>Abv. Caf. Eq. i. in Bac. Coy. Lil. Nelf.</i>		
<i>Horf. Com. ii. 398. iv. 466.</i>		
By the statute, 43 Eliz.	<i>Fin. iv.</i>	476
Established, tho' the conveyance was defective.		477
Grant or devise to charitable uses Good in respect of the words of the gift, and the persons to whom.		483
Altered.		486
Favoured and construed. How.		488
Trustees, &c. favoured; or punished for misbehaviour, &c. in what cases.		493
Commissioners. Their power. And decrees made by them confirmed, or set aside.		496
Proceedings. And exceptions to decrees.		491
<b>CHANTERY.</b> <i>Danv. Nelf. Roll.</i>		
By whom it may be made.	<i>Fin. iv.</i>	501
In what place.		502
<b>CHARTER.</b> <i>Com. iv. 254. 524. vi. 367. 377.</i>		
Charter of lands, &c. <i>Brev. Fitz. Shrep. Statb.</i>		
— of pardon. <i>Bro.</i>		
Charter Party. <i>Wood, ii. 820. Com. v. 57.</i>		
<b>CHARTERS.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i>	1
To whom property of them belongs.		1
Detinue of them.		2
When it lies. See 357. v. 662. &c.		
What proceeding. <i>iii. 3.</i>		
Plea.		3
When charters allowed in evidence. See <i>iv. 90.</i>		
<b>CHASE.</b> <i>Bro. Jac. Lil.</i>		
Forest.	<i>Com. iii.</i>	3
What shall be.		
Who shall have it.		4
What shall be chase.		5
Park.		
Warren.		6
Beasts of forest and chase.		
Beasts of warren.		7
Meers of forest.		
Perambulation.		8
When <i>perambulatione faciend.</i> See <i>v. 732.</i>		
Hunting or hawking in a forest.		
Who may.		
Who not.		
By whom licence may be given.		9
How hunting &c. there, shall be punished.		
By action at law.		10
Purlieu of forest.		11
What shall be.		
Who may hunt within it.		
Owner of soil.		12

# C H I

<b>CHASE.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i>	
Common nuisance.	-	13
Purpresture.	-	
Other offences in forest.	-	
Keeping dogs not expeditated.	-	
Waste.	-	15
In cutting vert or covert.	-	
What shall be vert.	-	
When cutting it restrained.	-	
When not.	-	16
What other privileges owner shall have.	-	17
King's priviledge in wood or land of stranger.	-	
In his own.	-	
Inclosing wood.	-	18
Waste, in destruction of vert.	-	
In assarting of his land.	-	
How waste shall be punished.	-	19
Privilege within forest.	-	20
By agistment.	-	
By pawnage.	-	
By common.	-	
When allowed.	-	21
When not.	-	
Laws of forest.	-	22
Officers.	-	
Justice in ayre. See iv. 431.	-	
Venderor. iii. 22.	-	
Regarder.	-	23
Forefter.	-	
Woodward.	-	
Agistor.	-	24
Courts of forest.	-	
Justice feat. See iv. 431.	-	
Swanimote court.	-	iii. 25
<b>CHATELS.</b> <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Shep.</i>		
Devise of a personal thing to a particular purpose.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	437
Devise of a personal thing with remainder over.	-	438
Devise of the use, and remainder over.	-	438
Devise of money presently, and in contingency.	-	439
Chattels. See <i>Com. ii. 134. 694. vi. 113.</i>	-	
Chattels real. See <i>Com. ii. 134. 652. 656.</i>	-	
Chattels personal. See <i>Com. ii. 134. 649.</i>	-	
<b>CHEAT.</b> <i>Burn, Jac.</i>		
<b>CHEESE.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>CHESTER.</b> <i>Cay, Danv.</i>		
Chester, county palatine of. See <i>Com. iv. 243.</i>	-	
Chamberlain of Chester.	-	248
Chief justice of Chester.	-	
<b>CHICHESTER.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>CHIMIN,</b> common. <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Lil. Roll. Statb.</i>		
What shall be said a common highway.	<i>Fin. iv.</i>	502
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>H</b>	<b>Who</b>

# C H I

<b>CHIMIN, common.</b>	-	-	-	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	502
Who ought to repair it.	-	-	-	-	503
Privileged from duty. Who.	-	-	-	-	505
Offences in highways punished. How.	-	-	-	-	505
Proceedings, pleadings, and judgment.	-	-	-	-	506
<b>Chimin private.</b>					
Intitled to a way. How persons may be.	-	-	-	-	513
How it may be used.	-	-	-	-	514
Soil and things thereon belonging to whom.	-	-	-	-	515
Interruption. What is. And remedy for the same.	-	-	-	-	516
Made unpassable, &c. Remedy. And of setting out new ways.	-	-	-	-	517
Extinguished by unity.	-	-	-	-	517
Pass. By what words or conveyance.	-	-	-	-	518
Actions.	-	-	-	-	518
Pleadings.	-	-	-	-	519
<b>Chimin.</b>	-	-	-	<i>Com. iii.</i>	27
Highway.					
What shall be.					
To whom soil and profits belong.					
How used.	-	-	-	-	28
How repaired. See 35.					
Bridges in highway.	-	-	-	-	31
How repaired.					
By whom.					
Remedy for not repairing.					
By common law.	-	-	-	-	32
By statute law.					
Surveyors of highway.	-	-	-	-	35
How chosen.					
Their authority and power.					
To provide labourers.	-	-	-	-	37
For what time.	-	-	-	-	39
To provide materials.	-	-	-	-	40
To remove obstructions.					
Water course.	-	-	-	-	41
Trees, hedges, &c.	-	-	-	-	42
Rubbish, dung, &c.	-	-	-	-	43
To enlarge highway.	-	-	-	-	44
To make rates.	-	-	-	-	46
To restrain carriages.	-	-	-	-	47
To prevent offences.	-	-	-	-	51
Presentment upon view of justice of peace.					52
Remedy for fines, &c.	-	-	-	-	53
Justices of peace may inquire of moiety for repair of highway.	-	-	-	-	56
<b>Private way.</b>					
What shall be.					
How claimed.					
By prescription.					
By grant.	-	-	-	-	57
For necessity.	-	-	-	-	58



CHIMIN, private.	Com. iii.	
How it shall be used.		
By whom repaired.	-	59
Remedy for not repairing.		
Obstruction.		
CHIMNEY money. <i>Shep.</i>		
CHIVALRY. <i>Com. iii. 311. iv. 275. vi. 525.</i>		
CHOCOLATE. <i>Burn.</i>		
CHOSE in ACTION. <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com. i. 569. iv. 310.</i>		
CHRISTENING. <i>Nelf.</i>		
CHURCH, and Church-yard. <i>Burn, Cay, Danv. Jac. Lil.</i>		
<i>Nelf. Com. ii. 177. iii. 653. vi. 124.</i>		
How far persons are punishable for their own absence from church, and herein,	<i>Haw. P. C. i.</i>	12
1. What forfeitures of money such offenders incur.		12
2. What forfeiture of lands and goods such offenders are liable to.		14
In what manner offenders of this nature are to be proceeded against for the above forfeitures, and herein,		15
1. How to be proceeded against for the forfeitures of money.		15
2. How for the forfeitures of lands or goods.		19
What disabilities, and other inconveniencies, offenders of this kind are liable unto.		20
By what means offenders may be discharged from the forfeitures.		20
How far persons are punishable for the absence of others from church.		22
Church. See <i>Com. i. 401. ii. 506. 652. vi. 111. 122. 125. 152.</i>		
Freehold of the church. See <i>iii. 657.</i>		
Parish church. See <i>652.</i>		
Repairs and ornaments. See <i>657. vi. 122.</i>		
Seats in a church. See <i>i. 283. iii. 659.</i>		
CHURCHWARDENS. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bac. Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Com. iii. 653. 655, 656.</i>		
Their capacity.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	525
The power of them, and of the parish.		526
Election.		527
Favoured or relieved, or not.		528
Actions by or against them; and what remedy they have when their time is expired.		530
Who are exempted from being churchwardens.	<i>Burn, i.</i>	194
Of chusing and swearing of churchwardens, with their duty thereupon.		194
Their duty in levying rates, and therein of vestries and select vestries.		195
Their duty as to repairs, and therein concerning church seats.		197
Their duty as to sundry other matters.		198
Of presentments, and therein of sidemen or assistants.		200
Their accounting.		201
	H 2	Their

<b>CHURCHWARDENS.</b>	<i>Burn, i.</i>	
Their punishment on misbehaviour.	-	201
Their indemnity on doing their duty.	-	203
<b>CINQUE PORTS, and COUNTY PALATINE.</b>	<i>Bro. Lil. Nelf.</i>	
<i>Com. i. 4 iv. 251.</i>		
<b>CIRCUIITY of action.</b>	<i>Jac. Com. i. 150.</i>	
What is a bar to it.	-	<i>Vin. iv. 532</i>
<b>CIRCUMSTANCES.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>CIRCUMVENTION.</b>	<i>Vin. iv. 534. See tit. COURTS, Vin. vi. 540.</i>	
Their franchises and liberties.	-	<i>Danv. i. 792</i>
Their courts.	-	793
Jurisdiction.	-	793
When the king's writ runs thither.	-	793
Lord warden.	-	794
Pleading.	-	794
<b>CITATION out of the diocese.</b>	<i>Cay, Nelf.</i>	
By statute of Hen. 8.	-	<i>Vin. iv. 535</i>
<b>CITIZEN.</b>	<i>See Com. ii. 152. v. 184.</i>	
<b>CITY.</b>	<i>See Com. ii. 152. iii. 321. 325. v. 193.</i>	
<b>CIVIL LAW.</b>	<i>See Com. ii. 165.</i>	
<b>CLAIM, and ENTRY.</b>	<i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Lil. Shep.</i>	
Claim, what, and the different kinds of claim.	<i>Wood, i.</i>	629
Of non-claim.	-	629
The time of claim.	-	631
Where there is no need of claim.	-	634
Of avoiding a fine by claim.	-	642
Claim continual.	-	<i>Com. iii. 61</i>
How made.		
By whom.	61. <i>See 64. 98. iv. 228.</i>	
At what time.	-	iii. 62
When descent tolls an entry, unless avoided by continual claim.	<i>See 483.</i>	
What shall be a disclaimer, and the effect.	<i>See 487.</i>	
Claim to avoid a fine.	-	62
How made.		
By whom.	64. <i>See 61. 92.</i>	
At what time.	-	64
For more of title CLAIM, see 130. iv. 199, 200. 226. 244. v. 140. vi. 194.		
<b>CLAPBOARD.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>	
<b>CLAUSUM FRIGIT.</b>	<i>Jac.</i>	
<b>CLERGY, and CLERGYMEN.</b>	<i>Bro. Burn, Danv. Jac. Lil.</i>	
Of their dues.	-	<i>Nelf. i. 456</i>
Of suits by and against them.	-	451
<b>CLERGY (Benefit of)</b>	<i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Lil. Haw. P. C.</i>	
ii. 337. <i>Com. i. 526. iv. 514.</i>		
Original of the benefit of clergy.	-	<i>Burn, i. 205</i>
By what persons it may be demanded.	-	206
In what cases it may be demanded.	-	207
At what time it must be demanded.	-	208
Effect of clergy allowed.	-	209
<b>CLERK ATTAINT, and CLERK CONVICT.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	

# C O L

<b>CLERK, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
Clerk of the Crown. <i>Cay.</i>		
Clerk of the Signet. <i>Cay.</i>		
Clerk of the Market. <i>Cay.</i>	<i>Com. v. 48.</i>	
His power. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 539</i>
Clerk of a Parish. <i>Nelf.</i>	- - -	<i>Vin. iv. 540</i>
Clerk of the Peace. <i>Burn.</i>	<i>Com. iv. 672.</i>	
His office. And appointed, and discharged, by whom, and for what. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 541</i>
Clerks, Six. See <i>Com. ii. 211.</i>		
Clerk of a County. See <i>Com. iii. 290. vi. 413.</i>		
Clerk of the Pipe. See <i>Com. iii. 309.</i>		
Clerk's ignorance or misprision. See <i>Com. i. 449. 453, 454. 457. 459. 476, &amp;c.</i>		
<b>CLIENT and ATTORNEY.</b>		
Disputes between them as to deeds, &c. in the hands of the attorney. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 543</i>
Other matter in general. - - -		<i>544</i>
<b>CLIPPING money.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>CLOCK making.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>CLOTH and CLOTHIERS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>COACHES and CHAIRS.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>COALS and COAL-FITS.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>COCHINEAL and INDICO.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>COCOA NUTS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>CODICIL.</b> <i>Jac. Nelf. Com. iii. 389.</i>		
<b>CO-EXECUTORS.</b> <i>Nelf.</i>		
<b>COFFEE, TEA, &amp;c.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>COIN.</b> <i>Burn, Jac. Nelf. Com. iv. 444. v. 94. vi. 52.</i>		
<b>COLLATERAL.</b> <i>Jac. Lil. Hors. Wood.</i>		
What. And the effect thereof. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 546</i>
Promise. The effect thereof. - - -		<i>546</i>
Security. - - -		<i>548</i>
<b>COLLATION.</b> <i>Jac. Lil.</i>		
What is. In what cases it may be, and the effect thereof. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 549</i>
<b>COLLECTOR and CUSTOM.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
<b>COLLEGES.</b>		
How considered, &c. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 551</i>
<b>COLLOQUIUM.</b> <i>Com. i. 278, 279.</i>		
<b>COLLUSION, FRAUD, &amp;c.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Jac. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com. iii. 279. See COVIN, Vin. vi. 473.</i>		
<b>COLOUR in PLEADING.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Statb. Com. v. 808, 809.</i>		
What is, and the reason thereof. - - -		<i>Vin. iv. 552</i>
In what actions colour may, or must be given. - - -		<i>554</i>
Good. What. - - -		<i>559</i>
In a writ of trespass of goods taken, and what not. - - -		<i>561</i>
Where given by an estate which is void or determined. - - -		<i>565</i>
By claiming in by deed, &c. where nothing passes. - - -		<i>566</i>

# C O M

COLOUR, &c.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	
Without alledging or confessing possession or property in the plaintiff.	- - -	567
Where given, and after destroyed by pleading, or given by a stranger, or one whose estate appears to be defeated and avoided.	- - -	568
In what actions without an immediate entry upon the plaintiff.	- - -	569
By, or to whom it must or may be given.	- - -	570
COMBAT. <i>Jac.</i>		
COMMAND OF FORCES. <i>Com. vi. 33.</i>		
COMMANDMENT OF MANDATE. <i>Jac. Shep.</i>		
COMMENDAM. <i>Danv. Jac. Lil. Com. vi. 42.</i>		
Capere.	- - - <i>Nelf. i.</i>	453
Retinere, good.	- - -	454
not good.	- - -	454
COMMENCEMENT of Lease. See <i>Com. iv. 56, 57.</i>		
Commencement of Parliament. See <i>v. 202.</i>		
Commencement of Term. See <i>vi. 332, &amp;c.</i>		
COMMISSARY. <i>Bro. Shep.</i>		
COMMISSIONS and COMMISSIONERS. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii.</i>		
<i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Shep. Statb.</i>		
Good, and what may or must be done by commission, and what by writ.	- - - <i>Vin. iv.</i>	571
Who may be commissioners, and their power.	- - -	572
Misbehaviour. What. Punished. How.	- - -	572
Commissions granted. In what cases, and how to be executed.	- - -	574
New commissioners granted. In what cases, and how.	- - -	574
Commission of Rebellion. See <i>iv. 376. Com. ii. 226.</i>		
Commission to take answer. See <i>Com. ii. 278.</i>		
Commission of array. See <i>Com. vi. 509.</i>		
Commission and commissioners of bankrupt. See <i>Com. ii. 10, &amp;c.</i>		
Commission for examination of witnesses. See <i>Com. ii. 287,</i>		
Commissioners of the Great Seal. See <i>Com. ii. 207.</i>		
Commission of justices. See <i>Com. iv. 429. 432. vi. 47.</i>		
Commission of partition. See <i>Com. v. 168.</i>		
Commission of peace. See <i>Com. iv. 524.</i>		
Commission for review. See <i>Com. vi. 40.</i>		
Commissions and commissioners of sewers. See <i>Com. vi, 283.</i>		
Commission for visitation. See <i>Com. vi. 425.</i>		
Commission and commissioners of charitable uses. See <i>Com. vi. 473.</i>		
COMMITMENT. <i>Lil. Nelf.</i>		
Form of commitments. How. In cases not criminal.	<i>Vin. iv.</i>	576
What kind of offenders are to be committed.	<i>Bac. i. 377. Burn, i.</i>	220
By whom.	- - - <i>Bac. i.</i>	377
To what prison, 378. <i>Burn, 221.</i>		
What		

**COMMITMENT.**What is to be done previous to their commitment. *Bac.* 380The form of the commitment. 380. *Burn*, 221.Charges of the commitment. *Bac.* 283. *Burn*, 223.Of the gaolers receiving the prisoner. *Burn*, 224.

To what court the commitment is to be certified.

*Bac.* 384. *Burn*, 224Commitment discharged. *Bac.* 354. *Burn*, 224.**COMMITTEE.** *Shep. Com.* v. 206.**COMMON.** *Abr. Caf. Eg. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Burn, Cay,**Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*As lord. - - - - *Vin.* iv. 577

Of the lord. Who shall have it. - - - 578

Appendant. What. And how. - - - 579

The several sorts of common appendant. - - - 580

Appendant.

To what it shall be. - - - 581

For what cattle - - - 582

For how many cattle. - - - 583

By whose cattle it may be used. - - - 585

Sans number. How it may be, and how used. - - - 586

By reason of vicinage, and pleadings. - - - 587

Appurtenant.

What is. - - - 589

How it may be, and for what cattle. - - - 591

How it shall be used. With what cattle. - - - 593

Pleadings. - - - 593

In grofs.

How it may begin. - - - 594

For what cattle. - - - 595

By the cattle of whom. - - - 595

What shall be said common in grofs. - - - 596

What shall be a good grant. - - - 596

In what place it shall be taken. - - - 597

In what time it is to be taken. - - - 598

Seisin. - - - 599

Of one, where shall serve for others. - - - 600

Of stinting and inclosure of commons, otherwise than

by the statute of approvments. - *Vin.* v. 1

Approvment thereof by the statute. - - - 3

Inquisition, pleadings, and proceedings in a noctanter,

or action for throwing down inclosures. - - - 8

Apportioned. In what cases. - - - 12

Admeasurement and furchage of common.

In what cases the writs lie. - - - 13

Extinguishment thereof. - - - 15

Revived. - - - 20

Suspended. - - - 21

Pleadings. - - - 21

In grofs. - - - 27

Prescription. - - - 28

# C O N

COMMON.	<i>Vin. v.</i>	
Commoner. His interest in the common, and what he may do.	-	33
Actions. By and against commoners.	-	38
Common.	<i>Com. iii.</i>	67
Appendant. 67. See i. 530, 531.		
Appartenant.	-	69
In gros.	-	70
Pur cause de vicinage.	-	71
Common, how to be used.		
When it excludes the owner.		
With what cattle.	-	73
When lord may improve it.	-	74
What interest common has.	-	76
What remedy commoner shall have. Affise, &c.	-	78
What remedy for lord.	-	79
How common extinguished.	-	80
How suspended.	-	81
When not destroyed.		
When revived by new grant.		
For more concerning common, see 189. ii. 405. v. 766.		
Common, tenant and tenancy therein. See <i>Com. i.</i> 15. 28.		
ii. 537, &c. iii. 437. iv. 74.		
Common annoyance. See <i>Com. iv.</i> 547. 688, 689.		
Common barretor. <i>Lilly.</i>		
Common bench, or pleas. <i>Cay, Danv. Jac. Com. iii.</i> 300.		
v. 312. 325. vi. 161.		
Common Council. See <i>Com. iv.</i> 265. v. 6.		
Common law. <i>Jac. Com. ii.</i> 213. 231. 686. iii. 187. 214.		
iv. 710. v. 256. 260, 261. vi. 118. 138. 367.		
Common prayer. <i>Burn.</i>		
Common recovery. <i>Danv.</i> See <i>Com. ii.</i> 670. iv. 29. 115.		
vi. 176.		
Common weal. <i>Shep.</i>		
Commons. See <i>Com. v.</i> 184. 214. 234. vi. 264.		
COMMUNI PLACITO. <i>Shep.</i>		
COMPARUIT AD DIEM. See <i>Com. v.</i> 653. <i>Burn. i. Jac.</i>		
<i>Wood.</i>		
COMPOSITION. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 511. 519. 535. v. 598.		
COMPRISE and NIEN'T COMPRISE. <i>Bro.</i>		
COMPROMISE. <i>Shep.</i>		
COMPULSION. <i>Lil.</i>		
CONCEALED LANDS. See <i>Com. vi.</i> 61.		
CONCEALMENT and CONCEALERS. <i>Danv. Shep.</i>		
CONCLUSION. <i>Com. i.</i> 18. iv. 76. v. 375. 411. 432. 532.		
<i>Bro. Danv. Shep.</i>		
CONCORD. <i>Com. i.</i> 130. iv. 188. <i>Bro. Danv. Shep.</i>		
CONCUBINAGE. <i>Shep.</i>		
CONDEMNATION. <i>Bro. Fitz.</i>		
CONDITION.	<i>Com. iii.</i>	83
Condition in deed.		
By what words created.		

# C O N

CONDITION.	Com. iii.	
In grants of a common perfon.	-	83
In the king's.	-	85
In a will.		
See 439, 440, 441.		
In obligations. 86. See vi. 123. 126.		
What words do not make a condition.	iii.	86
To what estate it may be annexed.		
In what conveyance.	-	87
How annexed.		
Who bound by condition. See 98.		
Condition precedent.	-	88
What shall be. See ii. 412. v. 356.		
Condition to have fee when good.	iii.	90
At what time estate shall veft upon condition pre-		
cedent.	-	91
Condition subsequent.	-	92
What shall be. See ii. 412. v. 356.		
What conditions are not good.		
If impossible.		
What impossible.	-	93
If condition contrary to law, in deeds.		
Or repugnant.		
To grant.		
To estate.	-	94
What repugnant.	-	95
If condition contrary to law in obligations, &c.		
Otherwise if contrary to maxim of law, or repugnant.		96
Condition expounded.		
When liberally.		
To what it extends. See 87. 98.		
Condition performed.		
By whom it may be.		
For and againft whom covenant lies. See 260. 263.		
To whom it ought to be performed.	-	99
At what time.	-	100
When he has time during life.		
Though a request.		
When time during life.		
Unless haftened by request.	-	101
When to be performed immediately.		
How condition to be performed, where time limited.		102
What shall be time intended.	-	102
It may be performed before day limited.	-	103
Or, at the laft part of the day.		
In what place it fhall be performed.	-	104
How condition fhall be performed.		
All incidents.		
Strictly performed.	-	105
According to the intent. See 96. 122.		
Ought to be performed bona fide.		
But		

<b>CONDITION.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i>	
But sufficient if performed in substance.		105
How performance pleaded. See v. 360.		-
Condition to make assurance.	iii.	106
Condition to indemnify.	-	110
Condition in disjunctive.	-	111
How performed.		
When excused.	-	112
What condition in disjunctive.		
Annuity pro consilio.		
When non-performance excused.	-	113
If done as near condition as can be.		
If feoffee accepts another thing in satisfaction.	-	114
When it may be accepted.		
When not.		
By default of party.	-	115
As upon tender and refusal.		
By voluntary absence.	-	116
By obstruction of obligee.		
By default in doing first act.	-	117
Who ought to do first act. See 612.		
<b>In not giving notice.</b>		
When notice necessary.		
When to be given, of time of performing condition.		104
How notice to be given. See v. 367.		
How request shall be made.	iii.	120
When not.	-	118
When notice is not necessary of bye-law.	v.	367
<b>In not requesting.</b>	iii.	120
How request shall be made.	v.	363
Non-performance excused by act of God.	iii.	121
Non-performance excused by act of law.		
But not by act of stranger.		
<b>What shall be a breach.</b>	-	122
Act contrary to intent. See 88. 105. ii. 406.		
By disability to perform.	iii.	123
Or, to perform in same plight.		
Though disability afterwards removed.	-	124
What shall not be a disability.	-	125
What shall not be a breach.		
<b>Who shall take advantage of condition broken.</b>	-	126
By the common law.		
By 32 H. VIII. c. 34.	-	127
How enter for condition broken.	-	128
Where entry given till satisfied.		
What interest he has.	-	130
Where entry is general.		
By whom may be made. See 64.		
He shall be in his first estate.		
What shall be a dispensation. 131. See 209. iv. 229, 230.		
What act destroys a condition.	iii.	132
Condition in law, what is.	-	133
Who		



# C O N

## CONDITION.

Com. ii.

Who bound by such condition. See 87.	
What shall be breach of condition in law.	133.
Dereliction of office.	
When alienation by tenant, by curtesy, in dower, for life, years, &c. shall be a forfeiture. See iv. 223.	
When alienation in mortmain. See ii. 169.	
When waste shall be a forfeiture. See vi. 525, 526.	
Abusing his authority. iii. 134. See v. 151, 152.	
What charges, &c. shall be avoided by entry for forfeiture. See 130.	
Limitation, what shall be.	135
Condition in terrorem. 135. See ii. 408. 598, 599.	
For more of condition, see ii. 406. 633. iv. 5. v. 126. vi. 455.	
<b>CONDITIONS.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Shep. Lil. Conv. 23. 353. Horf. Wood, pt. 1. 280.</i>	
Notes as to conditions.	Vin. v. 42
Reserved. To whom it may be.	41
To whom by law; no person being named.	43
In deed. By what words.	43
Words of covenant.	45
Improper words.	48
By words of lessor only.	49
Obligation. What words make a condition.	50
What shall be said parcel of the condition.	51
Where the cause or consideration will make a condition.	57
By devise. By what words.	59
Condition what; and what a limitation.	60
Annexed; upon what conveyance.	64
To what things; and how.	66
Created upon what act.	67
How.	68
And pleaded.	67
In deed. How. Averment.	69
Without deed. In what cases.	69
At what time.	70
Precedent. What. And what subsequent.	71
As to marriages, and marriage portions.	
And in what cases forfeited.	85
Breach relieved. In what cases.	90
Against law. And pleadings.	94
And void, or not.	96
The effect of such condition.	98
Void. And pleadings.	100
Repugnant to the estate. What.	101
Grant. What.	106
By reason of the intent.	108
Impossible. What.	110
And void; and what not.	111

The

# C O N

CONDITIONS.	<i>Vin. v.</i>
The effect at the making thereof.	112
Bound by a condition. What persons.	118
Extend; to whom.	123
To what things.	126
By agreement to the estate.	119
Performance. By what persons it may be.	114, 120
To whom it may be.	115, 121
Assigns, or executors.	116
How, and to whom. Cy-pres. After death, &c. of any.	122
When a thing is limited to be done, by whom collateral things which conduce to the performance thereof shall be done. By whom they shall be done.	129
For assurance. How to be performed.	130
As counsel or vendee, &c. shall advise, &c. pleadings, &c.	141
How. In respect of the words; where the substance is performed.	142
The intent ought to be performed.	146
Where it must be effectual.	150
Performance, what.	152
What a forfeiture.	154
In respect of the words.	182
Forfeiture. Putting it in another's power to perfect it, &c.	155
For quiet enjoyment.	162
To perform covenants. Extent thereof.	168, 174
To save harmless, &c.	170
To keep him without damage.	171
At what time the suit may be.	173
To what such conditions extend.	174
Pleadings.	175
Equity.	181
Pro consilio impendendo, &c. performed.	
How.	184
Pleadings.	188
Till promoted to a benefice.	186
Time of performance. Where no time is limited. Presently; within convenient time.	189
Not before request.	193
During the lives of the parties.	194
To the obligor, scoffor.	196
To a stranger.	196
Stranger and obligor.	197
Upon request.	197
Where no, or an uncertain time, is limited.	226
And where a refusal or acceptance is peremptory.	227
Where a day is limited.	203, 212
Before the day.	199
Upon request.	201
When the request must be made.	202
	Limited

## CONDITIONS.

Vin. v.

Limited to be done on or before such a day.	-	214
After refusal; good. In what cases. And pleadings.	-	205
How. As to time and place.	-	206
At what place; where none is limited.	-	207, 214
Where a place is limited.	-	208, 216
To the person. In what cases it must be.	-	207
Disjunctive. How. What shall save the condition.	-	210
Disjunctive condition. What is.	-	211
Performed. How. Where divers things are, or the same thing is, at different times to be performed in the disjunctive. Election.	-	216
Where several things are to be performed in the disjunctive. In what cases he ought to make a tender or request.	-	219
Copulative condition. What is, and how performed.	-	218
Pleadings in copulative or disjunctive conditions.	-	221
Disability. What it is.	-	225
Disability of himself. What.	-	221
In what cases obligor or feoffee, being disabled, cannot perform it, though re-enabled afterwards.	-	224
Excuse. What act of obligee will excuse the penalty of the obligation only.	-	226
The performance of a condition.	-	228
Acts of God. And how he shall perform it afterwards.	-	235
Of the law.	-	234, 237
Of a stranger. And who shall be such a stranger.	-	239
Of him who is to have the advantage.	-	243, 250
Refusal by him.	-	248, 250
Absence.	-	256
Not doing the first act.	-	257
By obligee's not doing the first act.	-	259
Want of demand.	-	261, 262
Not giving notice.	-	268, 281, 2, 4.
Pro tempore. Accident.	-	251
Discharged by act of both.	-	251
Tender and refusal. Pleadings.	-	251
Dispensed with by act of him who is to have the advantage.	-	242
By a stranger.	-	256
Satisfaction.		
What collateral thing may be given in satisfaction.	-	252
Shall be said a satisfaction.	-	287
By whom it being given.	-	297
Acceptance of the like, or a lesser sum or estate.	-	296
Pleadings as to acceptance of collateral things.	-	297
Dispensation or extinguishment of part, where it shall be of the whole.	-	298
Suspension. What.	-	302
Revived. In what cases.	-	303

Uncore

# C O N

<b>CONDITIONS.</b>	<i>Vin. v.</i>	
Uncore prift. Where pleadable after refusal.	-	304
<b>Destruction.</b>		
By acts of the refervor.	- - -	305
By acts in law.	- - -	307
<b>Entry for breach.</b>		
Into what it may be.	- - -	308
At what time.	- - -	308
By whom entry may be.	- - -	309
Avoided by entry. What.	- - -	315
How he, who enters for the condition broke, shall be said in of the same estate.	- - -	316
Necessary. In what cafes.	- - -	319
Barred. By what.	- - -	321
Where, on a condition of re-entry for non-payment of rent, and a retainer till fatisfaction, the profits after entry shall be parcel of the fatisfaction, and what estate feoffor gains.	- - -	319
Who shall inlarge or increafe an estate.	- - -	321
<b>Declaration.</b> And in what cafes performance must be averred.	- - -	322
<b>Pleadings.</b> In the negative or affirmative.	- - -	324
In what cafes there must be profert, or monftrons of deeds.	- - -	326
In general.	- - -	329
Condition qualified and relieved in equity.	- - -	338
<b>CONDUCT.</b> See <i>Com. i. 385. vi. 31.</i>		
<b>CONFEDERACY.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
<b>CONFERENCE.</b> See <i>Com. v. 219, 220.</i>		
<b>CONFESSION.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Jac. Lil. Com. iv. 404. v. 450. 487: 554. 641.</i>		
What shall amount to it. Actions of which advantage shall be taken. And in what cafes, and how the confession must be, or may be.	<i>Vin. v.</i>	344
By attorney or bailey. In what cafes.	- - -	346
The force and effect of a confession; and where it is contrary to a verdict.	- - -	347
Judgment. In what cafes judgment shall be given upon the confession; and what time.	- - -	348
Of one, in what cafes it shall bind another. Succellor, &c.	- - -	349
As to one, in what cafes it shall aid another.	- - -	350
By what perfons. Baron and feme, &c.	- - -	350
Punifhed or favoured. How far.	- - -	351
Admitted or inforced. In what cafes or actions.	- - -	351
Writ abated by confession or furmife. In what cafes; and where in part or in all.	- - -	352
<b>CONFIDENCE.</b> <i>Com. ii. 688.</i>		
<b>CONFIRMATION.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath. Lil. Conv. 40. Horsin. Wood, pt. i. 776. pt. ii. 844.</i>		
What it is, and the feveral forts.	<i>Vin. v.</i>	356
The		

# C O N

## CONFIRMATION.

*Vin. v.*

The acceptance of whom shall affirm the lease, &c.	357
What shall be a confirmation of a lease.	359
Acceptance of rent or services. After forfeiture, &c.	361
Sufficient. What is. And by whom, successor, &c.	364
What a lease or grant confirmable; and who may confirm it. Things spiritual.	365
In respect of his estate.	366
By patron and ordinary. Necessary. In what cases.	368
By dean and chapter, &c. of the grant of the bishop.	369
By bishop, dean, and chapter.	371
Of the grant of the dean.	372
By parson, patron, and ordinary.	373
By patron and ordinary. Who is patron sufficient.	374
By whom, in respect of estate. Things spiritual.	375
By patron and ordinary. Good.	377
By bishop and chapter. Where requisite.	378
By bishop, dean, and chapter. Where necessary.	379
Of grants of donatives.	380
By whom in respect of estate.	380
By way of enlargement.	382
Where it shall not enlarge an estate.	391
To whom it may be.	382
At what time it may be.	383
What conveyance enures to a confirmation.	385
What amounts to a grant and confirmation too at the same time.	387
Of a void thing. Good. In what cases.	389
Ought to enure upon a thing in esse.	390
Where it alters the quality of the estate.	394
The tenure or services.	400
To one where shall enure to another.	396
Where of part shall be good of the whole.	397
Privy requisite. In what cases.	399
In fact, by what words.	<i>Com. iii.</i> 137
What act by woman, or one at full age, shall be confirmation of estate made during coverture, or non-age. See ii. 102. iii. 622.	
How confirmation shall enure.	139
When confirming estate enures to the whole.	
When only to part.	
When it enlarges the estate. 139. See vi. 190, 191.	
How confirmation which enlarges estate, operates. iii.	139
When confirmation effectual.	141
Though it wants privy.	
The estate gone, out of which grants confirmed, was derived.	
When confirmation not good.	142
If of a void thing.	
Does not give collateral qualities.	143
Nor extinguishes right, &c. in suspense.	

# C O N

<b>CONFIRMATION.</b>		<i>Com. iii.</i>	
So confirmation not good, when made by him who has nothing.	- - - - -		144
So it shall not have relation to prejudice another.			144.
See ii.			414.
<b>CONFISCATION AND CONFISCATED GOODS.</b>		<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>CONGE D'ELIRE.</b>		<i>Danv. Jac.</i>	
<b>CONIES.</b>		<i>Burn. Lil. Nelf. Com. iv.</i>	593.
<b>CONJURATION.</b>		<i>Burn, Cay, Jac. Shep.</i>	
<b>CONQUEST.</b>		<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	
The effect thereof.	- - - - -	<i>Vin. v.</i>	401
<b>CONSANGUINITY AND AFFINITY.</b>		<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>CONSCIENCE AND SUBPOENA.</b>		<i>Bro. Statb. Com. ii.</i>	205.
<b>CONSECRATION.</b>		<i>Danv.</i>	
<b>CONSENT.</b>		<i>Roll. Horsf. Wood.</i>	
The force thereof.	- - - - -	<i>Vin. v.</i>	402
<b>CONSEQUENTIAL LOSSES OR DAMAGES.</b>			
ACTIONS. In what cases actions lie.	- - - - -	<i>Vin. v.</i>	403
<b>CONSIDERATION.</b>		<i>Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Wood, pt. I, 2.</i>	
What is, and where necessary.	- - - - -	<i>Vin. v.</i>	405
Good and valuable.	- - - - -		406
To what it shall extend.	- - - - -		409
Where there are several; which shall be preferred.			411
Consideration to raise an assumpfit.		See <i>Com. i.</i>	195.
Consideration to raise an use by bargain and sale.		See <i>Com. ii.</i>	65.
Consideration to raise an use by covenant to stand seised.		See <i>Com. iii.</i>	273.
See also i.		413. ii. 348, 349, 418, 636, 639. v.	357.
&c. vi.			453.
<b>CONSIMILI CASU.</b>		See <i>Com. iii.</i>	594.
<b>CONSISTORY COURTS.</b>		See <i>Com. iii.</i>	521.
<b>CONSOLIDATION.</b>		<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>CONSPIRACY.</b>		<i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com. i.</i>	223. iv. 666.
What is.	- - - - -	<i>Vin. v.</i>	412
In what cases it lies.	- - - - -		413
ACTIONS for it.	- - - - -		418
By accessory. In what cases.	- - - - -		419
Writ and count.	- - - - -		420
Pleadings.	- - - - -		421
Where indictée, &c. shall be said legitimo modo acquietatus.			424
Indictment or information.			425
Judgment. Error.			426
<b>CONSTABLE.</b>		<i>Bac. Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>	
His antiquity. And how considered.	- - - - -	<i>Vin. v.</i>	427
By whom made and removed.	- - - - -		428
Punished for refusing the office; and who may be constable.			431
		Favoured	

# C O N

<b>CONSTABLE.</b> <i>Com.</i> iv. 643. 674. 693.		
Favoured or punished.	-	433
His power and authority without a warrant.	-	436
By virtue of general warrants.	-	439
Pleadings.	-	441
High constable.	See <i>Com.</i> v. 138.	
<b>CONSTAT.</b> <i>Danv.</i>		
<b>CONSULTATION.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Nelf. Roll. Stath.</i>		
<i>Com.</i> vi. 143.		
<b>CONTEMPT.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Lil. Roll.</i>		
<i>Shep. Com.</i> i. 628. ii. 220.		
What shall be said a contempt.	-	<i>Vin.</i> v. 442
Punishment thereof.	-	447
Attachment stayed. In what cases.	-	450
And contempt discharged; by what, and how.	-	450
Where process must begin de novo.	-	452
Pleadings.	-	453
Of contempts against the king's palace or courts of justice.	-	<i>Haw. P. C. i.</i> 56
Of contempts against the king's prerogative; and herein,		
1. Of refusing to assist the king for the good of the public.	-	59
2. Preferring the interest of a foreign prince to that of our own.	-	59
3. Disobeying the king's lawful commands or prohibitions.	-	59
Of contempts against the king's person or government.	-	60
Of contempts against the king's title; by denying his title.	-	61
Refusing to take the oaths required by law, for the support of his government; and herein,		
1. Of refusing the oaths required by the common law.	-	62
2. Of refusing the oaths required by statute.	-	62
<b>CONTINGENCY.</b> <i>Lil. Com.</i> iii. 453. iv. 20. vi. 455.		
<b>CONTINUAL CLAIM.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Roll. Stath.</i>		
<i>Com.</i> iii. 61.		
What.	-	<i>Wood,</i> pt. I. 43
Where to be made.	-	43
How and when.	-	44
Who may make it, and how it shall enure.	-	44
See tit DESCENT, <i>Bac.</i> ii. 42. <i>Vin.</i> viii.	-	14
<b>CONTINUANCE OF STATUTES.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>CONTINUANCE AND DISCONTINUANCE.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz.</i>		
<i>Lil. Nelf. Roll. Stath. Com.</i> v. 364. <i>Com.</i> iii. 332. v. 540. 544.		
Of process. To what time it may be.	-	<i>Vin.</i> v. 454
In what cases. How and when.	-	458
Continuance. In what cases it must be; and how many days given.	-	462
Discontinuance. What.	-	463
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>I</b>	<b>What</b>

# C O N

<b>CONTINUANCE, &amp;c.</b>		<i>Vin. v.</i>
What is a discontinuance, and what a miscontinuance.		469
Continuance per idem dies.	-	471
What shall be said the same day.	-	472
How considered.	-	473
And when the parties shall be said to have day in court.		474
Day in court. Necessary; in what cases.	-	475
What day shall be given, common day or other day.		476
What shall be sufficient by the roll.	-	477
Discontinuance of process.		
Where the court [defendant] must assent.	-	478
Where the court ought to have consented.	-	479
Where the defendant may enter the continuance.		479
And how much shall be said discontinued.	-	480
In pleading by answering to part only.	-	481
Entry. In what cases. And how. And when.		484
In what actions discontinuance against one shall be against others.	-	485
In what court it may be; and pleading thereof in other court.	-	487
By death of the king.	-	487
By alteration, or not coming of the justices.	-	491
Pleadings. What may be pleaded after the last continuance.	-	493
Proceedings and pleadings how to be after the last continuance in general.	-	497
Where the matter pleaded must be expressly mentioned to have been done, or happened after the last continuance.	-	501
Continuance of Parliament. See <i>Com. v.</i> 247.		
Continuance of Act of parliament. See <i>Com. v.</i> 251.		
Continuance, puis darrein. See <i>Com. i.</i> 97.		
<b>CONTINUANDO.</b> <i>Danv. Jac. Lil. Com. v.</i> 789.		
<b>CONTRACT AND AGREEMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Statb.</i>		
What is, and the effect thereof.	-	<i>Vin. v.</i> 504
Good, in respect of the contractor.	-	505
Of the contract, and the manner of it.	-	506
Where necessary to the vesting of things.	-	508
Construction and extent thereof.	-	509
Performance. What is; and by whom; when; and how.	-	511
Determined, extinguished, or discharged; by what; and how.	-	514
Parol. What is, and where made good.	-	517
Executed in part. By 29 Car. 2. cap. 3.	-	525
Pleadings.	-	529
Decreed. In what cases.	-	531
In specie.	-	535
Tho' there is no, or a very unequal, consideration.		542
Not perfected, but decreed; and against whom, not party thereto.	-	543
		Unreasonable



# C O N

<b>CONTRACT, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. v.</i>	
Unreasonable set aside.	-	548
Moderated.	-	550
Not strictly performed. Relieved. In what cases.	-	550
<b>Contract.</b> See <i>Com. i. 16. 29. 387, 388. 411. ii. 59.</i>		
99. iii. 364, 365. 617. iv. 365. v. 57, &c. 637. 656.		
iv. 379, 509.		
<b>CONTRA formam collationis.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Statb.</i>		
<b>CONTRA formam feoffamenti.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
<b>CONTRA formam statuti.</b> <i>Danv. Vin. v. 551. Com. v. 610.</i>		
<b>CONTRA pacem.</b> <i>Danv. Vin. v. 557. Com. i. 184. v. 788.</i>		
vi. 115.		
<b>CONTRIBUTION AND AVERAGE.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Jac.</i>		
<i>Lil. Nelf.</i>		
In what cases; and how; in proportion. <i>Vin. v. 561.</i>		
<i>Com. ii. 374. 414.</i>		
<b>CONVENT.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i>	596
<b>CONVENTICLE.</b> <i>Shep. Com. iv. 540.</i>		
<b>CONVERSION.</b> <i>Danv. Com. i. 308. 319.</i>		
<b>CONVEYANCE AND CONVEYANCING.</b> <i>Lil.</i>		
Conveyancing. What. <i>Wood, pt. 1. i. Com. ii. 414.</i>		
497. 684. iii. 496, 497. iv. 296. v. 346. vi. 9.		
What estate or things may be conveyed. <i>Wood,</i>	<i>t.</i>	
By whom, and to whom.	-	2
The different ways and means by which properties in		
estates may be acquired or conveyed in general.	-	3
The different ways of acquiring or conveying real		
estates in particular, and of claiming title thereunto.	-	4
Of proper and improper words in conveyances, and of		
defects in the execution of them.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	486
<b>CONVICTION.</b> <i>Burn, Danv. Lil. Com. i. 526. 529. iv. 657.</i>		
<b>CONVOCAION.</b> <i>Cay, Danv. Jac.</i>		
How assembled.	<i>Com. iii.</i>	147
Who ought to assemble.		
Their privileges.		
Jurisdiction.	-	148
How they make canons. 148. See ii. 165.		
<b>CONUSANCE.</b> See <i>Com. iv. 188. v. 759. &amp;c. vi. 301.</i>		
<b>Conufance of Pleas.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Jac. Nelf.</i>		
<i>Roll. Statb. Com. iii. 325.</i>		
<b>Franchise.</b> At what time to be demanded. <i>Vin. v.</i>		568
The several sorts, and the differences.	-	569
Grant thereof.	-	570
Of what actions it may be.	-	572
Upon a general graht.	-	573
Of what it shall be said granted as consequents and		
incidents.	-	576
Against what persons it shall be.	-	577
How it may be granted.	-	578
Judge who, upon a general grant.	-	579
Upon a special grant.	-	580
Disallowed, where there will be failure of right.	-	580
I 2	What	

# C O P

## CONUSANCE.

What shall be said an action arising within the fran- chise, part only being done within it.	584
Demanded. At what time it may be.	586
How, and entred. Proceedings and pleadings.	592
Allowed. In what cases.	597
At what time.	597
How, and to what court, and the effect thereof.	599
How the process, &c. must be.	598
Remover. What a good cause.	Vin. vi. 1
Re-summons.	
Lies in what cases.	4
Removed. What. On the re-summons.	4
Pleadings after removal.	3

## COOPERS. *Cay, Shep.*

### COPARCENERS. *Bro. Danv. Nelf. Hors. Wood, pt. 1. 43.*

The reason and nature of such inheritance.	Bac. i. 443
The nature of such estate.	444
Of partition when the things are entire.	445
Of partition by writ de partitione facienda.	450
Of hotchpot.	452
Of the nature and incidents of their estates after parti- tion made.	453

## COPPER. *Cay.*

### COPY. *Lil. Com. iv. 88.*

### COPYHOLD. *Abr. Cas. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Hors.*

Its original, and how considered, and of what it consists.	Vin. vi. 5
What is, or may pass as such, and by what words.	7
In what respects copyholds partake of the nature of freeholds.	9
How it differs from a customary freehold.	9
Of what things it may be.	10
Grants.	
What shall be said to pass by the grant. Things ex- cepted or reserved.	12
By whom it may be made.	
By domini pro tempore, or persons not having lawful titles.	13
Good.	
Where the manor is divided.	20
By jointenants.	21
Voluntary grants. Good. And how considered.	21
To whom it may be made.	22
At what place it may be made.	22
How.	22
Several copyholds by one copy.	23
Operation of the grant, and what passes thereby.	24
Custom. Pursuance thereof. What is.	25
Pleadings.	26

Grants

**COPYHOLD.**

*Vin. vi.*

Grants in reversion. In what cases. And pleadings.	27
To whom copyhold granted for his own life, and the lives of others shall descend.	28
In what cases the lord may retain as an occupant.	28
Where the estate granted shall be subject to the incumbrance, &c. of the lord.	29
Power of granting it destroyed.	31
By what act.	
By the inheritance being severed from the manor.	33
Decrees in equity as to the foregoing heads, relating to the grants of copyholds.	34
Surrender. What it is; and how considered.	35
At what time.	36
Place.	37
Where there are several surrenders of the same lands by the same person to different uses, which shall take place.	38
What amounts to a surrender.	40
Of what it may be.	42
To whose use it may be.	43
By whom, and to whom.	43
Feme covert, infant, &c.	44
How.	
Conditional and charging the estate.	45
By attorney.	47
How the attorney shall do it.	48
Without saying to whose use.	
How the admittance may be.	48
Absolute. To what lord. Disseisor.	49
To the use of a will.	50
Take. Who; by the description. And what is certainty sufficient.	51
Necessary. In what cases.	52
Want of surrender, or defective surrender supplied.	
In what cases.	53
Operation and effect.	59
Discontinuance. In what cases it shall be.	60
In respect of the estate of the surrenderor.	61
Manner of the surrender.	63
Limitation. In futuro, and to persons uncertain.	63
What passes. By what words.	67
Bound by a voluntary surrender made out of court.	70
Presentment of a surrender, and at what time.	70
Entry. Good or not. Variance.	72
Not presented. What effect it has.	73
Relieved in equity.	74
What effect a release or other deed will have.	74
Pleading surrenders.	76
Admittance.	
Where the estate shall be in the person who has right to be admitted tenant, before admittance.	77

# C O P

## Copyhold.

Fin. vi.

In what cases the estate shall not be out of surren- deror till presentment or admittance of surrenderee.	78
In whom the estate shall be said to be before-admit- tance of surrenderee, and whether, when admitted, he shall be said in by the lord or by surrenderor.	79
Entry before admittance. By whom; and how seized. And what they may do.	80
What shall be said an admittance.	82
According to the surrender; or how the lord is considered as to his power of admitting, and where the admission is different from the sur- render how it shall operate.	84
Necessary. In what cases. And the effect thereof.	87
Where the lord may enforce a mortgagee surren- deror to be admitted.	89
New admittance.	89
What passes by it. How much shall be said to pass by the surrender, and the effect of an admittance, though on a void presentment.	99
Good.	
By whom it may be.	91
When.	92
How.	92
By attorney.	93
At what place.	94
In respect of the estate granted.	96
Of one enure to another.	96
In case of death of surrenderee before admittance.	98
Where the custom is to descend to the youngest son, or is gavelkind, &c.	99
How far it is binding to the lord.	100
Relation; to what time.	100
Pleadings of admittances.	101
Fines.	
In what cases. And to whom.	102
How much shall be paid; and where one or several.	105
Certain or uncertain.	107
Assessed or demanded. How.	108
When due.	109
Remedy for them by the lord.	110
For whom after the lord's death.	112
Forfeiture.	
In what cases. And the effect thereof.	112
What is.	118
Misfeasance.	118
As making leases.	119
Exceeding the licence.	121
By making a grant, &c. as at common law.	122
Committing waste.	124
By inclosure or building.	126
Treason or felony.	127
	Non-

Nonceance.		
Not coming in. On what summons or notice. And how advantage may be taken of it.	- -	128
Refusal to do service.	- - -	132
To pay fines.	- - -	133
Non-payment of rent.	- - -	136
By what persons. Infant. Non compos, &c.	- -	137
Persons not in possession.	- -	138
Of one the forfeiture of another.	- -	139
Who, as lord, &c. shall take advantage.	- -	141
At what time it may be taken.	- -	145
Where one, and what tenant shall take advantage of the forfeiture of another.	- -	145
Of how much it shall be.	- -	146
Of part, in what cases it shall be of the whole.	- -	146
Dispensation, or excuse thereof. What is; and by whom.	- - -	147
Entry by the lord. In what cases without presentment.	- - -	150
Relation. To what time.	- - -	151
To the king.	- - -	151
Equity. Relief. In what cases.	- - -	152
Proved. How.	- - -	154
Extinguishment thereof.	- - -	154
Of the incidents to it. Frank-bank.	- -	159
By forfeiture.	- - -	160
Lord.		
Sufficient to give licences.	- -	161
Actions and suits.		
What tenants may have in general, in respect of the same land.	- - -	161
Against the lord.	- - -	164
Implead, or be impleaded. How.	- -	166
By the lord against the tenant.	- -	168
Acts of parliament.		
Extend to copyholds; in what cases.	- -	168
Agreements.		
Between lord and tenant.	- - -	177
Between tenants and others relating to copyholds.	- -	178
Attorney. What services may be done by attorney.	- -	179
By laws.	- - -	180
Charitable uses.	- - -	180
Common.	- - -	181
How lord or tenant are interested therein.	- -	182
Cottages built on the waste.	- -	183
Court rolls.		
What interest the tenant has in them.	- -	183
Customary court.	- - -	184
Customs. Good.	- - -	185
Proved. How.		
Pursued. In what cases they must be.	- -	186

## COPYHOLD.

Vin. vi. C

Good, and extent thereof. General or special.	187
Unusual and interfering.	190
Descent or purchase.	191
How. Possessio fratris.	191
Disseisin. What is.	195
Dower. In what cases. And how recovered.	195
Entails.	
By statute de donis, &c.	197
By what words.	202
Dock'd or barr'd.	202
Pleadings, &c.	207
Fines levied of copyhold.	208
Frank-bank. And tenancy by the curtesy.	
In what cases; and what it is. And how considered.	209
Widows of what persons shall have it.	211
How. And pleadings.	211
Guardian of infants copyholders. Who shall be.	213
Infranchisement.	
The effects thereof, either as to the land or the estate in it, or the incidents thereto.	213
Equity.	215
Jointenants and tenants in common.	215
The King. In what cases he shall have copyhold lands.	216
Leases by custom, and without; and who bound by them.	217
By licence; and without. Good. And how it operates.	218
Pleadings.	219
Lord of the manor. His power as to determining disputes between the copyholders.	219
Lunatick. Idiot, &c.	220
Mortgages and other charges. How they shall affect a copyhold.	221
Prescription by copyholders. Good. And how.	223
Remainders. Limited how. Good. And of contingent remainders.	244
Rent incroached.	225
Trees.	
Interest of the tenant in trees, standing or cut, or windfalls.	225
Lord or tenants power as to cutting them down.	227
Remedy for tenants as to trees cut by the lord. And pleadings.	229
Forfeiture. What; and in what cases.	230
Trusts.	
What shall be said to be a trust of copyholds. And cases concerning them.	231
Uses limited where good. How construed.	232
Pleadings.	233
Wills.	

Good.

# C O P

## COPYHOLD.

*Fin. vi.*

Good. And what words in wills extend to copyholds, where testator held freehold and copyhold.	235
Equity.	
Of bills in chancery.	239
Disputes between lord and tenant.	240
Copyholder.	<i>Com. iii.</i> 148
Who is.	
What estate he has.	149
Copyhold what	
Ought to be time out of mind.	
Within a manor.	150
Always demisable. See 200.	
What tenements grantable by copy.	152
How granted.	
What lord may.	
<i>Dominus pro tempore.</i>	
By wrong, &c.	
What steward may grant.	
By what words. 155. See 163.	
What estate.	
In fee.	
In tail.	
Estate tail how barred.	156
For life, &c.	
In remainder.	158
Reversion.	
Descent of a copyhold.	
What heir may do before admittance.	159
What collateral qualities copyhold shall have.	160
Surrender of copyhold.	161
In court.	
Out of court.	
To lord.	
To steward.	
To tenants, &c.	
By attorney.	
By what words. 163. See 155.	
By what persons.	164
To what use.	165
To use of will.	166
Presentment of surrender.	167
In whom estate is till presentment.	168
When surrender may be revoked.	
When not.	169
How surrender operates.	
Admittance.	
What may be done before admittance. 171. See 159.	
When necessary.	172
When not.	173
What shall be admittance.	
When it shall be.	174
	By

**COPYHOLD.**

Com. iii.

By whom.				174
In what place.				
By attorney.				
How it shall be made.	-	-	-	175
Lord compellable to admit.				
Of what effect admittance.	-	-	-	176
<b>Fine.</b>				
When due.				
When to be set, and how.	-	-	-	178
Fine certain.				
Fine uncertain.	-	-	-	179
When payable.	-	-	-	180
Remedy for fine.				
By action.				
By seifure.				
Copyholder shall alien only by surrender.	-	-	-	182
But defect of roll shall be amended.	-	-	-	183
What copyholder shall do by custom.				
Shall be tenant by curtesy.				
Have dower.				
Make leases.	-	-	-	185
Copyhold shall descend contrary to common law.				187
Lord shall appoint guardian.	-	-	-	188
Copyholder shall have common.	-	-	-	189
Shall take trees.	-	-	-	190
Shall render services.	-	-	-	191
When denial of services, forfeiture.	191.	Sec 204.		
Fealty.				
Rent.				
Relief.	-	-	-	192
What remedy for rent.	-	-	-	193
Suit of court.				
By copyholder.				
By freeholder.				
By attorney.	-	-	-	194
Suit real.				
Remedy.				
Heriot.				
What.	-	-	-	195
Heriot service.				
When due.				
How recovered.	-	-	-	196
By seifure.				
By distress.				
By action.	-	-	-	198
Heriot custom.				
When due.				
When not.				
How recoverable.	-	-	-	199
By seifure.				
By action.				
To what lord payable.				



# C O P

COPYHOLD.		Com. iii.	
Copyhold how destroyed.	-	-	200
How forfeited.	-	-	201
By treason or felony.	-	-	-
By alienation.	-	-	202
By waste.	-	-	203
By denying services, fine, &c.	-	-	204
What estate forfeited.	-	-	206
Who shall have advantage of forfeiture.	-	-	207
When presentment not necessary.	-	-	209
Dispensation, what shall be.	-	-	209
Copyhold when bound by statute.	-	-	210
When not.	-	-	211
Copyhold how impleaded.	-	-	212
In lord's court.	-	-	-
In chancery.	213.	See ii.	421.
At common law.	-	iii.	214
Pleading of copyhold.	-	-	215
Manor.	-	-	216
What shall be.	-	-	-
What is parcel of it.	-	-	-
What is not a manor.	-	-	217
What severance of a manor.	-	-	-
Manor, how destroyed.	-	-	218
How revived.	-	-	-
How pleadable.	-	-	-
Court baron.	-	-	219
Customary court.	-	-	-
Who shall be judge.	-	-	-
In what place held.	-	-	-
Steward.	-	-	220
How retained.	-	-	-
Who sufficient steward to make grant, &c.	-	-	220.
See	154.	-	-
Duty of steward.	-	-	-
Form of holding court,	-	-	-
Precept for it.	-	-	-
Stile of court.	-	-	221
Proclamation,	-	-	-
Essoins, &c.	-	-	-
Enquest.	-	-	-
Charge.	-	-	-
Jurisdiction,	-	-	222
In actions personal,	-	-	-
When allowed.	-	-	-
When not.	-	-	-
In actions for land,	-	-	-
Freehold.	-	-	-
When right patent lies, and of what thing or	-	-	-
not.	222.	See	582.
Copyhold.	-	-	223
Form of proceeding in right patent.	-	See	582.
Trial.	-	-	-

# C O R

**COPYHOLD.**

*Com. iii.*

Trial.			
Execution.	-	-	224
In personal actions.			
In real.			
Custom; nature of it.			
Must be alledged in particular place.			
Must be time out of mind.	-	-	225
Must be reasonable.			
What shall be so.			
Though contrary to common law.			
Though contrary to statute. See vi. 82.			
If for common benefit, though tending to particular prejudice.			
If it may have had reasonable commencement.			226
Though right of another restrained.			
If in general words.	-	-	227
What not reasonable.	-	-	227
If cannot have had a reasonable commencement.			
If contrary to law of God,			
Or, contrary to king's prerogative.			
If in general prejudice to the advantage of a particular.			
Or, prejudicial to any where not equally prejudicial or advantageous to others.			
If custom, to be judge for oneself.	-	-	228
If against common right.			
Or a prescriptive right.			
If imparts less on one side, without consideration of benefit.			
Must be certain.	-	-	229
Custom how destroyed.			
<b>CORAM NON JUDICE.</b> <i>Bro.</i>			
<b>CORDWAINERS.</b> <i>Cay.</i>			
<b>CORN AND GRAIN.</b> <i>Cay, Shep. Com. ii. 140, 141. iii. 522.</i>			
The measure of corn.	-	-	<i>Burn, i. 246</i>
Licensing badgers of corn.	-	-	247
The offences of cutting corn growing, and of burning stacks of corn.	-	-	248
Exportation of corn.	-	-	249
Importation of corn.	-	-	250
<b>CORODIES AND PENSIONS.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Nelf. Stath.</i>			
<b>CORONATION.</b> <i>Danv. Com. vi. 248.</i>			
Claims thereat.	-	-	<i>v. 140</i>
<b>CORONE.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Stath.</i>			
<b>CORONER.</b> <i>Bac. Burn, Bro. Cay. Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. iv. 674. v. 8. 141. 147.</i>			
His antiquity and qualification.	-	-	<i>Vin. vi. 242</i>
Election.	-	-	243
Duty and authority.	-	-	244
Authority; where joint or several; and where the act of one, &c. is effectual, and shall bind or charge the other.	-	-	247

Inquisitions

# C O R

<b>CORONER.</b>		<i>Vin. vi.</i>
Inquisitions before him.	-	248
Traverse thereof.	-	253
Punished for misdemeanors in his office in civil cases.	-	254
Where writs shall be directed to the coroners.	-	254
Discharged or removed; for what cause. And how.	-	255
And what determines his office.	-	255
Punished.	-	256
<b>CORPORATION.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. iii. 407. 488. iv. 253. 273. v. 7. 569.</i>		
Commencement thereof. By what means; and by what words and names; and by whom &c contra.		
And of the several sorts. And of what person or persons it consists.	-	<i>Vin. vi.</i> 256
What it is.	-	258
By whom made.	-	259
Of what persons.	-	260
Of what place.	-	260
Of what name.	-	261
By what words.	-	263
Founder. Who.	-	277
Capable of what. Considered. How.	-	278
Dissolution and the effect thereof.	-	279
How and by what act.	-	281
<b>Customs.</b>		
Confirmed. How.	-	284
New charter and effects thereof.	-	284
Pleadings.	-	287
<b>Incidents.</b>		
Without grant or prescription.	-	265
What they may do, and what must be done under the corporation seal.	-	267
Acts done by them good or not, being not done by the whole body.	-	268
Grants to or by a corporation, and by what names they may take. Misnomer, &c.	-	270
Good or not.	-	274
To what persons it shall be said to extend.	-	275
<b>Actions.</b>		
Obligations and contracts made to or by corporations. Liable; who, where the head is removed, and pleadings.	-	276
What they may do without deed.	-	287
Deeds by them. How to be executed.	-	292
What actions or remedy the successor may have for things done in time of his predecessor.	-	293
What shall go in succession.	-	294
Election and amotion of officers or members; and at what time; and how.	-	295
By virtue of a new charter.	-	297
Pleadings by or against officers as to the election, &c.	-	298
		Property

**CORPORATION.**

*Vin. vi.*

Property of goods of corporations in whom it shall be said to be. And pleadings.	298
Actions by or against them. What. And how liable in their private capacity.	298
Names. By what names they shall sue or be sued.	299
By or against a corporation, and one of the corporation.	304
Inter se.	304
Joinder in actions. In what cases, or not.	305
Appearance of corporations to actions brought against them. How it must be.	306
Abatement of writ.	307
For variance.	309
Things done to or by the head, or any members of the corporation. In what cases it shall be said to be done in their politick or in their natural capacities.	309
Things done by the head without the body's joining. In what cases shall stand good.	310
Process against corporation.	310
Pleadings and proceedings.	310
Misnomer.	319
<b>CORPUS cum causa or habeas corpus.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Statb.</i>	

See tit. HABEAS CORPUS.

**CORRECTION.** See *Com. iv. 683. v. 795.*

House of correction. See *iv. 645.*

**CORRUPTION OF BLOOD.** *Jac. Shep.*

**COSINAGE, ail & befaile.** *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Statb.*

Cosinage. See *Com. i. 588.*

**COSTS.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Barnes, 1, 2, 3. Bro.*

*Donv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*

Of the original and introduction of costs.	<i>Vin. vi.</i> 321
To whom, and against whom given.	322
Informers.	326
In what cases.	323
For not going on to trial.	325
In what actions.	327
Replevin.	333
Writ of error.	336
On demurrer.	338
Where defendant, or one or more of the defendants shall have costs.	339
In inferior courts.	342
What costs, where there are several actions or suits.	343
Costs and damages; in what cases; and what costs; double or treble.	344
To officers and ministers of justice where they are defendants.	347
Full costs, or no more costs than damages.	349
How assessed or tried.	360

Costs.		<i>Vin. vi.</i>
Given at what time.	- - -	361
Increased. In what cases.	- - -	362
Payment. Inforced how. Or new actions stop.	- - -	362
In chancery.	- - -	364
When recoverable.	- - - <i>Com. iii.</i>	230
By defendant or plaintiff.		
When plaintiff shall not recover costs.	234. See 255.	
When no more costs than damages.	- - -	235
Where plaintiff pays costs, if no more than forty shillings damages.	- - -	239
By avowant.	- - -	240
By tenant or defendant.		
In action.	- - -	240
In information.	- - -	245
When defendant shall not have costs.	- - -	248
When court will stay proceedings till costs paid.	- - -	250
Costs in error.	- - -	251
Double or treble.	- - -	253
By construction.		
By exprefs words of statute.		
Double costs.		
Treble.	- - -	254
When not recovered.	255. See 234, 235.	
Costs in chancery.	See ii. 426.	
COTTAGES. <i>Burn, Cay, Danv. Jac. Shep.</i>		
	<i>Vin. vi. 367. Com. iv. 647.</i>	
COVENANT. <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. Lil. Conv. 46. 361. Horf. Wood, pt. 2.</i>		
How. And in what cases. On what deeds.	<i>Vin. vi.</i>	374
Upon what deed the plaintiff might have debt or covenant.	- - -	376
What words will make an exprefs covenant.	- - -	377
In what cases the heir or executors shall be bound by exprefs covenant of the testator without naming them.	- - -	381
Where it lies against an executor, though not named.	- - -	382
In law. In what cases the law will create a covenant.	- - -	387
Without the words of the party.	- - -	385
What is a real and personal covenant.	- - -	388
What a contract, and what a covenant.	- - -	390
What persons shall have advantage; the heir.	- - -	390
Assignee.	- - -	391, 392
Persons coming in by act in law, or not named.	- - -	396
Who, and against whom.	- - -	397
Bound thereby, who shall be without naming. The assignee.	- - -	403
Extent of covenant to discharge.	- - -	405
To repair.	- - -	405
Construction.	- - -	406
And extent as to repairs. And pleadings.	- - -	407
		Exclusive

## COVENANT.

Vin. vi.

Exclusive of legal incidents or advantages.	-	409
Breach or performance. What, and by whom.	-	409
<b>ACTIONS.</b>		
When it shall be brought.	-	410
In what cases it lies against an assignee.	-	411
Against assignor or assignee.	-	412
Against whom, by agreement to the estate.	-	414
Against whom. Grantee on covenants by the grantor.	-	415
Extinguishment thereof.	-	415
Though the lease continues.	-	416
Continuing covenant though the lease is determined or surrendered.	-	417
Dispensed withall by becoming afterwards unlawful.	-	419
What is covenant, and what a conditional lease.	-	420
That vendor has a lawful estate notwithstanding any act done. And pleadings.	-	421
Full power to convey.	-	422
To convey at the costs of, &c. as vendee or his counsel shall advise.	-	422
Notice; in what cases to be given.	-	423
That he is seised in fee, &c. And pleadings.	-	423
For quiet enjoyment.	-	424
That it is clear of, and discharged of incumbrances, and shall be saved harmless.	-	428
That the lands are or shall be of such a value. Extent thereof.	-	429
Where it restrains the generality of the grant, &c. the covenant being particular, and referring to words, viz. until, &c. shewing the intent.	-	429
Affirmative and negative covenants, construction and pleadings.	-	434
Distinct and independent covenants. What shall be said such.	-	435
Not to alien, &c.	-	435
For further assurance.	-	436
What are mutual covenants. And pleadings.	-	436
Determined or waived. In what cases.	-	438
Count.	-	439
Assignment of the breach.	-	442
Joint or several.	-	456
Pleadings.	-	459
In excuse.	-	464
Performance.	-	465
As to conditions for performance of covenants.	-	468
Issue. Trial. Judgment. And recovery. Of what.	-	470
Qualified or relieved in equity.	-	471
Covenant what, covenantor and covenantee, who.	-	
	<i>Wood, pt. 1.</i>	377
How a covenant differs from a defeazance, condition, warranty, or exception.	-	378
		What

## COVENANT.

What shall be said an agreement, and what agreement amounts to a covenant.	-	<i>Wood</i> , pt. i.	380
The several kinds of covenants relative to their nature.	-		381
What words will create or amount to an exprefs covenant or not.	-		394
What to a covenant and not to a condition, or to a condition and not to a covenant.	-		396
What to a grant, lease, &c. and what to a covenant only.	-		400
How a covenant in law may be created, and the operation and consequents upon it.	-		401
By whom covenants may be made.	-		403
With whom.	-		403
The use and operation of a covenant.	-		404
What shall be said a good covenant in deeds, upon which an action of covenant may be had, and what not.	-		404
Who shall or may have advantage of a covenant in deed or law, and who not.	-		407
Who shall be bound and charged by a covenant, and who not.	-		411
What shall be accounted a real covenant.	-		416
Where covenants are to be placed in a deed, and in what form.	-		417
What covenants are void in law.	-		417
What shall excuse the performance of a covenant, or what not.	-		420
What is a good performance of a covenant, or not.	-		422
Where a covenant is broken, where not.	-		426
What will extinguish, suspend, or discharge a covenant.	-		429
How a covenant shall be taken and expounded.	-		431
Where a covenantor shall be relieved in equity.	-		435
Of the particular kinds of covenants relative to their uses.	-		435
Of covenants commonly annexed to all kinds of estates.	-		436
Covenants commonly annexed to estates for lives or years, and not to estates in fee simple.	-		453
Covenants which may or may not be in deeds of conveyances of lands, or may be in articles of covenant only.	-		467
Of conditions to perform covenants.	-		502
Covenants to stand seised to uses.	-		452
The difference between a covenant to stand seised to uses, and a feoffment to uses.	-		531
What a covenant to stand seised to uses is.	-		701
The things necessary to raise an use by way of covenant to stand seised.	-		702
The consideration in such covenants.	-		702
What amounts to such a covenant, and what not.	-		703
Who may covenant to stand seised to uses.	-		703
To whose use such covenants may be, or not.	-		703
Of what a covenant to stand seised may not be.	-		704
What words amount to a covenant to stand seised.	-		704

# C O V

## Covenant.

When it lies.	-	-	<i>Com. iii.</i>	256
Upon what deed.	-	-		
Upon what words.	See 364,	365.		
When covenant or debt lies.	See i.	159.		
Upon what not.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	256
What waiver of plaintiff's right to take advantage of breach.	-	-		259
When lies upon covenant in law.	259.	See iv.	294.	
By whom it lies.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	260
By executor or administrator.	-	-		
By whom, and to whom a condition shall be performed.	See 98,	99.	126,	127.
By whom debt lies.	-	-		368, 369
By an heir.	-	-		261
By an assignee.	-	-		
Against whom it lies.	-	-		263
Executor or administrator.	-	-		
Heir.	-	-		264
Assignee.	-	-		
Covenant, how expounded.	-	-		266
As to content.	266.	See v.	268.	
To synonymous and other words.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	267
Breach of covenant.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	268
What.	-	-		
What to make assurance.	See 106.			
What to keep indemnified.	See 110.	-		
If thing be prejudiced, before performance.	269.			
See 122.				
What not.	-	-		
Covenant how defeated.	-	-		270
Covenant to stand seized.	-	-		272
When good.	272.	See ii.	59.	
By what words.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	273
Upon what consideration.	-	-		275
What shall be good.	-	-		
What not.	-	-		
If too general or not importing real consideration.	277			
If covenantee be a stranger to consideration.				
Pleading concerning covenants, and in writ of covenant.				
See v.	349.	408.	410.	617.
Release of covenants.	See vi.	195.		
For more of Covenant,	see ii.	398.	433.	
COVERTURE AND INFANCY.	<i>Bro. Danv. Jac. Com. i.</i>	12,		
	23.	80.	v.	644.
COVIN.				
Discountenanced in law.	-	-	<i>Fin. vi.</i>	473
What person or persons may do it.	-	-		475
Averment. What things may be averred to be upon collusion.	Records.	-		475
Where the ordinary course shall be changed by covin.	476			
Pleadings.	-	-		477
What.	-	-		



**COVIN.**

- What. Com. iii. 279  
 Act by covin, void.  
   So, fraudulent gift, &c.  
   And fraudulent feoffment, &c. 282  
   Who shall be purchaser. See ii. 664.  
 What not fraudulent. iii. 282  
   For Fraud, see ii. 470. 472. 495. 501. 634. 658.  
   670. 677.

**COUNCIL, the King's.** See Com. vi. 249.

President of the council.

Privy council. v. 242. vi. 249.

Common council. See iv. 265. v. 6.

**COUNSEL** privy of the king. *Shep.*

**COUNSELLOR.** *Lil.*

Considered; how. And in what cases favoured or not.

*Vin. vi.* 478

**COUNT.** *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Jac. Lil.*

Where the count or declaration shall be good, where not.

*Hugh. i.* 490

Where made good by defendant's plea, &c.

511

See DECLARATION, *Vin. vii.* 382. See Com. i. 48.

122. 183. 215. 228. 244. 276. 284. 295. 302. 308,

317. 463. 464. 512. 524. 641. 653. iii. 2.

331. 586. v. 308. 432, 433. 438. 466. 525. 535.

557. 602. 612. 617. 634. 663. 667. 675. 692.

727. 730. 735. 754. 786. 811. 814, &c. vi. 142.

153. 440.

**COUNTERFEITING** the great or privy seal. See Com. iv. 443.

Money. See 444.

See 238.

**COUNTERFEITS.** *Shep.*

*Vin. vi.* 481

**COUNTERFEITERS.** *Haw. P. G. i.* 123.

Of bank notes.

123

Exchequer bills.

123

Stamps.

124

South sea bonds.

124

Lottery orders, &c.

124

**COUNTERMAND.** *Danv. Vin. vi.* 482.

Countermand of a will. See Com. iii. 396. 400.

— of authority. See Com. i. 626. 644.

**COUNTERPLEA.** See Com. vi. 438.

**Counterplea** de age. *Bro. Danv.*

— de aid. *Bro. Fitz. Jac. Stath.*

— to gage deliverance. *Danv.*

— of garnishment. *Danv.*

— de garrantie. *Bro. Fitz. Jac. Stath.*

— de rescit. *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Stath.*

— de view. *Bro. Danv.*

— de voucher. *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Stath.*

**COUNTY.** *Bro. Cay, Lil. Nelf. Shep. Stath. Com. iii.* 287.

As to county palatine, see i. 3. iv. 246.

# C O U

## COUNTY.

*Com. iii.*

As to Wales, see vi. 505.	
Sheriff.	iii. 288
How constituted.	
For what time.	289
How discharged.	
As to his oath, duty, and office. See vi. 411.	
County court.	iii. 290
Style, &c. of sheriff's court.	
Who judge there.	
When held.	291
At what place.	
Jurisdiction of county court.	
By justices.	
By appeal.	292
By replevin.	
By plaint.	
See 541.	
Process.	293
Mefne.	
Judicial.	294
See 224.	
Trial.	
Plaint.	
Execution.	
Foreign county. 294. See iv. 520. v. 516. 786.	
In what county action shall be sued. See i. 160. 228.	
244. 519.	
County clerk. See 290.	
Coroner in county. See v. 141.	
Knights of the shire. See v. 184. 192.	
<i>Posse comitatus.</i> See vi. 414.	
See i. 394. iii. 507. iv. 597. 703 v. 7.	
COUNTY RATE. <i>Burn.</i>	
COURT. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh.</i>	
<i>Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i>	
Held when.	<i>Vin. vi.</i> 498
At what place.	500
Incidents.	497
What shall be said of record.	500
Office of the court, or what they may adjudge without being found.	484
What they may do. Refuse to give judgment. In what cases.	497
Take conuſance of what ex officio.	486
Of the eccleſiaſtical law.	496
Without averment.	491
What ſhall be done in caſes where the court is divided.	501
COURT OF PARLIAMENT. 4 <i>Inſt.</i> 1.	
Of the original and antiquity of parliaments. <i>Bac. i.</i>	566
Of the perſons of whom it conſiſts.	569
Of the manner of their ſummons and attending.	571

# C O U

## COURT OF PARLIAMENT.

*Bac. i.*

Of elections : and herein,

1. Of the electors and their qualifications. - 572
2. Of the elected and their qualifications. - 576
3. Of the duty of returning officers. - 579

Of the method of passing bills. - 581

Of the continuance, adjournment, prorogation, and dissolution of parliaments. - 582

Of the jurisdiction of the house of lords. - 583

*See tit. PARLIAMENT, Vin. xvi. 188.*

Of the council board. *Shep.* - 4 *Inst.* 53

Of the power and authority of the Protector during the King's minority. - 4 *Inst.* 58

Of the court of the high steward of England. 2 *Haw. P. C.* 5. 4 *Inst.* 58

Of the court of star-chamber. - *Danv.* 4 *Inst.* 60

Of the court for redress of delays of judgments in the king's great courts. - 4 *Inst.* 67

**KING'S BENCH.** *Danv.* 4 *Inst.* 70. 2 *Haw. P. C.* 6.

It's power as to issues sent thither out of chancery to be tried there, and as to records coming there.

*Vin. vi.* 548

In general. - - - 551

Jurisdiction. - - - 552

Proceed. How it may. - - - 554

Of what actions it may hold plea originally. - 557

For a collateral respect. - - - 559

In respect of the defendant. - - - 560

**COURT. KING'S BENCH.** *Bac. i.*

Its jurisdiction.

1. In criminal matters. - - - 591
2. In civil causes. - - - 593
3. In keeping inferior jurisdictions within proper bounds. - - - 594

How far its presence suspends the power of all other courts. - - - 594

Of the form of its proceedings. - - - 595

**COURT OF CHANCERY.** 4 *Inst.* 78. *Lilly.* *Bac. i.* 585

As an officina brevium. - - - 585

As an ordinary and limited court, proceeding according to law. - - - 587

As an extraordinary court, proceeding according to equity ; and herein

1. Of its original jurisdiction. - - - 583
2. What jurisdiction it now exercises. - - - 590

*See tit. CHANCERY,* - - - *Vin. iv.* 378

**OF THE COURT OF REQUESTS.** *Danv.* 4 *Inst.* 97.

**COMMON PLEAS.** *Bac. Danv.* 4 *Inst.* 99.

Pleadings as to things done in B. R. or C. B. 563

**EXCHEQUER.** *Danv.* - - - 4 *Inst.* 103

Privilege. Who shall have it. - - - 565

Of

COURT OF EXCHEQUER.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	
Of what things.	-	566
Disputes between the courts of exchequer and other courts.	-	569
Pleadings of privilege.	-	571
Of the nature and antiquity of this court.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	597
In what cases it has jurisdiction.	-	598
Of the form and manner of its proceedings.	-	600
Of a court to inquire of and certify unlawful and untrue accounts in the exchequer.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	117
Of the court of equity in the exchequer-chamber.	-	118
Of the court of first fruits and tenths.	-	120
	<i>See Vin. xiii.</i>	375
Of the court of augmentations of the revenues of the crown of England.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	121
Of the court of general surveyors of diverse of the king's lands.	-	122
Of constable and marshal.	<i>Dauv. 4 Inst.</i>	123
	2 <i>Haw. P. G. 5, Vin. vi.</i>	502
Of this court and the manner of holding it.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	601
In what cases it has jurisdiction.	-	602
Of the form and manner of its proceedings.	-	603
Of honour.	<i>Vin. vi.</i>	504
Of the marshalsea and palace court.	4 <i>Inst. 130. Bac. i.</i>	632
	<i>See tit. MARSHAL AND MARSHALSEA. Vin. xvi. 300.</i>	
Of the counting house of the king's household, called the green cloth.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	131
Of the court of the lord steward, treasurer, and comptroller of the king's house concerning felony, by compassing, &c. to kill the king, &c.	-	133
Of the court of the lord steward of the king's house, or in his absence, of the treasurer and controller of the king's house, and steward of the marshalsea, of treason, murder, and bloodshed within the king's house.	-	133
ADMIRALTY.	<i>Dauv. 4 Inst.</i>	134
	<i>Vin. vi.</i>	505
Hold plea of what. In respect of the place where they arise.	-	506, 523
Things themselves.	-	511
Incidents and consequents.	-	513
Admiral law.	-	517
Proceedings.	-	519
Punishment in suing in the admiralty, in cases out of their jurisdiction.	-	530
Prohibition in what cases, and at what time.	-	532
Pleadings.	-	539
Of this court.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	622
Of its jurisdiction.		
In what places.	-	623
Of what things.	-	624
Of what contracts.	-	626
Of what crimes and offences.	-	628
		By

## COURT OF ADMIRALTY.

Vin. iv.

By what law it proceeds, and the form of such proceedings. - - - 629

Of the court of the commission under the great seal, by force of the stat. of 28 H. 8. c. 15. for criminal and marine causes, proceeding according to the course of the common law. - - - 4 *Inst.* 147

## Of courts martial.

*See tit. SEAMEN and SOLDIERS, and the yearly act against mutiny and desertion.*

Of port-motes or port-courts. - - - 148

Of the power and authority of commissioners and others, for maintaining and erecting of beacons, light-houses, and sea-marks, and concerning watches. - - - 148

Of the office of conservator or custos of the truces and safe conducts of the king, and incidentally of the office, authority, and privilege of ambassadors; and of leagues, treaties, and truces. - - - 152

*See tit. AMBASSADOR, Vin. ii. 286, and tit. SAFE CONDUCT, xix. 272.*

## Of the court of the justices of assise and nisi prius.

*Bac. 4 Inst.* 158

Their jurisdiction in criminal matters, relating

1. To the delivery of gaols. *2 Hawk. P. C.* 28
2. To counterfeits of money. - - - 29
3. To appellees. - - - 29
4. To conspirators, maintainers, and other offenders of the like nature. - - - 30
5. To offences of sheriffs, gaolers, and other officers. 30
6. To capital offences tried by writ of nisi prius. 31
7. To the counties for which such justices of assise may be commissioned. - - - 31

*See tit. ASSISE, Vin. iii. 160.*

## Court of the justices of oyer and terminer and gaol delivery.

*In general. Bac.*

1. By what kind of instrument justices of oyer and terminer and gaol delivery must be constituted. *2 Hawk. P. C.* 15
2. How their authority may be suspended, revived or determined. - - - 16
3. How far the precise letter of such commissions must be observed by the justices. - - - 18
4. What form is to be observed in the adjournment of such commissions. - - - 18
5. How far the power given by such commissions may be extended by new ones to other justices, or committed to fewer than were appointed by the former. - - - 18
6. Where such justices may sit in one county to try offences in another. - - - 19
7. Where the records of such justices are to be kept after they are determined. - - - 19

COURT of OYER and TERMINER, &c. 2 *Haw. P. C.*

8. Whether the same justices at the same time may execute both the commission of oyer and terminer, and also that of gaol delivery. - 20

## Of the commission of oyer and terminer.

In particular.

1. Its several kinds. 1. General. 2. Special. 2 *Haw. P. C.* 20  
2. To what cases the jurisdiction given by it doth extend. - 21  
3. To whom and on what occasions it is grantable. 22

See tit. JUSTICES OF OYER and TERMINER,

*Vin. xv. 20.*

The courts of special justices of oyer and terminer, of and concerning. 1. Purveyors, 2. Misdemeanors of villains, &c. 3. Sums of money collected for houses of correction, &c. 4. Colleges, hospitals, and charitable uses. - 4 *Inst.* 166

## Of the commission of gaol delivery.

In particular. - 4 *Inst.* 168

1. What ought to be the form of it. 2 *Haw. P. C.* 23  
2. What jurisdiction the justices authorised by it have by the common law. - 24  
3. What by statute. - 25  
4. In what place they ought to hold their sessions. 27

See tit. JUSTICES OF GAOL DELIVERY, *Vin. xv. 25.*Of the court of sessions of justices of peace. *Bac. 4 Inst. 170.*

1. In what manner conservators of the peace were provided by the common law. 2 *Haw. P. C.* 32  
2. In what manner justices of peace have been ordained by the several statutes concerning them. 34  
3. How they are to be commissioned in pursuance of those statutes. - 35  
4. What is most observable from the said statutes and commissions; and herein, - 36  
1. What statutes concerning the peace may be executed by such justices. - 36  
2. How far the justices of peace for a county may act out of it, or within a liberty. - 37  
3. What commissions of this kind require a special suit to the king for the granting of them. 37  
4. How far such justices have power to proceed on indictments not taken before themselves. 37  
5. By what name they are to be described. 38  
6. What authority they have in relation to felonies. 38  
7. What in relation to treason, præmunire, and misprision of treason. - 39  
8. What in relation to inferior offences. - 40

See tit. JUSTICES OF PEACE, *Burn, ii. 71. and Vin. xv. 3.*Of the nature of the court of these justices sessions; and herein, - 2 *Haw. P. C.* 40

1. By

<b>COURT OF JUSTICES SESSIONS.</b>	<b>2 Harw. P. C.</b>	
1. By whom, and in what manner such court is to be summoned and appointed.	-	45
2. What persons are bound to give their attendance at it.	-	41
3. Where it has any power over its own members.	-	41
4. The difference between general and special and quarter-sessions.	-	42
See tit. SESSIONS, <i>Burn</i> , ii. 418. and tit. JUSTICES OF PEACE, <i>Vin.</i> xv. 3.		
Of the court of inquiry of the default of justices of peace, &c. concerning riots, &c.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	184
Of the court of justices in eyre or itinerant.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	184
See tit. JUSTICES ITINERANT,	<i>Vin.</i> xv.	20
Of the court of justices of trail-baston.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	186
Of the court of wards and liveries.	-	188
<b>COUNTY PALATINE. <i>Bac. Lil.</i></b>		
Antiquity and power.	<i>Vin.</i> vi.	574
Its jurisdiction as to persons and things.	-	575
Allowed or ousted in what cases.	-	579
Proceedings and pleadings.	-	581
Of writs of error.	-	583
Of the court of the county palatine of Chester.	<i>Bac. Nelf.</i> 4 <i>Inst.</i>	211
Of the county palatine of Durham.	<i>Bac. Danv. Nelf. Vin.</i> xvi. 573.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 216
Of the royal franchise of Ely.	<i>Bac. Vin.</i> vi. 584.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 220
Of the county palatine of Pembroke.	-	221
Of the franchises of Hexam and Hexamshire.	-	222
<b>CINQUE PORTS.</b>	<i>Bac.</i> 4 <i>Inst.</i>	222
Jurisdiction.	<i>Vin.</i> vi.	540
In what cases the king's writs run thither. And returns thereto.	-	543
Pleadings. And of errors and judgments there.	-	546
Of the court of the escheator, and of commissioners for finding offices, &c.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	225
See tit. ESCHEATOR, <i>Vin.</i> x. 158.		
Of the courts of the universities of Cambridge and Oxford.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	227
See tit. UNIVERSITY, <i>Vin.</i> xxii. 1.		
Of the court of stannaries.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	229
See tit. STANNARIES, <i>Bac. Danv. Vin.</i> vii. 35.		
Jurisdiction. Pleadings. How.	-	39
Affirmed, by what.	-	41
Of the court of the mayor of the staple.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	237
See tit. STATUTE STAPLE, &c. <i>Vin.</i> xix. 534.		
Of the legal courts and their jurisdictions within the principality of Wales.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	239
See tit. WALES, <i>Vin.</i> 22. 412.		
Of the court of equity before the president and council of Wales, and the marches of the same.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	242
Of the president and council in the North.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	245
Of		

## COURT,

Of the court of the council of York, and the marches.

*Danv. Vin. vi.* 585

Of the courts and their jurisdictions within the city of London.

*Bac.*1. Of the court of huffings. *Bac. 4 Inst.* 2472. and 3. The 2 courts of the sheriff. *Bac. 4 Inst.* 2474. Of the court of equity before the lord mayor, called the court of conscience. *Bac. 4 Inst.* 248

5. The court of the mayor and aldermen. 248

6. The court of orphans. - - - 249

*See tit. CUSTOMS OF LONDON, Vin. vii.* 1977. The court of common council. *4 Inst.* 249

8. The court of wardmote. - - - 249

9. The court of halimote. - - - 249

10. The court of chamberlain for apprentices. 250

*See tit. APPRENTICE, Vin. iii.* 27.11. The court for the conservation of the water and river of Thames. - *4 Inst.* 250

12. The court of the coroner in London. - 250

13. The court of the escheator in London. - 250

14. The court of policies and assurances in London. 250

15. The court of the tower of London. - 251

16. The jurisdiction, &amp;c. of the college of physicians in London, &amp;c. - 251

*See tit. PHYSICIANS, Vin. xvi.* 339.Of the courts of the justices assigned for the government of the Jews. - *4 Inst.* 254

The courts of Stainclife and frendless wapentakes. - 254

Of the city of Westminster. - - - 255

Of the city of Norwich. - - - 256

Court of the sheriffs tourn. *Bac. Danv.**4 Inst. 259. Vin. vii.* 1

Who bound to come to it. - - - 2

Jurisdiction, In respect of the thing. - - - 3

Place. - - - 4

1. The original institution of this court.

*2 Haw. P. C.* 55

2. At what time and in what places it must be holden. - - - 55

3. What persons owe suit to it. - - - 56

4. What authority the sheriff (or his steward) hath as judge of this court; relating

1. To indictments. - - - 57

2. To fines and amerciaments in general. - 58

3. To the appointment of constables. - 61

5. What kind of offences are inquirable in the sheriffs tourn. - - - 66

6. Within what place offences indictable in the sheriffs tourn must arise. - - - 68

7. By



# C O U

<b>Court.</b>	<b>2 Haw. P. C.</b>
7. By what jurors, and in what manner, indictments in the sheriffs tourn ought to be found.	63
8. In what manner they are to be proceeded upon.	70
9. In what manner they are to be traversed and determined.	71
<b>LEET.</b> <i>Bac. Burn, Danv.</i> 2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 72. 4 <i>Inst.</i> 261.	
What it is, and other matters concerning it.	586
Who must appear.	589
Jurisdiction.	590
Collateral.	594
Not being held. What is to be done.	596
Presentments. How.	596
Pleadings as to things done in leets.	597
<b>County court.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Burn, Danv. Lil. Nelf.</i>	
	4 <i>Inst.</i> 266. <i>Vin.</i> vii. 1
Held at what time and place.	2
<b>Hundred court,</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Lil.</i>	
	4 <i>Inst.</i> 267. <i>Kin.</i> vii. 13
Jurisdiction.	14
<b>Baron.</b> <i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Lil.</i>	4 <i>Inst.</i> 268. <i>Vin.</i> vii. 2
What things it may do.	11
<b>Court customary.</b> Who are judges. <i>Danv.</i>	<i>Vin.</i> vii. 1
<b>Borough and other inferior courts.</b> <i>Danv.</i>	
What things they may hold plea of and try by jury there.	<i>Vin.</i> vii. 20
Process and proceedings therein.	23
How they must demean to the superior.	25
Favoured or restrained by the superior, and what shall be an admitting their jurisdiction.	25
Court, pleadings and proceedings.	27
The offence and punishment of bringing actions there where they have no jurisdiction.	29
Of removing causes thence.	31
Judgments therein. When void.	32
Plea or record remanded. In what cases.	33
<b>Courts of request.</b>	
Of the court of ancient demesne.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 269
<i>See tit. ANCIENT DEMESNE, Vin.</i> ii. 476.	
Of the court of the coroner.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 271
1. What persons are qualified to be coroners.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 43
2. In what manner they are to be placed in their office.	43
3. How they may be discharged.	44
4. In what places the coroner hath jurisdiction.	44
5. How far he is impowered, and in what manner he ought to take an inquisition.	46
6. How far to receive and proceed on a bill of appeal.	50
7. How far to receive and proceed on the appeal of an approver.	52
	8. How

## COURT.

2 *Haw. P. C.*

8. How far to take the confession and abjuration of a felon.	-	-	52
9. How far the act of any one coroner is as effectual as if it were done by all.	-	-	52
10. In what cases he may lawfully take a fee for the execution of his office.	-	-	52
<i>See</i> 25 <i>Geo. 2. c. 9.</i>			
11. In what cases a matter recorded by, or found before a coroner, admits of no traverse.	-	-	53
<i>See</i> tit. CORONER, <i>Burn</i> , i. 252. and <i>Vin.</i> vi. 242.			
POWDER. <i>Bac. Danv. Lil.</i>	4 <i>Inst.</i>	272.	<i>Vin.</i> vii. 16
What action lies there.	-	-	17
For what things.	-	-	18
Pleadings and proceedings.	-	-	19
Of the court of the clerk of the market.	-	4 <i>Inst.</i>	273
<i>See</i> tit. CLERK OF THE MARKET, <i>Vin.</i> iv. 539.			
Of the court of the commissioners of sewers.	<i>Bac.</i>	4 <i>Inst.</i>	275
<i>See</i> tit. SEWERS, <i>Vin.</i> xix. 410.			
Of the court of the commissioners upon the statute of bankrupts.	-	4 <i>Inst.</i>	277
<i>See</i> tit. CREDITOR AND BANKRUPT, <i>Vin.</i> vii. 54.			
Of commissioners for examination of witnesses.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	-	278
Of the king's swanheard.	-	-	280
Of the wardens court in the east, west, and middle marches adjoining to Scotland.	-	-	281
Of Callais.	-	-	282
Of the Isle of Man, and of the law and jurisdiction of the same.	-	-	286
<i>See</i> tit. GUERNSEY, &c. <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 205.			
Of the Isles of Jersey and Guernsey, and of the law and jurisdiction of the same.	-	-	-
<i>See</i> tit. GUERNSEY, &c. <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 205.			
Of the Isle of Wight.	-	4 <i>Inst.</i>	287
Of the island called Lindesfarn, otherwise Holy Island.	-	-	288
Of the forests and the jurisdiction of the courts of the forest.	-	4 <i>Inst.</i>	289
Of the justice seat.	-	4 <i>Inst.</i>	291
In what places it may be held.	-	-	-
<i>Vin.</i> vi. 547. <i>Danv.</i> ii. 272			
The jurisdiction.	<i>Bac.</i> i. 637.	<i>Danv.</i>	273
How they proceed there.	-	-	273
Allowance of claims there.	-	-	274
Of the swainmote court.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 289	<i>Bac.</i> i. 639. <i>Danv.</i>	275
Of the court of attachments, or the woodmote court.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 289.	<i>Bac.</i> 640. <i>Danv.</i>	275
Of the court of regard or survey of dogs.	4 <i>Inst.</i>	-	289
Of the ecclesiastical courts.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 321.	<i>Bac.</i> i.	609
1. Of the court of convocation.	-	-	-
4 <i>Inst.</i> 322. <i>Bac.</i> 610			
Concerning subscription.	-	4 <i>Inst.</i>	323
2. Of			

# C O U

## COURT.

2. Of the high commission in causes ecclesiastical.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 324
3. Of the prerogative court of the archbishop of Canterbury.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 335. <i>Bac.</i> 611
4. Of the court of arches.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 337. <i>Bac.</i> 611
5. Of the court of audience.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 337. <i>Bac.</i> 612
6. Of the court of faculties.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 337. <i>Bac.</i> 612
	<i>See tit. FACULTIES, Vin. xiii. 10.</i>
7. Of the court of peculiars.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 338. <i>Bac.</i> 612
	<i>See tit. PECULIARS, Vin. xvi. 288.</i>
8. Of the consistory courts.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 338. <i>Bac.</i> 612
9. Of the court of the archdeacon or his commissary.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 339. <i>Bac.</i> 612
10. Of the court of delegates, and consequently of appeals.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 339. <i>Bac.</i> 613
11. Of the court of commissioners of review.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 341. <i>Bac.</i> 613
Of appealing to a superior court.	- - 614
Of citing out of the proper diocese.	- - 614
	<i>See tit. CITATION, Vin. iv. 535.</i>
In what cases the ecclesiastical courts have a jurisdiction.	<i>Bac.</i> 617
How they are to proceed in such cases.	- - 620
Of the court of conservators of the privileges of St. John of Jerusalem.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 341
Of England.	
That it is an empire.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 342
Of Scotland.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 345
Union of England and Scotland.	<i>Vin. xxi. 600</i>
Of Ireland.	<i>Vin. xiv. 566. 4 Inst.</i> 349
Of the precedence of the great officers, nobility, and others of this realm.	4 <i>Inst.</i> 361
Court of chancery.	<i>See Com. ii. 205.</i>
Courts of Scotland.	<i>See Com. vi. 260.</i>
Courts of parliament.	<i>See Com. v. 181.</i>
Courts of county palatine.	<i>See Com. iv. 246. 250.</i>
Courts of cinque ports.	<i>See Com. iv. 252.</i>
Court of ancient demesne.	<i>See Com. i. 498.</i>
Court baron.	<i>See Com. iii. 219.</i>
Court, county.	<i>See Com. iii. 290. 541.</i>
Court, customary.	<i>See Com. iii. 219.</i>
Courts in forests.	<i>See Com. iii. 25.</i>
Court, hundred.	<i>See Com. iii. 541. iv. 354.</i>
Court of lord of manor.	<i>See Com. iii. 212.</i>
Courts in plantations.	<i>See Com. v. 109.</i>
Court of pye powders.	<i>See Com. v. 47. 48.</i>
Court of commissioners of sewers.	<i>See Com. vi. 288.</i>
Court of tourn or leet.	<i>See Com. iv. 679.</i>
Courts, all judicature remains in king's.	<i>Com. iii. 297.</i>
King's Bench.	
Extent of its jurisdiction.	

When

# C O U

COURT.	Com. iii.
When B. R. has not jurisdiction.	299
Of common pleas.	
If damages not laid at 40s.	
Officers of B. R.	300
Judges, &c.	301
Custos brevium & chirographer.	
Prothonotary.	
Exigenter.	
Court of exchequer.	
Court of pleas. See 383.	
Court of accompts.	304
As to accompt before auditors, assigned by court,	
or in equity. See i. 124. ii. 325.	
As to accompt in exchequer by sheriff. See vi. 420.	
Court of receipt.	iii. 305
Exchequer chamber.	
For causes of difficulty.	
For errors. 306. See v. 697, 698.	
For causes in equity.	iii. 306
Officers of exchequer.	307
Lord Treasurer. See v. 137.	
Chancellor.	iii. 308
Barons.	
Chamberlain.	
Remembrancer.	309
Clerk of pipe.	
Auditors.	
Foreign opposer, &c.	310
Court of chivalry.	311
Who judges.	
Jurisdiction.	
Officers.	312
Heralds.	
Court of Marshalsee.	313
Court of green cloth.	314
Court of steward of king's household.	
Court portmote.	315
Court of high commission.	
Court of star chamber.	
Court of first fruits and tenths.	
Court of requests.	
Court of augmentations.	
Court of stannaries.	316
Jurisdiction. See i. 6. vi. 504.	
In what not.	iii. 318
How to proceed.	
Courts of universities.	
See vi. 433.	
Ecclesiastical courts.	iii. 319
As to original of ecclesiastical jurisdiction, see vi. 30.	

# C O U

## Court.

Com.

As to court of convocation, see iii. 147.	
As to court of high commission, see vi. 41.	
Prerogative court.	iii. 319
Archds.	
Audience.	320
Court of faculties.	
Consistory court.	321
Manner of proceeding.	
Censures and appeals. See vi. 38.	
Court of archdeacon.	
For more of ecclesiastical courts, see 538. vi. 105.	
Court of London.	iii. 321
Hustings.	
If there be foreign voucher. 322. See vi. 441.	
Mayor's court.	iii. 322
Sheriff's court.	323
Court of equity there.	
Wardmote.	
Folkmote.	
Tower court.	
Court of requests.	324
Court of aldermen. See v. 6.	
Court of chamberlain and chamberlain and orphans.	
iii. 324. See iv. 283. v. 7. 12.	
Court of common council. iii. 324. See v. 6.	
Court of conservancy. See v. 4.	
Court of coroner. See v. 142.	
Court of escheator. See iii. 651.	
Court of watermen.	iii. 324
Court of Saint Martin's le Grand. See 541, 542.	
Courts in other cities and boroughs, &c.	325
Grant <i>tenere placita</i> .	
Consuance of pleas. See vi. 433.	
When to be allowed.	iii. 326
When and how demandable.	327
Incidents in court.	328
Jurisdiction.	
In actions real.	329
In actions personal.	
Stile of court.	
Plaint.	330
Process.	
Declaration.	
Plea.	332
Continuance. See i. 460.	
Enquest. iii. 333. See i. 471.	
Judgment. iii. 333. See i. 473.	
Writ of inquiry.	iii. 334
Remedy if out of jurisdiction.	
Misdemeanor in judge or officers.	336
Course of court.	

In

**Court.**

In what court error shall be brought. See *Com. v.* 695<sup>1</sup>

In what court suit for king's debt shall be brought.

See *iii.* 382.

Suit of court. See 193.

Erection of courts. See *vi.* 47.

Proceedings in courts when evidence. See *iv.* 97.

For more concerning courts, see *i.* 4. 576. 651.

*iii.* 541. *iv.* 140. *vi.* 88. 91. 105. 163.

**CREDIT, bill of.** See *Com. v.* 75.

**CREDITOR.**

*Com. ii.* 14

**CREDITOR AND DEBTOR.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii.*

Favoured in equity against the debtor and others claim-  
ing from him. *Vin. vii.* 42

Agreement between them. How far binding. 46

What creditors shall have the preference. 48

Where a creditor is supplanted of his security, equity  
will substitute other in its room. 50

Disputes inter se. 52

**CREDITOR AND BANKRUPT.**

Bankrupt. *Vin. vii.* 54

Who may be. 54

By what act. 59

Proof. How. 62

Relation of bankruptcy. To what time. 63

Commission.

How and when granted. 65

What creditors may obtain it, and how, and when. 65

Superfeded or abated. 67

Who are creditors; and how, and when, to prove their  
debts. 69

Contingent and future debts. 70

Who must come in as creditor. 73

Creditors. At what time to come in. 75

Of joint or separate commissions in respect of partners  
bankrupts. And how to proceed therein. 75

Commissioners.

Who may be. And how to qualify themselves. 76

Their fees and allowances. 76

Power of them, and assignees; as to discovering. 78

As to seising the effects. 83

In selling, disposing, and assigning. 86

Bound. By what act or agreements of bankrupts. 84

Liable. What. 88

Settlements or securities on, or claims by, wife or  
children. 96

Mortgagees or purchasers. How far affected. 98

Distribution. To whom; how; and when. 100

In case of partnership. 102

Where debts are due to the crown. 104

Partners. Where one is bankrupt.

How the other shall be charged, &c. 109

Creditors.

# C U R

<b>CREDITOR, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Fin. vii.</i>
Creditors. Inter se. . . . .	110
<b>Assignees.</b>	
Suits and actions by them; and pleadings, &c.	110
Power. As to making dividends. . . . .	113
To what time their interest relates. . . . .	114
Chosen. When; how; and by whom, and how to make the assignment. . . . .	116
Bound by what agreement, &c. by bankrupt.	117
Punishable or relieved. In what cases. . . . .	118
Frauds between bankrupt and creditor after commission issued. . . . .	119
Purchasers affected. In what cases. . . . .	119
Reward to discoverers of bankrupt's estate. . . . .	124
Concealments of bankrupt's estate. . . . .	124
Of setting off where there are mutual debts, and sub- mitting to arbitration. . . . .	125
Demeanor and crime in bankrupt's not appearing and discovering; and how the commissioners are to proceed.	127
Bankrupts protected. In what cases. . . . .	129
False claims of debts. Punishment. . . . .	130
Surplus and allowance. . . . .	130
Certificate and discharge. . . . .	131
Discharge. How it affects a joint debtor who is not a bankrupt. . . . .	135
Gaoler, &c. Punishment. . . . .	135
Proceedings, &c. of commissioners to be recorded.	136
Compositions between creditors and bankrupt; and pleadings thereof. . . . .	136
Pleadings and evidence. . . . .	138
Equity. . . . .	141
<b>CREEK.</b> See <i>Com. v.</i> 102.	
<b>CROSS REMAINDERS.</b> See <i>Com. iii.</i> 446.	
<b>CROWN, and Matters that concern it.</b> <i>Shep. Com. iv.</i> 271. vi. 28, 245, 246. 261.	
Limitation of the crown. See <i>v.</i> 227, 228.	
Pleas of crown. See <i>i.</i> 141. <i>iv.</i> 429. 523.	
<b>CUI ANTE DIVORTIUM.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Shep. Com. iii.</i> 595.	
<b>CUI IN VITA.</b> <i>Bro. Gay, Fitz. Stath. Com. ii.</i> 93.	
Who shall have it, and in what cases. <i>Fin. vii.</i>	142
Writ and pleadings. . . . .	144, 147
Recovered; what shall be.	
<b>CUM PERTINENTIS.</b> See <i>Com. iv.</i> 313.	
<b>CURIA CLAUDENDA.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Com. iii.</i> 591, 592.	
<b>CURRIERS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>	
<b>CURSING AND SWEARING.</b> See <i>Com. iv.</i> 546.	
<b>CURTESY.</b> <i>Bac. Jac. Nelf. Roll. Com. iii.</i> 183. <i>iv.</i> 39. <i>vi.</i> 525.	
Tenant by the curtesy.	
Of what seisin. Actual or not. <i>Fin. vii.</i>	148
In what cases. . . . .	
In respect of the issue. . . . .	150
Limitation of the estate. . . . .	150
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	Nature

# C U S.

<b>CURTESY.</b>	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	
Nature of the estate.	-	153
Of what.	-	154
Favoured. In what cases; and of what the tenant may take advantage.	-	161
Bound by; or liable to what charges.	-	161
Prevented or disabled by act or default. In what cases.	-	161
Pleadings in actions by; or against him.	-	163
What persons may be tenants by the curtesy; what not.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	660
Of what sort of inheritances, of what not.	-	660
What estate the wife must have to let in the husband to be tenant by the curtesy; and herein,	-	662
1. The descendible quality of such estate.	-	663
2. The seisin of the wife thereof.	-	663
3. When this estate and seisin is to begin, and how long continue.	-	664
Of the husband's title being initiate by having issue, and to what purposes; and herein,	-	666
1. What sort of issue this must be.	-	666
2. When it must be born.	-	666
3. What it must do to intitle the husband to be tenant by the curtesy.	-	666
The nature and quality of such tenancy by the curtesy.	-	667
1. With respect to the estate itself.	-	667
2. With respect to the privity between him and the heir.	-	667
By what means this title may be prevented and destroyed.	-	668
<b>CURTILAGE.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i>	313
<b>CUSTOM.</b>	<i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nels. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>	
In the negative.	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	165
Commencement, and how it differs from prescription.	-	165
What it is; and how established.	-	165
Uncertain.	-	164
Custom against custom.	-	167
To what things it shall be said to extend.	-	170
Bound thereby, who.	-	
The king.	-	168
Infants, idiots, &c. by a general custom.	-	170
Who may do things by custom, that could not by common law.	-	169
Destroyed; how; and in what cases.	-	173
Pursuance thereof, what acts shall be said to be.	<i>Gavelkind.</i>	172
Pleadings.	-	174
Trial of custom.	-	177
Of the commencement and length of time necessary to establish a custom.	<i>Bac. i.</i>	669
What persons are affected with a custom.	-	672
Of such customs as are against the rules of the common law,		



# C U S

<b>CUSTOM.</b>	<i>Bac. i.</i>	
law, yet not being unreasonable in themselves are good, and from their conveniency bind in particular places.	- - - - -	671
Where from the benefits accruing from them they shall bind.	- - - - -	675
Where from the certainty or incertainty of them they shall be deemed good or void.	- - - - -	677
How to be construed, and to what things a custom shall extend.	- - - - -	677
Custom how destroyed,	- - - - -	678
Of the manner of alledging and pleading a custom.	- - - - -	679
See <i>Com. ii.</i> 436. 464. <i>iii.</i> 183. 224. 534. 575. <i>iv.</i> 283. <i>v.</i> 163. 260. 346. 751. 769. <i>vi.</i> 118. 378.		
<b>CUSTOMS.</b> <i>Com. v.</i> 224. <i>vi.</i> 53. 378.		
Good.		
In respect of the estate to be bound.	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	177
Gavelkind.	- - - - -	177
In general.	- - - - -	178
In destruction of a prescription.	- - - - -	180
What shall be.	- - - - -	186
What are against the law of		
Reason.	- - - - -	180, 185
The land.	- - - - -	189
Done by custom. What may be.	- - - - -	183
Proceedings in inferior courts. In what cases not good.	- - - - -	190
<b>CUSTOMS OF LONDON.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii.</i> <i>Roll. Bac. Com. iv.</i> 283. <i>v.</i> 10, 11. <i>vi.</i> 512. 513.		
In general.	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	241
What persons shall be within the custom.		
As to things.	- - - - -	241
Actions brought there by the custom.	- - - - -	195
Triable how; and pleadings.	- - - - -	246
Foreign attachments.	- - - - -	222
Who bound by it; and in the hands of what person a debt may be attached.	- - - - -	223
What debt or goods.	- - - - -	224
When.	- - - - -	227, 229
In what actions.	- - - - -	230
How the proceedings may be.	- - - - -	230
Who shall have it, and against whom.	- - - - -	232
Pleadings.	- - - - -	233
Pleading, a judgment in foreign attachment, in bar of action in other courts.	- - - - -	235
Defendant arrested. In what cases; and when he may be.	- - - - -	238
What persons shall be within the custom of London in general.	- - - - -	239
<b>Orphans.</b>		
Touching the custom.	- - - - -	197

# C U S

## CUSTOMS OF LONDON.

*Pin. vii.*

Protected, favoured and relieved.	-	-	204
What persons are intitled to. the benefit of the custom, or excluded from it.	-	-	205
Intitled to what; and how; notwithstanding any thing done in fraud of custom.	-	-	218
As to the widow's part.	-	-	200
Bar thereof, what is. By settlements, &c.	-	-	201
By advancement, &c. and what shall be said an advancement.	-	-	205
As to the children's part, in case of survivorship. To whom it shall go.	-	-	212
Hotch-pot. Of the bringing into hotch-pot.	-	-	213
As to the legatory part, or dead man's share, whereof he may dispose.	-	-	216
Of the customs of London in general.	-	<i>Bac. i.</i>	681
Of the customs of London in respect to orphans.	-	-	682
Of the customs of London in respect to a freeman's estate; and herein,	-	-	

1. What shall be deemed such an estate as will be subject to the custom, and what disposition a freeman may make thereof. - - 683

*Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 150, 151, 152, 153. ii. 262.*

2. Of the children's part, and herein of survivorship, advancement, and bringing into hotch-pot. *Bac. Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 154. ii. 262.*

3. Of the wife's part, and what shall bar her thereof. *Bac. Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 156. ii. 274.*

4. Of the legatory or dead man's share.

*Bac. i. 684. Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 159. ii. 277.*

Of the custom of London as it relates to feme covert.

*Bac. 688*

As it relates to masters and apprentices. - - 688

As it relates to landlords and tenants. - - 689

Of the customs of London which are in furtherance of justice, and for the more speedy recovery of debts. 689

Of the custom of foreign attachments; and herein,

1. Of the nature of the debt or duty which may be attached. - - 689

2. In whose hands and at what time the attachment may be made. - - 691

3. Of the form of the proceedings in a foreign attachment. - - 692

CUSTOMS OF YORK. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i.*

CUSTOM AND SERVICES. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Com. iii. 588.*

CUSTOMARY CONVEYANCE. See *Com. ii. 91.*

CUSTOMARY COURT. See *Com. iii. 219.*

CUSTOMS, SUBSIDIES, and IMPOSITIONS. *Bro. Shrep. Bac.*

*Cay, Danc. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shrep.*

CUSTOS BREVIUM. *Lil. Com. iii. 301.*

CUSTOS REGNI. *Com. vi. 253.*

**Custos**

# C Y R

CUSTOS ROTULORUM. *Burn. Cay. Com. ii. 208. iv. 672.*

CUSTOS SPIRITUALIUM. *Com. vi. 46.*

CUTLERS. *Cay.*

CUTTING OUT TONGUES. *Burn.*

CYDER. *Burn.*

CYPRES. *Com. vii. 113.*

CYROGRAPHER. *Cay.*

# D A M

DAMAGES. *Bac. Barn. i. ii. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lit. Nelf. Roll. Statb.*

Damages, recovered.

How. Not without writ. - - - *Fin. vii.* 246

By whom. - - - - - 247

In respect of his estate. - - - - - 248

Against whom. - - - - - 262

Against one defendant, where it shall be good against another. - - - - - 262

In what actions upon a penal statute. Or otherwise. 282

Nothing shall be recovered besides damages. Or what more shall be. - - - - - 289

How much in respect of the declaration. - - - - - 295

For what thing,

The damages shall be said to be given. - - - - - 290

Not for delay of the court. - - - - - 281

Given.

What, and for what, - - - - - 300

In what cases. - - - - - 301

Where there is a demurrer for part, and issue for the rest. - - - - - 302

Against the plaintiff, though part is found for him. 302

Several damages against several defendants. Where plaintiff has election. - - - - - 303

How to be given.

Where they shall be joint. - - - - - 304

May be. - - - - - 252

Shall be. - - - - - 249

To plaintiff. To baron and feme. - - - - - 259

Jointenants. - - - - - 260

By parceners. - - - - - 261

Taxed or given.

By the jury or the court. Without awarding writ of inquiry. - - - - - 270

Double and treble. - - - - - 265

From what time. - - - - - 266

To what time. - - - - - 267

# D A Y

DAMAGES.		<i>Bac.</i>
Mitigated or increased by the court.	-	271
In respect of the plea and circumstances.	-	278
By what court.	-	279
Taxed by the first inquest, where there are more juries than one.	-	280
Saved by confession.	-	281
By recouper.	-	282
Barred by what.	-	305
Writ. How it may be.	-	305
Writ of inquiry.	-	
In what cases awarded, and how.	-	305
By default.	-	309
Quashed or superseided, and notice. In what cases.		
When, and how.	-	310
Executed. At what time or place, and what must be proved then.	-	314
New writ granted; or necessary.	-	316
Awarded after reversal, and judgment, quod recuperet, and the record remanded; and out of what court.	-	318
What may be given in such writ.	-	318
What things may be inquired.	-	319
What may be done in or about the executing such writ.	-	320
In what cases by the first jury, and where by the court.	-	320
When recoverable.	-	<i>Com. iii.</i> 342
By common law.		
When not.		
When by statute.	341. See 253.	
To whom damages belong.	-	342
Damages how taxed.	-	
To what time allowed.	-	343
How assessed.	-	344
By jury which tries the issue.	-	
When they need not.	-	
To what value.	-	345
Not more than in declaration.	-	
When less.	-	346
When assessed severally.	-	
When not.	-	348
Damages encreased.	-	350
When encreased upon view of mayhem.	See ii. 132.	
Defect in assessing aided by release.	iii. 350. See v. 526.	
DAMAGE CLEAR.	<i>Cay.</i>	
DAMAGE FEASANT.	<i>Burn, Danv. Jac. Lil. Com. iii.</i> 557.	
	v. 765. 800.	
	See tit. DISTRESS. <i>Bac.</i> ii. 116. <i>Vin.</i> ix. 121.	
DARRAIGN PRESENTMENT.	<i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Statb. Com.</i> i. 68. vi. 153.	
DARREIN SEISIN.	See <i>Com.</i> i. 67. vi. 271.	
DATE.	See <i>Com.</i> iv. 160.	
DATES OF BONDS, &c.	<i>Nelf.</i>	
DAY.	<i>Jac. Lil.</i> See <i>Com.</i> i. 503.	

**D** AY.

Dies dominicus. See *Com.* vi. 330.

Dies juridici. See vi. 332.

Year and day. See vi. 329.

Year, day, and waft. See i. 505.

Comparuit ad diem. See v. 653.

Solvit ad diem. See v. 650.

DAY AND DAY OF THE DATE. *Lil.*

DAY IN BANK. *Cay.*

DAY WRIT. - - - *Vin.* vii. 322

DE. PO. *Com.* ii. 278. iv. 185.

DEAF, DUMB, AND BLIND.

How confidered; and favoured in law. *Vin.* vii. 323

DEAN AND CHAPTER. *Nelf. Com.* iii. 599.

DEAN WITHOUT A CHAPTER. *Nelf.*

DEAN RURAL. *Nelf.*

DEATH. *Lil. Nelf.*

Death of an incumbent. See *Com.* iii. 676.

— of justices. See i. 79.

— of the king. See j. 77. iv. 526. v. 150.

— of a party. See i. 19. 71. 699. 705.

— of a stranger. See i. 76.

— of testator. See ii. 581. iii. 454.

— of a vouchee. See i. 77.

Dying seised. See iii. 484.

DEBT. *Bac. Bro.* 219. *Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.*

*Roll. Shep. Stath. Com.* iii. 359.

For what things. - - - *Vin.* vii. 324

Rent.

Who shall have action, and against whom. \*525, 327

Pleadings. - - - 341

The gift of the action.

In what cases debt lies or covenant. - 328, 334

In respect of the estate by matters subsequent. 337

Executor. - - - 340

Upon account. - - - 347

For other matters. - - - 348

Upon what judgment or other record. - 349

For what thing the judgment being; it lies upon it.

And in what court. - - - 351

At what time. - - - 352

Before performance of the consideration. - 356

How brought. In respect of the persons. In the de-

tinēt. - - - 356, 357

Or in the debet and detinet. By whom. - 358

Against whom. - - - 359

In the debet and detinet. - - - 362

In respect of the thing; and where in the detinet

only. - - - 364

What will be a good consideration to raise it. - 330

Tho' there is not quid pro quo. - 333

<b>DEBT.</b>	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	
Paſt.		334
Where debt, covenant, caſe or account lies, without a contract.		343
Extinguiſhment thereof. By acceptance.		
Of a higher thing.		366
Of equal altitude.		367
Of a lower thing.		367
In what caſes a collateral thing may be given in ſatisfaction.		367
What will be a good bar, by eviction, diſſeiſin, &c.		371
On penal ſtatutes, tho' not expreſſed in the ſtatutes.		346
Pleadings.		375
Declaration.		368
In bar of debt on judgments.		369
Nil debet, or nil detinet, &c.		372
<b>DEBT TO THE KING.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
The prerogative and privileges which the king hath for the payment of his debts.	<i>Hugh. i.</i>	586
Debts assigned to the king, where good, where not.		589
See DETT.		
<b>DEBTORS.</b> <i>Cay, Burn.</i>		
<b>DECEIT.</b> See <i>Com. i. 230. ii. 476. 472. 495. 501. 634. 658. 670. 677. iii. 279. iv. 553. 686. v. 243. 602.</i>		
Writ of deceit. See <i>i. 493.</i>		
<b>DECIES TANTUM.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Roll. Statb. Com. iii. 630. v. 536.</i>		
Lies for what act or thing. What ſhall be ſaid a taking.	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	378
Pleadings and proceedings.		379
Puniſhment.		382
<b>DECLARATION.</b> <i>Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. iii. 353.</i>		
Want of form. And what is form, and what is matter.	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	382
Good.		
Certain in what caſes it muſt be, and what ſhall be ſaid to be ſo.		383
Purſuant to a defective deed.		384
Without ſetting forth what will make againſt himſelf.		385
Repugnancy or ſurpluſage.		385
Amended. At what time.		386
Abatement.		386
Necceſſary. In what caſes.		387
Tho' defendant makes default.		387
De novo.		
In what caſe the plaintiff may declare.		388
Where the ſecond declaration may vary from a former.		389
Double.		389
Aided by intendment.		389
As to the place where the thing is ſuppoſed to be done, there being two ſeveral counties, &c. to which it may refer.		390
	<i>Names.</i>	

# D E E

## DECLARATION.

*Vin. vii.*

Names. By what names things must be demanded, the nature of them being changed from what they formerly were, as lands into houses, &c.	391
Special; though the writ is general. And vice versa.	391
In real actions. By what names things shall be demanded.	393
<b>Declaration of uses.</b> <i>Danv. Horf. Com. vi. 445.</i>	
Of deeds declaring or leading the uses of a feoffment, fine, or recovery.	690
Of what assurance a use may be declared.	690
Of declaring the use according to the estate the party has in the land.	691
By what deed uses may be declared.	691
When a deed of uses may be made.	692
Of a precedent agreement for the limitation of a use.	692
Of the certainty of the declaration of uses.	693
Of revocations and new declarations.	816
In what cases a person may make a revocation, and a new declaration both, or only one of them.	817

## DECREE. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Com. ii. 317. iv. 93. vi. 295. 477.*

Bound. Who parties or not parties.	394
What.	396
In what cases.	396
Avoided or stayed. By what and how.	396
Inrolment. And of caveats to prevent it.	400
Reversal. Error.	401
Opened or amended.	401
Performance enforced, how.	402

## DEEDS. *Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com. iv. 157.*

The different operations of the several sorts of conveyances.	403
How to be taken where they may operate several ways; or can't take effect as the parties intended.	404
Operation; whether by inrolment, livery, or fine.	406
By lease and release. And pleadings thereof.	409
By demise and re-demise.	409
Good, Though it cannot take effect as the parties intended.	410
<b>Bargain and sale. Good.</b>	
Of what estate, &c. and the effect thereof.	410
In respect of the manner, and to whom.	411
What amounts to, or shall be said such.	412
<b>Inrolment.</b>	
By statute. And by whom.	413
In what cases the deed must be inrolled.	416
At what time, and where.	416
How the estate is, and what bargainee may do before it.	417
Relation.	418

Pleadings,

**DEEDS.**

Pleadings, &c. *Vin. ii. 426. See tit. FAITS, xiii. 11.*

Of deeds in general, and the things incident thereto.

*Wood, pt. 1. 176*

Who is able to contract, or to give, grant, &c. - 177

Of the name and description of the person contracting,  
as the grantor, donor, &c. - - - 218

To whom grants, contracts, &c. may be made. - 222

What is a sufficient description of the person to take by  
such grant, &c. - - - 223

Of the things to be contracted for, granted, or conveyed.

*Wood, pt. 1. 231*

What things may be contracted for, or conveyed, and  
by what means or instrument. - - 232

What words the law requires in a deed or instrument  
of conveyance. - - - 242

Of the several formal or constituent parts of deeds. 254

Of the conclusion of a deed, or in *cujus rei testimonium*. 490

Of the ceremonies used in the execution of deeds in  
general. - - - 491

Of reading the same over, - - - 491

Of signing. - - - 491

Of sealing. - - - 248, 492

Of delivery. - - - 249, 493

Of witnesses to the execution. - - 493

Of indorsing the receipt for the consideration  
money. - - - 494

Of other ceremonies necessary to perfect particular  
kinds of deeds. - - - 494

Of the several various kinds of deeds, as *feoffment*, *fine*,  
*recovery*, &c. - - - 520

Of void deeds in general. - - - 868

Of deeds obtained by menaces, duress, or false sug-  
gestions. - - - 868

Of deeds made or concealed by fraud or collusion. 869

Where a deed good in its creation may become void, or  
become fraudulent by *matter ex post facto*, or not. 873

Where, and by what means a deed or the estate thereby  
made being void or voidable, at the first, &c. may  
become good by *matter est post facto*, or not - 879

When and where a deed may be good in part, and void  
in part, or good against one person and void against  
another, or not, or good for one time or void for  
another. - - - 880

In what cases a man may avoid his grant, &c. or not,  
and at what time. - - - 882

Where defects or mistakes in deeds may be supplied  
and amended, or not. - - - 882

General rules for the exposition of deeds. - 883

Of the operation of deeds. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.* 282

Of bonds which remain in the custody of the obligors. 283

Of producing and delivering up deeds. *i. 167. ii. 284,*  
Of



# D E F

## DEEDS.

*Abr. Caf. Eq.*

Of suppressing, cancelling, and burning deeds and writings, and the consequence thereof. i. 169. ii. 286

Fraudulent deeds, in what cases to be relieved against. i. 169

Defects in deeds. In what cases supplied in equity. i. 170. ii. 286

## DEER. *Burn, Nelf.*

How far protected. - - - *Vin.* vii. 422

## DEER STEALING. *Cay. Com.* iv. 569.

Proceedings and exceptions to convictions. *Vin.* vii. 423

Execution; how. - - - 427

Aiders and abettors. Who are, - - - 428

## DEFAMATION. *Burn, Jac. Com.* i. 245. iv. 713. v. 602. vi. 131.

## DEFAULT. *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com.* i. 83. 99. iii. 630. iv. 661. v. 306. 307. 426. 553. 779. 801. vi. 203.

### Appearance.

What shall be said so. - - - *Vin.* vii. 429

In custodia marischalli. - - - 434

Notice. How. Good. - - - 435

### Demandable.

Who. - - - 435

At what time parties. - - - 435

In what cases. - - - 437

To what appearance. - - - 438

Aided by it; what. Defects in mesne process, &c. 438

At what time. In what cases a man may appear where the process is not served. Where an inheritance is to be lost or other thing. - - - 441

Compelled, though process be not served. - - - 446

Necessary to what purposes. - - - 447

Baron for the feme. Compellible in what cases. 447

Against return of the sheriff. - - - 448

Where upon coming into court for another purpose one shall be obliged to answer in the cause in court. 434

Departure in despite of the court. - - - 449

What shall be said to be so. - - - 450

In what cases judgment shall be given thereon. 451

### Retraxit.

By whom. How. By what words. - - - 451

The effect thereof. - - - 459

What shall be. - - - 454

Such a default on which judgment shall be given. 454

Of one in what cases, the default of the other. Baron and feme. - - - 455

Of one not baron and feme. - - - 458

Of the plaintiffs. - - - 459

Excused or discharged. By what. - - - 460

Declaration by the plaintiff; necessary in what cases, notwithstanding the default of the defendant. 461

Pleadings

# D E L

<b>DEFAULT.</b>		<i>Vin. vii.</i>	
Pleadings to the writ after.	- - -		462
Inquest awarded.			
In what cases. And what process shall issue.	- - -		463
In respect of the issue in the action.	- - -		466
Judgment given.	- - -		468
In what cases a writ shall issue ad audiendum judicium.	- - -		472
In what cases not, after plea pleaded.	- - -		475
After default. Where a writ is to be awarded ad audiendum judicium, what process there shall be.	- - -		476
At what time.	- - -		476
Who shall be put to answer; one that comes, or is brought into court for another purpose.	- - -		477
To what thing the answer ought to be made.	- - -		478
Put to answer, At what time one defendant where the other makes default.	- - -		478
Saved in plea real.			
By what plea.	- - -		479
Before the saving the default.	- - -		482
By what appearance.	- - -		486
Judgment.			
How it shall be.	- - -		486
Recovery; what shall be said such; and pleaded how.	- - -		487
<b>DEFEASANCE.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Darv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>			
<i>Wood, pt. 1. 2.</i>			
What persons may make it.	- - -	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	488
Where good.	- - -		488
Made to whom.	- - -		489
Of what things.	- - -		490
At what time it may be made.	- - -		490
To one. In what cases it shall be to others.	- - -		492
What amounts to it.	- - -		492
Pleading.	- - -		495
What shall be.	- - -	<i>Com. iii.</i>	354
When good.			
Of thing executory.			
Of thing executed.			
When not good.	- - -		353
<b>DEFENCE.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Nelf. Statb. Com. i. 93.</i>			
<i>v. 411. 794.</i>			
In pleadings.			
Necessary in what cases.	- - -	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	497
The manner. In what actions.	- - -		498
What may be pleaded after defence made.	- - -		501
<b>DEGREES.</b> <i>Bro.</i>			
<b>DE INJURIA SUA PROPRIA.</b> <i>Lil. Com. v. 443.</i>			
In what cases it is a good plea.	- - -	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	503
<b>DELIBERAT.</b> <i>Bro.</i>			
<b>DELIVERANCE.</b> <i>Com. iii. 355</i>			
Second deliverance. <i>v. 751.</i>			
<b>DELIVERY.</b> <i>Wood, pt. 1. 249. Lil. Com. iv. 158. 161. v. 663.</i>			
<b>DEMAND.</b>			

# D E M

**DEMAND.** *Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Com.*

vi. 193. 218.	
Sufficient what is.	Vin. vii. 506
Necessary or not. In what cases. And where.	507
Of things in real actions. Pleadings.	508
Count or declaration. In what order the several things may be demanded.	510
In the disjunctive.	511
Of divers several things, or of things of different natures in one demand.	511
Pleadings.	512

**DEMESNES.** *Jac.*

**DEMISE.** *Horf. Wood, ii. Com. i. 69. 83. ii. 89. iv. 35. v. 639. 660. 679. 818.*

**DEMISE OF THE KING.**

What commissions determine by the demise of the king.  
2 *Harw. P. C. 3.*

Where any suits. 299

**DEMURRER.** *Barn. i. ii. iii. Burn, Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. i. 705. ii. 255. 261. v. 483, 621. 657.*

How.	Vin. vii. 512
What may be done upon or after it.	513
Set aside.	514
What is good cause of demurrer.	514
To what.	

Bills.

In general.	515
Want of parties.	518, 521
Matter of law and want of equity.	519
After suits elsewhere.	520
Length of time.	521
Where it is to subject to a penalty, &c.	521
By purchasers.	521
For not setting forth any title.	522
Of revivor or review.	523
To answers and replications.	523
Subpoena, &c.	524
What shall be said an over-ruling one's own demurrer.	524
At law. In what cases; and how considered.	525
Confessions of matters of fact. In what cases it is.	525
What is aided by it Duplicity.	527
Peremptory. In what cases.	528
To writ or declaration. Good.	529
To pleas good.	530
Where it makes a discontinuance.	532
Stay of proceedings.	533
To part and plea to part.	533
Judgment upon demurrer upon plea to the writ or in maintenance of the writ.	533
Parol demurring.	Com. iii. 614

**DEMY SANK.** *Bro.*

DENIZEN

# D E S

<b>DENIZEN AND ALIEN.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll.</i>			
<i>Statb. Com. i. 430.</i>			
<i>See tit. ALIEN, Vin. ii. 257.</i>			
<b>DEODAND.</b> <i>Bac. Burn, Bro. Danv. 1. Haw. P. C. 66.</i>			
<i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Vin. vii. 535. Com. vi. 499.</i>			
<b>DEPARTURE.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>			
<i>Shep. Com. v. 433.</i>			
In pleading. What is.	-	-	<i>Vin. vii. 538</i>
In despite of the court, the form of it, and proceedings upon it.	-	-	<i>Hugh. ii. 633</i>
<b>DEPOSIT.</b> <i>Com. ii. 321.</i>			
<b>DEPOSITIONS.</b> <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Com. ii. 294. iv. 99.</i>			
Read in what cases.	-	-	<i>Vin. vii. 553</i>
At law.	-	-	<i>554</i>
Suppressed.	-	-	<i>555</i>
Supplied or amended.	-	-	<i>555</i>
<b>DEPRIVATION.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Roll. Com. i. 82. vi. 43, 44.</i>			
What are causes of deprivation.	-	-	<i>Nelf. i. 641</i>
What not.	-	-	<i>643</i>
<b>DEPUTY.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Wood. Com.</i>			
<i>v. 135. vi. 413.</i>			
Made by whom.	-	-	<i>Vin. vii. 556</i>
Who may make a deputy.	-	-	<i>Nelf. i. 643</i>
Who may not.	-	-	<i>644</i>
<b>DERAIGNMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Jac.</i>			
<b>DERELICT LANDS.</b> <i>Com. vi. 60.</i>			
<b>DESCENT.</b> <i>Bro. 234. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i>			
<i>Roll. Shep. Statb. Com. iii. 472.</i>			
By custom of gavelkind, or			
Borough English,	-	-	<i>Vin. vii. 558</i>
To whom.	-	-	<i>560</i>
Ancient manner.	-	-	<i>563</i>
To the heir or executor.	-	-	<i>567</i>
By relation.	-	-	<i>568</i>
Who may be, and to whom.	-	-	<i>569</i>
By way of preference.	-	-	<i>569</i>
By matter subsequent.	-	-	<i>570</i>
<b>Bastard and mulier.</b>			
By what dying seised, mulier shall be bound.			<i>564</i>
Who bound by descent from the bastard.	-	-	<i>565</i>
What shall be an interruption of the possession of bastard eigne.	-	-	<i>567</i>
Half blood. Of what estate.	-	-	<i>589</i>
In what cases it shall descend, and what shall be seisin, to take away the descent.	-	-	<i>580</i>
Impediment, what.	-	-	<i>571</i>
In by descent or purchase.	-	-	<i>574</i>
To take away an entry. In what cases.	-	-	<i>590</i>
Where the entry is given by record.	-	-	<i>594</i>
Of what things.	-	-	<i>596</i>
Estate.	-	-	<i>597</i>
To			<i>To</i>

<b>DESCENT.</b>	<i>Vin. vii.</i>	
To toll an entry. Bound thereby, who; and where they claim by the same title.	- - -	599
To toll the entry of what person. In respect of the right of estate.	- - - <i>Vin. viii.</i>	1
Where disseisee may enter notwithstanding a descent.	- - -	2
Entry of the issue justifiable, where the entry of the ancestor was not.	- - -	3
Entry of infant or feme covert tolled by it, &c.	- - -	3
Dying seised of the fee and franktenement. What is.	- - -	5
Revivor of entry tolled by descent.	- - -	6
Prevented, how.	- - -	8
Immediate descent. What is.	- - -	8
One or several descents. What is.	- - -	9
Devested.	- - -	10
Writ and count. In what cases it must be shewn from whom the descent is, or to whom the demandant is heir.	- - -	10
Pleadings.	- - -	13
Continual claim.		
Where claim made by one shall serve for another.	- - -	14
Who may make it. Person interested, or a servant.	- - -	15
To avoid a descent. Sufficient what is.	- - -	18
Within view.	- - -	19
Pleadings.	- - -	20
Of the lineal descent, and therein of the exclusion of the ascending line.	- - - <i>Bac. Abr. ii.</i>	27
Of the collateral descent.	- - -	29
Of the half blood, and the possessio fratris.	- - -	30
Of descents according to custom.	- - -	32
Where a person shall be said to take by purchase and not by descent.	- - -	33
Of a descent, its operations to take away an entry.	- - -	36
In what cases the entry of the disseisee may be lawful notwithstanding.	- - -	38
Whose entry is preserved notwithstanding a descent.	- - -	41
How the entry may be preserved by continual claim; and herein,	- - -	42
1. Of the nature of continual claim, and the effects of it.	- - -	42
2. What is necessary to make it effectual.	- - -	43
3. The time in which it is to be made.	- - -	44
Rules relating to descents, with examples, reasons, &c.	- - -	
	<i>Wood, pt. I.</i>	22
<b>DE SON ASSAULT.</b>	- - - <i>Com. v.</i>	792
<b>DE SON TORT.</b> <i>Bro. Com. v. 443.</i>		
<i>See Vin. vii. 503. and Lil. de injuria sua propria.</i>		
<b>DESCRIPTION.</b>		
Of a wrong description of the place in deeds and wills.	<i>Nelf. i.</i>	646
		Of

# D E B T

## DESCRIPTION.

Of a wrong description of the thing itself in deeds and wills. *Nelf. i.* 647

Of a wrong description of the person in deeds and wills. 647

**DETAINDER FORCIBLE.** *Com. iv.* 206

**DETERMINATION.** *Com. iii.* 357

Of authority of justices of peace. See iv. 526.

Of an estoppel. See iv. 85.

Of lease for years. See iv. 58.

Of will. See iv. 63.

**DETINUE.** *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

*Statb. Shep.*

In what cases detinue or trover lies. *Fin. viii.* 25

The gift of the action. 24

Lies for what things. 21

For whom and against whom. 25, 28

Writ and process. 29

Abatement thereof. 30

Count; and in what cases a request must be laid. 30

Pleadings. 32

Garnishment. 38

Verdict. 39

Judgment. How it shall be. 39

Detinue. When it lies. *Com. iii.* 357

For what things. 358

For what not.

When not.

Detinue of charters. See iii. 2. v. 662. 669.

Pleading. See v. 662.

Nil detinet. See v. 658. 663.

**DEBT.** See **DEBT.** *Com. iii.* 359

When it lies.

Upon act of parliament. See i. 324. 326. 328.

iii. 362. 365.

Upon judgment. 360. See v. 656.

Upon statute, or recognizance. iii. 361. See v. 656.

Upon other specialty. iii. 362

Debt for rent. 362. See vi. 219.

Debt for annuity. iii. 363

When it does not lie.

Debt upon contract.

Express. 364

Implied. 365. See ii. 163.

When debt does not lie. iii. 366

By whom debt lies.

By whom covenant. See iii. 260. &c.

By whom not. 369

Against whom debt lies. 370

Against whom covenant lies. See ii. 433. iii. 263.

Against whom not. 371

Debt

# D E V

## DEBT.

Com. iii.

Debt to the king.

By what means accrtued.

By what means satisfied.

By debtor's body.

By his goods.

Or lands.

In hands of heir.

In hands of stranger.

By goods of stranger.

The king shall be preferred.

How execution for king relates.

Who not liable for king's debt.

Suit for king's debt.

In what court.

How he shall sue. See i. 139. vi. 73. 75.

When suit barred.

How trial.

How proceedings for debt assigned to the king.

Pleading in debt. See v. 629.

Debet et detinet. See v. 635.

Nil debet. See v. 622. 638. 641. 636. 660.

Payment of debts. See i. 347, 348. ii. 447. 704.

DEVASTAVIT. *Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Com. i. 362.*

By paying debts of the testator in an undue order.

*Nelf. i. 649*

By paying legacies before debts.

By releasing debts, &c. or by selling goods at an under value, or converting them to his own use, and where an executor of a waiting executor is chargeable.

Where the husband shall be charged for waste done by his wife.

See tit. EXECUTORS, *Bac. ii. 430. and Vin. xi. 306.*

DEVISE. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh.*

*Jac. Nelf. Roll. Wood, pt. 1. 852.*

Testament.

What persons may make it.

Will what is. Though made in the form of a deed.

Will and deed referring to each other. Construed how.

At common law.

What estate might be devised.

What thing.

To what person.

By what persons.

Void for uncertainty.

By custom.

Devisable what estate. In respect of the estate of the devisor.

Of what thing.

Pleadings.

What person may devise.

VOL. XXIV.

M

To

# D E V

<b>DEVISE.</b>	<i>Fin. viii.</i>	
To whom in respect of the estate.	-	57
Statutes enabling devises.	-	57
What might or may be devised.	-	59
New acquired lands.	-	64
Emblements. Devisable by whom.	-	67
Good.		
And what will amount to it.	-	69
In regard of the person to whom.	Persons capable	
or not. Who are.	-	72
To persons, &c. not in esse, or not named.	-	84
Where it is made to infant en ventre sa mere, &c.	-	85
Though void in respect of the time of making it, yet made good by some after act or accident, &c.	-	88
Against law and reason.	-	89
Remainder of terms of years.	-	92
<b>Executory devise.</b>		
Condition what is, and what an executory devise.	-	104
Of what it may be.	-	112
Notes and rules.	-	113
<b>Will.</b>		
What shall be said to be devised by it.	-	115
Good.		
In respect of the manner of making and executing thereof.	-	117
Though rased, obliterated or torn, &c.	-	119
Good in part, and void in part.	-	120
Though no executors named.	-	121
Made beyond sea, or in a foreign language. Construed how.	-	121
<b>Signing.</b> And attestation what is good.	-	122
Necessary in what cases.	-	126
Subscribing in testator's presence. What is.	-	127
At several times.	-	128
By what number. By three or less, though touching land.	-	129
What shall be said to amount to an attestation by three.	-	130
Good in respect of the witnesses, persons interested, and in London.	-	131
Where the devisor had term and fee in the same land.	-	132
<b>Revocation or countermand.</b>	-	133, 136, 137
By what act.		
A thing not performed. Or act done, but otherwise void.	-	134
Some other will.	-	138
Though not good in all respects.	-	141
Obliterating, tearing, &c.	-	142
Act of God.	-	143
Of law or alteration of estate of devisor.	-	143
In respect of the manner of doing it.	-	151
		Incon-



# D E V

## DEVISE.

*Vin. viii.*

Inconsistency in the will, or devising the same thing twice.	152
Of all or of part only.	152
Of part where it shall be of all.	156, 157
By satisfaction, gift, &c.	157
Presumption.	160
Avoided by what act of a stranger. Disseisin.	152
New publication.	161
Set aside for fraud, circumvention, &c.	165
Allowances to executors as to payments by him.	
Where the will is set aside.	169
Rasures, &c. in a will. What is to be done.	169
Construction.	
In general.	181
Contrary to the words to make the will take effect according to testator's intention.	187
Averment.	
As to wills before the 29 Car. 2. cap. 3.	188
Parol evidence, allowed in what cases to explain or supply defects in wills since 29 Car. 2.	189
Pafs.	
What things pass by general words.	196
Lands by what word.	200
What, by the word (lands).	203
Estate.	
In fee. By devise by what words. It may be created.	205, 209
Tail. By devise by what words.	
May be made.	
By implication.	210, 213
For life by devise.	
By implication.	214
Or otherwise. By the words. Also, item, &c.	215
Estate for life, in tail, or in fee. By what words.	
If he die without issue, &c. And how construed.	218
Paying, &c.	222
Estate or land, &c.	227
Heir or each other's heir.	231
Give, sell, dispose, &c.	234
Equally to be divided, &c.	236
Sons, children, issue.	239
By other words. Without the words, heirs, sons, children, issue.	242
First limiting a fee, and then abridging it.	245
A fee tail, and then abridging or enlarging it, by words subsequent.	249
First limiting an estate for life.	250
Of restriction or implication.	264
By implication. By way of enlargement.	259
By reason of things precedent to happen or be done.	270

# D E V

DEVISE.	<i>Vin. viii.</i>
By words of reference. - - -	271
Special or general tail. By what words. -	272
Reversion in fee. By what words. -	273
<b>Description. What passes by it.</b>	
By what words. Lands, &c.	
Wrongly or imperfectly describing the thing or place. - - -	276
Uncertain description. Also. - - -	280
Where lands are lying in several vills. -	280
By interfering words. - - -	281
Interest or authority by the words until, &c. and of what continuance. - - -	285
With or without the word until, &c. -	285
Residue of estate. - - -	292
As incident, or appurtenant, or by the words cum pertinentiis. - - -	295
Chattles real or personal estates. - - -	296
Where there are freeholds and chattles, or absolute estates and mortgages, tho' in fee. -	302
<b>Who shall take by the description.</b>	
Person wrongly or imperfectly described, and uncertainly. - - -	309
By name of heir who is not really or fully heir. -	314
By the words issue, heirs males, &c. -	315
Children. - - -	318
How. - - -	321
Survivor. And what. - - -	323
Of the limitation. - - -	324
Being made to things, and not to persons. -	327
By disjunctive words. - - -	327
Limitation of estate. How much passes by the words. -	303
Intendment of devisior. What passes by it. -	304
Where there are words of reference. -	307
Accumulative legacies. What are. -	308
<b>Relation.</b>	
Who shall take by relation to testator's death. -	328
Where the bequest shall relate to the making the will, or to testator's death. - - -	328
To what time the will and devises therein shall relate. - - -	272
Alterable or be transferred and go over to another. -	329
<b>Condition. By what words. -</b>	330
What, and what a limitation. - - -	333
What a condition, and what a trust. - - -	336
Broke or not. How to be performed. -	337
Notice what is, and necessary in what cases. -	338
Broken. Relieved. In what cases. -	340
Made good in equity, though void in law. -	341
Extent of condition. - - -	341
Precedent. Condition. What is. -	342
	Determini-

# D E V

## DEVISE.

*Vm. viii.*

Determination of condition, limitation or contingency.	343
Entry by the heir for the condition broken.	346
To the heir.	
How he shall take. Where by descent or purchase.	346
Upon condition.	350
In what case the heir or wife shall take an interim estate.	350
By implication; and what is.	356
To creditor or legatee, where it is a satisfaction.	358
Immediate devise. What is.	
In respect of the incapacity of the first devisee.	368
Lapsed devise. What is.	371
Legacy lapsed. By death.	374
Of legatee in testator's life.	374
By dying before day of payment.	377
Extinct. In what cases.	386
Survives to the other legatees.	387
Vests in another to whom it is limited over.	391
Ademption of a legacy.	392
Consent. Necessary in what cases.	370
Who may consent.	172
At what time.	173
How it may be made.	174
In law what amounts to it.	174
To one where it is to another.	177
The effect of consent to a legacy.	179
Pleading.	180
Joint legatees or devisees.	
How. Jointly or severally.	395
Payment or taking to be.	
In what order.	397
At what time to be taken.	398
Where the estate is limited on a disjunctive.	408
To infants. When to be paid.	408
Payment to whom. Good.	409
Demand. Necessary in what cases.	408
Payment. How.	
Clear of deductions.	410
Interest payable in what cases.	411
Maintenance allowable out of it.	416
Security. In what cases to be given.	417
Refunding, and in what cases.	418
Where refunding is directed by will to make equality. How much shall be refunded.	425
Remedy for devisees and legatees.	425
Where the personal assets are diminished by creditors.	427
Whose legacies were charged on lands which prove deficient.	428
In what court.	429
In respect of lands charged, &c.	432
Chargeable with legacies, what is.	433

# D E V

## DEVISE.

*Vin. viii.*

Devise. How affected, or chargeable with debts or legacies.	434
Specifick legacy. What is. And liable to contribution, &c. in what cases.	441
Defect therein made good or not.	443
Residuary legatees who. What shall go to them. Or, where the part of one shall survive to the other.	444
Uncertain. In what cases legatee may elect, and how.	447
Indirect. And who shall take.	447
Remainder of personal chattles.	
Good or not.	447
Money with remainder.	452
Personal and real estate jointly with remainder.	454
Restrictions from alienation, and the effect thereof.	456
Sale of lands.	
What words give a power to sell.	460
By executors or trustees, &c.	458
Good. Where made by executors.	459
Good in respect of the manner.	462
By surviving executors, &c. or trustees.	462
By whom it may be upon executors or some of them refusing	465
No person being appointed to sell.	468
At what time it may be. And in what cases, if not sold, the heir may enter.	469
Directed or compelled, by equity none being appointed to sell.	470
Waived or disagreed to.	471
Where if not waived, it must be taken as the will gives it.	472
Qualified or corrected.	473
Money devised to be invested in land, and vice versa.	
How construed in equity.	476
Nuncupative wills and codicils.	477
By common law.	385
By statute.	386
Testament nuncupative when good. In writing.	387
What shall be.	
What not.	388
Codicil what.	389
How testament executed.	
Publication of will.	393
What shall be.	
When new publication necessary.	394
When sufficient.	
When not.	395
Revocation.	396
What.	
What not.	400
Who may devise.	405
Who not.	406
6	Non

# D E V

DEVISE.	Com. iii.
Non compos.	406
Infant.	
Feme covert.	
Person dead in law.	407
Corporation aggregate.	
Corporation sole.	
Joint tenant.	408
Tenant in tail.	
Tenant <i>pur autre vie</i> .	
Who may take by devise.	408. See 410.
Who not.	410. See 408.
What things may be devised.	413. See 385, 386, 405, 406.
What not.	413
When void or defective devise shall be aided.	See ii. 437.
What goods and chattels cannot be devised.	ii. 547
Devises how expounded.	iii. 414
What words make a devise.	414. See ii. 549.
By what words lands pass in a devise.	iii. 415
What words sufficient to pass lands in grant.	See iv. 165, 310, &c.
By what not.	iii. 420
What passes by devise cum pertinentiis, or as incident.	iv. 313, 315.
What words pass a fee.	iii. 422. See 431.
What words make estate tail.	iii. 426. See iv. 7.
What.	iii. 431. See 422, 432.
What words make an estate only for life.	432. See 431.
What words make an estate joint or in common.	437
What words make a condition in a will.	439. See 85.
What not.	440
As to devise for payment of debts and legacies,	see ii. 442.
As to devise of lands to be sold,	see ii. 450, 451.
Condition how expounded.	iii. 441
What words make estate by implication.	442
What not.	444
What words make cross remainders.	446
What not.	
What words make executory devise.	447. See vi. 456.
What not.	iii. 450
When remainder shall be contingent or vested.	See iv. 20, 22.
What words give a present estate.	iii. 452. See ii. 563, iii. 453.
What words give an estate in futuro.	See iii. 447, 450, 453.
What in reversion or remainder.	453. See 452.
When devise commences upon a limitation.	See 135.

**DEVISE.**

When upon contingency. See *Com.* iii. 91. 447.  
450. iv. 20. 24.

Regard shall be had to testator's death. iii. 454.  
See ii. 581.

Words shall not be strained to disinherit an heir  
at law. - - - iii. 455

Exception to be expounded liberally. - - 456

Exposition according to testator's intent.

When explained by averment. - - 462

When a man takes by devise.

Pleading of devise. - - - 463

Concerning devise. See ii. 437. 545. v. 13.

**DEUX FLEES.** *Bro.*

**DICE.** *Burn.*

**DIGNITORY.** *Com.* iii. 605.

**DIGNITY.** *Harv. P. C.* ii. 17. 185. 230. *Com.* iii. 643.

As to dignity of the king. See vi. 248,

To what person it belongs. - - - iii. 464

To Nobility, &c.

As Prince.

Duke.

Marquis.

Earl.

Viscount.

Baron

Knight.

Who compellable to be a knight. See iv. 350.

Esquire. - - - iii. 465

Gentleman. See i. 39. 46. 81. iv. 391.

How one may be intitled, or how created. - - - iii. 465

By prescription.

— tenure. - - - 466

— writ.

— patent.

— parliament. - - - 467

— marriage,

How tried.

How forfeited. - - - 468

Privilege of peers.

Trial by peers. See v. 235.

Manner of trial. - - - iii. 469

As to oath, arrest, &c. - - - 471

**DILAPIDATIONS.** *Cay, Darw. Nelf.*

Cases relating thereto. - - - *Vin.* viii. 481

**DILATORIES.** *Bro.*

What plea shall be said dilatory. - - - *Vin.* viii. 483

Several defendants. In what cases they must agree. 484

In what actions allowed or not. - - - 485

**DIMINUTION.** *Bro. Darw. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*

**DIocese.** *Com.* v. 179. vi. 105.

Dis-

# D I S

**DISABILITIES.** *Bro. Jac. Lil. Com. i. 8, 116. 427. ii. 167.*  
263. iii. 123. vi. 19.

What are, and the effect thereof. And pleadings.

*Vin. viii.* 486

## DISAGREEMENT.

As to lands and chattles. Good and necessary, in what cases, and the effect thereof.

487

**DISCEIT.** *Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf, Roll. Statb. Com. i. 493.*

Who shall have it.

*Vin. viii.* 493

Against whom.

494

Time when.

493

In what cases.

490

Upon what recovery.

491

Upon what recovery and in what action.

And what shall be recovered back.

492

Examination of summoners.

495

At what time.

496

Pleadings and proceedings.

497

## Judgment.

At what time it shall be.

498

How.

For the land.

499

Profits.

500

In what cases.

500

## DISCENT.

When a man takes thereby.

*Com. iii.* 472

When by purchase.

474

To whom descent shall be.

475

To next in blood.

Though posthumous.

476

To most worthy.

477

To whole blood.

Heir ought not to be of blood of first purchasor.

478

When he takes as heir on part of mother.

When not.

479

Must be heir to last seised.

480

What shall be possession.

481

What not.

What advantages heir shall have, See ii. 510.

Who cannot be heir.

*iii.* 482

Monster.

Bastard, alien, &c.

Person attainted.

Father to a son.

483

When descent shall be secundum formam doni.

See iv. 12.

When it ought to be wholly derived through males or females. See iv. 12.

Descent which takes away entry.

*iii.* 483

What shall be.

What not,

484

If

# D I S

## DISCENT.

*Com. iii.*

If he does not die seised of the inheritance and freehold also.

If he dies seised of things in grant.

If there be not a dying seised.

If no descent, or descent avoided.

If descent be in time of war. - - - 485

Or, at time of descent, he who had right was an infant.

Feme covert.

Non sane, &c.

Descent does not take away title of entry.

When descent shall be avoided by continual claim. See 61.

When descent from bastard eigne binds the mulier puisne. See ii. 121.

For more of descent, see i. 562, 563. v. 163. vi. 197. 245, 246.

DISCHARGE. *Lil. Com. v. 246. 600, 601. 791. vi. 183. 340, 341.*

DISCRETION. 1 *Haw. P. C. chap. 1.*

DISCLAIMER. *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Roll. Stath. Wood.*

When it may be made. - - - *Com. iii.* 487

Effect of it.

When a man cannot disclaim.

Of what things and estate. - - - *Vin. viii.* 501

In what actions, - - - - - 501

By what persons. - - - - - 504

In respect of their estates. - - - - - 506

Place. - - - - - 508

How it may be. - - - - - 508

Bar to disclaimer what is, and pleadings. - - - 509

Writ thereupon, against whom it lies. - - - 510

For whom. - - - - - 510

The effect thereof. - - - - - 511

Judgment in disclaimer. - - - - - 512

DISCONTINUANCE. *Bac. Burn, i. ii. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath.*

By whom it may be made. - - - *Com. iii.* 488

By corporation sole.

As to discontinuance in pleading and process, see i. 460. iii. 332. v. 540. 544.

How relieved. - - - - - *iii.* 488

By husband in right of wife. - - - - - 489

By tenant in tail.

Alienation of what tenant makes discontinuance.

Of what not by stat. 11 H. vii. 20.

What estate shall be within the statute. - - - 490

What not. - - - - - 491

What alienation shall be within the statute. - - 492

Who shall take advantage. - - - - - 493

What alienation makes a discontinuance. - - - 494

What



# D I S

## DISCONTINUANCE.

*Com. iii.*

What not.	-	-	-	495
If estate be not devised.	-	-	-	
As by release, &c. without warranty.	-	-	-	
Or if warranty does not descend upon issue in tail.	-	-	-	496
By conveyance of that which lies in grant.	-	-	-	
By conveyance which has not livery.	-	-	-	497
To him in remainder, or with him.	-	-	-	
If discontinuor be infant.	-	-	-	498
Or, was never seised by force of intail.	-	-	-	
If discontinuance was never executed in life-time.	-	-	-	499
If his act was lawful.	-	-	-	500
Effect of discontinuance.	-	-	-	
When determined.	-	-	-	501
When avoided by remitter. See vi. 197.	-	-	-	
What act or thing is.	-	-	-	<i>Vin. viii.</i> 513
In respect of the person to whom made.	-	-	-	530
Of the person making it.	-	-	-	515
What conveyance is.	-	-	-	516
In respect of the warranty.	-	-	-	523
The time of its taking place or effect.	-	-	-	527
Bound thereby. Who.	-	-	-	528
Removed or purged.	-	-	-	529
Of what things.	-	-	-	535
Estate or interest.	-	-	-	536
By what persons it may be.	-	-	-	
Not by him that is not seised by force of the entail.	-	-	-	531
Impediment to it. What is.	-	-	-	534
Discontinuances of suits, process, writs, and proceedings in courts.	-	-	-	<i>Hugh. i.</i> 710
Of discontinuances made by ecclesiastical persons.	-	-	-	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 88
Made by tenants in tail.	-	-	-	88
By husbands seised in right of their wives.	-	-	-	91
By women of lands of the gift of their husband or his ancestor.	-	-	-	92
What estate or interest may be discontinued.	-	-	-	94
By what act or conveyance a discontinuance may be wrought, and the effect thereof	-	-	-	96
<b>DISCOVERY.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Com. ii. 369. 457. 459. 492.</i>	-	-	-	
In what cases in general.	-	-	-	<i>Vin. viii.</i> 537
Where it will subject a man to a penalty or forfeiture.	-	-	-	538
After verdict or judgment.	-	-	-	543
Against purchasers.	-	-	-	544
By purchasers.	-	-	-	546
Creditors.	-	-	-	546
Relating to wills and personal estates.	-	-	-	547
Of trusts.	-	-	-	548
Against counsellor, attornies, &c.	-	-	-	548
Between landlord and tenant.	-	-	-	549
By or against a jointress.	-	-	-	549
Of deeds.	-	-	-	550
	-	-	-	In

# D I S

<b>DISCOVERY.</b>	<i>Vin. viii.</i>	
In order to bring actions.	-	552.
Relating to marriage and marriage settlements.	-	553.
Of what estate a man has.	-	554
Relating to sea affairs and companies trading into foreign parts.	-	554
<b>DISCOUNT.</b>		
Or stoppage or setting off mutual debts one against another. Allowable in what cases.	-	556
<b>DISFRANCHISEMENT.</b> <i>Jac. Com. iv. 269, 270.</i>		
<b>DISJUNCTIVE.</b> <i>Com. iii. 111. v. 266. 495.</i>		
<b>DISMES, [OR TITHES.]</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Hugh. Roll.</i>		
Predial.	<i>Vin. viii.</i>	564
Mixed.	-	565
Of what things.	-	572, 580
Animals, &c.	-	565
Freehold.	-	567, 568
Of wood.	-	569 to 572
For a collateral respect.	-	586
De jure.		
By custom where they ought not de jure.	-	578
Wages. And pasture and agistments.	-	591
Mills. Payable in what cases.	-	596
What shall be said minutæ decimæ, and who shall have them.	-	580
<b>Incidents.</b>		
What incidents belong de jure to tithes. As to the setting out of tithes.	-	582
In kind. How they ought to be paid.	-	584
Modus. To what it shall extend.	-	577
Modus decimandi.	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	10
Good.	-	7, 10
Extends to what.	-	19
Mills.	-	21
For a collateral respect.	-	22
In what cases such prescription may be; and how.	-	22
What is; and remedy for it; and pleadings.	-	26
<b>Non decimando.</b>		
Who shall prescribe therein.	-	23
Advantage thereof. By whom.	-	34
<b>Compositions real and agreements.</b>		
Parol agreement. Good. In what cases.	-	28
Payable by whom. Lessee, &c. of parson.	-	35, 37
To whom. Executors or successors, &c.	-	37
Where to the parson, and where to the vicar.	-	76
Personal tithes. What shall be said such.	-	38
Due. In what cases; and of what.	-	41
Extra-parochial. Who may have them.	-	41
Belong to whom de jure.	-	43
<b>Payable.</b>		
At what place.	-	44
At what time.	-	44
	Though	

# D I S

Dismses.	<i>Fin. viii.</i>
Though there is no product.	45
Capable of them. Who.	45
Barren lands. And what are such.	47
Discharged. By common law.	48
By statute.	51
Unity of possession. Prescription.	55
Order.	58
Payment of other thing.	60
Revived.	62
Trespass justifiable in order to the setting them out.	
And pleadings.	62
Remedy for recovering them.	64
By act of parliament.	66
Count and pleadings.	73
Suits in spiritual court.	73
What words pass or extinguish tithes.	77
Cases in equity.	77
Nature of them.	<i>Com. iii.</i> 501
Other ecclesiastical revenue.	502
Oblations, &c.	
As to tenths, first fruits, syndals, procurations, &c.	
see vi. 128, 346.	
Glebe.	iii. 503
To whom due.	
Rector.	
Other spiritual person.	
The King.	504
Lord of manor.	
Patentee.	
By whom payable.	505
By whom not.	506
Not per ecclesiam ecclesiarum.	
By those who prescribe in non decimando.	
Who may prescribe.	
Spiritual persons.	507
The king.	
A county, &c.	
Who cannot prescribe.	508
By the king or patentee of lands given to the crown by 31 H. viii. c. 13.	
By real composition of ecclesiastical person.	511
By unity.	513
By a modus decimandi.	
What modus is good.	
Another recompense in discharge.	
Another thing for benefit of parson.	
Though modus be paid to another.	
Though some alteration in thing for which modus is paid. See 518.	
When modus not good.	515
If not time whereof, &c.	

## DISES.

*Cgm. iii.*

If not benefit beyond what law requires.	513
If to pay one species of tithes in satisfaction of another.	516
If not a certain recompense.	518
If no apparent remedy for modus.	518
If apparently unreasonable.	
How modus shall be destroyed. See 514. vi. 84.	
By a real composition of lay persons. iii. 519. See iii. 511.	
Several kinds of tithes.	526
Predial.	
Mixt.	
Personal.	
Who ought to pay them.	
Who not bound.	
Great tithes.	
What are.	521
What not.	
Of what things tithes are payable.	522
Of common right.	
Corn.	
Hay.	
Wood.	523
Of what wood tithe shall be paid.	
Of what not.	524
Agistment of cattle.	525
Young of cattle.	527
Wool.	528
Milk.	
Young of fowls.	529
Fruits, seeds, roots, &c.	
When paid and how.	530
When not.	531
Mills.	
Tithes for hemp, flax, &c. ascertained.	532
Of what things tithes are not payable of common right.	
What exempted for seven years.	533
Of what things tithes are due by custom.	534
Manner of payment.	535
Ought to be severed from nine parts. 535. See 530, 531, 532.	
Needs no notice of severance.	535
Tithes belong to successor from death, &c. of last incumbent.	536
When not payable.	
Parson shall not have tithes during lease, or composition for them.	537
Ought to take them within reasonable time.	
Remedy for tithes.	538
In ecclesiastical court.	
By spoliation.	
	By

**DISMES.**

*Com. iii.*

By libel. - - - 538  
 In what cases suit by libel shall be in spiritual  
 court. - - - 539  
 By what means payment shall be compelled there. 540  
 When aided by justices of peace. See iv. 554.

In temporal courts. - - - iii. 541

In hundred or county court.

Before mayor of London.

When tithes paid in London.

How recovered. - - - 542

In courts at Westminster.

By sci. fa. and by mandamus. - - - 543

By prohibition.

By right of advowson, and indicavit.

As for remedy of tithes thereby, see vi.

152, 153.

By action. - - - iii. 543

By action on 2 and 3 E. vi. for treble value. 545.

See 549.

By trespass. - - - 545

In court of equity.

In exchequer. - - - 546

Bill when sufficient. 546. See ii. 462.

Plea. - - - 547

Answer. - - - 548

In Chancery. 548. See ii. 462.

Remedy upon disseisin of tithes. iii. 549.

Assurance of tithes.

**DISPENSATION.** *Danv. Hugh. Nelf. Roll. Com. iii.* 131.

209. 682, 683. iv. 229, 230. vi. 35. 42.

Whether it can tolerate any thing that is malum in se.

*Haw. P. C. ii.* 389

Whether what is merely malum prohibitum. - - - 389

Of dispensing with statutes. - - - 390, 391

**DISPOSITION.** - - - *Com. iii.* 350

By a wife. ii. 97, 98. 396. 398.

**DISSEISIN.** *Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.*

*Nelf. Roll. Shep. Wood, pt. 1.* 110.

Of a rent; and by whom it shall be said to be. *Vin. ix.* 79

By a stranger. - - - 84

Of what estate or things it may be. - - - 83

Particular estate. - - - 82

What possession is an impediment. - - - 82

What act shall be said a disseisin. - - - 84

And what an abatement and pleadings. - - - 83

Act in law. - - - 93

With force. - - - 93

Disseisin. See *Com. i.* 82. iii. 549. iv. 301. vi. 217. 274.

Novel disseisin. See i. 573.

Redisseisin and post disseisin. See i. 590.

**Disseisor.**

What person may or shall be said to be. - - - 94, 105  
 By

# D I S

## DISSEISIN.

*Vin. ix.*

By agreement.	-	-	-	97
By command.	-	-	-	107
By failure of record pleaded.	-	-	-	108
To whom.	-	-	-	99
To the use of another.	-	-	-	101
Who, at the election of the tenant.	-	-	-	102
By one where it shall be said to be by others.	-	-	-	100
By officers.	-	-	-	109
Of part, where it is of the whole.	-	-	-	109
Purged. How; and in what cases.	-	-	-	110
Disseisee. Actions by him against strangers.	-	-	-	114
Bound by charge of disseisor.	-	-	-	114
Power of him or disseisor as to strangers.	-	-	-	114
Writ and pleadings.	-	-	-	115
What plea is a confession.	-	-	-	118
Entry in the per, &c.	-	-	-	118
Traverse in what cases.	-	-	-	119

## DISSENTERS. *Nelf. Shep.*

Protestant dissenters exempted from certain penalties by the act of toleration.	-	-	<i>Burn, i.</i>	274
Intituled to certain privileges by the act of toleration.	-	-	-	278
Laws against dissenters not altered by the act of toleration.	-	-	-	280
Laws relating to protestant dissenters made since the act of toleration.	-	-	-	280

## DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATION. See *Com. iv.* 273.

Of hospitals. See <i>iv.</i> 352. 353.
Of monasteries. See <i>iii.</i> 504, 508. <i>v.</i> 93.
Of marriage. See <i>v.</i> 221.
Of parliament. See <i>v.</i> 249.

## DISTILLERS. *Burn.*

## DISTRESS. *Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.*

### *Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

Damage feasant; of what things.	-	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	121
The goods of whom.	-	-	121
By whom. In respect of estate.	-	-	122
In what cases.	-	-	123
For rent. In respect of his estate.	-	-	124
Of the estate or person in possession.	The king, &c.	-	125
At what time it may be taken.	-	-	156
Of cattle taken in execution.	-	-	157
Of common right by common person.	-	-	126
Against common right.	-	-	136
Taken. How. And where.	-	-	127
Sold. In what cases it may be.	-	-	128
Impounded. Where.	-	-	130
For an amercement.	-	-	132
In what place it may be taken.	-	-	151
Pleadings in replevins, and avowries for it.	-	-	135
Of what thing it may be.	-	-	138
The goods of whom.	-	-	143
And in what place.	-	-	143
Cattle escaping into land.	-	-	155

Grant

# D I S

## **DISTRESS.**

*Vin. ix.*

Grant of rent out of one manor, with clause of distress			
in another manor.	-	-	149
In what place. By the king.	-	-	150
By common person.	-	-	152
For a collateral cause. Fresh suit.	-	-	154
Pound. What. And demeanor as to the distress.	-	-	158
Rescous. What.	-	-	164
Who may make it; and distrainer's remedy.	-	-	164
Writ and pleadings.	-	-	167
Pound breach. What is. And how punished.	-	-	170
Escape. What remedy lies.	-	-	171
Death of beasts in the pound. At whose loss it shall be.	-	-	171
Actions and pleadings.	-	-	172
Excessive. What is.	-	-	173
Remedy thereof, and of causeless distresses.	-	-	174
Assise of souvent distress.	-	-	175
Several distresses for the same thing. Lawful or not.	-	-	176
Notice. For what taken.	-	-	178
For what causes.	-	-	282
Of what goods, and what not.	-	-	283
At what time.	-	-	285
Where.	-	-	285
To be reasonable.	-	-	286
How to be made.	-	-	286
How to be demeaned.	-	-	287
Of rescous and pound breach.	-	-	288
Or replevying.	-	-	288
Of sale.	-	-	289
Irregularity in the proceedings.	-	-	289
Landlord re-entering on non-payment.	-	-	290
Tenant holding over.	-	-	290
Tenant deserts the premises.	-	-	290
Rent in case of execution.	-	-	291
Rent on the death of tenants for life.	-	-	291
Of distress by warrant of justices of the peace.	-	-	291
When it may be taken.	-	<i>Com. iii.</i>	551
At what time.	-	-	552
In what place.	-	-	554
What things may be distrained.	-	-	555
For rent service.	-	-	
For rent charge.	-	-	556
For amercement, &c. 559. See 551. iv. 708,	-	-	
For damage feasant.	-	<i>iii.</i>	557
What not 557. See 551. 555.	-	-	
How distress shall be treated.	-	-	559
Impounded.	-	-	
Parco fracto.	-	-	560
When and by whom lies.	-	-	
Rescous.	-	-	561
When it lies.	-	-	
Remedy for rescous.	-	-	

# D O W

<b>DISTRESS.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i>	
When rescous does not lie.		
But distress shall not be used.	-	562
Nor sold.	-	563
By common law.		
When by statute.		
When not.		
Replevin, when it lies upon distress.	See v. 749. vi. 224.	
For more of distress, see ii. 164. v. 614, 890. vi. 219, &c.		
274. 292.		
<b>DISTRIBUTION.</b> <i>Danv. Jac. Lil.</i>		
Of intestates estates.	- <i>Wood. pt. i.</i>	159
Of bringing into hotch-pot.	-	160
Estates pur autre vie.	-	163
Estates in London and the province of York.	-	163
Distribution of bankrupt estate.	See <i>Com. ii.</i> 43. 46.	
Of intestates estate.	See i. 359. ii. 464.	
Distributive words.	See v. 266.	
<b>DISTRINGAS.</b> <i>Burn, Roll. Com. iii.</i> 632. vi. 100.		
<b>DISTURBANCE.</b> <i>Com. i.</i> 282. v. 739. vi. 154.		
<b>DIVINE SERVICE.</b> <i>Burn. Com. vi.</i> 255, 256.		
<b>DIVORCE.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Com. i.</i> 81.		
ii. 75. iii. 568, 569. v. 671.		
A vinculo matrimonii.	- <i>Nelf. i.</i>	673
A mensa et thoro.	-	674
What alteration it makes in the estate.	-	675
<b>DOCQUET.</b> <i>Lil.</i>		
<b>DOGS.</b> <i>Burn, Nelf. Shep. Com. iii.</i> 15.		
<b>DONATIVE.</b>	- <i>Com.</i>	566
Original.	- <i>Vin. ix.</i>	179
Considered. How.	-	179
Patron, his power.	-	180
Ordinary, his power.	-	180
Patron's power preserved.	-	182
Destroyed.	-	182
<b>DONE AND REMAINDER.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz.</i>		
<b>DONE AND VEND.</b> <i>Hugh.</i>		
<b>DOOR BREAKING OPEN.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>DORCHESTER.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>DOUBLE DECLARATION.</b> <i>Com. v.</i> 343.		
<b>DOUBLE PLEAS.</b>		
What is a double plea.	- <i>Vin. ix.</i>	183
Allowed. In what cases.	-	198
Where there are several defendants, and one pleads one plea, and the other another.	-	206
Where one shall be said to go to the whole.	-	207
<b>DOUBLE REPLICATION.</b> <i>Com. v.</i> 442.		
<b>DOUBLE VALUE.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
<b>DOVER.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>DOVES AND DOVECOATES.</b> <i>Hugh. Nelf.</i>		
<b>DOWER.</b>		
What. And the several sorts and incidents.	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	210
What		



# D O W

<b>DOWER.</b>	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	
What woman shall be endowed.	-	210
Of what things.	-	212
Ad ostium ecclesiæ. Of what. And how.	-	216
Of what estate.	-	217, 219
Scisin.	-	228
Out of dower.	-	231
For a collateral respect.	-	232
For collateral qualities.	-	234
At what time.	-	235
Delay of dower. What shall be.		
Detinue of charters or heir.	-	236, 237
Pleadable. By whom. And how.	-	238
Barred. By what act of the baron.	-	240
Recoveries, &c. By him.	-	244
Of the feme. Elopement.	-	240
Act of after husband.	-	243
Delayed or suspended in what cases.	-	243
What act of the baron shall bar the feme of her dower.	-	244
By acts of baron and feme.	-	246
By what estate, grant, &c.	-	247
By what satisfaction or acceptance.	-	249
By what offence of the baron.	-	250
Of the feme.	-	251
By divorce.	-	252
Assignment. Necessary. In what cases.	-	252
By whom. of common right.	-	254
Of what things it may be.	-	255
In lieu of dower.	-	263
How to be made.	-	256
Election. In what cases she has.	-	255
Against common right in lieu of dower.	-	260
By what person.	-	261
Of common right. How.	-	263
Twice endowed. Eviction.	-	264
Charges by baron, &c. avoided by the feme.	-	266
Attendancy.	-	267
Ex assensu patris, &c.	-	269
De la plus beale.	-	271
By custom.	-	272
Quarentine.	-	272
Writ. Against whom it lies.	-	273
Abatement of writ.	-	274
Proceedings and pleadings.	-	278
Profert, or monstrans of deeds.	-	289
Judgment and executions.	-	289
Error.	-	296
Admeasurement. In what cases.	-	297
Defeated. In what cases.	-	299
Relief in equity.	-	300
<b>Dower at common law.</b>		

# D O W

## DOWER.

Who may have dower and who not, and therein of the age, and other disability.	-	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	118
Of the husband or wife.	-	-	120
Of what estate a woman may have dower; and therein,			
1. Of the quarantine.	-	-	122
2. Of the different kind of inheritances.	-	-	123
3. Of the nature and quality of such estate, whether sole, joint, or in common.	-	-	125
4. Of its continuance; wherein, of estates conditional, suspended, determined, or extinguished; and therein, of remitter to the heir, and recoveries by title paramount.	-	-	127
5. Of the value of the improvement of the husband's estate, either in his life time or after his death.	-	-	129
Of the things requisite to the consummation of dower, viz. marriage, seisin, and death of the husband.			
1. Of the marriage, how long it must continue; and therein of the several sorts of divorces.			129
2. Of the seisin, either in fact or in law; and therein, of the seisin in fact as it is continuing or not continuing, or instantaneous.	-	-	131
3. Of the death of the husband.	-	-	132
Of the assignment of dower.			
1. By what persons.	-	-	133
2. Of the manner, and therein of assigning it by metes and bounds, &c.	-	-	134
3. By what court.	-	-	135
Where the wife shall have her election to be endowed of one thing or another, and where of both; and therein of endowment de novo, and the dos de dote.			137
What shall be a bar of dower, and what not, and therein of acts done or suffered by the husband solely, or by the husband and wife jointly, or by the wife solely, either during the coverture or after; and therein of elopement and detinue of charters or heir.			139
Where the wife shall hold her dower subject to the charges of her husband, and where not; and therein of the privileges of tenant in dower, and the nature of her estate, as to alienations made, or actions brought by or against her.	-	-	144
To whom the tenant in dower shall be attendant, and by what services.	-	-	145
Of the proceedings and damages in dower, unde nihil habet.	-	-	146
Of the admeasurement of dower.	-	-	151
Dower by custom.	-	-	152
Dower ad ostium ecclesiae.	-	-	153
Dower ex assensu patris.	-	-	154
Dower de la plus beal.	-	-	154
By common law.	-	-	<i>Com. iii.</i> 568

What

**DOWER.**

*Com. iii.*

What wife shall be endowed.

What not.

At what age.

Of what seisin.

Of what not.

Of what estate.

Of what not.

Of what lands and tenements.

Of what not.

When title to dower commences.

Assignment of dower, quarentine.

Dower by custom.

Ad ostium ecclesie.

Ex assensu patris.

De la plus beale.

Jointure.

When bar to dower.

When not.

When wife shall be put to election.

What shall be waver. See ii. 104.

When alienation of jointure, forfeiture or not. See  
iii. 490, 491. iv. 223.

How wife shall lose her dower.

By attainder.

By elopement.

Remedy for dower.

Right of dower.

Dower unde nil habet.

Pleading in dower. See v. 666.

Admeasurement of dower.

Concerning dower in equity. See ii. 466. 468. See  
also iii. 183. vi. 526.

**DRAPERY.** *Cay, Shep.*

**DRAWER OF BILL OF EXCHANGE.** *Com. v. 75. 82.*

Wine drawer.

**DRUIT ET TORT.** *Shep.*

**DRUIT DE RECTO.** *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Roll. Statb.*

Who shall have it.

What shall be said writs of right.

Lies against whom.

Of what things and estates, and when; and of what  
seisin.

Proceedings, and joining the wife, and by whom.

Pleadings.

Necessary in what cases.

Judgment final.

**DRUIT DE ADVOWSON.** *Danv. Roll.*

**DRUIT DE DOWER.** *Danv.*

**DRUIT DE GARD.** *Roll.*

**DRUIT.**

Right to land.

*Com. iii. 581*

# D U M

<b>DROIT.</b>			<i>Com. iii.</i>	
Writ of right, right patent.	-	-	-	582
When it lies.				
When not.				
How sued.				
To whom directed.	-	-	-	583
In what form.				
How removed.				
By toll.	-	-	-	584
By recordare.				
Right close.				
Precipe in capite.				
As to right close in ancient demesne. See i. 498.				
<i>Quia dominus remisit curiam.</i>	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	585
When it lies.				
How proceeded upon.				
Count, &c.	-	-	-	586
Plea in right quia dominus remisit curiam, mise upon the mere right.				
Judgment.				
Right patent in London.	-	-	-	587
Writ in nature of writ of right. Several species.				
Right upon disclaimer.	-	-	-	588
Writ of customs and services.				
What remedy lord shall have, if tenant ceases payment of services. See ii. 198.				
What remedy against villain who flees out of manor. See vi. 410, 411.				
<i>Serta ad molendinum.</i>	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	589
<i>Ne injuste vexes.</i>	-	-	-	590
Writ of mesne.				
Writ de rationabilibus divisis.				
<i>Curia claudenda.</i>	-	-	-	591
When it lies.				
When action on case lies for not inclosing. See i. 292.				
Who bound to inclose.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	592
<b>DROVER.</b> <i>Burn.</i>				
<b>DRUGS.</b> <i>Cay.</i>				
<b>DRUNKENNESS.</b> <i>Burn. Com. iv. 553.</i>				
<b>DUELLING.</b> <i>Burn, Jac. Com. ii. 126.</i>				
<b>DUKE.</b> See <i>Com. iii. 464.</i>				
<i>Dum fuit infra ætatem.</i>	-	-	<i>Com. iii.</i>	593
Nature of writs of entry. See iii. 622.				
<i>Dum non fuit compos mentis.</i>	-	-	-	594
Writ of entry at common law.				
<i>In casu proviso.</i>				
<i>In consimili casu.</i>				
<i>Cui in vitâ.</i>				
<i>Cui ante divortium.</i>	-	-	-	595
Writ of entry in the Quibus, or in nature of assise.				
<i>Dum fuit non compos mentis.</i> See <i>Com. iii. 594.</i>				
<i>Dum fuit infra ætatem.</i> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh.</i>				
— non fuit compos mentis. <i>Danv. Hugh.</i>				

## D Y E

**DURESS OF IMPRISONMENT.** *Bac. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh.*

*Lil. Jac. Roll. Statb. Com. iv. 476. v. 644.*

Avoidable by duress. What is. *Vin. ix.* 315

What is such, tho' made on another person. - 317

Made by a stranger. - - - 321

Pleadings. - - - - 322

**DURHAM.** *Cay, Danv.*

*See COURTS.*

**DUTCHY AND DUTCHY COURT.** *Danv. Nelf. Com. iv. 246.*

*v. 276.*

*See COURTS.*

**DUTY.** *Lil.*

**DWELLING-HOUSE.**

Whether a chamber, lodgings, &c. may come under the notion of a dwelling-house. *Haw. P. C. ii.* 356

**DYERS AND DYING.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

## E C C

**EARL.** *Com. iii. 464.*

**EASEMENTS.** *Jac. Nelf.*

**EAST INDIA COMPANY.** *Cay.*

**EASTLAND TRADE.** *Cay.*

**ECCLESIASTICAL PERSONS, COURTS, AND CAUSES.**

1. Of bishops their election, creation, investiture, and jurisdiction; and of other ecclesiastical persons, and of acts done by them, or to them. *Hugh. ii.* 759
2. Of the bishop of the diocese, as he is ordinary, and what acts and things are to be done by him as ordinary, and what not, and where such acts shall be good, where not. - 761
3. Of leases made by bishops, deans and chapters, and other ecclesiastical persons. And where their leases are good by the stat. of 1. and 13 Eliz. and other statutes, and where not. 764
4. Of alienation and discontinuance made of their lands and possessions by bishops, deans, prebendaries, and other ecclesiastical persons; where their grants or charges were good without confirmation, where not; and by what statute they are now restrained, to alien or discontinue their lands or other possessions. 766
5. Ecclesiastical courts and their jurisdiction, from whom the same is derived. That the stat. 27 Ed. III. and 16 H. VIII. of premunire are force. And where the proceedings by colour of the

# E J E

<b>ECCLESIASTICAL PERSONS, &amp;c.</b>		<i>Hugh.</i>	
the ecclesiastical law, before ecclesiastical judges, were, and are in danger of a premunire, before the stat. 1 Eliz. and now are, and where not.			769
See <i>Bac.</i> and <i>Vin.</i> <b>COURTS and LEASES.</b>			
The king.	- - -	<i>Com.</i> iii.	595
Persons regular.	- - -		596
The pope.			
What authority allowed him.			
Abbot, prior, monk, &c.			
How professed.			
Diversity of orders. 596. See v. 93.			
Head of convent.			
Convent.			
Persons secular.	- - -	iii.	597
Archbishop.			
How elected.			
	- - -		597
Bishop.			
How chosen.			
As to grant and seizure of temporalities. See vi. 45, 46.			
Dean and chapter.	- - -	iii.	599
Prebendary.	- - -		600
Archdeacon.			
Parson.			
Of what parsonage consists. 600. See v. 271.			
Who may be parson.			
	- - -	iii.	601
Who not.			
Interest of parson.			
	- - -	ii.	602
Vicar.			
Original of vicarages.			
How created.			
	- - -		603
Or re-united.			
Endowment.			
	- - -		602, 603
Interest of vicar. 604. See iii. 657.			
What persons have cure of souls.			
	- - -		605
Who are dignitaries.			
What privileges belong to ecclesiastical persons.			
Ecclesiastical censures See vi. 38.			
Ecclesiastical courts See iii. 319. 538.			
Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, and laws. See vi. 30.			
<b>EGGS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>			
<b>EGYPTIANS</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Com.</i> iv. 481.			
<b>EJECTIONE CUSTODIÆ.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Roll.</i>			
<b>EJECTMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Barn. 1, 2, 3. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh.</i>			
<i>Jac. Lil. Nels. S. ep.</i>			
Considered How.	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> ix.	323
Outlet. What is.	- - -		324
Of bringing ejectment by way of lease.	- - -		324
Rules.	- - -		326
As to the delivery.	- - -		327.
			As

# E I E

## EJECTMENT.

*Vin. ix.*

As to the time expiring.	-	-	-	328
Second ejectment.	-	-	-	328
Altering the defendant or plaintiff.	-	-	-	329
Ejector. Who.	-	-	-	330
Lies; of what.	-	-	-	330
By what name or description.	-	-	-	334
For whom.	-	-	-	337
Against whom.	-	-	-	340
In what cases.	-	-	-	340
Title sufficient. What is.	-	-	-	341
Pleadings. Declaration.	-	-	-	342
Replication.	-	-	-	349
Bar.	-	-	-	350
Abatement.	-	-	-	350
Verdict; how the jury may find.	-	-	-	351
Judgment.	-	-	-	352
Recovered. What; and the effect thereof.	-	-	-	353
Stay of judgment.	-	-	-	354
Writ of error.	-	-	-	354
Confessing lease, entry and ouster.	-	-	-	355
Of the nature of the action, and ancient manner of proceeding in ejectment.	-	-	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	160
Of the modern manner of commencing and proceeding in ejectment; and herein,				
1. Of serving the declaration, notice to the tenant in possession, and entering into the common rule.	-	-	-	161
2. Of adding proper parties.	-	-	-	163
3. Of the costs.	-	-	-	164
In what cases the ancient form is still to be adhered to.	-	-	-	165
Of the declaration in ejectment; and herein,				
1. Of what things an ejectment will lie.	-	-	-	166
2. What shall be a sufficient description.	-	-	-	168
3. Of the demise and right of entry in the lessor of the plaintiff, and of the ouster.	-	-	-	171
Of the plea and general issue in ejectment.	-	-	-	176
Of the verdict and judgment.	-	-	-	177
Of the writ of execution; and herein,				
1. Of the time when the writ is to be sued.	-	-	-	178
2. How the writ is to be executed.	-	-	-	179
3. How the plaintiff is to be quieted, and what relief he has, when his possession is disturbed.	-	-	-	180
Of the mesne profits, and how to be recovered.	-	-	-	181
Of bringing a new or second ejectment.	-	-	-	182
By whom it lies.	-	-	<i>Com. iii.</i>	609
Of what things it lies or not, and upon what demise, and how judgment shall be.	-	-	<i>See v. 675, &amp;c.</i>	
By whom not.	-	-	<i>iii.</i>	610
Ejectment of ward.	-	-	<i>See iv. 292.</i>	

*Eject. Bro.*

**ELECTION.**

# E N F

**ELECTION.** *Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

*Shep.*

Given; in what cases.	-	-	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	357
Rules and notes as to elections.	-	-	-	359
Who shall have it.	-	-	-	359
And when.	-	-	-	361
What shall be said an election.	-	-	-	363
Perpetual. Where it shall be.	-	-	-	363
Who shall have it.	-	-	<i>Com. iii.</i>	611

He who ought to do first act.

Who shall do first act. 612. See 611.

At what time election shall be made. - - 613

Determination thereof. - - 614

What shall be.

What not.

As to election of remedies. See i. 158. 511. 650

Guardian by election. See iv. 282.

Election of archbishops and bishops. See iii. 597.

----- of churchwardens. See iii. 653.

----- of justices of peace. See iv. 523.

----- in corporations. See iv. 261. 266. v. 31.

----- to parliament. See v. 185. 208. vi. 263, 264.

**ELEGIT.** *Bac. Bro. Danv. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Com.*

iv. 130. vi. 103.

Where it lies, and where not. - *Nelf. i.* 698

What may be taken in execution. - - 699

Returns, and inquisitions thereon. - - 700

See tit. EXECUTION, *Vin. xi. i.*

**ELOPEMENT.** *Danv. Jac. Roll. Com. iii. 579. v. 671.*

**ELY.** *Danv. Com. iv. 250.*

**EMBASSADORS.** *Danv.*

**EMBLEMENTS.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bro. Cay, Danv. Hugh.*

*Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Com. ii. 140, 141.*

Who shall have them. - *Vin. ix.* 364

**EMBRACERY.** *Burn, Danv. Jac. Lil. Roll. See Com. v. 16.*

What shall amount to it. - *1 Harv. P. C.* 259

What acts of this kind are unlawful, and not. - 260

How far punishable by common law. - - 260

How far by statute. - - 260

See tit. JURIES, *Bac. iii. 284.*

See tit. MAINTENANCE, *Vin. xv. 147.*

**IMPROVEMENTS.** *Bro.*

**ENACTING OF LAWS.** *Com. v. 114. vi. 34.*

**ENCLOSURE.** *Com. iii. 591.*

**ENDOWMENT.** *Com. iii. 568. 602, 603.*

**ENFANT.** - - *Com. iii.* 615

Who.

What he may do. - - 616

May purchase.

Levy fine, or suffer recovery.

Make exchange, lease, &c. - - 617

Statute,



ENFANT.

Com. iii.

Statute, or recognizance.		
Contract for necessaries.		
Things necessary.	618.	See ii. 521.
What he cannot do.	iii. 619.	See 405.
What act by him void.	-	619
What only voidable.	-	621
How avoided.	-	622
By dum fuit infra ætatem.		
By entry, &c.		
How affirmed.		
When cannot be affirmed.		
By whom avoided.	-	623
At what time.		
Within, or after full age.		
After full age.		
During nonage.		
When trial shall be by inspection, and how.		
See vi. 400.		
Privileges of infant.	-	iii. 624
When parol demurs.		
When not.		
When shall have age.		
When laches not prejudicial.	-	626
Discontinuance by infant.	See iii. 498.	
Limitation of action by him.	See vi. 343.	
Action and suit by and against him.	See ii. 520, 521.	
v. 570. 572. 591, &c. 597. 641. 782.		
Maintenance of infant.	See ii. 524.	
ENFANTS. <i>Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Roll.</i>		
See <i>Bac. et al. tit. INFANTS.</i>		
Where in respect of their office, &c. or for other col-		
lateral respect, they cannot avoid their own acts.		
	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	373
Favoured.	-	374
What acts are void or voidable.	-	374, 384, 387
Avoided; when.	-	377
By whom.	-	378
Relievable after age; and how.	-	379
Bound; by what.	-	380, 391
Act; contracts.	-	376, 387
By judicial acts.	-	389
By forfeiture.	-	393
By agreement of him and his guardian.	-	393
Judicial privileges; what he shall have.	-	394
Actions; to what they are liable.	-	395
What real actions infants may have.	-	397
What actions on his own contract.	-	397
When he must sue. Limitations.	-	398
Sued; how they must be.	-	398
Dum fuit infra ætatem; lies; in what cases.	-	401
En ventre sa mere; how considered, &c.	-	403
		Capable;

<b>INFANTS.</b>		<i>Vin. ix.</i>
Capable; of what things infants are.	-	404
Several ages for several purposes.	-	405
Cases wherein an infant and feme covert differ.	-	407
What shall bind by agreement at full age.	-	408
Cheating and imposing on infants; how punished.	-	409
Pleadings.	-	409
Equity; Cases as to infants.	-	411
Where an infant is trustee.	-	416
Allowances in respect of infants.	-	417
Parol demur; in equity; in what cases.	-	418
<b>ENFRANCHISEMENT.</b> <i>Danv. Hugh. Wood, iii. 132.</i>		
<b>ENGLISHRY.</b> <i>Cay. 1 Haw. P. C. 78.</i>		
<b>ENQUEST.</b>	-	<i>Com. iii. 627</i>
When trial thereby.		
If mere matter of fact.		
As to antiquity, number, qualification, exemption, and challenge of jurors.	See ii. 199.	
What shall be found by verdict, and what verdict good or not.	See v. 513.	
Though relative to matter triable by certificate, record, &c.	-	iii. 628
Though mixed with them.		
When not.		
When trial shall be by the certificate of bishop or ordinary.	See ii. 180.	
When by mouth of recorder of London.	See ii. 184.	
When by certificate of the marshal.	See ii. 184.	
When by battel.	See ii. 127.	
When and how by grand assise.	See ii. 127.	
When by inspection.	See vi. 400.	
When by record.	See vi. 400.	
When by witnesses, by the examination of justices.		
See vi. 402.		
When by peers of parliament.	See iii. 468, 469. v. 235.	
Enquest, how summoned.	-	iii. 629
By ven. fac.	-	
When it issues.		
To whom directed.	-	630
Form.	-	631
How returnable.		
From what place jury or inquest shall come.	See i. 457, 458.	
By <i>hab. corp.</i>	-	iii. 632
By <i>distring. jurat.</i>		
How sworn.		
When inquest shall be taken by default.	-	633
How inquest shall behave.		
For more concerning Enquest, see 221. 333. iv. 682.		
<b>ENTAIL.</b> <i>Danv. Roll.</i>		
<b>ENTERPLEADER.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Jac. Roll. Statb.</i>		
<i>Com. ii. 535.</i>		

# E N T

## ENTERPLEADER.

### Garnishment.

Of the plaintiff and garnishee.	-	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	419
Pleaded; how.	-	-	419
Counterplea thereof; good.	-	-	420
Pleas by garnishee.	-	-	420, 421
Writ, process, &c. against whom.	-	-	426
Judgment.	-	-	428
In what actions.	-	-	428
For what causes.	-	-	428
Upon what delivery.	-	-	429
At what time.	-	-	429
In what cases.	-	-	429
For a collateral respect.	-	-	431
Privy upon actions.	-	-	431
At what time.	-	-	434
Upon what writ.	-	-	434
Who shall keep the thing demanded.	-	-	435
Pleader by defendant after enterpleader.	-	-	436
Judgment.	-	-	437
Damages. What given.	-	-	437
How; and how much.	-	-	440
Remedy after recovery against him that has the thing.	-	-	440

## ENTIER TENANCY. *Bro. Fitz.*

ENTRY. See *Com. i. 82. iii. 622. iv. 59. 113. 206. v. 614. 661. vi. 218.*

For condition broken.	See iii. 128.
Entry to avoid a fine.	See iii. 62.
Entry for forfeiture.	See iv. 228, 229.
Entry tolled.	See iii. 483, &c.
Writs of entry.	See iii. 593. v. 689.

Entry. *Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Stath. Wood, pt. i. 4, &c.*

Congeable; in what cases; and how.	<i>Vin. ix.</i>	441
By whom.	-	443
Barred; by what act.	-	443
Revived.	-	444
Scire facias; necessary; in what cases.	-	446
What is, to reduce an estate.	-	454
Into part.	-	446
To the use of another.		
Where it shall serve for another without agreement.	-	450
Agreement; good; what is.	-	453
Of one where it shall be for another.	-	457
Special entry.	-	460
Necessary; in what cases.	-	460
To vest or divest an estate.	-	461
To bring trespass.	-	462
When to be made.	-	463
Excused; by what act or fear of the party.	-	464
Writ; abated by entry.	-	465
Of a stranger.	-	469

Pleadings

# E R R

## ENTRY.

*Vin. ix.*

Pleadings in writs of entry.	-	-	469
Bar of action; in what cases.	-	-	470
In nature of assise; writ and pleadings.	-	-	470
Sur disseisin; writ and pleadings.	-	-	470
On what plea demandant may enter without praying seisin.	-	-	471

ENTRY CONGEABLE. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Stath.*

—— in le per, cui, et post. *Bro.*

—— in nature d' assise. *Bro.*

EQUITY. *Com. ii. 205. iii. 306. 323. 545. v. 257.*

ERRANT OR ITINERANT. *Shep.*

ERROR. *Barn. ii. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.*

*Roll. Shep. Stath.*

Avoided without writ of error.

By plea. - - - - - *Vin. ix.* 472

By entry. - - - - - 475

In what court. - - - - - 476

For what cause. - - - - - 476

At what time. - - - - - 478

Lies. In what cases in general. - - - - - 474

Upon what judgment. - - - - - 479

In respect of the court where given. - - - - - 481

In what court it lies. - - - - - 482

Same court. - - - - - 486

Exchequer chamber. - - - - - 489

Parliament.

For what persons. - - - - - 493

Against whom. - - - - - 504

At what time. - - - - - 505

Brought. How. - - - - - 512

Record removed thereby. - - - - - 515

What removed as part. - - - - - 516

So as quod coram refidet lies. - - - - - 519

Assigned. By whom.

Vouchee. - - - - - 524

By him that has benefit thereby. - - - - - 535

By whose default it came. - - - - - 537

In what judgment. - - - - - 526, 327

What thing. - - - - - 527

Stile, &c. of the king. - - - - - 531

Want of entering pledges, bail, &c. - - - - - 531

A thing for his advantage. - - - - - 532

In what thing. - - - - - 537

Upon the writ. - - - - - 538, 539

Assigned. How it may be. Jointly. - - - - - 539

In fact and in law. - - - - - 540

At what time. It may be. - - - - - 542

It ought to be. - - - - - 543

Bar of execution. In what cases. - - - - - 545

Several writs by several persons. - - - - - 545

Scire facias ad audiendum. - - - - - 545

In

# E R R

<b>ERROR.</b>	<i>Vin. ix.</i>
Scire facias. In what cases.	546
Against whom. Tertenants.	547
Examination. After execution awarded.	549
Joining in demurrer or rejoinder to the error assigned.	550
Diminution alledged. How.	552
Certiorari.	554
Pleadings. By party, or privy, or tertenant.	562
At what time.	563
In verdicts or proceedings after the jury returned, and before verdict.	563
In verdicts. What shall be.	564. x. 69.
In judgments. What.	ix. 567, 571
And executions.	593
Judgment on reversal. What.	579
How.	580. x. 71
Of all or of part only.	ix. 581
Reversal of one judgment, where it shall be of others.	585
As to collateral things.	588
Restitution to what.	589
To collateral things executed.	591
Aided by what. Appearance.	595
By intendment.	598
By pleading.	599. x. 2.
Where it appears on record.	ix. 600
Aided by.	
Verdict.	<i>Vin. x. 1</i>
Pleading.	2
Relation.	4
Release of what will make error.	5, 8, 9
Relinquishing what would make error.	10
Consent of parties.	11
In trials.	13
Bar of error. What is.	15, 18
Of part, where it is of all.	20
To one where it is of another.	20
In parliament.	21
Conufance. Of what the court shall take conufance without certificate or certiorari.	24
What will abate a writ of error.	26
What shall be errors.	27
In process, fines, &c.	32
Or execution thereof.	40
In names of jurors or parties.	40
Faults and variance in the writ, plaint, declaration and specialty.	43
In the plea and the count.	46
In imparlance, plea, and nisi prius rolls.	46
In the ven. fac. hab. corp. distringas, and return of jurors.	46
In records of nisi prius and judgments at Westminster.	50
Between writ of error and record.	57
	In

## ERROR.

*Vin. x.*

In the style, process, pleadings, and judgments, in inferior courts.	54, 56
In the court.	58
Not saying <i>infra jurisdictionem</i> .	60
In judgments.	61
In awarding process.	62
Against jurors and the awarding such process.	63
And entry of such process.	66
In verdicts.	69
Judgment. What shall be given.	71
Equity. Relief after error brought.	72
In what cases a writ of error lies; and herein, <i>Bac. ii.</i>	187
1. In what cases a writ of error is the proper remedy to be relieved against an error on judgment.	189
2. On what judgments a writ of error will lie.	191
3. In what court the judgment must be given on which a writ of error will lie.	194
Who may bring a writ of error, and against whom, and of the necessary parties thereto.	195
Of the time of bringing a writ of error.	199
Of the manner of bringing it; and herein,	
1. Of the form of the writ, and where the record shall be said to be removed.	200
2. What is necessary to be removed, and herein of removing the record, or a transcript.	202
Of alleging diminution, and granting a certiorari.	204
Of the scire facias.	207
Of the proceedings after the record removed; and herein of the abatement of the writ of error.	209
How far the writ of error is a superseas.	210
To what court a writ of error lies; and herein,	
1. Of writs of error into parliament.	211
2. Of writs of error into the exchequer chamber.	212
3. Of recovering judgments in the court of exchequer.	213
4. Of writs of error into the king's bench.	213
5. Of writs of error into the common pleas and other inferior courts.	214
6. Where a writ of error lies in the same court in which the record is.	215
Of assigning errors; and herein,	
1. Of the manner of assigning errors.	216
2. Of assigning errors in fact and in law.	217
3. Of assigning that for error which appears contrary to the record.	218
4. Of assigning that for error which is for the party's advantage.	220
5. Where the matter assigned for error is aided by the appearance of the party, and in not being taken advantage of in proper time.	221
6. Where	

**ERROR.**

*Bac. ii.*

6. Where matters which cannot be assigned for error are aided by a return, and the consent of the parties. - - - 223
- What defence the defendant in error may make, and therein of pleading a return. - - - 225
- Of the judgment to be given on the writ of error; and herein,
1. Where on a writ of error, part only, or the whole judgment shall be reversed. - 227
  2. What judgment shall be given on the reversal of the first. - - - 230
  3. To what the parties shall be restored on the reversal of the first judgment. - - - 231
- What may be assigned for error. - *Com. iii.* 635
- In what court, against whom, and how error shall be brought. See v. 695, &c.
- When supersedeas, and how record removed. See v. 706. 711.
- Errors how assigned and proceedings. See v. 715.
- What pleas to error good. See v. 720.
- How to proceed upon error in parliament. See v. 230, &c.
- Error upon indictment how brought. - *iii.* 636
- Judgment in error.
- What done by court if judgment affirmed or reversed. See v. 722.
- When restitution. See v. 722.
- When error avoided by entry, or plea without writ of error. *iii.* 636. See v. 657.
- When outlawry avoided by plea or error. See vi. 488.
- Costs in error. See *iii.* 251.
- Error in exchequer chamber. See *iii.* 305.
- Error to avoid a fine. See *iv.* 194.
- Error from Ireland. See *iv.* 427.
- Writ of error not amendable. See *i.* 488.

**ESCAPE.** *Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

- What is. By sufferance. - - *Vin. x.* 73
- By other act. - - - 77
- In regard of the manner of the taking. - - - 80
- Chargeable. Who. - - - 81
- Sheriff or other officer. In what cases. - - - 95
- Escaper, sheriff or gaoler. - - - 94
- Respondeat superior. - - - 101
- Demeanor towards the prisoners. - - - 84
- In what places they may be kept. - - - 106
- Excuse. What. - - - 85
- Taking on fresh suit, and what is such. - - - 89
- Escape warrant, &c. - - - 91
- To whom it shall be said an escape. - - - 104
- VOL. XXIV.** **O** **Remedy**

# E S C

<b>ESCAPE.</b>	<i>Vin. x.</i>
Remedy for the sheriff. What.	107
Action against sheriff, &c. And what liable.	103
Brought. Where.	103
Writ and count. How.	108
Pleadings by the escaper.	111
By the sheriff, gaoler, &c	112
Against sheriff.	121
Penalty for escapes.	121
Of felons. Offence thereof; and how punished.	121
Equity.	124
Escape in civil cases.	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 233
Where the party shall be said to be legally committed, so that the suffering him to go at large will be adjudged an escape; and herein,	
1. Where the authority by which he is committed shall be said to be sufficient for that purpose.	234
2. Where the manner of doing it shall be said to be regular.	236
What degree of liberty or going at large shall be deemed an escape; and herein,	
1. With what strictness prisoners are to be kept.	237
2. What on this account shall excuse the sheriff, gaoler, &c. when acting in obedience to some authority, as removing a prisoner on a hab. corp. &c.	238
3. What by construction of law shall be deemed an escape, tho' the party is still in confinement.	239
Of the difference between voluntary and negligent escapes.	239
Of the difference between an escape on mesne process, and execution.	240
What persons are answerable for, and to be charged with an escape; and herein,	
1. Of the preceding or succeeding sheriff, warden, &c.	241
2. Where sheriffs, wardens, their superiors or deputies are liable at the election of him who is injured by the escape.	242
3. Where the party injured may have his remedy against the person escaping, and herein of escape warrants.	244
Of the proper remedy and nature of the action to be brought for an escape.	245
Of the manner of laying the action.	246
Of the party's defence who suffered the escape; and therein of pleading fresh suit.	247
In criminal cases.	<i>2 Haw. P. C. c.</i> 19, 20
Of escape by the party himself.	<i>Burn, i.</i> 295
Escape suffered by a private person.	296
Escape suffered by an officer.	296
What is a voluntary, and what a negligent escape.	297

Concerning



# E S C

<b>ESCAPE,</b>	<i>Burn, i.</i>	
Concerning the re-taking of a person escaped.		297
Indictment for an escape.	- - -	298
Trial and conviction for an escape.	- - -	298
Punishment of an escape.	- - -	298
Aiding in attempting to escape.	- - -	200
In criminal cases.	- - - <i>Com. iii.</i>	637
Voluntary.		
Negligent.	- - - -	638
In civil cases.	- - - -	639
Remedy.		
Against whom.	- - - -	641
When against superior.		
What an escape.	- - - -	642
What not.	- - - -	645
When re-taken, &c. after escape.	- - - -	647
<b>ESCHANGE.</b>		
Notes.	- - - <i>Vin. x.</i>	125
Of what things it may be.	- - -	125, 128
For a collateral respect.	- - -	130
Estates. And what are equal.	- - -	131
Granting a rent for owelty.	- - -	130
By what persons. Baron and feme.	- - -	126
In respect of estates. Tenant in tail.	- - -	127
Made. By what words.	- - -	132
Without deed. In respect of the thing.	- - -	133
How.	- - -	133
Executed. At what time it ought to be.	- - -	154
How. And what shall be an execution.	- - -	135
Enure. How.	- - -	135
Defeated. And by what act or thing.	- - -	136, 137
What shall be recovered on the exchange being defeated.		138
<b>ESCHEAT.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i>		
<i>Roll. Statb.</i>		
In what cases. And what. And to whom.	<i>Vin. x.</i>	139
By forfeiture.	- - -	143
Where the lord has a tenant in by title.	- - -	143
What may escheat.	- - -	145
To whom.	- - -	146
Entry without writ to the escheator.	- - -	148
Barred, prevented or restored; by what.	- - -	148
Changed in the lord's hands.	- - -	151
Avoided by the lord. What.	- - -	152
Held by the lord. How.	- - -	152
Writ of intrusion lies. In what cases.	- - -	153
Avoidable in what cases.	- - -	153
Proceedings and pleadings.	- - -	154
Re-entry by the tenant. And how.	- - -	154
For want of heirs.	- - - <i>Com. iii.</i>	649
For tenant's offence.	- - -	650
When for forfeiture or escheat belongs to the king.		
iv. 235. vi. 59.		

**ESCHEAT.**

Writ of escheat. - - - *Com.* iii. 650

When it lies.

For proceedings in escheat. See v. 726.

When not. - - - iii. 650

Office of escheator. - - - 651

**ESCHEATOR.**

Who. His antiquity, and actions against him. *Vin.* x. 158

Statutes relating to escheators. - - - 159

**ESCROW.** *Danv. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

**ESCUAGE.** *Bro. Hugh. Roll. Com.* iv. 349.

**ESGLISE.** *Danv. Com.* iii. 652.

Church how erected.

Nature of advowson appendant, or in gross, and grant of it, or of next avoidance. See i. 401, &c.

Appropriation, or union of churches. See i. 406.

408, 409, &c.

Cathedral. - - - iii. 652

Parish church.

Vicarage. See 602.

Chappel. - - - 653

Churchyard.

As to it's privileges, and burial there. See ii. 176.

Churchwardens. - - - iii. 653

How chosen.

Their duty. 655. See 656.

Their power. 656. See 655.

To whom frechold of church belongs. 657. See 602. 604.

To whom repairs and ornaments. - - - 657

Seats. - - - 659

As to burial in church or churchyard. See ii. 178.

So as to tombs, monuments, &c. - - - 179

Presentation to church. - - - iii. 660

What presentative.

By whom. - - - 661

Who patron.

Presentation in turn. - - - 662

When turn served. - - - 663

Presentation by the king. - - - 664

As patron.

By prerogative.

Presentation by common person. - - - 666

Presentation by the king.

Within what time. 667. See 668. 676.

When may be revoked.

Presentation by lapse.

To bishop and archbishop. 668. See 667.

To the king. - - - 669

When no benefit of lapse.

Presentation by usurpation. - - - 670

What shall be.

What not.

Admission

<b>ESCLISE.</b>		<i>Com. iii.</i>	
Admission and institution.	- - -	-	671
<i>Jure patronatus.</i>	- - -	-	673
How awarded.	- - -	-	
When necessary.	- - -	-	674
When not.	- - -	-	
<b>Induction.</b>			
When church full.	- - -	-	675
When void.	- - -	-	676
By death or cession.	- - -	-	
By resignation.	- - -	-	
By simony.	- - -	-	677
By non-residence.	- - -	-	679
By plurality.	- - -	-	
When first church void thereby.	- - -	-	680
How dispensation for plurality granted.	See 682.		
vi. 42.			
When not.	- - -	iii.	681
If he takes a dignity.	- - -	-	
Or is not incumbent of second.	- - -	-	682
If he has qualification.	- - -	-	
Who may have it.	- - -	-	
Who not.	- - -	-	683
By not reading thirty-nine articles, &c.	- - -	-	
Notice of avoidance to patron.	- - -	-	684
Writ <i>de vi laicâ amovendâ.</i>	- - -	-	
<b>ESQUIRE.</b> See <i>Com. iii.</i> 465.			
<b>ESPOIGN.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Statb.</i>			
<i>Com. iv.</i> 146.			
Disallowed. For what causes.	- - -	<i>Vin. x.</i>	159
At what time.	- - -	-	161
Against one, where it shall be against another.	- - -	-	163
Effoigned. What persons may be.	- - -	-	163
How many sorts.	- - -	-	163
What persons shall have effoign, and what <i>de servitio</i>	- - -	-	
<i>regis.</i>	- - -	-	163
May be effoigned.	- - -	-	166
And at what time.	- - -	-	167
For a collateral respect. Not one in prison.	- - -	-	169
Lies. For whom.	- - -	-	171
For what causes.	- - -	-	171
At what time.	- - -	-	171
Caft. By whom.	- - -	-	172
At what time.	- - -	-	179, 181
How.	- - -	-	173
Sworn. In what cases.	- - -	-	173
How.	- - -	-	174
Entered. How. In respect of the thing.	- - -	-	174
Of the parties.	- - -	-	175
In what actions it may be.	- - -	-	175
Lies. At what time.	- - -	-	182
After effoign.	- - -	-	185

# E S T

## Essoign.

*Vin. x.*

Fourcher by effoign.	-	-	-	189
Trial. By whom.	-	-	-	190
At what time.	-	-	-	191
For the tenant.	-	-	-	191
Adjourned and adjudged. In what cafes.	-	-	-	191
Adjudged and adjourned.	-	-	-	192
Warranted. In what cafes.	-	-	-	193, 196
At what time.	-	-	-	194
How it ought to be.	-	-	-	196, 197
Default at the day. Effect thereof.	-	-	-	197
Saved by effoign. In what cafes.	-	-	-	198
Quashed. For what.	-	-	-	199
Proceedings.	-	-	-	199
Pleadings.	-	-	-	200

## ESTATE. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Burn, Danv. Hugh. Lil. Roll. Shep.*

Of the different ways of acquiring or conveying real estates in particular, and of claiming title thereto.

*Wood, pt. i. 4*

Of the different ways of acquiring or conveying personal estates in particular.	-	-	-	125
Made. By whom, and to whom.	-	-	<i>Vin. x.</i>	201
What shall be said an estate.	-	-	-	202
Legal or equitable estate. What is; and in whom.	-	-	-	203
Of freehold. Cannot commence in futuro.	-	-	-	204
Moveable. In what cafes.	-	-	-	208
Altered. In what cafes it shall be said to be so.	-	-	-	209
The effect thereof.	-	-	-	210
What an interest only, and not estate in fee, &c. for life or years.	-	-	-	211
Entry or claim. Necessary or not to vest an estate.	-	-	-	212
Possession. What sufficient to lease, give or infeoff.	-	-	-	214
Ended and void. Without entry, &c.	-	-	-	216
Upon a limitation in law.	-	-	-	218
In deed.	-	-	-	221
Dying without issue.	-	-	-	224
Continuance. What, after it is gone over to another.	-	-	-	226
Contingent estate.	-	-	-	227
Determinable estate in tail or fee.	-	-	-	228
Vested. When.	-	-	-	228
Devested. How. And in what cafes.	-	-	-	229
By a posthumous or other heir.	-	-	-	230
Executed By some after-act.	-	-	-	232
In fee simple. In general.	-	-	-	233
By what words.	-	-	-	234
Without the word heirs.	-	-	-	234
By implication. In respect of the donee.	-	-	-	236
By deed. By the word heir.	-	-	-	238
Notwithstanding words of diminution.	-	-	-	239
Fee or franktenement. In whom.	-	-	-	240
In consideration of law,	-	-	-	243

New

# E S T

ESTATE.	<i>Vin. x.</i>
New fee gained. By what act. -	242
Tail or fee. By what words. By deed. -	243
Tail.	
Of what things estate tail may be. -	248
By what words by deed. -	245, 251
Heir in the singular number. -	253
Issue. -	253
To the use of, &c. -	254
Without the word (body) or (of). -	254
Without the word (begotten). -	257
Words first limiting estate for life. -	257
First limiting a fee. -	258
Words in a deed, which will not in a will. -	259
What a term for years, or fee tail, &c. -	259
By concomitant words. -	260
In whom by the limitation. -	260
By implication. By what words. -	261
Altered. -	261
Bars of estate tail. -	263
In trust. -	265
At common law. How considered. -	266
Docked. By whom. -	268
At what time. And how. -	268
See <i>Fines, Recoveries, Tail, &amp;c.</i>	
Frank-marriage. How created. -	269
Privileges and pleadings. -	272
Tail special. By what words. By deed. -	272
Descent thereof. -	272, 273
Charges. What shall bind the issue. -	274, 277
Void as to one, and not as to another. -	279
Void by death of tenant in tail, or voidable only. -	281
Lease for years by tenant in tail. -	283
Not good, but made good by some after-act. -	286
Lease. Of what things it may be. -	295
What person may be lessee. -	287
For life. Or fee. -	288
Or in tail. -	290
Or for life where no estate is limited. -	291, 292
For whose life it shall be. -	293
Where it is a chattle only. -	294
Or years. -	295
Pur autre vie. -	396
Pleadings. Averment of the life of the lessor. -	298
Leases. By whom good. Not having an absolute estate. -	299
By bishops, parson, &c. -	300
In respect of the reservation, &c. -	308
Concurrent leases. -	311
Successor bound. -	313
By colleges. Good or not. -	316
To clergymen, aliens, &c. Good or not. -	318
O 4	For

# E S T

## ESTATE.

*Vin. x.*

For years. Of what in respect of the estate out of which.	319
How; and by what words.	321, 323
Construction of leases.	322
What words will make a lease for years.	324
What amounts to a lease.	326
A lease or bargain and sale, &c.	327
A covenant only or a lease.	328
Good or not for uncertainty.	329
Commencement. When.	332
How many years it shall be said for.	339
To whom in respect of the estate.	343
To attend the inheritance.	344
By estoppel.	345
Good in part.	347
Interesse termini, or in futuro.	348
One or several. What shall be said to be.	350
Parol leases.	369
Remainders.	352
Renewed. By whom; and to whose benefit.	354
Revived.	355
Riding leases.	356
Survive. In what cases.	357
Void or good.	359
Voidable; made good by some after-act.	359
Construction. As to leases of woods.	361
Of goods and land, &c.	361
Lessor and lessee. Inter se.	262
As to repairs and timber.	363
Lessor, lessee, and assignee. Inter se.	364
Assignee of lessor, and of lessee. Inter se.	367
And under-lessee. Inter se.	368
Forfeiture. Of what estate it may be.	370
Of estate for life or years. By whom.	371
By matter of record.	372, 373
What is such.	377
By one where it shall be so by another.	376
What act or thing shall be.	379, 382
In respect of him to whom made.	386
Dispensation. By whom in respect of estate.	387
By what act.	387
Excused. By what act.	388
Relieved in equity.	388
Purged. By what act or thing.	389
Entry upon whom in respect of estate.	391
At what time.	392
Advantage of forfeiture. By whom.	393
Leases at will. By what words.	396
By act of the party.	398
By act in law.	400
	Out

# E S T

<b>ESTATE.</b>	<i>Vin. x.</i>
Out of what estate it may be.	401
To whom it may be made.	401
Determination thereof.	402
By what act in law.	404
By whom it may be.	405
At what time.	406
How it may be.	407
Rent. How. On the determination.	408
What actions such tenant may have.	409
What actions lie against him.	410
Leases or grants by him. Good.	412
Tenant at will and lessee.	413
What he may claim as appurtenant.	413
Pleadings.	413
Difference between tenant at will and sufferance.	416
Tenant at sufferance. Who is.	414
His power.	418
Actions for and against him.	419
<b>ESTATE IN FEE. <i>Bac. Danv. Roll.</i></b>	
<b>ESTATE IN TAIL. <i>Bac. Danv. Roll.</i></b>	
<b>ESTATE IN TAIL AFTER POSSIBILITY OF ISSUE. <i>Danv.</i></b>	
Who may be such a tenant, and how such estates are to be created.	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 267
The power such tenant has over the inheritance, and how considered.	269
<b>ESTATE FOR LIFE AND OCCUPANCY. <i>Danv. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i></b>	
What interest or property in land the law calls an estate for life, either when there are express words in the deed, or when the law creates it by implication.	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 270
Who upon the death of tenant for life is to enjoy the land; and herein of occupancy,	
1. Of what things a man may make himself a title to by occupancy.	273
2. What makes an occupant.	275
3. The way to prevent the general occupant, and herein of the special occupant, and the alteration made in the common law, by the stat.	
29 Car. 2. c. 3.	277
How far tenant for life may dispose of his estate either singly by himself, or by joining with him in reversion; and herein of his forfeiture either by common law or statute.	278
<i>See tit. OCCUPANT, Vin. xvi. 16.</i>	
<b>ESTATE BY CURTESY OF ENGLAND. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i></b>	
<i>Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Lil.</i>	
<b>ESTATE IN DOWER. <i>Bac. Danv.</i></b>	
<b>ESTATE IN JOINT-TENANCY, AND TENANCY IN COMMON.</b>	
<i>Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Lil.</i>	
<b>ESTATE IN COPARCENARY. <i>Bac. Danv.</i></b>	
<b>ESTATE FOR YEARS. <i>Bac. Danv.</i></b>	

# E S T

ESTATE AT WILL.	<i>Bac. Bro. Danv. Lil.</i>	
ESTATE AT SUFFERANCE.	<i>Bro. Danv. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>	
ESTATES.	- - -	<i>Com. iv. 1</i>
In fee simple.		
Of what things.		
By what words.	- - -	2
By what means.	- - -	3
When man takes by descent, and how it shall descend.	See iii. 472. 475, &c.	
By bargain and sale.	See ii. 59.	
By covenant to stand seised.	See iii. 272.	
By devise.	See iii. 422.	
When there may be fee upon fee.	- - -	<i>iv. 4</i>
When variable.	- - -	5
What shall be fee simple, qualified or conditional.		
What would be performance of condition.	- - -	6
Effect of condition performed.		
Estate tail.		
Commencement.		
What tenements entailed.	See iii. 155, 156.	
By what words estate tail created.	- - -	<i>iv. 7</i>
Tail general what.	- - -	9
Tail special what.	- - -	10
Gift in frank-marriage.	- - -	11
How issue in tail takes.	- - -	12
<i>Per formam doni</i> , though not heir.		
Must convey descent wholly through males, &c.		
Reversion.	- - -	13
What.	See iii. 158.	
Of what account.		
By what words passes.	- - -	<i>iv. 14</i>
Remainder.		
What good.	See iii. 158.	
What not.	- - -	<i>iv. 14</i>
If not supported by particular estate.	- - -	17
Or particular estate destroyed before remainder vested.	- - -	18
What remainder contingent.	20. See iii. 447, 448.	
What vested.	<i>iv. 22.</i> See iii. 452.	
When estate executed and not remain.	- - -	<i>iv. 24</i>
By what words remainder created.		
When to take effect.		
Gift in tail with fee expectant.		
Alienation by tenant in tail.	- - -	25
What does not bar issue.		
What void.		
What only voidable.		
What bars issue.	- - -	26
Fine with proclamation.	See 33.	
Real recovery.	- - -	29
Common recovery.		
What interest barred thereby.		
How passed.	See v. 690.	
Who good tenant to precipe.	See iii. 156. vi. 178.	



# E S T

## ESTATES.

If with single voucher.	-	Com. iv.	31
If by tenant in tail as vouchee.	-	-	32
What interest not barred.			
If reversion or remainder in the king.	-		33
Demise pursuant to stat. 32 H. VIII.	35.	See	
48. 50. ii	89.		
How alienation by tenant in tail operates as to him-			
self.	-	iv.	36
Estate tail after possibility of issue extinct.	-	-	38
What.			
In what respect tenant in tail after possibility, &c. is			
regarded only as tenant for life.			
What privileges he claims above tenant for life.			39
Tenant by curtesy of England.			
Who.			
Who not.	-	-	41
Tenant in dower, who, and who not.	See iii.	568, 569.	
Tenant for life.	-	iv.	42
Who.	See iii.	157. 432.	
What is his interest.	-	iv.	43
What privileges.			
Occupant.	-	-	44
Who.			
Of what things.	-	-	45
Tenant for years.			
By what words lease shall be.	-	-	46
By what persons.	-	-	47
By spiritual, &c.	-	-	48
At common law.			
By 32 H. VIII. c. 28. 1 El. c. 19. and 13 El. c. 10.			
What leases warranted by those statutes, what			
not.	50. See ii. 89. iv. 35. 93.		
How lease by several persons operates.	-		55
Lease by estoppel, &c.	See 76.		
When lease shall commence.	-	-	56
What good commencement.	-	-	57
What good determination.	-	-	58
When determined.			
What not good determination.			
When lease void.	-	-	59
What interest lessee has before entry.			
What interest lessee for years has by limitation in			
perpetuity, or upon trust.	See ii. 652. 656. 711.		
What estate of lessee determines by forfeiture.	See iv. 223.		
When punishable for waste.	See vi. 512. 516. 518. 526.		
As to reservation of rent upon lease.	See vi. 207.		
How rent recoverable by action.	See iii. 362, 363. 366.		
368, 369. 370, 371. vi. 217.			
How by distress or re-entry.	See iii. 128. 551. vi. 218.		
Tenant at will.	-	iv.	60
Who.			

Who

# E S T

<b>ESTATES.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i>
Who not.	62
What things such lessee may do.	
What he ought.	63
What he need not.	
What determination of will.	
Express.	
Implied.	
What not.	64
At what time oufter shall be.	
Tenant by sufferance.	66
Who.	
Who not.	
Estates undivided.	
Jointenants.	
Who are. See ii. 537.	
As to estates in coparcenary. See v. 160.	
Who not. iv. 69. See ii. 537. iii. 437. iv. 74.	
When joint estate survives.	70
When not.	71
If jointure does not continue.	
What severance, what not. See ii. 539.	
Jointenants how seised.	iv. 73
When husband and wife seised by moieties or intiercies. See ii. 79.	
What charges bind survivor. iv. 73. See ii. 541.	
How conveyance enures by one jointenant to another. See vi. 180, 192.	
Tenants in common.	iv. 74
When partition shall be made between jointenants and tenants in common, and how. See v. 163. 166. 730.	
When they shall join in suit, or be jointly sued, and when not. See i. 15. 25. 28. ii. 536, &c.	
What words in devise, &c. make estate in common. See ii. 537. iii. 437. iv. 69.	
<b>ESTOPPEL.</b> <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>	
Where the plea stands with the deed recorded. <i>Vin. x.</i>	420
The several sorts of estoppels; and notes and rules relating thereto.	422
Where it stands with the record.	423
Upon records.	425
As to rights accruing afterwards.	428
What records shall be estoppel.	428
By nient desire.	429
By confuance.	431
By verdict, confession, &c.	433
Thing not material.	437
After nonsuit.	439
Supposal.	440
After discontinuance.	442
	Of

# E S T

ESTOPPEL.		Vin. x.
Of whom. A stranger.	- - -	443
By certificate of bishop. Who.	- - -	445
By appearance, imparlance, defence, &c.	- - -	446
Advantage by whom to be taken. He that claims under it.	- - -	446
A stranger. By a specialty.	- - -	447, 481
How to be taken.	- - -	452
What thing is estoppel.	- - -	453
Not what is to be defeated.	- - -	454
Recital.	- - -	454
Surplus.	- - -	458
Thing not material.	- - -	458
Not traversable.	- - -	459
By disclaimer.	- - -	459
By plea of attorney.	- - -	459
By former actions on a wrong title.	- - -	460
By actions done by compulsion of law.	- - -	460
What act or acceptance shall be.	- - -	460
In his name.	- - -	463
By particularity, not generality.	- - -	465
Party estopped to say contrary to the deed.	470, -	474
Estoppel against estoppel.	- - -	475
What shall be such.	- - -	475
Of whom. In respect of estate. Issue in tail.	- - -	476
He that comes in under the estate.	- - -	477
Not the king.	- - -	478
The heir.	- - -	478
Successor.	- - -	480
By verdict.	- - -	480
What person may be.	- - -	481
Continuance. How long.	- - -	482
In what cases. Where it passes by way of interest.	- - -	482
Pleasable. In what cases. And how.	- - -	485
At what time.	- - -	486
Where a plea to a deed in one action shall estop the pleading a variant plea in another on the same deed.	- - -	486
Equity. Relief there.	- - -	487
What.	- - -	Com. iv. 76
By matter of record.	- - -	77
By matter of writing. See 56.	- - -	-
By matter in pais.	- - -	78
By acceptance of an estate, &c.	- - -	-
Who bound.	- - -	79
Who not.	- - -	80
Who shall take advantage.	- - -	81
What shall not be estoppel.	- - -	82
Record <i>coram non judice</i> .	- - -	-
Where truth appears by some record.	- - -	-
Where thing consistent with record.	- - -	-
Where allegation uncertain.	- - -	83

**ESTOPPEL.**

*Com. iv.*

Or only supposal.

If not traversable or material.

So estoppel may be avoided, where act in pais is  
done by him who had no power. - - 84

If an interest passes though not pro tanto.

If there be estoppel against estoppel. - - 85

If truth be found by verdict.

When estoppel determines.

**ESTOVERS.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.*

**ESTRANGERS AL FAIT OU RECORD.** *Bro.*

**ESTRAY.** *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb.*

*Com. vi. 501.*

What thing may be. - - - *Vin. x.* 487

The goods of whom may be. - - - 488

Taken. In what place it may be. - - - 488

Proclamation thereof. - - - 488

Re-taking. - - - 489

Abuser. How the lord ought to demean. - - 490

Property. When and how gained. - - - 491

Delivery to, or seizure by the owner. - - - 492

Pleadings and evidence. - - - 493

**ESTREATS.** *Burn, Jac. Nelf. Vin. Com. vi. 57. 59. Vin. x.* 496

**ESTREPEMENT.** *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Statb.*

*Com. vi. 513.*

What it is. - - - *Vin. x.* 497

Granted. In what cases. And when; and on what

writ. - - - 497

Out of what court. - - - 500

Against whom. - - - 500

Writ, pleadings, proceedings and judgment. - 501

**EYES DROPPERS.** *Jac. Shep.*

**EVESQUE.** *Danv. Roll. Com. ii. 180. iii. 597. 668, 669.*

*iv. 426. v. 741. 746. vi. 427.*

What, who is. - - - *Vin. x.* 502

Who may elect or be elected. - - - 503, 504

How he may be elected. - - - 505

Of the election, confirmation, and consecration, and  
the effect of either. - - - 506

Consecration. By whom. - - - 507

Translation. - - - 507

Temporalities. His interest in them before grant. 507

Grant of them. At what time and how. - 509

Investiture. - - - 509

How it ought to be. - - - 510

Metropolitan. - - - 510

Episcopal power in or out of the diocese. - 511

**EVICITION.** *Danv.*

**EVIDENCE.** *Barn, i. Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv. Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. 2 Haw, P. C. chap. 46.*

Witnesses.

What persons may be. - - - *Vin. xii.* 1

Feme

# E V I

EVIDENCE.	<i>Vin. xii.</i>
Feme in case of her baron, or baron in case of his feme.	2
Persons interested by accident.	5
As executors, trustees, guardians, &c.	6
Or by kindred.	8
Interested persons.	8
Members of corporation, &c.	15
Judges, jurymen, &c.	20
Parties.	21
In case of necessity.	26
To frauds.	27
Disabled.	
By crimes.	27
Of a lower sort.	29
Not concurring with the law.	30
From or at what time.	30
By interest.	
Enabled by some after-act.	31
By act of the other party.	32
By suspicion of fraud.	32
One offender admitted against another.	33
Demeanor.	
How they may assist themselves in giving their evidence.	33
Non-appearance. Punishment for it.	34
Refusing to be sworn.	35
Demeanor of counsel as to witnesses.	35
Number.	
How many are necessary to prove a thing, and what.	36
Objections to the credibility of a witness in that particular cause.	37
What persons in certain cases shall not be compelled to give evidence.	38
What persons shall not be witnesses unless sworn.	
In what cases, and how.	39
Demeanor of and to witnesses in general.	
How it must be, or may be.	39
Witnesses. Who. In criminal matters.	
Persons injured.	40
Particeps criminis.	40
Disabled by crime.	
Enabled by pardon, or some after-act.	41
Process against witnesses, and punishment of not appearing.	43
Joined to the inquest, in what cases.	46
Privileged from arrests.	46
Not to be enforced to give evidence against themselves.	47
Evidence by jurors.	47
Examination of witnesses, to what, and how.	47
On a voire dire.	48
De bene esse.	49
	Of

# E V I

## EVIDENCE.

*Vin. xii.*

Of whom it may be.	
Plaintiffs or defendants.	50
Of evidence in general.	52
Examination of witnesses after publication.	53
Re-examination. In what cases.	54
Presumptive evidence.	
What shall be admitted by reason of length of time &c.	56
Evidence sufficient, good by intendment.	57
Supplied. In case of necessity.	59
Order of giving evidence.	
Who must begin and end.	60
Given at what time.	60
What must be produced in evidence. As papers, deeds, &c.	61
Good by consent.	62
Variance between the evidence and the declaration, &c.	63
What must be pleaded, or may be given in evidence.	69
What things may be given in evidence, and of what.	
Acts of courts.	81
Acts of parliament.	81
Admission.	82
Affidavit.	83
Almanack.	83
Antient deeds.	84
Antient tables of duties,	85
Apprentices indentures.	85
Appropriations.	85
Arrest.	85
Affault.	85
Attorneys bill.	86
Belief.	86
Beyond sea. Things done there.	86
Bill and answer in chancery.	88
Books.	88
Certificates.	91
Chancery. Proceedings there.	92
Chirography of a fine.	94
Circumstances.	94
Collateral warranty.	94
Comparison of hands.	95
Condemnation of goods seised.	95
Confession of one against another.	95
Conspiracy.	96
Constat.	97
Copies.	97
Counterparts.	104
Court rolls.	105
Decrees.	106
Deeds; tho' the witnesses not proved dead or beyond sea.	106
Depositions.	107
Examinationg.	113

**Exemplifi-**

# E V I

EVIDENCE.	<i>Fin. xii.</i>
Exemplification. Of what.	114
Fine.	117
Foreign letters in a strange language.	117
Goldsmith's note.	117
Guardians answer in chancery.	117
Hearsay.	118
Heralds books.	119
History.	119
Indorsement.	120
Inquest of office.	120
Inrollments of deeds.	121
Inspecimus.	121
Inventory.	122
Jointenancy.	122
Journal.	122
Minutes of proceedings in courts.	122
In what cases a negative must be proved, and what shall be proof thereof.	122
Nonsuit.	123
Notary public's certificate.	123
Office found.	123
Parliament rolls.	123
Parol evidence contrary to writing.	124
Presentment of the foresters.	124
Prefumption. Length of time.	124
Probate.	126
Proceeding in courts spiritual.	128
Proclamation.	129
Receipt.	129
Recital.	129
Record.	130
Recovery. In other courts than those of Westminster.	131
Register book.	131
Rent. Discharge thereof.	131
Rentals.	131
Reputation common.	132
Rule of court.	132
Seals of courts.	132
Sentence in the exchequer, as to goods forfeited.	133
Signet manual of the king.	133
Similitude of hands.	133
Things done or sworn at another trial.	133
Torn papers, books, &c.	136
Transfer-books of a company.	136
Verdict.	136
Water courses. Diverting them.	137
Year books.	138
What things may be given in evidence.	
Variance in time or place, &c.	138
Proof. Good or not, tho' it comes not fully up to the suggestion.	139
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>P At</b>

# E V I

EVIDENCE.	<i>Vin. xii.</i>
At what time it must be.	144
In what cases new evidence shall be given.	144
What evidence the parties may enforce the plaintiff or others to produce; as court-rolls, books of account, church books, &c.	145
In what cases a special matter may be given in evidence.	148
In account.	150
In annuity.	150
In appeal.	151
As to affects.	151
In bastardy.	151
As to common.	151
In debt.	151
Against corporation.	152
Against executors.	152
In detinue.	152
In dower.	152
False imprisonment.	153
Grant.	153
Hors de son fee.	154
Maintenance.	154
Non est factum.	154
Rent. Assise.	154
Receipt, and counter plea.	155
Rent. Avowry.	155
Rent. Replevin.	155
Statutes penal.	155
Tenure.	155
Trespass of battery.	155
Of closes, &c. broken, &c.	156
Of goods carried away.	157
Waste.	157
What may be given in evidence in mitigation of damages.	158
In aggravation of damages.	160
Repugnant to the issue.	160
Admitted by what plea or action.	161
Of what the jury may or must take notice.	163
What evidence may be given on the general issue upon not guilty. And what may be given in evidence in the following cases:	163
Assault and battery.	163
As to attachment of goods.	164
Attaint.	164
Detinue.	164
In ejectment.	165
False imprisonment by peace officers.	165
As to false return of writs.	165
As to highways.	166
	Maintenance.



# E V I

## EVIDENCE.

*Vin. xii.*

Maintenance.	-	-	-	166
Parco fracto.	-	-	-	167
Rescous.	-	-	-	167
Trespafs.	-	-	-	167
Trover.	-	-	-	169
Warren.	-	-	-	170
Waste.	-	-	-	170
Writ of right.	-	-	-	171
For or againſt what perſons having relation to others.				
Acceſſory.	-	-	-	171
Bail.	-	-	-	171
Bailiff and receiver.	-	-	-	171
Baron and feme.	-	-	-	171
Carriers.	-	-	-	172
Custom-houſe officers.	-	-	-	173
Executors and adminiſtrators.	-	-	-	173
Inn-keepers.	-	-	-	174
Landlord and tenant.	-	-	-	174
Maſter and ſervant.	-	-	-	175
Merchant and infurer.	-	-	-	175
Partners.	-	-	-	176
Sheriff.	-	-	-	176
Strangers.	-	-	-	176
Succeſſors.	-	-	-	176
Traders.	-	-	-	177
What muſt be given in evidence in reſpect of the plea.				
Account.	-	-	-	177
Non cepit.	-	-	-	177
Contract.	-	-	-	178
Non infregit conventionem.	-	-	-	178
Non dimiſit.	-	-	-	178
Dower.	-	-	-	179
Escape.	-	-	-	180
Non eſt factum.	-	-	-	180
Liberum tenementum.	-	-	-	182
Molliter-manus impoſuit.	-	-	-	182
Ne infeoffa paſ.	-	-	-	182
Ne unques executor.	-	-	-	182
Ne unques receiver.	-	-	-	182
Nil habuit in tenementis.	-	-	-	184
Non feoffavit.	-	-	-	184
Non tenet modo et forma.	-	-	-	184
Note of hand.	-	-	-	184
Plene adminiſtravit.	-	-	-	185
Riens per deſcent.	-	-	-	186
Robbery on the ſtatute of Winton.	-	-	-	187
Son affault demefine.	-	-	-	187
Nul tort.	-	-	-	188
Nul waſte.	-	-	-	188
Proved in evidence, what muſt, or may be in, or as to the plea.				

# E V I

## EVIDENCE.

*Vin. xii.*

Assumpsit.	-	-	-	189
Non assumpsit infra sex annos.	-	-	-	191
Non concessit.	-	-	-	192
Non debet.	-	-	-	193
Non detinet.	-	-	-	295
Debt upon bond against an heir.	-	-	-	195
Ejectment.	-	-	-	195
Of a rectory.	-	-	-	197
Eslovers.	-	-	-	197
Parco fracto.	-	-	-	197
Per quod servitium amisit, &c.	-	-	-	197
Policies of insurance.	-	-	-	198
Possessory actions.	-	-	-	199
Quantum meruit.	-	-	-	199
Trespas.	-	-	-	200
With a continuando.	-	-	-	200
Trover.	-	-	-	200
Where the onus probandi lies on the plaintiff, and where on the defendant.	-	-	-	201
What shall be evidence of what.	-	-	-	
Accessory.	-	-	-	202
Acting as an alderman, justice of peace, &c. without qualifying themselves.	-	-	-	202
Administration.	-	-	-	203
Age.	-	-	-	203
Agreement.	-	-	-	204
Alia enormia.	-	-	-	205
Alien.	-	-	-	205
Alien in fee.	-	-	-	205
Answer.	-	-	-	205
Assets.	-	-	-	205
Assumpsit in respect to the statute of frauds.	-	-	-	206
Attaint.	-	-	-	209
Augmentation of vicarages.	-	-	-	209
Bailiff of a manor.	-	-	-	210
Bankrupts.	-	-	-	210
Causing or procuring.	-	-	-	210
Clerk in orders.	-	-	-	210
Common.	-	-	-	211
Common recovery.	-	-	-	212
Consent.	-	-	-	212
Contempt.	-	-	-	213
Contents of deeds.	-	-	-	213
Conviction.	-	-	-	214
Copyhold.	-	-	-	214
Custom of a manor.	-	-	-	215
Custom of merchants.	-	-	-	215
Evidence relating to deeds.	-	-	-	215
Demand of rent.	-	-	-	217
Denizen.	-	-	-	217
Descent.	-	-	-	217

**Devastavit.**

# E V I

EVIDENCE.	<i>Vin. xii.</i>
Devastavit. - - - - -	217
Devise of land. - - - - -	217
Disfranchisement. - - - - -	217
Earnest money paid. The effect thereof. - - - - -	217
Ejectment. - - - - -	218
Election of parliament men. - - - - -	218
Endowment. - - - - -	218
Entail. - - - - -	218
Entry and suspension. - - - - -	219
Estate at will. - - - - -	220
False imprisonment. - - - - -	220
False return. - - - - -	220
Fee-farm rents. - - - - -	221
Fees. - - - - -	221
Fines levied. - - - - -	221
Right of fishery. - - - - -	222
Fraudulent conveyance, or sale. - - - - -	222
Hand-writing. - - - - -	222
Heir. - - - - -	224
His freehold, money, &c. - - - - -	224
Imprisonment at the time of the outlawry. - - - - -	225
Incumbent. - - - - -	225
In custodia mareschalli. - - - - -	225
Inrollment. - - - - -	226
Insimul computasset. - - - - -	226
Intitacy. - - - - -	227
Judgment. - - - - -	227
Legitimo modo acquietatus. - - - - -	227
Levancy and couchancy. - - - - -	227
Lewdness. - - - - -	227
Libel. - - - - -	228
Liking goods, &c. - - - - -	229
Limitations. - - - - -	229
Living or dead. - - - - -	230
Lost deeds. - - - - -	231
Malicious or vexatious prosecutions, &c. - - - - -	234
Manor and contents of a manor. - - - - -	235
Mariners wages. - - - - -	235
Marriage. - - - - -	235
Marriage agreement. - - - - -	236
Modus decimandi. - - - - -	237
Money received or laid out to a man's use. - - - - -	237
Mortuary. - - - - -	238
Murder of bastards. - - - - -	238
Nonage. - - - - -	239
Non assumpsit. - - - - -	239
Non compos. - - - - -	239
Non est factum. - - - - -	239
Notice. - - - - -	240
Not taking the oaths. - - - - -	240
Nul disseisin. - - - - -	240

# E V I

## EVIDENCE.

*Vin. xii.*

Number of acres in a fine.	-	-	-	240
Nufances.	-	-	-	240
Original writ.	-	-	-	241
Parcel of a manor.	-	-	-	241
Payment modo et forma.	-	-	-	241
Pedigrees.	-	-	-	244
Perjury.	-	-	-	244
Possession.	-	-	-	246
Prescription.	-	-	-	247
Priority of birth.	-	-	-	247
Rape.	-	-	-	247
Records.	-	-	-	248
Rector of a church.	-	-	-	248
Release.	-	-	-	248
Reputation of being part.	-	-	-	249
Request.	-	-	-	250
Resignation.	-	-	-	250
Retainer of a chaplain.	-	-	-	250
Reviver of promises.	-	-	-	250
Revocation.	-	-	-	251
Right of soil.	-	-	-	251
Riot.	-	-	-	251
Sale by sheriff.	-	-	-	251
Scienter.	-	-	-	251
Seats in a church.	-	-	-	251
Seisin in fee of the king and others.	-	-	-	251
Settlement.	-	-	-	252
Simony.	-	-	-	252
Sola et separalis pastura.	-	-	-	253
Solvit ad diem.	-	-	-	253
Submission to arbitration.	-	-	-	254
Such liberties.	-	-	-	254
Surrender of lease, office, &c.	-	-	-	254
Tender.	-	-	-	254
Things done at a former trial.	-	-	-	255
Tithes discharged.	-	-	-	255
Trees.	-	-	-	256
Trover.	-	-	-	256
Trust.	-	-	-	257
Vexatious prosecution.	-	-	-	257
Unity of possession.	-	-	-	257
Usage of granting offices by spiritual persons.	-	-	-	257
Usury.	-	-	-	258
Way.	-	-	-	258
Will.	-	-	-	258
Witness interested.	-	-	-	260
Evidence. Demurrer to it.	-	-	-	260
Bills of exceptions.	-	-	-	262
Issues out of chancery.	-	-	-	266
Evidence.	-	-	-	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 284
Who may be a witness; and therein,	-	-	-	

i. What

<b>EVIDENCE.</b>	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	
1. What husband or wife may be a witness for or against each other.	-	285
2. Whether a judge or juror may be a witness.	-	286
3. Whether a counsel, attorney or solicitor may be a witness against his client.	-	287
4. Whether plaintiffs or defendants in the cause may be witnesses.	-	287
5. Whether an accomplice in a crime may be a witness for or against his companion.	-	288
6. How far a person is disabled from being a witness in respect of his having been attainted or convicted of a crime.	-	288
How far a person is disabled from being a witness in respect of his being interested in the success of the cause.	-	289
Of the number of witnesses required in our law.	-	293
Of compelling a witness to appear and give evidence.	-	294
Of the manner of giving evidence; and herein,		
1. Where the examination is in open court; and therein, of such questions as may be asked a witness.	-	295
2. Of examination and proofs in chancery.	-	297
Of written evidence, and therein of admitting exemplifications or copies of records, &c. as evidence.	-	305
Whether parol evidence is to be admitted to explain what appears on the face of a deed or will.	-	309
Of presumptive proof.	-	311
Where the law requires the highest proof the nature of the thing is capable of.	-	324
Of hearsay evidence.	-	325
Of the parties confession.	-	325
Of the sufficiency and disability of a witness.		
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 223. ii.</i>	295
What will be admitted as evidence, and will amount to sufficient proof.	- i. 227. ii.	413
Where parol or collateral evidence will be admitted to explain, confirm, or contradict what appears on the face of a deed or will.	- i. 230. ii.	415
Of examining witnesses, exhibiting interrogatories, publishing and suppressing their depositions.	- i. 230. ii.	417
Of examining witnesses de bene esse, and establishing their testimony in perpetuam rei memoriam.	- i. 233. ii.	417
<b>Evidence.</b> What allowed; matters of record.	<i>Com. iv.</i>	86
What sufficient.	-	87
Record or exemplification.	-	
Copy or witness.	-	88
What not.	-	89
Verdict, nonsuit, &c.		
When allowed.	-	
What sufficient.	-	90

# E X C

EVIDENCE.		Com. iv.	
Charter or deed under seal.			
When allowed without proof.	-	-	91
When proof necessary.	-	-	92
When deed itself.			
Recital when evidence.	-	-	93
Writings without seal.			
When inspection granted.	-	-	95
Proceedings in courts.	-	-	97
Decree, sentence, &c.			
Bill.	-	-	99
Answer. See ii. 307.			
Deposition. See ii. 302, 306.			
Parol evidence. iv. 100.			
What evidence necessary.	-	-	101
What admitted.	-	-	102
Demurrer to evidence. See v. 490.			
See more concerning Evidence, in vi. 351.			
EXACTION. Com. iv. 152. v. 148.			
EXAMINATION. Bro. Burn, Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Stath.			
See Com. ii. 20, 286. vi. 402.			
In perpetuam rei memoriam. See ii. 297.			
EXAMINER. See Com. ii. 286, &c.			
EXCEPTION. Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Wood.			
2 Haw. P. C.			
In deeds, what.	-	Wood. pt. 1.	260
Of what it may be.	-	-	260
Of what it must be.	-	-	260
How it must be made.	-	-	261
In what part of the deed.	-	-	263
By what words.	-	-	263
Where an exception is void.	-	Nelf. ii.	764
Where good.	-	-	764
Exceptions. Com. iv. 103.			
To an answer. See ii. 280.			
To master's report. See ii. 314.			
In a deed. See iv. 166.			
In a devise. See iii. 456.			
In a pardon. See v. 179.			
EXCHANGE. Com. iv. 104.			
What good.			
What not.			
See more concerning Exchange in ii. 492. iii. 617.			
Bill of exchange. See i. 190. v. 75.			
Exchange. Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hors. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.			
Shep. Stath. Wood.			
What.	-	Wood, pt. 1.	797
The nature and effect of an exchange.	-	-	797
When a deed shall take effect as an exchange, or not.	-	-	798
Things requisite to the perfection of an exchange.	-	-	798
Of the parties to a deed of exchange.	-	-	799
Of the equality of the estates or interest to be exchanged.	-	-	802

# E X C

<b>EXCHANGE.</b>	<i>Wood, pt. 1.</i>	
Of the execution of an exchange.	-	803
Where an exchange shall be determined by matter ex post facto.	-	804
Where good by matter ex post facto.	-	804
Who may take advantage of a voidable exchange.	-	805
How an exchange shall be construed.	-	805
<i>See</i> <b>ESCHANGE</b> , <i>Vin. x. 125.</i>		
<b>EXCHANGES OF GOLD AND SILVER.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>EXCHEQUER.</b>	<i>Cay, Jac. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>	
Of the exchequer.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	872
The principal and judicial officers thereof.	-	872
The ministerial officers in the higher exchequer.	-	872
Ministerial officers of the lower exchequer.	-	873
Where, or in what matters and pleas the court of exchequer shall have jurisdiction; and of other matters concerning that court, and the court of exchequer chamber.	-	873
<i>See</i> <b>tit. COURT OF EXCHEQUER</b> , <i>Bas. ii. 597. and Vin. vi. 563.</i>		
Exchequer.	<i>See Com. iii. 301. 545. v. 697.</i>	
Exchequer chamber.	<i>See iii. 305. v. 698.</i>	
Exchequer seal.	<i>See v. 276.</i>	
<b>EXCISE AND CUSTOM.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
Of the customs in general.	<i>Burn, i.</i>	319
Of the excise in general.	-	329
Of the several goods in particular under the management of the commissioners of the customs and excise; and herein,		
1. Of ale, beer, cyder, perry, mum, metheglin, mead, sweets, verjuice, vinegar.	-	336
2. Candles.	-	344
3. Coaches.	-	350
4. Coffee, tea, and chocolate.	-	351
5. Glafs.	-	359
6. Hops.	-	360
7. Leather.	-	363
8. Linen cloth, and silks.	-	367
9. Malt.	-	370
10. Paper.	-	375
11. Plate.	-	377
12. Salt.	-	380
13. Soap.	-	391
14. Spirituous liquors.	-	396
15. Starch and hair powder.	-	409
16. Wire.	-	413
<b>EXCOMMENCEMENT.</b>	<i>See Com. iv. 106.</i>	
Excommunication.		
Effect.		
Writ de excom. cap.		
When it lies.		
What ought to be previously done.	-	107
		<b>Certificate</b>

# E X C

## EXCOMMENCEMENT.

*Com. iv.*

Certificate of contempt.	-	-	107
By whom made.			
In what manner.			
How executed.	-	-	109
How discharged.	-	-	111

Absolution. 112. See i. 13.

## EXCOMMUNICATION. *Bac. Bro. Cay, Danv. Fitz. Hugb.*

*Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

Notes.	-	-	<i>Vin. x.</i>	512
By or whom it may be.	-	-	-	512
For what cause.	-	-	-	513
By whom. In disability of suits.	-	-	-	513
Disability.	-	-	-	514
Discharged.	-	-	-	515
Certificate. How it ought to be.	-	-	-	516
Stay of actions; and pleadings.	-	-	-	517
Excommunicato capiendo.	-	-	-	518
Proceedings on the capias.	-	-	-	523
Absolution.	-	-	-	526
Prohibition or other remedy.	-	-	-	527
Pleadings.	-	-	-	527
Plea. In what actions it is.	-	-	-	532
Writ de cautione admittenda.	-	-	-	532
Superfedeas. In what cases, and by what court.	-	-	-	533

Excuse. *Com. iv. 146. v. 401. 443. 818. vi. 236.*

## EXECUTION. *Barn. i. ii. iii. Bro. Burn, Cay, Danv.*

*Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

In what court it may be sued.	-	<i>Vin. x.</i>	535
On whom it may be by entry.	-	-	535
At what time.	-	-	536
In law. What to oust action executory.	-	-	537
Conjunction of estates.	-	-	537
As to one where it shall serve for others.	-	-	538
Of what estate it shall be sued.	-	-	539
Made. How.	-	-	539
On a fine or recovery sued against whom.	-	-	540
Of a fine, and which are executed.	-	-	541
For debts or damages. By what court.	-	-	541
Of what thing it may be.	-	-	543
Joint or several.	-	-	547, 560
How. For the king and the informer.	-	-	551
Who shall have it.	-	-	551
Executors, heirs, feme.	-	-	552, 554
Against whom it lies.	-	-	554
The feme of the baron.	-	-	555
Others.	-	-	555
For land.	-	-	557
In respect of the estate. Scisin.	-	-	557
To what place it shall be awarded.	-	-	558
Relation to what time for land.	-	-	562
For chattels.	-	-	566



# E X E

## EXECUTION.

*Fin. x.*

In what place it may be executed.	-	-	571
At what time goods may be taken.	-	-	569
A man may be. Without prayer. Before prayer.	571,	572.	
Upon prayer without more.	-	-	574
Where one taken for a fine for the king shall remain in execution for the party.	-	-	575
With satisfaction against one serve for others.	-	-	575
Without satisfaction. Serve for others.	-	-	578
With satisfaction. What is.	-	-	580
Of the body at the suit of the king.	-	-	580
At the suit of a common person.	-	-	581
Against what person.	-	-	583
At what time.	-	-	584, 586
Of land.	-	-	585
Discharged, superdeded, and set aside.	-	-	587
By extendi facias et liberate.	-	-	589
By elegit. In what cases and how.	-	-	590
Actions. By or against tenant by elegit.	-	-	595
Where there are several judgments which shall have the precedence.	-	-	595
Scire facias.			
In what cases there ought to be.	-	<i>Fin. xi.</i>	8
Need not be.	-	-	9
Where a scire facias must be, or a new action.	1,	11	
Lies. On what judgment.	-	-	7
After a scire facias.	-	-	11
How and against whom.	-	-	17
By whom.	-	-	21
By fieri facias.	-	-	12
Levari facias.	-	-	14
Habere facias possessionem.	-	-	14
Habere facias seisinam or possessionem, &c. How, and in what cases necessary.	-	-	16
Goods of whom may be put into execution.	-	-	22
Discharge out of execution. What will.	-	-	23
Execution after execution.	-	-	25
After escape.	-	-	29
Execution.	-	-	29
Delivery by parliament.	-	-	36
Dying in execution.	-	-	37
Capias or fieri facias.	-	-	38
Elegit.	-	-	42
Habere facias possessionem.	-	-	46
Restitution awarded. In what cases.	-	-	40
Made. In what cases by the sheriff; and in what by the coroner, &c.	-	-	47
Obstruction of execution. The offence thereof, and how relieved.	-	-	48
Pleadings in bar of execution.	-	-	48
Writ and inquisition. Return thereof.	-	-	50
Equity.	-	-	51
			Of

**EXECUTION.**

*Bac. ii.*

Of the nature of execution, and what things were liable thereto by the common law.	328
Of the judgment on which the execution is to be taken out; and therein of recognizances and statutes, which are in nature of judgments:	
1. Of the nature of recognizances at common law, and on the 23 H. VIII. and of the statute merchant and staple.	330
2. Of the several processes on those securities when forfeited, in order to a full execution; and therein,	333
1. Of the manner of execution on the recognizance at common law, and wherein it differs from the statutes, &c. and they from each other.	333
2. At what time execution may be granted on each of them.	335
3. Who shall have execution on them as the person alters.	335
4. Against whom execution may be granted.	337
5. What things are bound by them, and are liable to be extended for the satisfaction of them.	339
6. What provision the law has made for tenant by statute merchant, &c. in case of eviction.	341
7. The several ways of vacating and discharging these statutes.	342
Of the several kinds of judicial writs, which lie after judgment; and therein,	
1. Of the form, teste, and return of such writs.	348
2. Of the elegit.	349
3. Of the cap. ad satisfaciendum.	351
4. Of the fieri facias, and levare facias.	351
5. Of the habere facias possessionem.	353
Where the party shall be concluded by the election of one of them, and what further remedy he has, when he has not received entire satisfaction on his first writ.	353
Of the authority and jurisdiction of the court, out of which the execution issues; and therein of the manner of executing a judgment, where the record has been removed from an inferior to a superior court,	356
Who are intitled to, and may sue out execution.	357
Of the person against whom execution may be sued out; and herein,	
1. Of suing out execution where there are several parties concerned.	358
2. Of suing out execution against the heir and executor.	359
3. ——— against infants.	359
4. ——— against a feme covert.	360
5. ——— against privileged persons.	360
6. ——— against a clerk in holy orders.	360

# E X E

## EXECUTION.

*Bac. ii.*

At what time execution may be sued out; and therein of the necessity of a scire facias.	361
To what time the execution shall have relation, so as to avoid any alienation by the party; and therein of the statute of frauds.	363
Of the king's precedency in executions.	364
Of the proper officers to do execution; and therein of the preceding and succeeding sheriff.	366
Of the manner of compelling him to do execution; and therein of the party's remedy against him for neglect of his duty.	366
Of the sheriff's authority in doing execution; and therein of breaking doors, &c.	367
Of the offence of hindring or obstructing an execution.	368
Of the party's remedy, when there hath been an irregular execution, and how the same is to be set aside.	369
To what he shall be restored when such erroneous execution is set aside.	370
Of execution in criminal cases.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. c.</i> 51
In real actions.	<i>Com. iv.</i> 113
By entry.	
By Hab. Fac. Seis.	
How done.	114
By Sci. Fac. See 142. v. 773.	
By Hab. Fac. Poss. iv. 115.	
Execution upon fine and common recovery. See iv. 190. v. 694.	
Execution for the king.	iv. 116
By <i>Cap. pro fine</i> , or <i>Cap. utlag.</i> 116. See 117. 420. vi. 485.	
When in execution for the king, also for the party.	i. 117
Execution for debt to the king.	
To what it extends. See iii. 380.	
By what process.	iv. 118
By extendi facias. See iv. 130. vi. 303.	
What lands, &c. extendible.	iv. 119
Execution for common persons, in personal actions.	
What by common law.	
What not.	120
What by statute.	
Execution against goods and chattels.	
By <i>Lew. Fac.</i> See iv. 102.	
By <i>Fi. Fac.</i>	
What may be taken. See iv. 102, 103.	
How sheriff shall proceed.	iv. 122
How he shall sell.	123
How return.	
<i>Vend. Expon.</i>	
By <i>Ca. Sa.</i>	125
When it lies.	

When

**EXECUTION.**

*Com. iv.*

When defendant in execution.				
When not.	-	-	-	126
What an arrest.	-	-	-	127
When discharged.	-	-	-	128
By elegit. 130. See vi. 103.				
To what time execution relates.	-		iv.	133
As to land.				
As to goods.	-	-	-	135
By whom sued.	-	-	-	136
By or against whom error. See v. 701. 703.				
When executor or administrator shall have Sci. Fac.				
or not. See i. 357. v. 777.				
Against whom.	-	-	iv.	136
By whom it shall be done.	-	-	-	137
When execution may be after former execution.			114,	137
By what court execution granted.	-	-	-	140
By inferior court.				
How awarded.	-	-	-	141
<i>Sci. Fa. quare executionem non, &amp;c.</i> 142. See v. 773.				
Execution in acempt. See i. 129.				
_____ in annuity. See i. 514.				
_____ against bail. See i. 707. iv. 125. 137. 141.				
_____ in county court. See iii. 294.				
_____ in covenant. See v. 628.				
_____ in court baron. See iii. 224.				
_____ of decree. See ii. 320.				
_____ for fine at sessions. See iv. 676.				
_____ of a foreign sentence. See i. 391.				
_____ against an heir. See v. 595.				
_____ of a peer. See v. 246.				
_____ of a power. See ii. 658. 677. vi. 7.				
_____ in quo warranto. See vi. 168.				
_____ in replevin. See v. 771.				
_____ of order of commissioners of sewers. See				
vi. 296.				
_____ upon statute or recognizance. See vi. 303.				
_____ of a trust. See ii. 697.				
Execution pleaded to debt upon a judgment. See v. 656.				
Remedy for rent by payment of sheriff upon execution.				
See vi. 222.				
<b>EXECUTOR.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Cas, Danv. Fitz.</i>				
<i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com. i. 17. 32.</i>				
<i>334. 376. ii. 136. 480. 616. iii. 260. 263. iv. 128.</i>				
<i>574. 781. vi. 138.</i>				
Executor or administrator. How considered. <i>Vin. xi.</i>				54
Ordinary.				
His power as to administrations.	-	-	-	52
As to testaments, and proving them.	-	-	-	55
Probate. By whom as executor, and before				
whom, and how.	-	-	-	55
In what court it may be.	-	-	-	58
				Of

# E X E

## EXECUTOR.

*Fin. xi.*

Of wills of land.	-	-	60
Stayed or compelled. In what cases.	-	-	64
The force of probate.	-	-	64
Bona notabilia. What ; and where.	-	-	69
Of what value they ought to be.	-	-	82
Pleadings.	-	-	82
Administration. Granted. In what cases.	-	-	66
Intestate ; who though he left a will.	-	-	78
How. On the statute 31 E. 3. cap. 11.	-	-	70
To several. Their power and pleadings.	-	-	72
On the death of what person.	-	-	73
By whom granted.	-	-	78
Metropolitan.	-	-	73
At what place.	-	-	74
To whom it ought to be granted.	-	-	84
As next of kin.	-	-	91
Persons interested.	-	-	94
Where it is granted to debtor or debtee.	-	-	95
Acts done by administrator where there is an executor. Good or not.	-	-	95
Durante minore ætate. Actions and pleadings.	96,	104	
In what cases. And to whom.	-	-	99
When such power determines.	-	-	101
The power of such administrator.	-	-	102
Where such administrator after judgment, and before execution, comes to 17, what is to be done.	-	-	106
Actions by executor at 17, against such administrator.	-	-	107
De bonis non. In what cases ; and to whom.	88.	107	
What such administrator shall have.	-	-	108
Actions by him. And pleadings.	-	-	111
In what cases he may proceed in actions begun before.	-	-	112
Repealed. In what cases.	-	-	113
Where it voids all mean acts.	-	-	117
What actions such administrator is liable to.	-	-	118
Second (or after) administrator. His power.	-	-	120
Made. By whom they may be.	-	-	121
For a collateral respect.	-	-	122
How they may be made. By what ill.	-	-	136
In what manner.	-	-	137
Actions by them for act in life of testator.	-	-	123
What action executor or administrator shall have.	-	-	129
Declarations.	-	-	134
What persons may have or be executors or administrators.	-	-	140
What things executor shall have, and not the heir.	-	-	144
What he shall have as assignee.	-	-	156
What he or administrator shall have. In respect of the limitation.	-	-	159
What			

# E X E

## EXECUTOR.

*Vin. xi.*

What the heir shall have, and what the executor.	166.	173
Chattels.	-	-
What the executor must do in favour of the heir.	-	176
What shall go neither to the executor nor the heir.	-	-
Donatio causa mortis.	-	176
What the wife shall have. Paraphernalia.	-	178
Distribution. In case of intestacy.	-	-
Before the 22 & 23 Car. 2.	-	182
In what cases.	-	183
How; and by whom; and to whom.	-	186
What an advancement within the 22 Car. 2. to be brought into hotch-pot.	-	189
Of what things.	-	191
To whom.	-	192
When the right shall be said to be vested.	-	196
By the court on a devise.	-	196
By the custom of York and London, and to whom.	-	198
Compelled. How. And by what court.	-	200
Power of executors before probate.	-	202
Suits against them before probate.	-	205
What is an administration to make a consent to the executorship. Act in law.	-	205
De son tort. By what act.	-	210
Of what he may be.	-	214
His power.	-	214
Charged. How. Where there is an administrator or executor.	-	215
Where he takes subsequent administration.	-	216
Chargeable. How far.	-	217
Chargeable as executor. Who.	-	218
Where he may retain, or allowances be made him.	-	221
Actions by or against him.	-	222
Pleadings by or against him.	-	223
Affets. What shall be.	-	225
At what time.	-	239
Things which never were in testator or executors.	-	241
Pleading personal affets.	-	241
Equity. Suits as to affets.	-	242
Charged. In what actions executor may be.	-	245
In what cases though not named.	-	249
On covenant of the deceased.	-	250
On promises by himself.	-	251
Favoured or not. In respect of the fund diminishing in value.	-	251
Demeanor of plaintiff. How in actions against executors.	-	252
Of executors. How in action against them.	-	253
Retainer. By executor or administrator.	-	261
In what cases.	-	263
Pleadings in retainer.	-	266
Power of an executor,	-	267

# E X E

## EXECUTOR.

*Vin. xi.*

To prefer one creditor to another, or pay his own debt first.	269
Among themselves.	271
What particular interest he has in testator's goods.	272
Charged. For what debts of testator.	273
Where he shall pay costs.	280
What debts ought to be first satisfied.	285, 303
In respect of actions commenced.	295
(Judgments in life of testator.)	299
without a devastavit.	300
in their own time.	302
Before legacies.	303
Debts by specialty.	304
Without specialty.	305
By special direction of chancery.	306
Devastavit. What is.	306
Who shall have the action.	309
Liable. Who.	309
Proceedings and pleadings.	311
Judgment de bonis testatoris si, &c. si non, de bonis propriis. Damages.	313
Actions against executors. By what names.	326
Pleadings. Traverse good, and necessary.	317
By executors and pleadings. In the debt and detinet.	320
Where he must name himself executor.	325
Against administrators alledging by whom administration was granted.	325
Pleadings in actions by or against executors or administrators.	330
Replications to pleas of judgments, &c. good or not.	342
Pleadings. Ne unques executor. Ne unques administered as executor.	344
Pleadings. Where there must be monstans of the testament or letters of administration.	345
What shall be an admission of assets.	348
What plaintiff must do on plene administravit pleaded.	349
Pleadings fraudulent by executors or administrators.	352
In what cases he must name himself executor or administrator.	355
Bound to the ordinary. In what cases executor must account in the spiritual court.	357
Joint-executors. What acts or pleas of one shall bind his companion.	359
Remedy for one against the other, and pleadings.	363
What one may do without the other; and where one is an infant.	366
Actions against them, and pleadings; and judgment.	368
How.	368

# E X E

EXECUTOR.	<i>Vin. xi.</i>
In what cases one shall answer alone on default of the other. - - -	371
Actions by them and pleadings. - - -	373
Joinder in action by and against executors. And of summons and severance. - - -	374
Where the survivor shall have the surplus, and join or be joined in actions with executor, &c. of the deceased co-executor. - - -	377
Actions against them, and pleadings by survivors, &c. - - -	378
Judgment. In what cases against executor, and how. - - -	379
Of assets quando acciderint. - - -	381
General. On a false plea. - - -	383
De bonis testatoris only. - - -	387
Execution of it. - - -	319
De bonis testatoris si, &c. si non, de bonis propriis. - - -	390
De bonis propriis. In what cases. - - -	394
Executor or administrator. Debtor to testator or intestate. The effect thereof. - - -	397
Debtee or creditor. Effect thereof. - - -	400
Legatee. Take. How as executor or legatee. - - -	401
Election to take as executor or legatee. What is. - - -	404
Where he shall take as executor or devisee. - - -	405
Where as purchaser. - - -	406
Where he shall have the surplus. - - -	407
Trustee. His power. - - -	414
Infant executor; what he may do. And bound in what cases. - - -	414
Refusal. What is, and how. And the effect thereof. - - -	415
At what time it may be. - - -	418
By one. The effect thereof. - - -	419
Pleadings. - - -	419
Executors or administrators of executors or administrators, what they shall have. - - -	420
Actions by or against executors of executors; and pleadings. - - -	421
What must be first applied to pay debts or legacies. - - -	423
Equity. In what cases executor or administrator must be a party. - - -	425
Decrees on executors. - - -	426
Favoured or charged. In what cases more or less in equity than elsewhere. - - -	429
Allowance to executors. - - -	432
By executors; what; and in what cases. - - -	433
Where executors or administrators are included, though not named. - - -	434
Where the word executors includes administrators. - - -	437
<b>EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS. <i>Bac. ii. 371.</i></b>	
What persons may be executors; and herein,	
1 Of appointing the king executor. - - -	374
2 Whether corporations may be executors. - - -	375
3. Who	



# E X E

## EXECUTORS, &c.

*Bac. ii.*

3. Who in respect of their crimes are disabled from being executors.	375
4. Who in respect of their country.	375
5. Who in respect to their want of understanding.	376
6. Who in respect of their fortune and circumstances, and therein of obliging an executor to give security.	376
7. Of making infants executors.	377
8. Of a feme covert executrix.	378
9. Of making creditors executors.	378
10. Of making debtors executors.	379
Of the different kinds of executors and administrators; and herein,	
1. Of an administrator durante minori ætate of an infant executor or administrator; and herein,	381
1. Who may be such administrator.	381
2. What acts he may do.	381
3. When his authority determines.	382
2. Of an administrator de bonis non, where the first administrator dies, or the executor dies intestate, or without probate of the will; and herein,	
1. In what cases administration de bonis non shall be granted, and to whom.	385
2. What things unadministred such a one is entitled unto.	386
3. In what actions commenced before his time, an administrator de bonis non may proceed.	386
3. Of an executor de son tort; and herein,	
1. What acts or degree of intermeddling will make an executor de son tort.	387
2. What acts of his are as valid as if done by a lawful executor.	390
3. How he is to be charged, and how far a subsequent administration purges the first wrong.	391
Of the manner of appointing an executor; and herein,	
1. By what words an executor is constituted.	392
2. Of appointing an executor absolutely or on condition.	393
3. Of appointing a temporary executor.	394
4. Of appointing an executor with a limited power, as to administer such a part of the estate, &c.	394
Of appointing co-executors; and herein,	
1. What acts done by one of them shall be as valid as if done by 'em all.	395
2. Where they must answer for each other's acts, and what remedy the one has against the other.	395
3. Where they must jointly sue and be sued; and therein of summons and severance.	396

# E X E

## EXECUTORS, &c.

*Bac. ii.*

Of the probate of wills and granting administration;  
and herein,

1. To whom the probate of wills and granting administration did originally belong. -	397
2. Of the king's jurisdiction therein. -	399
3. Of the archbishop's jurisdiction; and therein of bona notabilia; and herein, -	399
1. Of what value the goods and effects must be that will make bona notabilia. -	400
2. Of the nature of such effects as will make bona notabilia, and how far it is necessary they should be in several dioceses. -	400
4. Of the probate of wills, and granting administration by the bishop of the diocese. -	401
5. Of the probate of wills, and granting administration where the party died within some peculiar jurisdiction. -	402
6. Of the jurisdiction of some lords of manors in the probate of wills. -	402
7. Of the jurisdiction of some mayors, in respect of the burgeses within such a place. -	402
8. The form of proving a will, and taking out administration; and therein of entering a caveat. -	403
9. Of the executors refusal. -	405
10. What acts amount to an administration, so that the party can't afterwards refuse. -	406
11. Of bringing in an inventory. -	406
12. Where administration unduly obtained may be revoked or repealed. -	410
13. How far a repeal makes all mean acts void. -	411
14. What things an executor may do before probate of the will. -	412
What persons are entitled to administration. -	413
In what manner the ordinary may grant it, and herein of granting it to one or more, or for a particular thing. -	415
What shall be deemed the testator's personal estate or assets in the hands of an executor; and herein,	
1. What shall be such an interest vested in the testator as shall go to his executors. -	416
2. How far debts due to the testator are assets. -	417
3. What shall be deemed his personal estate; and therein what things shall go to the heir, and not to the executor. -	418
4. What things shall go to the wife of the deceased, and not to the executor. -	421
5. Where after debts and legacies paid, the executors shall have the surplus to themselves, or are to be trustees for the next of kin; -	423
	How

**EXECUTORS, &c.**

*Bac. ii.*

How the personal estate after debts paid is to be distributed when the party dies intestate; and herein of the share the husband or wife are intitled to, of the ascending, descending, and collateral line, and admission of the half blood, and where the distribution shall be per stirpes, and not per capita. - 426

Of advancement and bringing into hotch-pot. - 429

What shall be a devastavit either in executors or administrators; and therein of the order of paying debts or legacies; and herein,

1. What manner of wasting will amount to a devastavit. - - - 430

2. Where it will be a devastavit to pay debts of an inferior nature before those of a superior, and the order in which debts are to be paid. 432

3. Of paying legacies before debts; and therein of the executors assent to a legacy. - - 435

4. What shall be allowed on account of funeral expences. - - - 436

In what cases an executor may make himself liable de bonis propriis; and herein,

1. Where he shall be liable de bonis propriis by his false pleading. - - - 436

2. Where by his promise to pay or discharge the testator's debts or legacies. - - - 438

What actions executors or administrators may bring in right of those they represent. - - - 439

How such actions must be laid; and therein of joining a matter in right of the testator, and in their own right in the same action. - - - 440

Of actions and remedies against executors and administrators; and herein,

1. Upon what contracts or engagements of their testators or intestates, executors or administrators are liable. - - - 442

2. Of personal torts which are said to die with the party. - - - 444

3. Of remedies against executors or administrators of executors. - - - 445

4. Where they shall be excused from costs. 446

5. Where excused from putting in special bail. 447

**EXECUTORY DEVISE.** *Nelf. Com. iii. 447. 450.*

**EXEMPTION.** *Bro. Fitz. Shep. Statb. Com. ii. 199. iii. 533. v. 9. vi. 48.*

**EXEMPLIFICATION.** *Bro. Lil. Com. iv. 87. 192.*

**EXIGENT.** *Bro. Burn, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Com. v. 630. vi. 485.*

**EXIGENTER.** *Com. iii. 291.*

**EXILE.** *Com. ii. 398. v. 222.*

**EX MERO MOTU.** *Shep.*

**EX OFFICIO.** *Com. v. 410. vi. 429.*

**EXOINE.** *Com. iv. 146.*

**EXCISE.**

*Com. iv.*

The several kinds.	
In what actions.	
By what persons.	
At what time.	147
In what manner cast.	
When escoin does not lie.	148
When only one escoin.	149

Proceeding after escoin. 150. See iii. 221.

**EX PARTE TALIS.** *Bro.*

**EXPECTANT FEE.** *Shep.*

**EXPENSIS MILITUM LEVANDIS.** *Bro. Shep.*

**EXPLEES.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac.*

Alleged. In what cases or actions they must be. *Vin. ii.* 428

How. And in whom. 439

**EXPOSITION OF DEEDS, &c.** *Bro. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Lil. Conv.*

Exposition of wills. *Lil. Conv. Nelf.*

Exposition of words. See *Com. i.* 414. *ii.* 452. 545. *iii.* 266, 267. 414. *v.* 172. 256. 271. *vi.* 3. 471.

Exposition of words in conveyances. *Lil. Conv. Nelf.*

*Wood, iii.* 558

**EXTENT.** *Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Statb.* See

*Com. iv.* 118, 119. 130. *vi.* 305. 307.

What things are extendable, what not. *Hugh. ii.* 906

Where an extent shall be good, where not, and other matters concerning extents. 906

**EXTINGUISHMENT.** *Bro. Danv. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.*

*Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. Wood, pt. 1.* 533, 626;

696, 819. See *Com. ii.* 675, 676. *iii.* 80. 143. *vi.* 190.

270. 323, 324. 326. 463.

By conjunction of estates. *Vin. xi.* 439

By purchase of part of the land charged. 443

By act in law. 443, 452

By unity of possession by the act of the party. 445

Customs. 450

By a feoffment or other act of the party. 454

Avoided or prevented. By what act. 456

Suspension. Of rent or common. 456

What act will make a suspension. Of part or of the whole. 458

Act in law. 460

Act of God. Enemies, &c. 460

Of personal things. 461

A personal thing once suspended shall be extinct. 461

Suspension. Avoided. 463

Quoad one and not quoad another. 466

Or part where it shall be of the whole. 467

Of the extinguishment of rents. *Bac. ii.* 447

Of the extinguishment of copyholds. 451

Of the extinguishment of common. 451

Of the extinguishment of debts. 451

**EXTIRPATION**

## E Y R

**EXTIRPATION.** *Shep.*

**EXTORTION.** *Bac. Burn, Bro. Cay, Jac. Nelf. Roll.*

*1 Haw. P. C. 170*

What is extortion. And who may be guilty of it.

*Vin. xi. 468*

Punishable. How. - - - 470

Pleadings. - - - 470

Extortion. - - - *Com. iv. 152*

What.

By common law. See 155. v. 148.

By statute.

What not. iv. 153. See 154.

Penalty. - - - 154

What fees allowed.

What not. - - - 155

**EXTRAPAROCCHIAL.** - - - *Vin. xi. 471*

**EYRE,** allowance therein. See *Com. iv. 245.*

Justices in eyre. See 430.

Justices in eyre of the forest. See iii. 22. iv. 431.

## F A C

**FACTOR.** *Com. v. 52.*

Who may be a factor, and how considered. *Vin. xiii. 1*

His power. - - - 1

Accounts and transactions between him and his employer. 3

Where the factor is guilty of fraud. - - - 4

Disputes between factor and employer and creditors  
of the other, where the factor or employer dies or  
fails. - - - 4

Joint-factors or joint-employers. - - - 5

Principal bound by factor's contracts, in what cases. 6

Liable to answer damages, in what cases in general. - 7

Not observing or acting without orders. - - - 7

Not giving notice of transaction. - - - 8

In case of seizure or meddling with prohibited goods, 8

Actions, pleadings, and evidence. - - - 9

Offences by factor, and punishment thereof. - - - 9

**FACULTIES.** 25 H. 8. 21. *Shep. Vin. xiii. 10. Com. iii. 320.*

**FAILURE OF RECORD.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac.*

For variance between the pleadings, and the record  
certified. - - - *Nelf. ii. 823*

Where the tenor and not the record itself is certified. 824

Where nul tiel record is a good plea, and where not. 824

# F A I

**FAIRS and MARKETS.** *Cay, Nelf. Roll. Shep. Bac. ii. 454.*

*Com. v. 40.*

Of the right to a fair or market; and herein, <i>Bac. ii.</i>	
1. How a right to a fair or market must first commence.	455
2. Of the owners remedy for a disturbance in the enjoyment of them.	455
Of the manner of holding fairs and markets; and herein,	
1. In what place they are to be held.	456
2. At what time they are to be held.	456
3. How long to continue.	457
Of the duty and power of owners of fairs and markets in things incident to them.	457
Of the toll and other duties which owners of fairs and markets are entitled to; and herein,	
1. Where such tolls, &c. shall be said to be reasonable, and legally due.	458
2. What persons are exempt from payment thereof.	459
How far a sale in a fair or market overt changes the property of a thing sold therein.	459

*See MARKETS, Vin. xv. 242.*

**FAITS OR DEEDS.** *Bro. Roll.*

Made. By what persons they may be.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	11
By what names, misnomer.	-	13
To what persons.	-	14
Necessary, what things and words are, to make a deed indented.	-	17
To make a deed.	-	15
Sealing. How.	-	19
Signing.	-	20
Delivery. And what is good delivery.	-	21
How it may be.	-	22
And what shall be said a delivery.	-	23
To deliver over.	-	24
At what time good.	-	25
Necessary in what cases.	-	27
As an escrow to deliver over, on conditions to be performed.	-	28
Relations of escrowes.	-	29
Pleadings as to escrowes, &c.	-	29
Date. And what is sufficient.	-	30
Misrecited, as to		
(See GRANTS.) xiv. 27. ESTATE. per tot.) x. 210.		
Day.	-	34
Place, and pleadings.	-	35
Construction thereof.	-	31
Pleadings, as to misrecital.	-	31
Amounts to. What amounts to, or is a deed.	-	16
Or, an agreement only of persons signing.	-	16
Parcel, what is. Wrote in what place.	-	18
One or several deeds. What, (See GRANTS, 130.)		
Take by it, or bound by it. Who.		

Parties.

# F A I

## FAITS OR DEEDS.

*Vin. xiii.*

Parties. Who, (in case of charter-party.)	-	17
Not parties, or not named in the premises as a party. (See GRANT.)	- -	52
Not named in the deed.	- -	55
In the premises.	- -	55
Named in the premises.	- -	51
Not signing it.	- -	55
By agreement to the grant, &c.	- -	56
Words of one party only.	- -	57
<b>Void.</b> See USURY, xxii. 308.		
In part where it avoids the whole.	- -	57
Or voidable only. See VOID, &c.	- -	59
Voidable made good by some after-act.	- -	59
By whom, and when.	- -	59
By what act, in part or in all.	- -	36, 45
Falsc reading.	- -	36
Rasure and pleadings,	- -	37
Interlining and altering.	- -	39
Actions and pleadings, as to falsc reading, rasures and interlineations.	- -	41
Seal broke, &c.	- -	41
<b>Cancelled deeds.</b>		
Effect thereof at law.	- -	43
Relieved in equity.	- -	43
Remedy against persons cancelling, destroying and stealing deeds.	- -	44
<b>Indenture.</b>		
What must be by indenture, and not by deed-poll.		97
Poll, what is considered as such, and the effect thereof, and difference between it, and indentures.		60
Counterparts of deeds, and where they vary from the originals.	- -	61
Duplicates.	- -	62
Custody, who shall have the deeds.	- -	46
Detain them who may.	- -	49
Brought into and remain in court, in what cases.		
See FORGERY, xiii. 466.	- -	62
Detinue of deeds, who shall have the action.	- -	64
Pleadings.	- -	54
Bar.	- -	65
Damages in detinue, what, and the difference between damages in detinue and trespass.	- -	66
<b>Pass.</b> Where there is a will and a deed, what shall pass by the will, and what by the deed. See USES, xxii. 254.		
Kept private by, or in the custody of the maker, and the effect thereof.	- -	50
Take by a deed, who shall not, though named in the premises.	- -	51
<b>Lost deeds.</b> (See 105.)		

Actions.

**FACTS OR DEEDS.**

*Vin. xiii.*

Actions. In what cases actions lie at law, though the deeds are lost.	51
Where actions lie on the counterpart.	51
Supplied by after-deeds.	105

**Without deed.**

What may be done without deed. See **PAROL**, xvi. 196.

What may be granted without deed. See **GRANTS**, xiv. 27.

**The different operations of the several sorts of deeds.**

See **CONVEYANCES**.

**Pleadings.** *xiii.*

In general.	96
-------------	----

What deeds are pleadable.	96
---------------------------	----

Where deeds refer one to another.	97
-----------------------------------	----

Profer, or monsttrans of deeds.

Necessary in what cases in general, and the reason thereof.	66
---	----

Immediate or presently.	69
-------------------------	----

In the declaration, or not till demanded.	69
---	----

Sufficient shewing, what.	70
---------------------------	----

Second time, &c. after a former shewing.	70
--	----

**Excused by**

Fraud or force.	71
-----------------	----

Accident.	73
-----------	----

**Detainer.**

By another who has right to it.	73
---------------------------------	----

In another court, &c. in another suit, &c.	73
--	----

Estates, &c. which they relate to being executed.	74
---	----

**In what cases.**

The thing sued for, being grantable without deed, or not.	76
---	----

Though the deeds when pleaded or shewn cannot be traversed.	77
---	----

Difference between oyer and monsttrans of deeds and records.	77
--	----

Act of law. Where persons come in by act of law.	78
--	----

**By what persons.**

Assignees.	78
------------	----

Bailly or servant.	79
--------------------	----

Of the king.	80
--------------	----

Cesty que use, trust covenantor, &c.	81
--------------------------------------	----

Corporations and their grantees, &c.	82
--------------------------------------	----

Persons that are in by descent.	82
---------------------------------	----

Devisee.	82
----------	----

Disseisee.	82
------------	----

Grantee, lessee, &c.	82
----------------------	----

Of a chattel.	84
---------------	----

Lord by escheat.	84
------------------	----

Lord, mesne and tenant.	84
-------------------------	----

Officers.	85
-----------	----

Privies.	85
----------	----

Strangers.



FACTS OR DEEDS.		<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	
Strangers.	- - -	-	86
Tortfeisor.	- - -	-	87
To whom.	- - -	-	87
Aided or cured by what.	- - -	-	88
Of what deeds.	<i>See</i> VOUCHER, xxii. 90, 91.		
TRIAL, xxi.			
Non est factum.	- - -	xiii.	
By what persons.	- - -	-	89
In what cases.	- - -	-	90
Specially or generally, and at what time.	- - -	-	93
Averment as to deeds.	<i>See</i> AVERMENT, iii. 370.		
<i>See</i> GRANTS, xiv.			
Evidence.	<i>See</i> TRIAL, xxi. 350.		
Punishment of pleading false deeds, or denying his own deed.	<i>See</i> AMERCEMENT, ii. 450, 464.		
Equity. Deeds.	- - -	xiii.	
Construed, how in equity.	- - -	-	98
Averment as to deeds in equity.	- - -	-	98
Bringing them into court.	- - -	-	62
Ordered to be delivered up or cancelled.	In what cases.		101
Cancelled deeds.	- - -	-	43
Defects in deed supplied.	- - -	-	103
Lost deeds aided at law, or in equity.	- - -	-	104
Supplied by after deeds.	- - -	-	105
Suppressed deeds.	<i>See</i> DISCOVERY, viii. 550.		99
Inspecting deeds by order of court, and at what time.	- - -	-	105
What essential to a deed.	- - -	<i>Com.</i> iv.	157
Writing.			
Sealing.			
Delivery.			
What delivery.	- - -	-	158
When second delivery avails.	<i>See</i> 161.		
What not.	- - -	-	158
What no essential.	- - -	-	159
Name of party.	<i>See</i> ii. 170, 171. iv. 164. 308.		
Reading.	- - -	iv.	159
Date.	- - -	-	160
Witnesses.	- - -	-	161
When second delivery makes deed effectual.	158.	-	161
Deed indented.	- - -	-	162
Who parties.	- - -	-	162, 163
Deed poll.			
Who shall take, though not party.	- - -	-	162, 163
Parts of a deed.	- - -	-	163
Recital.			
Indorsement.			
Premises.			
When parties well described.	- - -	-	164
When lands.			
By what names they pass.	165. <i>See</i> 310.		
			Exception

Exception

# F A L

<b>FAITS OR DEEDS.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.
Exception.	166
By what words.	
Effect thereof.	
When void.	
How construed.	
Habendum.	167
Not to be repugnant.	168
When deed to be avoided.	
By razure, interlineation, &c.	
By breaking off seal.	169
When deed takes effect.	170
When deeds evidence. See ii, 308. iv. 90.	
Oyer of deeds. See v. 478.	
Shewing of deeds. See v. 472. and see ii. 492. iv. 258.	
vi. 313, 314.	
<b>FAITE ENROLLE. Bro.</b>	
<b>FALSE AFFIRMATION and WARRANTY. Com. i. 236, 237. 242.</b>	
<b>False Imprisonment. Bro. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Statb.</b>	
<i>Com. iv. 379. v. 796.</i>	
<i>See IMPRISONMENT,</i>	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 342
Against whom and in what cases it will lie, and where not.	<i>Nelf.</i> ii. 825
Pleas to the action, not good.	828
Pleas to the action good.	829
<b>False Judgment. See JUDGMENT. Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Nelf. Statb. Com. v. 726.</b>	
Who shall hold plea thereof.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii. 106
Lies. In what cases. And	
Where false judgments, writ of error, or other action. And the difference.	107
In what court, and at what time, and to whom directed.	109
Tried by whom, and how. And of returning the writ, and removing the record.	108
The effect thereof, and how it must be obeyed.	109
Pleading and errors therein.	110
Judgment. How.	112
Execution awarded. Where and how. And of sci. fa.	112
<b>False Latin. Bro. Lil. Nelf. Com. i. 53. 450. v. 124, 125.</b>	
<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	114
<b>False Oath.</b>	114
<b>False Plea.</b>	115
<b>False Return of member of parliament. Com. v. 195.</b>	
<b>False Suggestion. See PREROGATIVE, Vin. xvii. 98.</b>	
<i>TRIAL, xxi. 157. Com. iv. 323. v. 281.</i>	
<b>False Token. Burn, Cay, 1 Haw. P. C. 188.</b>	
<b>FALSIFYING judgments in criminal cases. 2 Haw. P. C.</b>	458
How such judgments may be avoided.	
1. Without writ of error.	
For faults apparent in the record.	458
For other matters dehors the record.	459
2. By	

# F E E

<b>FALSIFYING, &amp;c.</b>	<i>2 Haw. P. C.</i>	
2. By writ of error.	-	461
The effect of such avoidance.	-	462
<b>Falsifying record.</b>	<i>Jac.</i>	
<b>Falsifying recoveries.</b>	<i>See RECOVERY, xviii. 235. Bro.</i>	
	<i>Fitz. Hugh. Nelf. Stath. Com. vi. 180.</i>	
At common law.	-	<i>Vin. xiii. 115</i>
What things may be falsified.	In what cases, and how.	116
By entry.	-	117
By plea.	-	118
In the point tried.	-	119
Want of other remedy.	-	
In respect of the place, where.	-	118
By whom.		
Successor of parson.	-	120
Tenant in tail.	-	131
Infant or feme covert.	-	132
Termors.	-	120
Reversioner or remainder man, or heir, and how.	-	124
Other persons than termors.		
Privies or strangers.	-	125
In respect of covin.	-	127
Notwithstanding a true title.	-	127
At what time.	-	133
For dilatories.	-	129
Warranty and assents.	-	133
Want of jurisdiction.	-	133
Prior right.	-	134
Feint pleading.	-	134
Pleadings.	-	134
Bar. What may be pleaded in bar to the falsifying.	-	136
By other action.	-	138
After recovery by default.	-	137
Equity.	-	138
Verdict.	<i>See TRIAL, xxi. 436.</i>	
<b>FARMER.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>FARMS.</b>	<i>See TRIAL, Vin. xxi. 357.</i>	
<b>FAST DAYS.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>FATHER and SON, &amp;c.</b>		
Action. What the father may have by reason of his child.	-	<i>Vin. xiii. 139</i>
Inter se, as to		
Legacies, &c. to children by others.	-	139
Allowance for maintenance out of the children's fortunes.	-	140
Coercion. What acts by a child shall be said to be so done, and to be relieved against.	-	140
<b>FIDELTY and HOMAGE.</b>	<i>Bro. Jac. Com. iii. 191. iv. 348. Vin. xiii. 141</i>	
<b>FEE and FEE-SIMPLE.</b>	<i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Com. iii. 155. 422. iv. i. v. 133.</i>	
	<i>See tit. ESTATE, Bac. ii. 249. Vin. x. 233.</i>	

# F E L

## FEE AND FEE-SIMPLE.

By the word heirs.	-	<i>Nelf.</i> ii.	832
By the word paying and purchase, and by a devise of the profits of his lands.	-	-	833
By a devise of his estate, and by a devise of his inheritance.	-	-	836
By these words. To dispose of, or to give, or sell at his will and pleasure.	-	-	837

## FEE-FARM RENTS. *Com.* vi. 213.

Notes in general.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	142
Conveyances thereof. How:			
By the patentees.	-	-	142
Purchasers indemnified and favoured; and how enabled to sue.	-	-	143
Extent of the act, as to the power of the trustees, and what they might convey.	-	-	144
Ordered. How, till sale.	-	-	144
Pleadings by purchasers.	-	-	144

## FEES. *Com.* iv. 152. v. 148. vi. 417. 419.

Of sheriffs.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	145
Upon executions.	-	-	146
Of other officers.	-	-	148
Coroners.	-	-	148
Officers in courts. (In what cases they may detain the body till paid.)	-	-	149
Prohibited; or due; in what cases, and how much.	-	-	153
In courts. Marshal, &c.	-	-	149
Ecclesiastical. See PROHIBITION, xvii. 558.	-	-	150
Punishment for taking more than usual fees.	-	-	151
Prompt payment. In what cases they may not insist upon prompt payment, before they do the duty of their office; and how punished for such refusal.	-	-	152
Granted and ascertained. How.	-	-	152
Determined by accession of other office.	-	-	153
Actions and pleadings.	-	-	154
In what court.	-	-	154

Lost by discharge of officer, or where the fee shall remain, though the office is taken away. See OFFICER, xvi. 130.

## FEE-TAIL. *Com.* iii. 155, 156. 426. 431. iv. 6. 38. v. 133.

### FEIGNED ACTION.

Or issue in what cases.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	155
-------------------------	---	-------------------	-----

### FELONY UNDER COLOUR OF LAW.

158

### FELONY. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf.* 1 *Haw.*

*P. C.* 65. 106. See *Com.* i. 181. 250, 251. 384. iv. 233. 448. 462, 463. 471. 476. 522. 530. iv. 684. v. 613. vi. 352. 491. 498.

Of what nature the things taken must be to constitute the offence felony.	-	<i>Bac.</i> ii.	469
---	---	-----------------	-----

How far the goods ought to belong to another.	-	-	471
---	---	---	-----

What shall be said to be a felonious and fraudulent taking.	-	-	472
---	---	---	-----

What

# F E O

## FELONY.

*Bac.* ii.

What shall be said to be a carrying away.	474
By whom the offence may be committed.	475
Of what value the goods must be; and herein of the difference between grand and petit larceny.	475
Where the offender is or is not excluded his clergy.	476
Where the offender is to be transported.	478

For the several species of Felony, see HOMICIDE,  
MURDER, ROBBERY, BURGLARY, RAPE, SODOMY, &c. under their proper heads.

## FELONS GOODS. *Nelf.*

FELO DE SE. *Bac. Burn, Jac. Lil. Nelf. i Haw. P. C.*  
67. *Com.* iv. 450.

How considered, and what person may be so.

*Vin.* xiii 156

What shall be said such offence.	157
Forfeiture of what.	156
Relation. To what time the forfeiture shall relate.	157
Inquisition, by whom; and how to be taken.	157

FEME. See BARON AND FEME. *Burn, Roll. See Com. i.*  
355. ii. 22. 24. 67. 172. 382. 584. iii. 406. 485.  
568. iv. 202.

Feme sole. See *Com.* ii. 67.

Feme sole merchant. See *Com.* ii. 67. v. 14.

Cases wherein an infant and feme covert differs.

See ENFANT, *Vin.* ix. 411.

Capable of what.	159
Sole merchant who is, and of being a separate trader in general.	160

## FENCES. *Burn, Nelf.*

Made by whom, and against whom, and where none were before.	161
Trespass by cattle through fences, or for want of fences.	162
Actions for not repairing fences.	162
Curia claudenda, in what cases it lies, and for whom, and when.	163
Pleadings in curia claudenda, and trespass.	164

## FENS. *Cay, Shep.*

Contracts relating to draining them. *Vin.* xiii. 166

FEOFFMENT. *Abr. Cas. Eq. ii. Bac. Bro. Fitz. Hugh.*  
*Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath. Lil. Conv. i. 2.*  
*Wood.*

Charter of feoffment, what good or void.	171
What is a feoffment.	177
In what cases, where a grant is not good.	172
At what time.	193
The force of a feoffment, and what is extinguished by it.	167
Amounts; what amounts to a feoffment.	170
Where the uses are vested or changed by it.	

See USES, xxii. 238. 168.

Difference

**FEOFFMENT.**

- *Vin. xiii.*

Difference between feoffments at common law, and  
by statute R. 3. - - - 169

**Name.**

Of one thing by name of another. - - - 173

Feoffee named wrong, yet good; (what is name suf-  
ficient.) - - - 177

Feoffee named wrong. - - - 178

By what name. - - - 177

**Livery.**

**The effect and operation of livery.**

Necessary, on what conveyance, (and in what cases,  
and of what things.) - - - 169

Amounts to livery. What. - - - 172

Of what things it may be. - - - 174

Without deed. - - - 197

What person may make it, and to whom, in respect  
of incapacity. - - - 172

Of estate. - - - 175

To what person, in respect of estate. - - - 177

To one where it shall serve for others. - - - 179

To persons not in esse. See in *Esse*, how. - - - 192

Of parcel in name of all. - - - 195

Of more or less than is in the deed. - - - 195

At what time. - - - 193

**Secundum formam chartæ.**

Of more than is in the deed. - - - 195

How. As to the name and thing. - - - 193

At what time it may be. - - - 195

Take by it; who may or shall. - - - 199

**Within view. What thing is necessary to perfect  
the livery.**

In what cases it may be. - - - 184

To whom. - - - 184

In what place. - - - 185

How. And in what manner. - - - 185

Countermanded by what act. - - - 186

Executed by what. - - - 179

Hindred. By what possession or estate. - - - 179

By letter of attorney, and what. - - - 189

Who may be attorney. - - - 190

How to be executed. - - - 186

At what time to be made. - - - 191

Revoked by what act or thing. - - - 197

Who may do it by attorney. - - - 198

**Relation.**

What passes by the livery by relation. - - - 199

Take by the livery. Who may. - - - 199

**Pass by the livery.**

What thing or estate shall be said to pass. - - - 200

Without the words, heirs or successors. - - - 201

What

# F E O

<b>FEOFFMENT.</b>	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	
What may pass by livery.	-	172
What thing or estate pass by feoffment or livery.	-	202
Words. What.	-	201
Without deed.	-	197
Pleadings.	-	202
Traverse.	-	205
Equity. Mistakes.	-	207
Livery presumed at law, or supplied in equity.	-	205
Extinguishment by feoffment. See EXTINGUISHMENT,		
xi. 454. RIGHT, xix. 233.		
Feoffment, the original of it.	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	482
The several sorts of livery in our law; and herein,		
1. Of livery in deed.	-	483
2. Of livery within view or in law.	-	484
The effect and operation of livery; and herein,		
1. The effect thereof to pass a future interest.	-	486
2. The operation thereof, where the feoffor is out of possession.	-	489
3. In what cases several parcels will pass by one livery, or where several parties may take by livery to one.	-	492
Of the charter of feoffment; and herein what things are necessary to the making a perfect charter, and how far the charter governs the livery which is relative to it.	-	493
Who may make a feoffment.	-	499
Of making it by letter of attorney.	-	500
Feoffment what, and feoffor and feoffee who.		
	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	526
Of the antiquity of feoffments.	-	527
Of the kinds of feoffments.	-	528
How made and executed.	-	529
What amounts to a feoffment.	-	530
The difference between a feoffment to uses and a covenant to stand seised to uses.	-	531
In what cases uses are vested or charged by a feoffment.	-	531
Of feoffments upon conditions, and to the uses of another, and to a will.	-	532
Of the nature, operation, and force of a feoffment.	-	533
Who may make it, and to whom it may be made.	-	533
How the feoffor and feoffee may be named.	-	537
What consideration is necessary.	-	537
Of what a feoffment may be.	-	537
By what name.	-	538
What is a good feoffment in respect of the presence or possession of other persons on the land.	-	539
What feoffments are void.	-	540
Livery of seisin. What.	-	541
The antiquity and origin of livery of seisin.	-	541
The kinds of livery of seisin.	-	541
The nature and operation of livery of seisin.	-	542
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>R</b>	<b>The</b>

# F E R

## FEOFFMENT.

*Wood, pt. 1.*

The effect and operation of livery of seisin to pass a future interest.	54
The effect of livery of seisin with respect to the presence or possession of others.	548
In what cases livery of seisin is requisite or not.	548
By whom livery of seisin may be made.	550
To whom.	551
At what time.	553
At what place.	554
Of what things.	555
In what manner.	555
How it shall enure, and be taken and construed.	570
Livery in deed, how, and to whom to be made, and when it is good.	559
What must be done after livery of seisin.	573
Where livery is presumed at law, or supplied in equity.	573
Livery within view.	
How and to whom to be made, and when it is good.	560.
What shall be said an execution of the livery.	563
In what cases several parcels will pass by one livery, or where several parties may take by a livery to one.	563
Livery by attorney.	564
By whom and to whom livery may be made.	564
Who may make livery of seisin by attorney.	565.
Who may be an attorney to make it.	565
How constituted.	566
When livery must be made.	566
In what place.	567
In what manner.	567, 568 563
What is a revocation of a letter of attorney to make livery of seisin.	570
Feoffment. Of what effect.	Com. iv. 172
Who may make it, or take thereby. See ii. 167.	
Of what thing.	
By what words.	iv. 173
Livery of seisin.	
When good.	
Livery in fact.	173, 178
<i>Secundum formam chartæ.</i>	174
Livery by attorney. See 178.	
How made in feoffment of moveable inheritance.	172, 176
Livery in law.	
When livery not good:	
If deed to which it relates, be void.	
If not made of possession.	
If it does not take effect immediately.	178
FERÆ NATURÆ. <i>Shep. Vin. xiii. 207. Com. ii. 139.</i>	
Pleadings in trespass for taking things feræ naturæ.	208
FERN. <i>Burn.</i>	



# F I N

FERRY.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii. 208. <i>Com.</i> v. 291.	
FEUDAL BARONY.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii. 209.	
FEWD.	<i>Shep.</i>	
FICTION OF LAW.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii. 209.	
FIEF.	<i>Lil.</i>	
FIERI FACIAS.	<i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statth.</i>	
	<i>Com.</i> iv. 120. vi. 102, 103.	
FIGHTING AND QUARRELLING.	<i>Shep.</i>	
FIGURES.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii. 210.	
FILE.	<i>Lil. Shep.</i>	
Of putting things on the file, or taking off.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	211
FINES LEVIED.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> i. ii. <i>Barn.</i> 1, 2, 3. <i>Bro.</i>	
	<i>Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statth.</i>	
Antiquity thereof.	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> xiii. 211
The original of fines.	- - -	212
Plea of the fine anciently.	- - -	215
How to be levied.	18 E. 1. stat. 4. - - -	212
Considered how in law.	- - -	214
Who might, or may take fines, anciently or now.	- - -	215
The several parts thereof.	- - -	355
And when they begin to operate.	- - -	355
Levied.		
In what places or courts other than C. B. at common law, and now, and who may take fines elsewhere.	- - -	217
By whom.		
At common law.	- - -	235
In respect of the estate.	- - -	218
Having been in possession of the king.	- - -	279
Not being commenced.	- - -	226
Infant.	- - -	235
Idiot, infant, and persons under natural disabilities.	- - -	227
Vacated.	- - -	229
Persons under legal disabilities by crimes, &c.	- - -	230
Baron or feme singly.	- - -	315
Baron and feme.	- - -	320
Or by feme without her baron.	- - -	257
Other person of the lands of a feme covert, either in possession or remainder.	- - -	322
Corporation.	- - -	258
Tenant in tail.		
Of what estate.	- - -	230
Before he is seised of the estate tail.	- - -	220
In trust.	- - -	269
By feoffee of tenant in tail.	- - -	224
By tenant in tail disfeisee.	- - -	225
After a conveyance by him.	- - -	222
During disfeisin.	- - -	225
Remainderman or issue; and where a conveyance is made after by tenant in tail in possession.	- - -	224

# F I N

## FINES.

*Vin. xiii.*

To whom, or what persons may take by it, in re-	
spect of estate. - - -	236
A stranger. - - -	238, 233
What persons may be cognizees. - -	226
Tenant in tail, cognizee. - - -	282
How.	
Without writ. - - -	231
Upon what writ. - - -	232
Covenant. - - -	234
How it shall be expressed in the writ of co-	
venant. - - -	234
Render, how the writ shall be. - -	235
By whom. - - -	238
To whom, and how. Not named in the	
writ. - - -	238
Of what	
Things a fine may be levied. - - -	278
Upon the writ, and of what a render may be.	235
Things not named in the writ. - -	347
Estate having been in possession of the king.	279
Names.	
Of things.	
By what names things will pass in a fine, not being	
the very proper names. - - -	279
Of persons.	
Misnomer. - - -	326
Place.	
In what place or county fines may be levied, other	
than in C. B. - - -	217
<i>See tit. CONUSANCE, v. 573.</i>	
Fines levied of lands in several villis.	
Where good. - - -	xiii. 284
In lieu conus. - - -	252, 283
Examined.	
In what cases fine being levied by a feme, she shall	
be examined. - - -	231
In what cases she shall be examined, a fine being	
levied to her and baron. - - -	227
Bound. Who.	
Party. - - -	253
Feme, or other person, bound at common law.	257
Persons that must mention the conusor in conveying	
their title. - - -	252
Conussee bound by lease, &c. granted before the fine	
levied. - - -	253
Corporation. - - -	258
Take.	
Who may take by the fine.	
Not party to the writ. - - -	238, 233
By the limitations. - - -	234
Received.	

How

# F I N

<b>FINES.</b>	<i>Fin. xiii.</i>
How the fine being may be received.	275, 239
In respect of the	
Thing reserved.	241
Render.	242
Limitations.	243
Grant.	244
Warranty.	320
Being with render or not.	245
Want of certainty, &c.	243
In what cases the fine being received, shall be good.	
Lieu conus.	252
Uncertainty in fines.	343
Explained by the intent.	244
Stayed. What good cause to stay it.	250
Death of any of the parties.	337, 251
Abated by the death of the king.	249
Good, in respect of the	
Form.	275
Description of the land.	275
The names of the parties. Misnomer.	326
Writ of covenant.	232
Limitations in a fine. What limitations are good or will be received.	276
Reservations.	241
Dedimus.	231, 353
Certified. How fines shall be certified, and when, and by whom.	246
King's silver, what it is, and	
Fines reversed on account thereof.	332
Concord.	
Sorts. The several sorts of fines, and the nature of them.	356
With proclamations. And pleadings.	323
Sur release; to whom, in respect of estate, &c. and how.	356
Sur surrender.	312
Sur grant and render.	
What shall be said to pass by the render.	266
Of what thing upon the writ, a render may be.	235
Where the grant or render may be of another thing than what the writ is of.	235
Upon what fines.	238
Who may grant and render.	238
To whom, and how.	238
Take. Who may take by the render, one not named in the writ.	238
Operations of the several sorts of fines.	
Granted. What may be given or granted by a fine.	265
Proper for what estates; what fines are.	358
Passes. What passes, or may pass	
By a fine only.	265

# F I N

FINES.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>
By what names. - - -	279
How much.	
Things lying in several counties. - -	266
Things not contained in the writ. - -	347
One, or several fines necessary, in what cases. -	267
Uses, where well limited.	
Repugnant as limited in the fine, to the declaration in the deed. - - -	310
Enure. How.	
Where the uses declared are repugnant, or seemingly so. - - -	309
Not being directed by deed of uses. - -	299
Where it is levied to a particular purpose. -	300
Declaration.	
Good in respect of the person.	
By whom. - - -	304
Baron and feme, or one only or differently by each of lands of the feme. -	309
Uses, xxii. 232.	
To whom. - - -	305
Manner of doing it. - - -	305
Variance. Good, notwithstanding variance as to the uses. - - -	306
As to the time of levying. - - -	306
Where there are several declarations of uses.	307
Declaration by one only or differently by each.	309
Made when. After the fine. - - -	308
Pass. What estate shall pass by the declaration.	310
How much by relation to the indenture. -	266
Enure. How the fine enures.	
Where the lands lie in several vills. - -	311
Second fines. - - -	311
By grant and render. - - -	312
By way of	
Surrender. - - -	312
Extinguishment. - - -	313
Estoppel. - - -	302
Pleadings. - - -	303
Where confors, or one of them takes back no greater estate than before. - -	313
To make	
A discontinuance. - - -	314
Estate, in what cases it is turned to a right.	297
Prior grants good. - - -	301
The several parts of a fine. - - -	355
Operate when. - - -	355
The different operations of the several statutes of, and relating to fines. - - -	359
Of the ingrossing, inrolling, and tabling of fines, and the further ordering them, and fees for the same.	371
Proclamations. - - -	322
	Pro-

# F I N

## FINES.

*Fin. xiii.*

Proclamations. How to be read and proclaimed, and the effect thereof.	323
Effect. When they have any effect.	355
Done. What may be done by fine.	242
Claim or entry.	
What to avoid a fine.	290
By whom to avoid it.	287
Strangers, &c.	
One where it shall serve for another, to revive an entry lost.	288
When to be made; and in what cases it may be at any time.	286
Where there are several future rights. By several and distinct titles.	289
Where there are several impediments or defects.	289
How. Into part.	285
In respect of the place where.	285
Non-claim and entry within five years.	
How to be accounted.	293
Repugnant.	310
Certiorari. Of certiorari to remove fines.	372
Avoided or reversed.	
For what error.	333
Writ of error.	
By whom. See RECOVERY, xxiii. 238. xxiii. 334.	
Return. Error in the return of the caption.	327
How.	
By plea without writ, and by what plea.	335
For what cause.	
Durefs.	330
Fraud, personating, &c. and pleadings thereof.	325
King's silver.	332
By one, where it shall benefit others.	337
In part, or in all.	345
At what time.	338
By infant, &c.	227
Pleadings.	
Setting forth the title.	327
In general.	326
In the caption.	332
In the proclamations, and the effect thereof.	328
In the dedimus, or writ of covenant.	330
Variance between the caption and fine ingrossed, &c.	331
Death of conusor or conusee.	337
Barr of error in fines. What is.	327
Not perfected.	340
Unduly gained. How.	344
By writ of error, brought in B. R. How.	338
By writ of deceit, being of ancient demesne lands.	339
At what time.	339

<b>FINES.</b>	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>
What must be done in order to reversal, scire facias against the terretenants, &c.	324
Where a fine is barr of error.	267
Pleadings to reverse fines,	335
Variance between the writ of error, and the record, &c.	327
Confessing and avoiding.	337
Falsified. <i>See</i> FALSIFYING.	115
Misnomer.	326
Vacated.	229
Amendment of fines, and common recoveries, and writs relating thereto.	37
Relation of a fine, to what time to avoid incumbrances, &c.	277
Bar. In what cases in general a fine is a bar.	275
Bar by statutes of fines, &c. 27 E. 1. cap. 1.	259
24 E. 3. 16.	260
1 R. 3. 7.	260
4 H. 7. 24.	260
32 H. 8. 36.	264
Where the proclamations are made after the death of the parties.	322
Of what.	
Copyhold.	267
Entry.	268
Error and pleadings.	268
Infant and truft.	269
Leafe.	271
Legacies and device.	272
What other things.	273
Remainders in the king. <i>See</i> RECOVERY, xviii.	239
The estate being turned to a right, and in what cases the estate shall be said to be turned to a right.	297
<i>See</i> RIGHT, xix. 230.	
In respect of the name 'tis called by the fine. xiji.	279
What persons. Strangers.	281
Issue in tail, tenant in tail being conufee.	282
Such as have uncertain interest, as terms for years.	267
Equitable interests.	281
Want of privity.	265
Immediate. In what cases a fine shall be a present bar.	292
Revived.	288
Error in fines barred, by what act.	327
Ancient demefne. The force and effect of fines there.	359
Reversed by difceit.	339
At what time.	339
Extinguishment.	
Of what.	277
<i>Surrender.</i>	

# F I N

FINES.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>
Surrender. In what cases fines will amount to, or enure as a surrender. - - -	312
Aided and made good by fine and recovery. What.	301
Voidable grants, &c. to strangers, precedent to the fine. - - -	253
Levied.	
Of what. - - -	278
By what name. - - -	279
Of lands in several ville. - - -	284
Of lands, &c. in lieu conus. - - -	252, 283
When it shall be said to be levied. - - -	285
What fines proper for what estate. - - -	358
Warranties in fines. How they may be. - - -	245, 320
Forfeiture.	
In what cases. <i>See ESTATE.</i> - - -	x. 373
Entry for it, good. - - -	391
Advantage.	
Who shall have it. - - -	393
Execution. In what cases fines shall be said to be executed. <i>See EXECUTION.</i> - - -	x. 541
How, and where necessary.	
At common law and now. - - -	xiii. 247
At what time it may be. - - -	373
Barred by what. - - -	249
Abatement by the death of the king. - - -	249
Entry, in what cases necessary. <i>See EXECUTION,</i> x.	536
Tolled, by what descent or alienation, &c. xiii.	249
Amounts to it, what or what fines need it. - - -	249
Scire facias.	
In what cases it lies to execute a fine, and how. 249,	360
At what time it lies. - - -	362
How the writ shall be. - - -	364
Variant from the fine. - - -	365
Of what the conusee, &c. shall have execution. 363	
Abatement of the writ, and what is a good plea in sci. fac. on a fine to abate the writ in part, or in all. 368	
Against tertenants, &c. necessary in what cases to reverse fines. - - -	324
Bar of scire facias to execute a fine, what is. - - -	367
After scire facias. Judgment being reversed. 249	
By what persons. - - -	362
Strangers. - - -	360
Pleadings in scire facias, to execute a fine. - - -	363
To reverse fines. - - -	335
Confessing and avoiding. - - -	337
New writ. In what cases a new writ may or must be brought. - - -	368
Awarded by B. R. in what cases. - - -	367
Pleadings.	
At what time, and how. - - -	348
Of fines good. And in what cases necessary. 340	
	As

<b>FINES.</b>	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	
As of what term levied.	-	350
Variance between the fine and the writ, on which it is counted or pleaded.	-	372
Profert or monstrance necessary in what cases.	-	352
In bar to a fine pleaded. As partes finis non habuerunt, or confessing and avoiding.	-	335
By whom the plea of partes finis nihil, &c. may be pleaded.	-	350
That the defendant was always seised, and by whom it may be pleaded. 15 E. 2.	-	351
Nient comprife.	-	347
Proclamations.	-	323
Averment against fines,		
By continuance of possession, and dying seised.	-	340
Death of conusor before the teste of the dedimus; return of the writ of covenant, execution, &c.	-	341
Collusion, or usury, &c.	-	342
Other matters.	-	342
By strangers.	-	313
Estoppel. In what cases a fine is a good estoppel, unless the plaintiff shews how he came to the franktenement after.	-	344
By and against strangers.	-	281, 345
In scire facias.	-	362
In bar of fines in general.	-	353
Continuance of possession by the ancestor.	-	340
In maintenance of fines.	-	340
Seisin in the conusor. In what cases it must be shewn.	-	352
Mittimus. Of the mittimus.	-	327, 372
Exemplification.	-	372
Equity.	-	374
Variance.	-	332, 363, 306
Fine what, and of the original of fines.		
<b>FINES.</b>	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	520
Of the several parts of a fine, and when they begin to operate.	-	522
The several sorts of fines.	-	524
Who may levy fines.	-	526
Of the dedimus potestatem.	-	527
Of the operation of a fine in barring the issue in tail.	-	529
Of the operation of a fine in barring strangers, or those who have but an uncertain interest, as a term for years, or barely an equitable interest.	-	532
Of the remedy given to strangers by claim and entry for the preservation of their rights.	-	536
Of erroneous fines, and the manner of reversing them.	-	537
A fine what.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	575
Of the origin and antiquity of fines.	-	576
The nature, use, and effect of a fine.	-	577
		Of



# F I N

## FINES.

*Wood, pt. 1.*

Of the several kinds of fines.	578
1. Of a fine sur cognizance de droit come ceo, &c.	580
2. Of a fine sur concessit.	582
3. Of a fine sur concessit tantum.	583
4. Of a fine sur concessit et reddidit.	583
5. Of a fine sur cognifance de droit tantum.	583
6. Of a fine sur cognifance de droit tantum, ove grant ou concessit.	584
7. Of a fine sur done, grant and render.	584
Of the parts of a fine.	587
1. The original writ against the cognifor.	587
2. The composition or king's licence to alienate the lands contained therein.	587
3. The concord.	587, 596
4. The note of the fine.	587
5. The foot of the fine.	588
6. The proclamations made upon a fine.	588
Who may be cognifors.	588
Who may be cognifees.	590
By what names cognifors and cognifees may give and take in a fine.	590
Of what estate a fine may be levied.	591
Of what things.	593
By what names the parcels must be expreffed.	593
In what order they must be placed.	595
How the places where they lie must be named.	595
In what courts fines may be levied.	599
Before what persons they may be acknowledged.	600
How at bar.	602
How before the chief justice of the common pleas.	602
How before a judge of assize.	602
How before commissioners; and herein,	603
1. In what cases a dedimus potestatem may issue.	603
2. The manner of suing it out.	604
3. How the commissioners are to take the acknow- ledgments of the cognifors and certify the same.	604
4. How a fine after acknowledged is to be trans- mitted to and allowed by a judge of the com- mon pleas.	605
5. How a fine (after it is allowed) is to be passed through the several offices till it is completed.	606
Of fines levied by or to husband and wife, or one of them.	607
By tenant for life, in tail, &c.	609
Of fines barring estates; and herein,	618
1. How parties shall be barred.	618, 621
2. How privies.	619, 621
3. How strangers.	619, 621
4. Where a fine shall be a bar as to one person and not to another, or as to one part of the land and not to another.	622
5. What	622

# F I N

FINES.	<i>Wood, pt. 1.</i>
5. What estate may be barred.	622
<i>Leure by way</i>	
Of corroboration.	624
Estoppel.	624
Discontinuance.	625
Remitter.	625
Extinguishment.	626
Release.	627
How under a decree in chancery.	627
Of attornment upon a fine.	636
How fines executory are to be executed.	634
Forfeiture.	
Where levying a fine makes a forfeiture and where not, and where the entry for such forfeiture is good.	627
Where equity will relieve against such forfeiture.	628
Of claim and the different kinds of it.	629
Where there needs no claim.	634
Of non-claim.	629
Of entry.	629
At what time an entry or claim must be made.	631
Of avoiding fines.	636
1. By death of some of the parties.	636
2. By error.	637
3. By fraud, deceit, or covin.	641
4. By plea.	642
5. By order of court.	644
Equity.	
Where it will not make good a fine, nor supply any defect in the levying it.	644
Fines. Antiquity.	<i>Com. iv.</i> 179
By whom to be levied.	
To whom.	180
Before whom.	
Parts of a fine.	181
Original writ.	
Upon what writ it may be levied.	
Of what things.	182
In what order.	183
By what names. See 310.	
Caption of fine.	184
In court.	
Out of court.	
Before chief justice.	185
By <i>De. Po.</i>	187
Licence to agree.	
Concord.	
Fine sur conuſance, &c.	188
Fine upon release.	
Fine upon surrender.	189
Sur conuſance, &c.	
	Sur

# F I N

## FINES.

*Wood, pt. i.*

Sur grant, &c.	190
Sur concessit.	
How fine executory executed.	190
Note and foot of the fine.	
Quid juris clamat &c.	191
Proclamations, &c.	
Ingrossing.	192
Inrolment and exemplification.	See 190.
Fine how avoided.	
By plea.	
How pleaded.	
By writ of error.	
What error.	194
By whom to be prosecuted.	
How prosecuted.	195
What not error in fine.	
Judgment for reversal, &c.	
By claim.	196
When fine may be avoided thereby.	See iii. 61.
Who barred by fine.	iv. 196
Parties and privies.	
Strangers.	197
For what interest.	
For what not.	198
Who not barred.	199
If claim within five years.	
Or within five years after new right accrued.	200
If infant, feme covert, &c.	202
If case be out of statute.	203
How claim made to avoid fine, and by whom.	
See iii. 62.	
How fine operates.	iv. 203, 205
For more concerning Fines, see i. 468. ii. 88. 501,	
502. iii. 616. v. 672.	
Fines and Amercements. <i>Bro. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.</i> ii.	
194. iii. 53. 176. 204. iv. 683. 699. 701. v. 222. vi.	
56. 293.	
Their original.	Bac. ii. 502
Who have sufficient power to fine and amerce.	503
For what offences the party is to be fined or amerced.	504
In what actions or proceedings there ought to be a	
fine or an amercement; and herein,	
1. Of the nature of the action in which there	
ought to be a fine or amercement.	506
2. At what time to be awarded.	508
3. Whether to be awarded, when the party is	
acquitted as to part.	509
4. Whether to be awarded where there are	
several parties, and some of them only acquitted.	510
5. Of awarding fines and amercements jointly or	
severally.	511
6. Whether	

# F O R

<b>FINES, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	
6. Whether the party can be twice amerced in the same action.	- - -	512
Where a fine ought to be awarded, and not an amercement, and vice versa.	- - -	513
Who in respect of their persons are not to be fined or amerced.	- - -	515
Of the reasonableness of the fine; and therein of mitigating or aggravating it.	- - -	517
Of the reasonableness of an amercement, and the affectment thereof; and herein,		
1. Of the necessity of an affectment.	- - -	517
2. By whom the affectment is to be.	- - -	519
Of the manner of recovering fines or amercements.	- - -	519
See tit. AMERCEMENTS, <i>Vin. ii.</i> 417.		
<b>FINE FOR ALIENATION.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>FIRE.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay.</i>	
<b>FIRE IN LONDON.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>FIREWORKS.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>FIRST FRUITS AND TENTHS.</b>	<i>Cay, Lil. Com. vi.</i> 346.	
Original thereof, and statutes relating thereto.		
<i>Vin. xiii.</i>		375
How to be received and accounted for before		
2 Anne II.	- - -	378
<b>FISHING AND FOWLING.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>FISH AND FISHING.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay, Nelf. Com. iv.</i> 565.	
<b>FISH SALTER.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>FLAX AND HEMP.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>	
<b>FLEET.</b>	<i>Com. ii.</i> 212. 370.	
<b>FLIGHT.</b>	<i>Burn, Jac.</i>	
What is forfeited by a fugam fecit before the coroner, and whether such finding be traversable.		
2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>		450
What is forfeited by a presentment of a flight from an arrest.	- - -	451
What goods are forfeited by being waived by a felon in his flight.	- - -	451
<b>FLOTSAN.</b>	<i>Com. vi.</i> 528.	
<b>FOLDAGE.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i> 283.	
<b>FOLKMOTS.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i> 323.	
<b>FORBEARANCE.</b>	<i>Com. i.</i> 195.	
<b>FORCES.</b>	See <i>Com. vi.</i> 33.	
<b>FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER.</b>	<i>Burn. Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. 1 Haw. P. C.</i> 140.	
At common law, and now, and what is, and where the writ lies, and for whom.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	379
Forcible detainer. What is.	- - -	381
Of what it may be.	- - -	381
In respect of the nature of the possessions.	- - -	383
Justifiable by what persons, and in what cases.	- - -	383
Inquiry. By whom, and power of justices of peace, and others.	- - -	383
		Prevented

# F O R

## FORCIBLE ENTRY, &c.

*Vin. xiii.*

Prevented or discharged, as to the force by what finding.	385
Three years quiet possession. What, and pleadings.	386
In whose name the suit or recovery shall be.	386
Restitution.	
In what cases, and at what time.	387
Of what kind of possessions, and to whom.	389
By whom, and how.	390
Stayed, for what causes.	390
Superfeded before or after execution. How, and by whom.	391
Re-restitution in what cases.	391
Indictment.	
Lies. In what cases.	391
Good or not.	
In respect of	
Not shewing what estate or title.	391
Description of the place where, &c. and uncertainty.	394
Repugnancy.	395
Wrong or improper words.	395
Implied words.	396
Omission of vi & armis, &c. and want of certainty.	396
Variance from the statutes.	398
Certiorari, and how it must be obeyed.	399
Conviction, &c.	
Qualified. In what cases, and how.	399
Actions, &c.	
In what cases, and by whom, in respect of estate.	400
Writ or declaration, good or not, and in what cases the writ shall abate.	400
Pleadings.	
Good. In what cases.	402
Not guilty, &c.	404
Justification.	405
Traverse.	406
Monstrans of deeds.	
Necessary in what cases.	406
Issue, of what it shall be.	407
Verdict.	
How the jury may find. And what is supported, or intended by it, or is a sufficient finding.	407
Punishment. And	
What shall be recovered.	408
Forcible entry and detainer.	
How far permitted at common law.	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 555
The several statutes relating to this subject.	555
What shall be a forcible entry and detainer within these statutes.	558
	Of

# F O R

<b>FORCIBLE ENTRY, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Fin. xiii.</i>
Of the nature of the possessions, with respect to which one may be guilty of a forcible entry and detainer.	559
What persons may be guilty thereof.	560
What ought to be the form of a record, grounded upon these statutes.	561
Of the awarding of restitution, by whom, and in what manner; and herein of the nature of the possessions, and to whom such restitution is to be made.	563
What shall be a bar or stay to such award of restitution; and herein of superseding and setting it aside after it is executed.	564
<b>Forcible Entry: How restrained.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i> 206
What shall be.	
What not.	207
<b>Forcible Detainer.</b>	
What shall be.	
What not.	208
<b>Remedy by action.</b>	
Before justices of peace.	209
Upon view.	
By inquisition.	
By indictment.	
What good.	210. See 391.
<b>When restitution.</b>	
How made.	iv. 211
When not.	
<b>Suppression of riots.</b>	212
What riot.	
What rout.	
What unlawful assembly.	
What not.	213
<b>How suppressed.</b>	
By one justice. See 536.	
By more justices. See 536.	
When upon view.	iv. 214
By inquisition. See 537.	
By surety of peace.	iv. 215
How granted.	
Upon supplicavit.	
How executed.	
Upon warrant of justice.	
How made.	216
How executed.	
<b>Recognizance for peace.</b>	
How taken.	217
Of whom may be demanded.	218
By whom.	
Of whom not.	219
What cause for it.	
What for good behaviour.	220
What a forfeiture.	221
	<b>Of</b>

# F O R

**FORCIBLE ENTRY, &c.**

*Com. iv.*

Of recognizance for peace.

Of recognizance for good behaviour.

How superfed. - - - - 222

How discharged.

How recognizance for peace may be discharged,

by release or death. See 534, 535.

**FORCIBLE MARRIAGE.** See *Com. iv.* 477.

**FORECLOSURE.** See *Com. ii.* 622.

**FOREIGN.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Burn, Nelf. Shep. Cay.*

Courts,

Decrees, judgments, &c. there, how far binding or  
regarded here. - - *Vin. xiii.* 410

Lands.

Judgments, &c. of things done there. - - 411

Laws and customs.

How far regarded here. - - - 411

Money. - - - - 411

Plantations.

Barbadoes, &c. - - - - 412

Jamaica, and others. - - - 413

Actions for matters there. In what cases may be  
brought here. - - - 413

Governed, by what laws. - - - 414

States. - - - - 414

**Foreign Attachment.** *Lil.* See *Com. i.* 597. v. 11. 598.

**Foreign County.** See *Com. i.* 160. iv. 393. 402. 520. v. 517.

**Foreign Nations.** See *Com. vi.* 29.

**Foreign Opposer.** See *Com. iii.* 310.

**Foreign Plea.** *Bro. Jac. Nelf.*

In Civil cases. What, and how granted and received.

*Vin. xiii.* 415

When and how granted. - - - 417

In Criminal cases. - - - 417

**Foreign Voucher.** See **VOUCHER**, *Vin. xxiii.* 25. *Com. iii.*

322. vi. 440, 441.

**FOREIGNERS.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Burn, Nelf. Shep.*

Suits by them. - - - *Vin. xiii.* 414

**FOREJUDGMR.** *Bro. Shep.*

**FOREPRIZE.** *Bro.* See **ABATEMENT**, i. 1. **DECLARA-**

**TION**, vii. 382.

**FOREST, PARK, CHASE, &c.** *Burn, Bro. Cay, Hugh.*

*Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath. xiii.* 418. See

**PARK**, xvi. 185. **TRIAL**, xxi. 1. *Com. iii.* 3.

Made by whom. - - - *Vin. xiii.* 418

Law of the forest. - - - 418

What is a forest, antiquity and extents thereof. - 418

Claim by subject in forest good. - 419, 423

Grants of forest to a subject, good, and how considered. 424

Officers in forests. - - - 424

**VOL. XXIV.**

**S**

**How**

<b>FOREST, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	
How far the beasts are privileged, when out of the forest, park, or chase.	-	425
<b>TRESPASS, xx. 448.</b>		
Disafforested, and the effect thereof.	<i>xiii.</i>	425
Offences in forests, other than killing and hunting deer, how punished.	-	426
In killing and hunting deer, and pleadings.	-	428
Pleadings and proceedings.	-	429
<i>See Courts of the Forests, tit. COURTS.</i>		
<b>FORESTERS AND VERDERORS.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>FORESTALLERS AND FORESTALLING, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. Burn, Cay, Jac. Shep. 1 Haw. P. C. 234. Com. iv. 455.</i>	
At common law. What was.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	430
By statute.		
Who, and what is.	-	431
Punished or restrained, how.	-	433
Pleadings.	-	434
Indictment or information.		
Laid how.	-	434
In what court.	-	435
Licences and pleading thereof.	-	436
<b>FORFEITURE.</b>	<i>Abr. Cos. Eq. ii. Bro. Burn, Fitz. Cay, Hutch. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. 2 Haw. P. C. 448.</i>	
<b>Treason.</b>		
In cases of treason.		
In what cases.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	436
What things or estate shall be said forfeited.	-	437
In respect of the limitations of the estates, or of statutes relating thereunto.	-	438
Felony. In cases of felony.	-	442
In what cases.		
Killing in defence, &c.	-	443
By accessories.	-	444
Estates in lands.	-	444
In offices, dignities, &c.	-	445
To whom.	-	445
Crimes at common law.	-	446
In respect of the place where.	-	446
Treason and felony.		
In cases of treason or felony.		
Forfeitable what.	-	446
Chattels.	-	448
What is to be done with them before conviction.	-	449
From what time; and what power the offender has over them.	-	451
Of one, how it shall affect others.	-	452
<i>See OFFICER, xvi. 101.</i>		
Relation, as to lands or chattels.	<i>xiii.</i>	452
Prevented, purged, or dispensed with by what.	-	454
Incumbrances, what avoided by it.	-	455



<b>FORFEITURE.</b>	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	
By flight, and how to be seised, and when.	-	459
For offences.		
In cases of inferior nature.	-	456
Where, after forfeiture, a subject may enter without livery of the king.	-	456
Levied and recovered, how.	-	457
Pleadings.	-	457
Equity.		
Forfeiture relieved in equity.	-	457
Assisted, how far equity will assist one to take advantage of a forfeiture.	-	458
<i>See FELO DE SE, 156.</i>		
Forfeiture how considered.	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	575
For what crimes an offender shall forfeit his lands at common law.	-	575
For what crimes his goods and chattels.	-	577
For what crimes by statute.	-	579
To what time the forfeiture shall relate.	-	581
What is to be done with the offender's goods before conviction.	-	582
Where the wife shall lose her dower.	-	583
How far the blood of the offender is corrupted.	-	584
Forfeiture of Marriage. <i>Bro.</i>		
Forfeiture.	<i>Com. iv.</i>	223
By alienation, &c.		
What shall be.		
In <i>pais.</i> See iii. 202.		
By alienation by record.	iv.	224
What alienation no forfeiture.	-	225
By claim of the fee.	-	226
Or by assurance of fee in a stranger.	-	
Entry for forfeiture.	-	228
By whom. See iii. 61. 64. 98, 99. 126, 127.		
By whom not.	iv.	228
At what time. 229. See iii. 62. 64. 100.		
Who bound by forfeiture.	iv.	229
What does not excuse it.		
Dispensation.		
What shall be. See iii. 131. 209. 682, 683.		
What not.	iv.	230
What does not purge forfeiture.		
Forfeiture for crime.		
Treason.		
What lands and tenements.		
As to forfeiture of copyhold, see i. 201, &c.		
As to forfeiture by outlawry, see vi. 491.		
What goods and chattels.	iv.	232
For <i>petit</i> treason or felony.	-	233
When forfeiture to be seised.	-	234
To whom it shall be.	-	235

# F O R

## FORFEITURE.

*Com. iv.*

To what time relate.	236
When not to be seised.	236
In what manner seised.	237
Forfeiture by penal statutes.	237
How interpreted.	
In what cases one penalty only, and in what several incurred when several offenders.	238
Where one penalty only, and where more may be incurred in one day.	238
For more concerning Forfeiture, see ii. 494. 633. iii. 180. 201, &c. iv. 221. 272. v. 1, 2. 49. 151. 154. 156. 281. vi. 59.	

## FORFEITURES AND LOSSES OF REAL ESTATES IN CIVIL CASES.

By the alienation of a particular tenant, by claiming a greater estate than one ought, or by affirming a reversion or remainder to be in a stranger.

	<i>Wood, pt. 1.</i>	85
Of what estates such forfeiture may be.	89	89
What persons incur such forfeitures.	90	90
By what alienation, &c. such forfeiture may be.	91	91
In what cases such forfeitures may be dispensed with.	92	92
What shall excuse such forfeitures.	92	92
What act shall purge such forfeitures.	93	93
What person shall take advantage of a forfeiture, and of entry for it.	94, 93.	94, 93.
By alienation in mortmain.	98	98
By non-performance of a condition.	98	98
By waste.	98	98
By bankruptcy.	101	101
By disseisin.	110	110
By abatement, intrusion, deforcement, usurpation, and purpresture.	118	118
In criminal cases.		
In high treason.	119	119
In petit treason and felony.	120	120
In misprision of treason.	120	120
Of felo de se.	123	123
In manslaughter.	123	123
In chance medley and se defendendo.	123	123
Upon outlawry in treason, felony, &c.	123	123
In petit larceny.	124	124
Upon flight.	124	124
Upon appeal of death.	124	124
Drawing a weapon upon a judge, or for striving in Westminster-hall, &c. sitting the courts.	124	124
In præmunire.	124	124
For challenging to fight for money won at play.	125	125
By papists.	125	125
By artificers exercising or teaching their trades in foreign parts.	<i>Wood,</i>	125

FORGERY.

# F O R

**FORGERY.** *Burn, Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Shep. Statb.*

1 *Haw. P. C.* 182.

At common law, and

By statute.

In respect of the

Deed or writing, and the

Things contained therein.

*Vin. xiii.* 459

Making or proclaiming it.

- - 463

Alteration, &c. thereof.

- - 464

Forger. Who.

- - 465

Publication thereof, what is or amounts to it.

- - 465

Deeds, &c. forged. What is to be done with them,  
and how regarded in law.

- - 466

Actions and pleadings.

- - 467

By what persons,

In respect of estate.

- - 469

Indictment.

Before whom.

- - 470

Exceptions to indictments and informations.

- - 471

Verdict. What is a sufficient finding or proof.

- - 473

Punishment, and what shall be recovered.

- - 474

Second offence.

- - 475

Chancery.

- - 475

Forgery, what.

*Bac. ii.* 566

In what cases the making and altering of a writing  
shall be said to be so far false and fraudulent as to  
amount to forgery.

- - 566

Of what nature or kind the writing must be to con-  
stitute the offence forgery at common law.

- - 568

What offences of this kind are made forgery by statute,  
and of the punishment to be inflicted on persons  
guilty of forgery.

- - 569

Forgery. What shall be.

*Com. iv.* 238

By common law.

By 5 *El. c.* 14.

- - 239

Remedy.

- - 240

By action.

By indictment. See 386. 394. 396.

**FORM.** See *Com. i.* 451. 463. 480, 481.

**FORMA PAUPERIS.** *Lil. Shep.* See **PAUPER**, *Vin. xvi.* 259.

*Com. iv.* 241.

**FORMEDON.** *Bac. Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Statb.*

*Com. v.* 727.

Of formedon in general.

*Vin. xiii.* 475

Lies.

In what cases.

In the descender.

- - 476

Remainder.

- - 477

Reverter.

- - 477

Of what.

- - 478

In what cases in general.

- - 479

# F R A

<b>FORMEDON.</b>		<i>Vin. xiii.</i>	
Pleadings.	-	-	480
Writ and declaration.			
In the descender.	-	-	481
In the remainder.	-	-	486
In the reverter.	-	-	487
By parceners.	-	-	489
Plea by tenant in abatement.	-	-	490
In bar.	-	-	492
By confessing and avoiding.	-	-	495
Profert or monitrans of deeds.	-	-	495
<b>FORM AND FORMALITY.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz.</i>		
<b>FORMER ACTION.</b>			
Pleadings.			
Good plea in what cases in general.	<i>Vin. xiii.</i>		496
Varying the place in which, &c. from what were alleged in the former.	-	-	498
Against the same parties, with a different charge, as principal for accessory, and vice versa.	-	-	498
<b>FORMER SUIT.</b>			
In equity: Good plea, in what cases.	-	-	499
<b>FORNICATION.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>		
<b>FOUNDER AND FOUNDATION.</b>	<i>Bro. Nelf.</i>		
See CORPORATION, <i>Vin. vi.</i> 256.			
Where the grant of the king to found, erect, or in- corporate a religious house, college, or hospital shall be good, where not.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>		967
Where the king shall be said the founder, where a com- mon person.	-	-	968
What are sufficient words of foundation, what not.	-	-	968
<b>FOURCHER.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Shep. Stath.</i>		
<b>FOWLING.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i> 566, 567.		
<b>FOWLS.</b>	<i>Com. iii.</i> 529.		
<b>FRACTIONS.</b>			
In general.	-	-	<i>Vin. xiii.</i> 499
As to estates.	-	-	500
Time.	-	-	500
<b>FRAIGHT.</b>			
Due.			
How much.	-	-	501
In what cases.	-	-	502
Decreed in equity.	-	-	504
Liable.			
Who liable for freight or losses.	-	-	505
How far.	-	-	506
At what time.	-	-	506
Pleading.	-	-	506
<b>FRAMEWORK-KNITTERS.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>		
<b>FRANCHISES.</b>	<i>Bro. Cay. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>		
<i>Shep. Stath.</i>			

What

# F R A

## FRANCHISES.

What a franchise or liberty is, and how it may be.	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	508
By prescription or appendant, &c. and claimed how, and allowance thereof.	-	508
Power and privilege of bailiffs, and in what cases punished.	-	509
Extinguished or lost. See PREROGATIVE, xvii. 162. xiii. 510.		
Restrained.	-	xiii. 511
Forfeiture.	-	511
What shall be said, an action arising within the franchise. See CONUSANCE, v. 584. xiii. 513.		
Disputes between sheriff and franchises.	-	513
Pleadings and proceedings. See PREROGATIVE, xvii. 179. xiii. 513.		
Franchises. How claimed.	-	<i>Com.</i> iv. 244
What by prescription. See vi. 79.		
What not.	-	iv. 244
Confirmed.		
Allowed in eyre.	-	245
County palatine.	-	246
What.		
Dignity.		
County palatine of Lancaster.		
County palatine of Chester.	-	248
Chamberlain.		
Chief justice.		
County palatine of Durham.	-	249
Ely, &c.	-	250
Jurisdiction of county palatine.		
Cinque ports.	-	251
Their privileges.		
What courts.	-	252
How writ to cinque ports directed.	-	253
Corporation.		
What.		
How erected.	-	254
By common law.		
By parliament.		
By prescription.		
By charter.		
Who may make it.	-	255
By what words.		
What persons.		
Place.		
Name. See ii. 171,		
What things incident thereto.	-	iv. 256
What it may do.		
How act.		
By attorney.	-	257
By deed.	-	258
	S 4	What

## FRANCHISES.

Com. iv.

What it cannot do.				
Purchase by corporation.				
What good.				
When it goes in succession.				
What not good.	-	-	-	259
Alienation by corporation.	-	-	-	260
Corporation may sue or be sued.				
For Pleadings in Actions by and against Corporations, see v. 568.				
Members.				
How chosen,	-	-	-	iv. 261
Election, when good.	-	-	-	263
When not.	-	-	-	264
Mayor or bailiffs.				
Alderman.				
Recorder.				
Common Council.	-	-	-	265
Liveryman.				
Town-clerk.				
Common burgesses.				
What gives right to freedom.	-	-	-	266
What requisite after election.				
Removal from office.	-	-	-	267
By resignation.				
By corporation.				
For what cause, and for what not.	-	-	-	268
When <i>ad libitum</i> .				
What cause for disfranchisement, what not.				269
How removed, or disfranchised.	-	-	-	270
Franchises how destroyed.	-	-	-	271
By re-union to the crown. See v. 1, 2.				
By surrender.	-	-	-	iv. 272
By dissolution.	-	-	-	273
What dissolution.				
What not.				
When franchises not gone thereby. See vi. 48, 57, 233.				
FRANK ALMOIGN. <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Shep. Vin. xiii.</i>				514
FRANK FEE. <i>Bro. Roll. Shep. Com. i. 490.</i>				
FRANK FOLD. <i>Statb.</i>				
FRANK MARRIAGE. <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Shep. Statb. Com. iv. 11.</i>				
FRANK PLEDGE. <i>Jac. Shep.</i>				
FRANK TENEMENT. <i>Hugh. Roll. Shep.</i>				
FRATERNITY.	-	-	-	Vin. xiii. 514
FRAUD. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bac. Burn, Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Wood, pt. 1. 868. Com. ii. 6. 408. iii. 353.</i>				
What is.				
In general.	-	-	-	Vin. xiii. 515
Conveyance.	-	-	-	516
Of land,				

# F R A

## FRAUD.

*Vin. xiii.*

To prevent forfeiture to the king or lord for crimes.	-	-	-	-	515
Set aside.	-	-	-	-	516
Of goods.					
Set aside.	-	-	-	-	517
Good in part.	-	-	-	-	519
At common law.	-	-	-	-	519
Conveyance fraudulent.					
As to					
Creditors. Cases in law and equity, upon the several statutes.	-	-	-	-	519
By one creditor, &c. screening or protecting debtor.	-	-	-	-	524
By conveyance or gift to persons not creditors, to screen.	-	-	-	-	525
Purchasers. Cases in law and equity upon the several statutes.	-	-	-	-	525
Landlords and tenants, and other persons, claiming right in the lands,	-	-	-	-	529
What shall be said to be					
Voluntary conveyances.	-	-	-	-	530
In respect of power of revocation.	-	-	-	-	531
Forfeitures or penalties inflicted for fraudulent practices.	-	-	-	-	533
Actions and pleadings on the several statutes of frauds.	-	-	-	-	534
By persons intrusted.	-	-	-	-	535
By construction.	-	-	-	-	535
As to mortgages.	-	-	-	-	536
Purchasers.	-	-	-	-	537
Marriage	-	-	-	-	537
Settlements and					
Portions.	-	-	-	-	538
Refunding, &c.	-	-	-	-	539
In breach or prejudice of trust.	-	-	-	-	540
By suppressing, &c. wills, &c. See 99.	-	-	-	-	540
To avoid executions, &c.	-	-	-	-	541
Decrees.	-	-	-	-	542
As to wills.					
Purged.	-	-	-	-	542
Punished how.	-	-	-	-	552
Discountenanced and set aside. See 459.	-	-	-	-	525
In what cases. See FINES,	-	-	-	-	325, 543
By what court.	-	-	-	-	544
By circumvention, what is, and how relieved.	-	-	-	-	544
In respect of					
Young heirs, &c.	-	-	-	-	546
A present want, or general weakness of understanding.	-	-	-	-	548
Ignorance of title or value.	-	-	-	-	549
					Misappre-

# F U L

<b>FRAUD.</b>		<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	
Misapprehension.	-	-	550
Misinformation.	-	-	551
Bound by it.			
Who.	-	-	552
<i>See VOLUNTARY CONVEYANCE, xxii. 16.</i>			
Pleadings. Averred in what cases.	-	xiii.	553
Tried in what cases by jury, or by the court.	-	-	554
Evidence. In what cases it may be given in evidence.	-	-	555
Badges of fraud what are.	-	-	555
Equity.			
As to			
Creditors.	-	-	557
Obtaining wills.	-	-	558
What acts are deemed fraudulent in courts of equity, in regard of after creditors or purchasers.	-	-	559
<i>See VOLUNTARY CONVEYANCE, xxii. 15.</i>			
Fraud how deemed in the eye of the law.	-	<i>Bac.</i> ii.	593
What acts are condemned in the common law courts as fraudulent, though not within the express provision of any act of parliament.	-	-	594
What acts are deemed fraudulent in a court of equity.	-	-	597
Of fraudulent conveyance to defeat creditors and purchasers within the 13 and 27 Eliz.	-	-	601
In what court fraud is cognizable.	-	-	610
Where a wrong doer is further punishable than by making void the fraudulent act.	-	-	611
<b>FREIGHT.</b>	<i>See</i> 501. <i>Com.</i> v. 57.		
<b>FREE CHAPEL.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>		
<b>FREEDOM.</b>	<i>Com.</i> iv. 266. 269, 270.		
<b>FREEHOLD.</b>	<i>Jac. Lil. Com.</i> i. 109. 655. <i>iii.</i> 193. 222. 657. v. 162. 766. vi. <i>iii.</i> 203.		
Where necessary for a petit juror.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 415, 416, 417 216, 217, 218		
Where for an indictor.	-	-	
<b>FRESH FORCE.</b>	<i>Jac. Shep.</i>		
<b>FRESH SUIT.</b>	<i>Bro. Jac. Roll. Shep.</i> 2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 169,		
At what place.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xiii.	560
When. At what time it shall be said fresh suit.	-	-	560
Necessary in what cases.			
To preserve property.	-	-	560
Plea. Where it is good plea.			
In trespass.	-	-	561
Escape.	-	-	561
<i>See ESCAPE, Vin. x. 89.</i>			
<b>FRUIT and FRUIT TREES.</b>	<i>Burn, Com.</i> <i>iii.</i> 530.		
<b>FRYERS.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>		
<b>FUEL.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>FUGITIVE GOODS.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>		
<b>FUGITIVES.</b>	<i>Hugh. Jac. Shep.</i> <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 561		
<b>FULL DEFENCE.</b>	<i>See DEFENCE, vii.</i> 497		
<b>FULLERS EARTH.</b>	<i>Burn,</i>		

FUNERAL



# F U S

**FUNERAL CHARGES.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.* - *Vin. xiii.* 563  
*See EXECUTORS, Vin. xi. 432.*

**FUNDS.** *Cay.*

**FURZE.** *Burn.*

**FUSTIAN.** *Cay, Shep.*

# G A M

**GAGER.** *Bro.*

**GAGE DELIVERANCE.** *Bro. Fitz. Jac. Roll. Stath.*

**GAME.** *Bac. Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. iv.* 562.

Penalty of killing game; how to be recovered; and pleadings. - *Vin. xiv.* 1

Prosecution. When, and how; and by whom tried. 4

Certain preliminary observations. - *Burn, i.* 458

The laws concerning game-keepers. - 461

The qualification by estate or degree to kill game; with the punishment of persons unqualified. - 462

Laws for preserving the four footed game in particular, viz.

1. Deer. - - - 475

2. Hares. - - - 485

3. Conies. - - - 487

Laws concerning the winged game in particular, viz.

1. Of hawks and hawking. - - 488

2. Of swans. - - - 490

3. Of partridges and pheasants - - 490

4. Of pigeons. - - - 492

5. Of wild ducks, wild geese, and other water fowl. 493

6. Of growse or moor game. - - 493

7. Of herons. - - - 494

8. Of other fowl. - - - 495

Laws for preserving the game of fish in particular, viz.

1. The penalty of fishing in ponds and other private fisheries. - - 495

2. Rules about the size, and preserving the breed of fish. - - 497

3. Rules concerning fishing in or near the sea. 499

4. Importing fish. - - - 500

*See HUNTING, Vin. xiv. 328.*

**GAMES, PLAYS, and PLAYERS.** *Shep.*

**GAMING.** *Bac. Burn, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. ii.* 55. *iv.* 558.

*v.* 599, 648.

Restrained by common law or statutes. - *Vin. xiv.* 4

What shall be said within the statutes. - - 6

Actions and pleadings. - - - 7

Equity. Cases in equity, - - - 8

# G A R

<b>GAOL and GAOLER.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i>	368, 369, 370.	
Of gaols in general.	-	-	<i>Vin. xiv.</i> 9
Belong. To whom gaols belong.	-	-	9
Repaired, at whose expence.	-	-	10
Offenders committed; to what place, and where kept.	-	-	10
<b>Gaoler.</b>			
Who.	-	-	11
His power and duty.	-	-	11
Punishable for			
Escapes of			
Felons.	-	-	12
Debtors charged with felony.	<i>See ESCAPE, x. 106.</i>		
Other offences.	-	-	12
Allowances.	-	-	<i>xiv.</i> 12
<i>See FEES, xiii. 149.</i>			
Securities taken by him, what may be.	-	-	<i>xiv.</i> 13
Pleadings.	-	-	13
<b>Gaols, by what authority erected, and to whom they belong.</b>	-	-	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 626
Who are to repair them.	-	-	627
In what place offenders are to be committed; and herein what shall be said a gaol, and where to be kept.			629
Of the duty and power of gaolers and keepers of prisons; and herein,			
1. What acts they may lawfully do, and for what abuses punishable.	-	-	630
2. For what offences they shall forfeit their offices.	-	-	631
At whose charge prisoners are to be carried to gaol.	-	-	632
How maintained in prison.	-	-	633
Of the offence of breaking gaol.	-	-	635
Building and repairing of gaols.	<i>Burn, i.</i>		
Who shall have the keeping of gaols.	-	-	521
Gaoler shall receive criminals.	-	-	522
How they shall be maintained.	-	-	522
Spirituous liquors not to be sold in gaols.	-	-	522
How prisoners may be set on work.	-	-	523
How they shall be restrained and kept,	-	-	523
How they shall be delivered.	-	-	524
Of gaolers permitting escapes.	-	-	524
Concerning debtors.	-	-	525
Concerning the prison of the king's bench and marshalsea.	-	-	526
<b>GARDE.</b>	<i>See GUARDIAN, - - - xiv.</i>		
<b>GARDIAN.</b>	-	-	<i>Com. iv.</i> 275
In chivalry.			
In focage.	-	-	276
Who.			
Who not.	-	-	277
What he shall have,			
What he may do.	-	-	278
Guardian by nature.			
By reason of nurture,	-	-	279
			By

# G A R

<b>GUARDIAN:</b>		<i>Com. iv.</i>
By statute.	- - -	280
By 4 & 5 P. and M.		
By 12 Car. ii.	- - -	281
By election.	- - -	282
Of the heir.		
Of the court.		
When chancery will appoint or remove guardian.		
See ii. 503.		
By custom.	- - -	iv. 283
As to guardian by custom of manor for copyholder.		
See iii. 188.		
<b>Orphans.</b>		
What estates belong to them.	- - -	iv. 284
Allowance to one.	- - -	291
Marriage.		
Remedy by guardian.		
Right of ward.		
Ejectment of ward.	- - -	292
Ravishment of ward.		
Information.		
Trespafs.	- - -	293
Intrusion of ward.		
Valore maritaggi.		
For more concerning Guardian, see i. 116. 122. ii. 503. iii. 188. vi. 46. 137. 524.		
<b>GARNISHMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Roll. Statb. Com. i. 101. 597. v. 664.</i>		
	<i>See INTERPLEADER, ix. 419.</i>	
<b>GARRANTY.</b>	- - -	<i>Com. iv. 294</i>
Warranty, by what words.		
What words make covenant exprefs or in law.		
See iii. 256.		
Who bound by warranty.	- - -	iv. 295
To whom warranty extends.		
When covenant binds or extends to heirs or assigns.		
See iii. 260. 263.		
By what conveyance conveyed.	- - -	iv. 296
To what estate annexed.	- - -	297
What rights or titles barred by warranty.		
What not.		
What warranties are bars.	- - -	299
Lineal warranty, what.	- - -	300
Collateral, what.		
Collateral in part, and lineal in part.		
When lineal warranty a bar.		
When collateral.	- - -	301
What warranties not bar.		
Warranty, which commences by disseisin.		
If warranty does not descend upon him who claims the land.	- - -	302
If warranty be defeated.		
By defeat of estate, to which &c.	- - -	303
§		<b>By</b>

**WARRANTY.***Com. iv.*

By determination of estate.

When warranty not defeated.

How to take advantage of a warranty: - - 304

By warrantia chartæ.

By voucher.

By rebutter.

**GARTER, and COMPANION thereof:** *Shep.***GAVELET.** *Jac.***GAVELKIND.** *Wood, pt. 1. 120.*Antiquity thereof, and of what regard in law. *Vin. xiv.* 13

Descent. How. - - - 14

Disposed of. How, and who shall take by the limitation. 15

Forfeitures of gavelkind in general. - - - 16

Dower and tenancy by the curtesy. How; and forfeiture. 16

Alteration of custom, in what case, and how. - 17

Declaration and pleadings, and in what cases it must  
be pleaded, and how. - - - 18*See VOUCHER, xxii. 155.*Of the original, continuance, and several properties of  
this custom. - - - *Bac. ii.* 637The particular cases which have been adjudged relating  
to this custom. - - - 642**Gavelkind.** *Com. iv. 304.*

What shall be, descent of, and customs belonging to it.

*See ii. 153.***GAUGER.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.***GENERAL AVERMENT.** *Bro.***GENERAL BRIEF.** *Bro.***GENERAL ISSUES, and special evidence.** *See TRIAL, Vin.**xxi. 1. Bac. Bro.*

In criminal cases.

Whether it be well joined for the king by one who  
shews not himself to be the proper officer.*2 Haw. P. C.* 399Where there is no necessity of joining expressly for the  
king. - - - 399Where a defendant shall be estopped to plead it  
by a confession, or a former issue found against him. 399**GENERAL WORDS.** *See GRANT, Vin. xiv. 27. and other titles.***GENTILITY.**How forfeited. - - - *2 Haw. P. C.* 448**GENTLEMEN.**

Whether privileged from being made constable. 63

*See Com. iii. 465.***GIFT.** *Jac. Hors. Wood.*What shall be said a gift. - - - *Vin. xiv.* 19Of acquiring or conveying personal estates by gift.  
*Wood, pt. 1.* 126

Gift what. - - - 126

How made. - - - 126

Of deeds of gift. - - - 713

*See COUNTERMAND, Vin. vi. 482.***GIN.**

<b>GIN.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>		
<b>GLASS.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>		
<b>GLEBE.</b>	<i>Bro. Com.</i>	iii. 503.	
	Of glebe in general, and in what cases it shall pay tithes.	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 19
	Power of the parson in or as to the glebe.	- - -	20
	Entry on it, at what time.	- - -	21
<b>GLOUCESTER.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>		
<b>GOD.</b>			
	Denying any person in the Trinity to be God, or affirming that there are more gods than one, how punishable.	- - -	<i>1 Harw. P. C.</i> 5
	Denying God's being or providence, how punishable.	- - -	6
<b>GOLD, SILVER, and GOLDSMITHS.</b>	<i>Cay. Shep.</i>		
<b>GOLD and SILVER MINES.</b>	<i>Com.</i>	iv. 322. vi. 503.	
<b>GOLDSMITH'S NOTES.</b>	<i>See PAYMENT,</i>	<i>Vin.</i> xvi.	269
<b>GOOD BEHAVIOUR.</b>	<i>Burn, Lil. Shep.</i>		
	What it is.	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 21
	Required, &c. in what cases, and of what persons; and by whom.	- - -	22
	For words, &c. of justices of peace, &c.	- - -	23
	How.	- - -	24
	Discharged or superfed.	- - -	24
	Breach what.	- - -	25
	Proceedings.	- - -	26
	Pleadings.	- - -	26
<b>GOODS and CHATTELS.</b>	<i>Com.</i>	i. 386. ii. 134. 694. vi. 386. 390.	
<b>GOSS.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>		
<b>GRAMMAR.</b>	- - -	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 27
<b>GRAND CAPE ET PETIT CAPE.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Com.</i>	vi. 99.	
<b>GRAND LARCENY.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	<i>See LARCENY.</i>	
<b>GRAND SERGEANTY.</b>	<i>Hugh. Vin.</i>	xiv. 27. <i>Com.</i> iv. 349.	
<b>GRANTS.</b>	<i>Bac. Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath. Lil. Conv.</i>	i. ii. <i>Horf. Wood.</i>	
	What is a grant.	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 30
	Amount. What amounts to a grant.	- - -	51
	Names. Grant good in respect of the names they are made by.	Corporation.	- - - 27
		By a corporation.	- - - 27
		To a corporation; and not avoided by misnomer.	- - - 31
		Other names than that of baptism; and pleadings.	- - - 33
		What names.	- - - 36
		Surname mistaken, and pleadings.	- - - 40
		Nomen cognitum, and pleadings.	- - - 41
		General names, as Poor of A, &c.	- - - 32
		Things or names in reputation.	- - - 41
<b>Manner.</b>			
	Good in respect of the		
	Manner.	- - -	48
	Joint or several.	- - -	48
			Being

# G R A

## GRANTS.

*Vin. xiv.*

Being made to continue longer than the estate of the grantor.	53
Reserving part of the estate granted.	101
Description of the grantor and grantee.	40
Thing granted, and the reversion. <i>See REVERSION, 19.</i>	
Estate of the grantor.	76
By relation, though otherwise not good.	54
In futuro. ( <i>See USES, xxii. 258.</i> )	
And what shall be said immediate or in futuro.	50
Uncertain.	90
Being made certain	
By election; and what shall amount to such election.	49
By relation.	49
What may be granted to a man, his executors, administrators, and assigns, &c. or for years.	139
What is a good limitation of a chattel, and the extent thereof.	77
Things.	
What things may be granted.	
In respect of the thing.	43
In reputation.	41
In action.	47
Of trust.	47
Possibility.	73
<i>(See POSSIBILITY, xvi. 460.)</i>	
In respect of the estate of the grantor.	76
Out of what things.	70
Persons.	
By what persons grant may be made.	
In respect of	
Estate or interest.	53
See other Proper Titles.	
Capacity.	53
Corporations. ( <i>See CORPORATIONS, Vin. vi.</i> )	
To what persons a grant may be made.	34
Executors, administrators, &c.	139
By what, and to what persons.	
Corporations or colleges. By the head to the corporation, or the corporation to the head.	33
To strangers.	35
Feme coverts.	36
Not in esse at the time, in respect of the description.	36
In respect of their several interests.	70
Time.	
At what time a grant may be made.	43
Void by matter, ex post facto.	43
In respect of	
Seisin. What is seisin sufficient.	70
Possibility. Things not in esse.	72
Before	

# G R A

<b>GRANTS.</b>	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	
Before election.	-	72
When it shall take effect.	-	55
Words. Pass. By what words. What things, or interest.		
Estate.	-	86
Of like signification.	-	85
Of another signification.	-	101
General words.	-	108
All lands and tenements; or by either of these words, or by other words.	-	106
Cum pertinentiis.	-	120
Bona, only.	-	109
All goods and chattels; or goods or chattels.	-	110
Lands in the occupation of, &c.	-	87
Proper for other things (or other conveyances.)		101
Where words proper for a feoffment shall enure as a grant.	-	103
	<i>(See USES, xxii. 240.)</i>	
What shall pass by the grant.	xiv.	103
One thing by the name of another as a perquisite.		106
Parcel.	-	113
	<i>(See MANOR, xv. 217.)</i>	
Incidents. <i>(See MANOR, xv. 217.)</i>	xiv.	115
To personal things.	-	118
Appendants.	-	118
	<i>(See APPENDANT, iii. 1.)</i>	
Thing or estate not contained in the premises.	xiv.	113
Soil. By what words the soil passes.	-	84
Grant limited in law.	-	77
By words explaining the intent.	-	77
Where a grant being ineffectual to pass the estate, &c. intended it shall pass another estate.		112
Uncertain. How much shall pass.	-	112
<b>Take.</b>		
Who shall take by the words.	-	92
In respect of the consideration, where the words are not certain.	-	90
At what time to be taken to avoid a lapse.		135
Lapsed, when it shall be said to be lapsed.		137
Immediately by reason of alteration of the mesne estate, after which the grant was limited to take place.	-	135
Not party to the deed. <i>(See FACTS, xiii. 52.)</i>	xiv.	87
Made to two, and one is incapable or refuses.		132
Without deed.		
Leases. 29 Car. 2, 3. <i>(See ESTATE, x. 339.)</i>		
In respect of the		
Grantor and grantee.	xiv.	123
Things.	-	124
In what cases.		
Tithes and other things.	-	124
Licence.	-	123
<b>Vol. XXIV.</b>	<b>T</b>	<b>Enure,</b>

## GRANTS.

Vin. xiv.

Enure,

As a

Release. (*See RELEASE*, xviii. 350. *BAR*, iv.) 105

Covenant. Where a covenant shall enure as a grant. - - - 105

To a double intent. - - - xiv. 132

By moieties. - - - 134

As two several grants. - - - 130

In his politick or natural capacity, or both. 135

By way of

Surrender. (*See JOINTENANTS*, xiv. 507.) 134Extinguishment. (*See RENT*, xviii. 494.) xiv. 134

To several. In what cases several grantees shall use it jointly. - - - 133

Made to two.

Where one is incapable or refuses. - - - 132

Who have several prior interests. - - - 87

Effect.

When it shall take effect. - - - 55

To make a discontinuance. (*See DISCONTINUANCE*, viii. 527.)

Mistake.

In description of the

Person. - - - xiv. 40

Dates of deeds. - - - 89

Occupation of what person. - - - 87

Estate of grantor. - - - 90

Place where. (*See MAXIMS*, xv. 351.) xiv. 100

Misrecital of

Persons of whom the land, &amp;c. was purchased, &amp;c. 94

Thing granted. - - - 96

Estate in the land. - - - 95

Quantity of the land. - - - 97

Former grant. - - - 95

Dates of deeds. - - - 96

By reciting a thing which is not, yet good. - 86

Omissions in grants.

Of

Parcel of the land. - - - 97

Names of persons. - - - 98

Words of grant or limitation. - - - 99

Leaving the meaning imperfect, in what cases supplied or understood. - - - 99

Reservation of part of the estate granted. Good or not. 101

Construction of grants.

In general. - - - 57

Where the premises &amp; habendum differ. How far the habendum may enlarge or abridge the grant in the premises. - - - 143

As to continuance.

Where 'tis casual. - - - 67

La



# G R A

## GRANTS.

*Vin. xiv.*

In respect of the words.	-	-	64
From the nature of the estate granted after the estate of the grantor determined.	-	-	68
By matter dehors.	-	-	68
Contrary one part to the other.	-	-	122
Present. What a present or future grant.	-	-	50
Enlarged.			
By what words in the same deed.	-	-	138
Exclusive of the grantor, or not.	-	-	139
Intention. By intent of the parties.	-	-	77
(See INTENTION, xiv. 451. (See USES, xxii. 240.)			
Interfering.	-	xiv.	138
Insensible, made good by construction.	-	-	142
Repugnant.	-	-	142
Void or voidable, what grants are.	-	-	143
(See FAITS, xiii. 59. See DURESS, ix. 315.)			
Joinder in grant.			
Whose grant it shall be said to be.	-	xiv.	127
Ut res magis valeat.	-	-	69
Inchoate. Where it must be perfected in the life of the grantor or grantee, or both.	-	-	139
Joint and several. How enure. (See JOINT and SEVERAL, xiv. 469.)			
Lapsed.			
When.	-	-	137
Avoided.			
By the grantor himself.	-	-	140
(See OFFICE, xvi. 101.)			
Actions.			
What actions grantee may have			
As grantee.	-	xiv.	141
As assignee. (See COVENANT, &c. vi. 436.)			
Habendum.			
Necessary or not. In what cases a grant is good without any habendum.	-	xiv.	143
What it is, and its office. And where good, though it contains more than is in the premises.	-	-	144
Its operation on the premises.	-	-	145
Differing from the premises.			
In respect of the			
Limitation.	-	-	146
Things granted, and is			
More.	-	-	147
Less.	-	-	148
Parties.	-	-	154
Estate limited, and is			
Less.	-	-	155
Larger.	-	-	157
In words only.	-	-	158
Passes by the words. What.	-	-	158
Ad opus & usum.	-	-	158

# G R A

<b>GRANTS.</b>	<i>Fin. xiv.</i>
Repugnant to the premises, in what cases.	149
Pleadings.	159
Equity.	
Grants made good in equity which are not strictly good at law.	159
Relief.	
In respect of the consideration.	160
Grants. What persons may make good grants; and herein,	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 644
1. Of grants by corporations.	646
2. Of grants by ecclesiastical persons.	646
3. Of grants by infants.	647
4. Of grants by feme coverts.	648
5. Of grants by idiots and persons of insane memory.	649
6. Of grants by persons under duress.	649
What persons may take by grant.	650
What name or description of the grantor or grantee will make the grant certain enough.	651
Of what interest in the grantor he may dispose; and herein,	654
1. Where by reason of maintenance a thing is incapable of being granted or assigned over.	654
2. Where the grantor must have the absolute property, so that the grant be not to the prejudice of a third person.	655
3. Whether a bare right or possibility may be granted or assigned over.	656
4. What seisin or possession in the grantor will enable him to grant it over.	658
5. Where the grantor's right being joined with a trust or confidence, is incapable of being granted or assigned over.	658
What ceremony is requisite to the perfection of a grant; and therein of the necessity of a deed.	659
What words are sufficient to create a good grant.	660
Where a thing shall be said to pass by grant or some other conveyance.	661
Where grants shall be said to be good or void for incertainty; and herein,	
1. What shall be a sufficient description of the thing granted, notwithstanding any misrecital thereof.	661
2. Where a defect in the description may be aided by relation to a thing certain.	663
3. Where by an election given to the grantee, he may reduce an uncertain grant to a certainty.	664
How grants are to be expounded; and herein,	
1. How to be construed where there appears a repugnancy in the words.	665
2. Where	

<b>GRANTS.</b>	<i>Bac. ii.</i>
2. Where the premisses differ from the habendum; and therein how far the habendum may enlarge or abridge the grant in the premisses.	667
3. How the words of a grant are to be construed as to the things intended to be granted.	667
4. Where a thing shall be said to pass as appendant, appurtenant, or incident.	669
5. What estate or interest shall be said to be granted.	670
6. At what time the thing granted becomes vested, and when the grantee must take the same.	671
Grant, what.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i> 714
Kinds of grants.	715
What grants must (or need not) be in writing, and what is necessary to every good grant.	715, 717
Who may be a grantor, and of naming him.	717, 718
Who may be a grantee, and of naming him.	719, 720
Of the things granted, and of naming and describing them.	721, 727
Of the estate, property, and possession of the grantor.	725, 731
How grants shall be construed.	733
Grants of the King. See PREROGATIVE, <i>Vin. xvii.</i>	78.
Grant. <i>Com. iv.</i>	307.
As to premisses therein. See 164, 165.	
As to habendum. See 167, 168.	
As to an exception or indorsement. See 163, 166.	
As to exposition of covenants or words of grant. See 266, 267. 414. v. 268.	
Who may be grantor.	iv. 307
By what name.	308
When grant void. See 317.	
Who may be grantee. See ii. 167, 168, 169.	
When grantee not necessary.	iv. 309
What things may be granted.	
Present estate or interest in lands, franchises, &c. See i. 568.	
What cannot be granted.	iv. 310
Chose in action, right, possibility, &c. See i. 569, 570.	
By what name things shall pass in grant.	iv. 310
What passes by grant of hereditament.	
Tenement.	
Land.	311
By grant of a feignory or general words.	
By what words soil passes.	312
What passes by grant of messuage.	313
By grant of curtilage.	
By grant of pannage.	
By grant cum pertinentiis.	
What passes as parcel, &c.	315
What as incident.	
Extent of grant.	316
When confined to tenure, &c. of such an one.	317
	When

# G U A

## GRANTS.

*Com. iv.*

When grant shall be void. If uncertain. See 308. 321.

Grantor cannot defeat his own grant: - - 317

Grant by the king.

What he may grant.

How his grant shall be made, by writ or patent,  
and under what seal. See v. 274, 275.

What jurisdiction, franchises, exemptions, offices,  
impositions, &c. the king may grant. See vi.  
47, &c.

What not. - - - xiv. 318

When it binds his successor. - - 319

What grant good.

In respect of the king's estate, or the mentioning it.

In respect of certainty. - - 320

What void.

If uncertain.

If too general. - - - 224

If the king deceived.

By misinformation of his interest.

By false suggestion. - - - 323

When recital necessary. - - - 324

King's grant does not enure to double intent. 325

How king's grant expounded.

When grant presumed. 327. See 313.

For more relating to Grant, see i. 507. ii. 137. iii.

57. 81. 83. 85. 93. 152. 325. iv. 426. v. 1. 41. 131.  
171. 176. vi. 45. 215. 363.

GREAT SEAL. *Com. v.* 275.

GREEN CLOTH. *Com. iii.* 314.

GREENLAND. *Cay.*

GREYHOUND. *Burn.*

GUARDIAN and WARD. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro.*

*Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*

Ward

To the king shall not devest chattel vested. *Vin. xiv.* 160

For cause of ward. - - - 161

Who shall have it. - - - 161

Wardship.

Drawn by what

Tenure. - - - 162

Estate. - - - 162

For collateral respect. - - - 163

Priority.

By priority.

What shall be said priority. - - - 164

Without priority to diverse.

Equality. - - - 166

Person.

What person shall be in ward. - - - 168

In respect of his estate. - - - 166

For collateral respect. - - - 169

Bar.

Bar.		
What act or thing shall bar a man of his ward.	169	
Continuance in ward.		
How long a man shall be in ward for a collateral respect.	170	
Do.		
What he may do without a guardian.	175	
The several forts.	170	
Appointed, who may be, and by whom, and what shall be said an appointment within the 12 Car. 2. 24.	172	
By the court.		
Who may be, and in what cases.	175	
Assigned or admitted. How.	176	
Who shall be guardian on the death of a former guardian.	173	
What the ward may do without a guardian.	175	
Power. (See ENTRY, ix.)		
What power the guardian has as to the estate of the infant.	xiv. 181	
Person of the infant, and in what cases the court will deliver the infant to the proper guardian, and how far restrained by chancery.	183	
Charged or favoured.	187	
Allowances. What allowances he shall have.	186	
Security.		
In what cases he must give security, and to whom.	189	
Infant.		
His power as to the guardian.	186	
Relieved in equity.		
Against his guardian.	202	
Account against him.	198	
De son tort.		
Allowances.		
Chargeable.	190	
As guardian. Who.	189	
Guardian.		
Removed.	179	
Who shall be,		
Or may be in case of feme covert infant defendant.	177	
Guardian in focage. Who.	178	
Of what things.	180	
His power.	184	
Removed.	180	
Actions.		
By or against guardian, his heirs, executors, &c.	196	
By the ward against the guardian or others, in respect of the guardian.	197	
Right of ward.		
Who shall have it;		
And what shall be recovered.	190	
	Against	

# G U I

<b>GUARDIAN AND WARD.</b>		<i>Vin. xiv.</i>
Against whom; and of what.	-	190
Ejection of ward.	-	191
At what time it lies.	-	191
Who shall have it.	-	191
Ravishment of ward. What it is, and in what cases it lies.	-	191
Who shall have it.	-	192
Against whom.	-	192
How it shall be brought.	-	193
Pleadings.	-	193
Account.	-	198
Wast.	-	199
Count and pleadings.	-	200
Proceedings in actions or suits by or against infant suing or defending by guardian, &c.	-	201
Equity. Guardian restrained, &c.	-	202
(See EXECUTOR, xi.)		
Offences by strangers, with regard to the ward. How punished, and in what cases.	-	xiv. 203
<b>GUARDIAN.</b>	-	<i>Bac. ii.</i> 672
The several kinds of guardians; and herein,		
1. Of the several kinds of guardians by the common law.	-	673
2. Of guardians by custom.	-	675
3. Of guardians by statute.	-	675
What persons may be guardians and are intitled thereto.		678
By what authority guardians are appointed; and therein of the proper jurisdiction in restraining and punishing abuses by guardians, and others, in relation to infants.	-	679
Of the manner of appointing and admitting a guardian.		680
At what time the authority of a guardian ceases, and what acts will determine it.	-	681
Of the guardian's interest in the body and lands of the ward, and his remedy for the same.	-	682
What things a guardian may lawfully do, and what will bind the infant.	-	683
Of the infant's remedy against his guardian for abuses by him.	-	685
Of obliging a guardian to account, and what allowances he shall have.	-	687
<b>GUARDIAN OF HOSPITAL AND CHURCH. Bro.</b>		
<b>GUARDIAN OF SPIRITUALTIES. Roll.</b>		
<b>GUERNSEY, JERSEY, AND THE ISLE OF MAN. Cay.</b>		
<i>Vin. xiv. 205. Com. v. 108.</i>		
See tit. COURTS.		
<b>GUERRE. Roll. Bro.</b>		
<b>GUEST.</b>		
Where guilty of larceny.		1 Haw. P. G. 99, 92
<b>GUILD. Shep.</b>		

# G U N

**GUN.** *Nelf. Shep.*

Who may keep guns; and the punishment of offenders; and by whom.

(See *GAME, Vin. xiv. 206.*)

**GUNPOWDER.** *Burn, Cay.*

# H A B

**HABEAS Corpus.** *Barn. i. ii. Bro. Burn, Cay, Hugh, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*

Habeas corpus. The several forts. *Vin. xiv.* 210

Good or not, and quashed for what. - - 211

Cum causa ad subjiciendum.

Directed. To whom it may be, and by whom. 209

Ad faciendum & recipiendum.

In what cases, and to what courts. - - 209

What it is, and how granted, and by whom. - 211

Granted,

By what court. - - - 211

In what cases. - - - 212

In respect of privilege. - - - 215

And allowed, at what time. - - - 215

To what place. - - - 217

Directed to whom, ad faciendum, &c. - - 215

Necessary; in what cases. - - - 228

Returns.

How, and what in general. - - - 217

Good or not; and exceptions to return of commitment. - - - 218

By

The king, lords of the council, &c. - 218

Orders of courts. - - - 220

Of admiralty and marches of Wales. - 221

Justices of peace, mayors, &c. - - 223

College of physicians and commissioners of bankrupts. - - - 224

For not obeying orders of inferior courts. - 222

For ecclesiastical matters. - - - 224

Relating to jurymen. - - - 225

Punishment of insufficient, or no returns. And what is to be done thereupon. - 228

At what time returnable; and of an alias & pluries. 229

Amended; in what cases. - - - 231

Proceedings. - - - 225

Effect; or what removed. - - - 226

Abuse thereof. What shall be said to be. - 227

Obeied. How it must be obeyed. - 227

Discharged.

**HABEAS CORPUS.**

*Vin. xiv.*

Discharged. In what cases the party shall not be discharged on habeas corpus, but shall be put to bring writ of error. - - - 229

Remanded, bailed, or discharged; in what cases the prisoner shall be. - - - 231

The difference between a habeas corpus and a certiorari. And when and how bail is to be put in. - - - 229

Pleadings. - - - 230

**Habeas corpus.**

Of the nature and several kinds of writs of habeas corpus. - - - *Bac. iii.* 1

Of the habeas corpus ad jubjiciendum; and herein,

1. What courts have jurisdiction of granting it. - - - 3

2. To what places it may be granted. - - - 4

3. In what cases it is to be granted, and where it is the proper remedy. - - - 4

4. How far the courts have a discretionary power in granting or denying it; and therein of the habeas corpus act. - - - 6

5. Of the manner of suing it out, and form of the writ. - - - 9

6. To whom it is to be directed. - - - 9

7. By whom it is to be returned. - - - 10

8. Of the manner of compelling a return, and the offence of a false return. - - - 10

9. What matters must be returned together with the body of the party. - - - 11

10. Where the return shall be said to be certain and sufficient to warrant the commitment. - - - 12

11. Whether the party can suggest any thing contrary to the return. - - - 13

12. Whether any defect in the return may be amended. - - - 14

13. What is to be done with the prisoner at the return; and therein of bailing, discharging, or remanding him. - - - 14

Of the habeas corpus ad faciendum et recipiendum. - - - 15

Habeas corpus. By what court granted. *Com. iv.* 328

For what causes. *Hab. Corp. ad sub. & recip.* 329.

See 336, 337, 338, 339.

When allowed. - - - 336

How awarded. - - - 331

How returned. - - - 332

What good return. 333. See v. 32.

What not. - - - *iv.* 333

When party shall be discharged, or remanded. - - - 334

*Hab. Corp. ad Fac. et Rec.* 336. See 329, 338, 339.

When not allowed. - - - 337

*Hab. Corp. ad Resp.* 338. See 329, 336, 337.

To what court. - - - 339

*Hab. Corp. ad Test.* - - - 340

How



## HABEAS CORPUS.

Com. iv.

How *Hab. Corp.* shall be returnable.

340

Bail in *Hab. Corp.* See i. 673.HABENDUM. *Hugh. Roll. Shep. Com. iv. 167, 168.*See tit. GRANT, *Vin. xiv. 143.*

How and in what manner it limits and explains the premises.

*Nelf. ii.*

917

Void, where 'tis larger than the premises in respect to the parties to the deed.

919

Not void, where 'tis less than the premises in respect to the estate limited.

920

Void for being repugnant to the premises, and for other matters.

920

Where 'tis exclusive of the date of the deed.

921

The habendum in a deed, what.

*Wood, pt. 1.*

263

The office of the habendum.

264

What the habendum should contain, where to be placed in the deed, and by what words it should be expressed.

264

How the habendum shall be construed, and how different estates are limited according to the words of the habendum.

265

Limitation of different estates to different persons.

272

Where the habendum is repugnant and void, and where not; but shall controul, divide, or expound the premises.

273

HABERE FAC. POSSESSIONEM ET SEISINAM. *Bro. Hugh.**Jac. Lil. Com. iv. 113, 114, 115.*HACKNEY COACHES. *Burn.*HALF-BLOOD. See DESCENT, *Vin. vii. 589.*HAMLET. *Com. v. 179, 180.*HAMBOURS. *Cay.*HARES. *Com. iv. 574.*HARMLESS. See CONDITION, *Vin. v. 170.*HATS AND CAPS. *Cay, Shep.*HAVENS. *Shep. Com. v. 102.*HAWKERS AND PEDLARS. *Burn, Cay.*HAWKS. *Cay.*HAWKING. *Com. iii. 8. iv. 566.*HAY AND HAYMARKET. *Burn, Cay. Com. iii. 522.*HAYBOTE, &c. *Shep.*HAYS. *Burn.*HAYWARD. *Shep.*HEAD OF A COLLEGE. See GRANT, *Vin. xiv. 35.*HEADBOROUGH. *Shep.*HEARING AND RE-HEARING, *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Com. ii.*

283 299, 300, 321.

Of letting down a cause for hearing.

*Vin. xiv.*

233

Manner of proceeding to, and at what time the hearing may be.

234

Read. What may be.

235

By whom.

236

Deponents

# H E I

<b>HEARING AND RE-HEARING.</b>		<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	
Deponents interested.	-	-	237
Where all the parties need not be brought to a hearing.	-	-	237
What must be pleaded, or may be objected to at the hearing.	-	-	237
Cases relating to re-hearing.	-	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	490
<b>HEATH.</b> <i>Burn.</i>			
<b>HEDGE-BREAKING.</b> <i>Burn.</i>			
<b>HEIR.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bac. Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>			
Who, and how.	-	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	247
At common law.	-	-	250
In case of bastards and their issue.	-	-	250
In the right line ascending or descending.	-	-	248
In the collateral line.	-	-	248
In case of a purchaser.	-	-	248
Inherit as heir, who. Divorce.	-	-	250
What persons may be.	-	-	249
By matter subsequent.	-	-	250
By custom, who.	-	-	251
By limitation.	-	-	253
<b>Take.</b>			
By descent or purchase.	-	-	250
Where, in nature of a default.	-	-	251
<b>Jus representationis.</b>			
<b>Propinquitatis.</b>			
In what cases the one shall be preferable to the other.	-	-	259
Limitation, who shall take by it.	-	-	253
Where the word (heir) is a word of limitation and purchase.	-	-	271
By the word (heir) that otherwise is no heir.	-	-	
In respect of the nature of the estate.	-	-	258
Where the limitation was to the heir male.	-	-	254
Female.	-	-	257
First taker of estate, where he may be.	-	-	268
Where he may take by the word (heir) in life of his ancestor.	-	-	271
Where he shall take by a grant to his ancestor, though the ancestor could not take by it.	-	-	270
Where an estate in fee passes without the word (heirs). (See ESTATE, x. 234.)	-	-	
<b>Heirs males of the body, &amp;c.</b>			
Who shall take by those words. (See ISSUE, xiv. 570.)	-	-	
Incapacity in the heir. Who shall take.	-	-	270
Immediate. Who shall be said in law to be so, though in a remote degree.	-	-	253
Charged. (See ANNUITY, ii. 504.)	-	-	
In what cases, and how.	-	<i>xiv.</i>	239
(See REVERSION, xix. 225.)	-	-	
Where the ancestor could not be.	-	<i>xiv.</i>	238
Included, though not named.	-	-	267
		Without	

# H E I

<b>Heir.</b>	<i>Fin. xiv.</i>
Without affects. - - -	238
What shall be said affects. (See <b>ASSETS</b> , iii. 141.)	
By what conveyance. - - -	xv. 261
What heir, or who as heir, and how. -	245
<b>Judgment</b> general or special of land descended.	
In respect of false pleading. - -	241
<b>Execution</b> of what. - - -	246
Priority of execution, who shall have it. -	247
<b>Disabled</b> by	
Corruption of blood. (See <b>BLOOD CORRUPTED</b> , iv. 270.)	
<b>Bound</b>	
In what cases. - - -	xiv. 259
By acquiescence under a will. - -	259
By what conveyance. - - -	261
Pleadings in actions against him. -	261
Actions by him, for what. - - -	274
Things done in time of the ancestor. -	275
Pleadings in actions by him as heir. -	265
(See <b>FORMEDON</b> , xiii. 481.)	
Judgment of assets quando, &c. (See <b>JUDGMENT</b> , xiv. 596.)	
<b>Heir and executor.</b> (See <b>EXECUTOR</b> , xi. 144. 166.)	
Remedy for the heir against the executor, &c. for things belonging to the heir. - -	xiv. 286
<b>Favoured.</b> - - -	276
What the heir shall have,	
Interim estate. - - -	280
(See <b>DEVISE</b> , viii. 41.)	
Marriage portion. - - -	xiv. 280
(See <b>PORTIONS</b> , xvi. 432.)	
Surplus. - - -	xiv. 280
(See <b>EXECUTOR</b> , xi. 377. 407.)	
In what cases there shall be a resulting trust for the benefit of the heir. (See <b>TRUST</b> , xxi. 496.)	
<b>Advantage.</b>	
Of what the heir shall take advantage.	
Things done in the life of the ancestor, for- feiture, &c. - - -	xiv. 274
<b>Entry.</b>	
In what cases.	
In general. - - -	272
Though the ancestor was barred. - -	272
(See <b>ENTRY</b> , ix. 458. pl. 7.)	
For condition broken, &c. and what shall be said such condition. - - -	xiv. 273
Descend. What may descend to the heir. -	272
Charges and incumbrances on the land sink into the in- heritance for the heir's benefit. In what cases. (See <b>CHARGE</b> , iv. 449.)	
What the executor must do in favour of the heir. -	xiv. 283
Sale. In what cases. (See <b>CHARGE</b> , iv. 449.)	

## HEIR.

*Vin. xiv.*

Where the heir shall be obliged to join in sale.	-	275
(See PAYMENT, xvi. 280.)		
Where the heir shall be compelled to convey land absolutely or conditionally, in pursuance of his ancestor's agreement.	-	xiv. 276
A parte materna.	-	-
Take, in what cases.	-	286
What shall be said a new purchase, or such alteration of estate as to carry the land, &c. to the heirs of the father.	-	288
Take advantage, or be bound by what.	-	290
Half-blood.	-	-
Where shall inherit. (See DESCENT, viii. 1.)	-	-
Heir. Of the nature of the relationship between heir and ancestor.	-	Bac. iii. 16
Of the several kinds of heirs; and herein,	-	-
1. Of the heir apparent.	-	17
2. Of the heirs general, or heir at common law.	-	18
3. Of the special heir, or issue in tail.	-	19
4. Of the customary heir.	-	19
5. Of the hæres factus.	-	20
Of what conditions, covenants, &c. of the ancestor's the heir shall take advantage.	-	20
What conditions, covenants, &c. shall extend to him so as to bind him.	-	22
What actions he may commence and prosecute in right of his ancestor.	-	23
Where the heir shall be said to be bound to answer his ancestor's debts and contracts.	-	25
How to be proceeded against where he is bound.	-	29
Where he shall be liable himself, and the judgment general or special; and herein,	-	-
1. Where he shall be liable for his false pleading.	-	30
2. Where by his promise to pay or discharge the debt of his ancestor.	-	32
What shall be assets in his hands.	-	32
By what acts of the ancestor the heir general shall be bound.	-	Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 264. ii. 492
By what cases the heir special or issue in tail shall be bound.	-	i. 265. ii. 492
Heir, in what cases favoured in equity.	-	i. 266. ii. 492
Where charges and incumbrances on the lands shall be raised, or shall sink in the inheritance for the benefit of the heir.	-	i. 267. ii. 492
Where the heir shall have the benefit and aid of the personal estate.	-	i. 269. ii. 492
Where the words heirs of the body are only a designation personæ of heir and executor.	-	i. 505. ii. 506
Of an implied and resulting trust for the benefit of the heir.	-	i. 272. ii. 506
What	-	-

# H E R

<b>Heir.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i>
What things shall go to the heir, and not to the executor.	i. 273
What shall be affects in the hands of the heir.	i. 275. ii. 508
Unreasonable bargains and securities obtained from young heirs, in what cases to be set aside, or relieved against.	i. 275. ii. 510
<b>Heir.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i> 341
When, and who may take by descent, and who shall be heir, who not. See iii. 472. 474. 475.	
When bound for ancestor's debts. See i. 562, 563. ii. 363. 509. iii. 264. v. 591.	
What goods and chattels go to him. See ii. 135.	
For more concerning Heir, see i. 30. iii. 159. 260. 374. 455. 649. iv. 12. 275. 366. v. 162.	
<b>HEIR LOOMES.</b>	<i>Vin. xiv.</i> 291
<b>HEMP AND FLAX.</b> <i>Burn, Shep. Com.</i> iii. 522. 530. 532.	
<b>HERALD.</b> <i>Roll. Vin.</i> xiv. 292. <i>Com.</i> iii. 312. v. 119.	
<b>HERBAGE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>	
What grantee may do.	<i>Vin. xiv.</i> 292
Who shall have it.	293
<b>HEREDITAMENT.</b> <i>Jac. Com.</i> iv. 310.	
What it is.	<i>Vin. xiv.</i> 293
<b>HERESY AND OFFENCES AGAINST RELIGION.</b>	
Of Heresy; and herein,	
1. What it is.	<i>Bac. iii.</i> 35
2. By whom it is cognizable.	35
3. How punished.	36
Of witchcraft, and how punished.	37
Of offences against religion as punishable by the common law.	37
Of offences by statute, against religion; and herein,	
1. Of the offence of profaning the Lord's day.	38
2. Of the offence of swearing.	40
3. Of the offence of drunkenness.	40
4. Of the offence of reviling the sacrament.	40
5. Of offences against the common prayer.	40
6. Of the offence of teaching school without conforming to the church.	41
7. Of the offence in not coming to church; and herein,	
1. What forfeitures of money, lands, or goods such offenders incur.	42
2. In what manner they are to be proceeded against for those forfeitures.	43
3. What other inconveniencies they are subject to.	44
4. By what means they may be discharged.	44
5. How far a person is punishable for suffering such absence in others.	45
8. Of	

# H I G

<b>HERESY, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	
8. Of offences of the established church by protestant dissenters.		45
<b>HERESY.</b> What shall be.	<i>Com. iv.</i>	342
How punished.		343
Who have consufance.		
Convocation.		
Archbifhop.		
Other ordinary.		
Temporal judge.		344
Who have not.		
What penalty.		345
<b>HERETICK AND HERESY.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Shep.</i>		
1 <i>Haw. P. C. 3.</i>	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	293
<b>HERIOT.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>		
<i>Statb. Com. iii. 195.</i>		
The feveral kinds.	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	294
Payable in what cafes, and what fhall be faid a payment.		295
To whom and by whom.		293
By cuftom.		296
By whom.		296
To whom.		296
At what time, and when the property fhall be faid to veft.		297
Remedy for them.		298
Remedy for the owner of beafts wrongfully taken.		300
Multiplied. (See <b>TENURES</b> , <i>xx. 243.</i> )		
Pleadings.		300
Extinguifhment.		302
Of the original and nature of heriots.		
<b>Heriot.</b>	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	47
Of the feveral kinds, and where a heriot fhall be faid to be due; and herein,		
1. Where a heriot fhall be faid to be due by cuftom.		48
2. Where by tenure or refervation.		50
Of the remedies to be purfued for the recovery of a heriot when it is due.		52
<b>HERRING FISHERY.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>HEXAMSHIRE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>HIDES AND SKINS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>HIGH CHAMBERLAIN.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	149
<b>HIGH CHANCELLOR.</b>	<i>ii.</i>	207
<b>HIGH CONSTABLE.</b> <i>Burn. Com. v. 138.</i>		
<b>HIGH STEWARD.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	138
<b>HIGH TREASON.</b> <i>Burn. Com. iv. 230. 232. 436. 511.</i>		
516. vi. 491. See <b>TREASON.</b>		
<b>HIGH TREASURER.</b> <i>Com. iv. 446. v. 137.</i>		
<b>HIGHWAYMEN.</b> <i>Lil.</i>		
<b>HIGHWAYS.</b> 1 <i>Haw. P. C. 200. Com. iii. 27. 31. 35.</i>		

# H I G

## HIGHWAYS.

Of the several kinds, and what shall be said a highway.	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	54
To whom the highway and soil belong.	-	54
Who hath a right to a way, and how he must claim it.	-	55
Whether a highway may be changed.	-	56
Of stopping a highway and other nufances therein.	-	57
Who are obliged to repair a way by the common law; and therein where a person shall be said liable by reason of inclosure, tenure, or prescription.	-	57
Of the provision for repairing the highways by several acts of parliament.	-	59
How the parties obliged to repair are to be proceeded against, and what defence they may make.	-	60
Of Highways.	<i>Burn, i.</i>	536
What is a highway.	-	538
Concerning the special sessions for the highways.	-	539
Appointment of the surveyor.	-	539
Surveyor's general duty on acceptance of his office.	-	540
Who shall repair.	-	541
The proportion of labourers and carriages.	-	542
Providing materials.	-	543
Concerning the six days work.	-	544
Of annoyances in general.	-	545
Ditches adjoining to the highway.	-	545
Water in the highway.	-	546
Hedges adjoining to the highway.	-	546
Wood growing in the highway.	-	547
Straw, dung, stones, timber, laid in the highway.	-	547
Gate erected cross the highway.	-	548
Nuſance by an unlawful number of horses or beasts in carriages.	-	548
Nuſance by an unlawful breadth of tire of wheels.	-	551
Nuſance of riding upon carriages, or the drivers other- wise misbehaviour.	-	552
Pulling up blocks in the highway.	-	553
Concerning guide posts.	-	553
Breadth and widening of ways.	-	553
Lands given to repairing highways.	-	555
Assessment for the repair of highways.	-	555
In what case the whole parish shall be contributory.	-	556
Further provision for the same by the common law.	-	556
Presentment or indictment of the highways in general.	-	556
Presentment by a justice on his own view.	-	557
Power of theleet to punish offences.	-	559
Fines and the disposition thereof.	-	559
Surveyors account.	-	560
Appeal.	-	560
Certiorari.	-	560
Turnpikes.	-	561
Observations on highways.	-	569

See tit. CHIMIN, Vin. iv. 502.

# H O M

<b>HIMSELF.</b> (See FEOFFMENT, <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 199. <b>VOUCHER</b> , xxii. 67. <b>JOINTENANTS</b> , xiv. 494, 501.)	
What things a man may do to himself.	xiv. 303
Acting under a double capacity.	304
<b>HOLDING OVER.</b> See <b>STATUTE</b> , xix. 572.	
Holding over a term, &c.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 304
<b>HOLY DAYS AND FASTING DAYS.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	
<b>HOLY ORDERS.</b>	<i>Com.</i> v. 271
<b>HOMAGE.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Com.</i> iv. 347.	
By what tenures land is holden.	<i>Com.</i> iv. 347
What taken away.	
Homage what.	348
Homage ancestrel. 349. See <i>Skep.</i>	
Fealty	
Escuage.	349
Grand serjeanty.	
Knight's service.	
What incidents to it.	
Remedy for them. 350. See 291.	
Who compellable to be a knight.	
Socage.	351
<b>HOMICIDE.</b> <i>Com.</i> i. 515. iv. 448. 455, 459. 460.	
Against a man's own life.	<i>Haw. P. C.</i> 67
In what cases a man shall be said to be <i>felo de se</i> .	67
What he shall forfeit for this offence.	67
Against the life of another; and therein,	
1. Of justifiable homicide.	
In what cases it may be justified in the due execution of public justice.	70
In the advancement of public justice in criminal cases.	70
In civil causes.	71
2. Of excusable homicide.	73
By misadventure.	73
By self defence.	74
3. Of manslaughter.	76
4. Of murder.	
What it anciently signified.	78
What understood by it at this day; and herein,	78
In what cases a man may be said to kill another.	78
In what places such killing is within the cognizance of the law.	79
Who are such persons, by killing of whom a man may commit murder.	80
What killing shall be adjudged of malice prepense or murder.	80
In poisoning, stabbing, and the like.	80
In duelling.	80
In killing another without any provocation, or but upon a slight one.	82
In killing one whom the person killing intended to hurt in a less degree.	83
In	83



# H O S

## HOMICIDE.

1 *Haw. P. C.*

In killing one, when the person killing was doing an unlawful action, principally intended for some other purpose, and not to do a personal injury to him in particular, who happens to be slain.

1. By intending to commit another felony. 83
2. By intending to commit a bare breach of the peace. - - - 84
3. By intending to assist a third person. - 85
4. By intending an escape from an arrest. - 86
5. By usurping an illegal authority. - 86
6. Where no mischief was intended at all. - 86

*See tit. MURDER, Vin. xv. 500.*

## Homicide.

*Burn, ii.*

- |                           |    |
|---------------------------|----|
| Justifiable homicide.     | 3  |
| Homicide by misadventure. | 4  |
| Homicide by self defence. | 6  |
| Manlaughter.              | 7  |
| Murder.                   | 7  |
| Self murder.              | 12 |

## HOMINE REPLEGIANDO. *Bro. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shrep.*

*Com. iv. 380.*

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| What it is, and how considered.   | <i>Vin. xiv.</i> 305 |
| Lies in what cases, and by whom it may be brought.  | 305                  |
| Proceedings, pleadings, and returns. And in what cases the party shall be bailed. And the difference between this writ and a common replevin. | 305                  |

## HONOUR. *Nelf. Roll. Com. iii. 463. iv. 352. vi. 48.*

- |   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| What it is.                                       | <i>Vin. xiv.</i> 308 |
| How it commences.                                 | 309                  |
| Grants thereof; what passes thereby, and how, &c. | 309                  |

## HONOURS. *Nelf.*

## HOPS. *Burn, Cay, Shrep.*

## HORNERS. *Cay, Shrep.*

## HORS DEL COURT. *Bro.*

## HORS DE SON FEE. *Bro. Fitz. Lil. Stath.*

Pleadeable.

- |  |     |
|--|-----|
| By whom.   | 310 |
| In what actions.                                 | 310 |
| In what cases; and how, and what may be replied. | 312 |
| Contrary to the supposal of the writ.            | 313 |

## HORSES. *Cay, Shrep.*

- |   |                     |
|---|---------------------|
| Buying of stolen horses.                | <i>Burn, ii.</i> 13 |
| Killing or maiming horses in the night. | 14                  |
| Putting stoned horses on commons.       | 14                  |
| Putting scabbed horses on commons.      | 15                  |

## HOSPITALS. *Cay.*

- |                                       |                     |
|---------------------------------------|---------------------|
| What dissolved and given to the king. | <i>Com. iv.</i> 352 |
| What not.                             | 353                 |

## HOSPITALLERS. *Shrep.*

# H U E

**HOSTLER.** *Bro. Fitz.* (See ACTION, *Vin.* i. 224. INN-KEEPERS, xiv. 440.) *Com.* i. 297. v. 608.

**HOTCHPOT.** See CUSTOM OF LONDON, *Vin.* vii. 213. *Com.* iv. 284. v. 165.

**HOUNSLOW HEATH.** *Shep.*

**HOUSE.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

Privileged against entry. Or in what cases an entry is lawful by common persons. *Vin.* xiv. 315

Broken in what cases it may be by officers, &c. (See SHERIFF, xix. 432.) 315.

Stealing out of houses, outhouses, shops, &c. and what shall be said to be such; and punishable how. 318

Burning of houses. (See ACTIONS, i. 217. and ARSON.)

Nuisance. (See NUISANCE, xvi. 20.)

What passes by name of a house. - - - 318

Parcel of it what. - - - 319

Several owners. - - - 320

Division. - - - 320

Disputes between neighbours where houses are contiguous. - - - 321

House-boot. See WASTE, xxii. 453.)

**HOUSE-BREAKING.** *Burn, Shep.*

**HOUSE OF CORRECTION.** *Burn, Nelf. Com.* iv. 645. 647. vi. 468.

Erected how and for what purposes. *Vin.* xiv. 321

Supported. How. - - - 322

Governor. Appointed how. His power and duty. 323

What offenders may be sent thither. - - - 323

(See JUSTICES OF PEACE, xv. 5.)

(See SESSIONS OF THE PEACE, xix. 339.)

**HOUSEHOLD OFFICERS.** - - - *Com.* v. 141

**HUE AND CRY.** *Bro. Burn, Hugh. Lil. Nelf.* 2 *Haw.*

*P. C.* 75. *Com.* iv. 354. v. 608.

(See ROBBERY, *Vin.* xix. 255.)

Hue and cry at common law, or suit of the king; and herein, - - - *Bac.* iii. 61

1. By whom hue and cry is to be levied. - - - 62

2. In what manner it is to be levied. - - - 63

3. In what manner to be pursued. - - - 63

4. What the persons may justify doing who pursue it. - - - 63

5. How the omission or neglect of not doing it is punished. - - - 65

Of raising a hue and cry pursuant to the several statutes, which declare in what manner the hundred shall be chargeable; and herein, - - - 65

1. What kind of robbery it must be so as to make the hundred liable, and how far it is necessary that it be done on the highway. - - - 66

2. On what day or time of the day it must be committed. - - - 67

3. What hundred shall be said to be liable. - - - 68

4. What

# H Y P

<b>HUE AND CRY.</b>	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	
4. What person is to bring the action, and make oath of the robbery.	-	69
5. Of the notice to be given of the robbery.	-	70
6. Where the party must give bond for payment of cost, in case he does not prevail.	-	71
7. Of the oath to be taken of the robbery, and before whom the same must be.	-	72
8. At what time the action is to be brought.	-	73
9. What evidence will maintain it; and therein of the witnesses for and against it.	-	73
10. What shall excuse the hundred; and therein of apprehending the robbers.	-	74
11. How the money is to be levied, and each hundred to contribute to the charges.	-	75
<b>HUNDRED.</b> <i>Bro. Cay. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>		
What is.	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	324
Why so called.	-	325
What persons may have it of common right.	-	325
Who may have it by other means.	-	325
How, and what is parcel.	-	326
Exempt from the sheriff in what cases, and pleadings.	-	326
(See COURTS.)		
<b>Hundred.</b>	<i>Com. iv.</i>	353
To whom it belongs. See 597.		
Hundred court. 354. See iii. 290. 541.		
Hue and cry.	<i>iv.</i>	354
How made.		
Action against hundred upon stat. Wint. 13 Ed. I.		355
When it lies.		
By whom.	-	356
When not.		
As to proceeding, declaration, plea, &c. in action upon stat. Wint. See v. 608.		
How charge upon hundred levied.	<i>iv.</i>	359
<b>HUNTING.</b> <i>Bro. Burn. Com. iii. 8. iv. 480. 574.</i>		
Justifiable or not.	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	328
Property gained thereby.	-	329
(See GAME.)		
<b>HUSBAND.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
And wife.	<i>Com. ii. 67,</i>	382
<b>HUSBANDRY.</b> <i>Cay. Shep.</i>		
<b>HUSTINGS.</b> (See tit. COURTS. <i>Com. iii. 321.</i> )		
<b>HYPOTHECATION.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Vin. xiv. 329.</i>		

# J E O

<b>JAMAICA.</b> (See CONQUEST, <i>Vin.</i> v. 401. FOREIGN PLANTATIONS, xiii. 412.)	
<b>IDEM DIES.</b> (See CONTINUANCE, v. 471.)	
<b>IDENTITATE NOMINIS.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.</i> iv. 360.	
Identitate nominis. In what cases, how and when.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 331
Necessary, or where he may be relieved by plea.	- 332
Where plaintiff may shew the diversity of names.	333
Proceedings and pleadings.	- 333
<b>IDEOTS and LUNATICKS.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> i. <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Wood,</i> pt. i. 50, &c.	
What persons are esteemed such so as to come within the protection of the law.	- <i>Bac.</i> iii. 79
How they are to be found such.	- 80
Who hath an interest in and jurisdiction over them; and therein of appointing them proper curators and committees, and the power and duty of such committees.	- 81
How far their want of understanding shall be said prejudicial to them in civil respects.	- 84
How far the want of understanding will excuse in criminal cases.	- 85
How far their acts are good, void, or voidable.	- 86
How they are to sue and defend.	- 90
(See LUNATICK, <i>Vin.</i> xv. 131.)	
<b>Ideot.</b> Who.	- <i>Com.</i> iv. 361
Lunatics, &c.	- 362
The king shall have custody.	
What interest the king has.	
How commission for ideot, lunatic, &c. granted.	
See ii. 518.	
Acts by <i>non compos.</i>	- <i>iv.</i> 365
What void.	
What only voidable.	
What he may do, if he becomes sane. See ii. 518.	
How avoided.	- <i>iv.</i> 365
By the king upon office.	
By the heir.	
When not avoided.	- 356
What acts he may do. See ii. 173.	
<b>JEOFAIL.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com.</i> i. 444. v. 421.	
In what cases the statutes 32 H. 8. c. 30. 18 Eliz. c. 14. and 21 Jac. of jefails help.	
- <i>Nelf.</i> ii. 943	
In what cases the statutes will not help.	- 945
Where cured by a verdict.	- 946
(See AMENDMENT, <i>Vin.</i> ii. 289.) <i>Bac.</i> i. 88.	

# I M P

<b>JERSEY, ISLE OF.</b>	<i>Com.</i> v. 107.	
<b>JESUITS.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>JETSAM.</b>	<i>Lil. Com.</i> vi. 528.	
<b>JEW.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Bro. Cay.</i>	
<b>IGNORANCE.</b>		
Where ignorance of the law shall not excuse; but ignorance of matter of fact.	- - - <i>Hugh.</i> ii.	1060
Where it shall excuse the party, where not; and where a man is to take notice of a thing at his peril, where not.	- - -	1062
Where the judges of the civil law ought not to be misconfuant of the common law, nor the judges of the common law, of the civil law.	- - -	1063
Where ignorance of an act of parliament shall excuse, where not.	- - -	1065
<b>ILLITERATURE.</b>	<i>Nelf.</i> (See <i>FAITS</i> , <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 36.)	
<b>IMBEZILMENT.</b>		
Where felony.	- - - <i>1 Haw. P. C.</i>	48, 92
<b>IMMEDIATE.</b>	(See <i>DESCENT</i> , <i>Vin.</i> viii. 8. <i>DEVISE</i> , viii. 368. <i>GRANT</i> , xiv. 50. <i>HEIR</i> , 253. <i>TIME</i> , xx. 275.)	
<b>IMMUNITIES.</b>	(See <i>PREROGATIVE</i> , xvii. 150.)	
<b>IMPARLANCE.</b>	<i>Bac.</i> i. ii. <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i> (See <i>APPEAL</i> , <i>Vin.</i> ii. 556. <i>OYER</i> , xvi. 157.) <i>Com.</i> i. 94. iv. 419. v. 381.	
What shall be said such, and what cases, and at what time it may be.	- - - <i>Vin.</i> xiv.	335
The several sorts, and how granted.	- - -	336
What may be pleaded after imparlance.	- - -	337
To what time it may be.	- - -	340
After imparlance what may be done.	- - -	341
<b>IMPEACHMENT.</b>	<i>Com.</i> v. 238.	
<b>IMPEACHMENT OF WAST.</b>	<i>Jac.</i>	
<b>IMPEDIMENT.</b>	<i>Jac.</i> (See <i>DESCENT</i> , <i>Vin.</i> vii. 571.)	
<b>IMPLEMENTS.</b>	<i>Jac. Shep.</i>	
<b>IMPLICATION.</b>	<i>Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Shep. Com.</i> iii. 442. 444.	
Of implication in general.	- - - <i>Vin.</i> xiv.	341
Of estate tail by devise.	(See <i>ESTATE</i> , x. 243.)	
Uses arise by covenant to stand seised by implication.	(See <i>USES</i> , xxii. 188.)	
<b>IMPORTATION.</b>	<i>Com.</i> vi. 366. 369.	
<b>IMPOSITIONS.</b>	(See <i>PREROGATIVE</i> , xvi. 568, 577.) <i>Com.</i> vi. 54.	
<b>IMPOSSIBILITIES.</b>	<i>Lil. Shep.</i>	
<b>IMPRESSION.</b>	<i>Com.</i> v. 95.	
<b>IMPRISONMENT.</b>	<i>Bro. Burn, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>	
What act or thing is.	- - - <i>Vin.</i> xiv.	342
Who may imprison. Persons not officers.	- - -	342
Who shall be said to be the persons imprisoning.	- - -	342
Excuse of what, or what avoided by it.	- - -	343
Unlawful in respect of the place where.	- - -	343

**IMPRISONMENT.**

*Fin. xiv.*

Power, what gives a power to imprison, and by what courts imprisonment may be.	-	-	344
(See AMERCEMENT, ii. 452.)			
What shall be a prison.	-	<i>Com. iv.</i>	368
Common goal.	-	-	369
Marthalsea prison.			
Fleet. See ii. 212.			
Newgate.	-	<i>iv.</i>	370
Goaler, whq.			
Imprisonment, what.	-	-	371
What cause for it.			
Lawful procefs.			
Procefs founded upon record.			
Founded upon suggestion.			
Procefs out of a lawful court.			
Authority of law.			
What sufficient.	-	-	372
What not.			
Lawful warrant.			
What arrest. See iv. 127.			
What good warrant for security of peace. See iv. 216.			
What lawful warrant.	-	-	373
What justification in officer though not duly awarded.	-	-	374
What not.	-	-	375
How prisoner to be used.	-	-	377
What not good cause for imprisonment. 378. See 372.			
Remedy for false imprisonment.	-	-	379
By indictment. See 386.			
By action. See v. 796.			
By writ <i>de odio et atia</i> .			
By <i>homine replegiando</i> , iv. 380. See v. 748.			
By discharge for want of prosecution.	-	<i>iv.</i>	380
When delivered out of prison.	-	-	381
When may be by bail. See i. 658.			
When upon Hab. Corp. See iv. 328.			
By consent of party.	-	-	382
By breaking prison.			
What escape and remedy. See iii. 639. 642. 645.			
What rescous. See iv. 475. vi. 227.			

**IMPROPER WORDS.**

*xiv.* 344

**IMPROPRIATION.** *Lil. Com. i.* 408.

**IN CASU PROVISIO.** *Shep. Com. iii.* 594.

**INCEPTION.**

*Fin. xiv.* 345

**INCEST.** *Burn.*

**INCIDENTS.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Roll. Shep. Com. iii.* 104.

328. iv. 256. 315. 349. 350. v. 162. vi. 139. 214.

To grants and exceptions. (See GRANTS, *Fin. xiv.* 115.) 345

Inseparable. - 346

**INCLOSURES.**

# I N D

INCLOSURES.	<i>Burn, Com. iii. 67. 591. 592.</i>	
INCONGRUENT.		
What things shall be said such.	- -	<i>Vin. xiv. 348</i>
IN CONSIMILI CASU.	<i>Com. iii. 594.</i>	
INCONSISTENT.		
What shall be said to be so,	- -	<i>Vin. xiv. 348</i>
INCONTINENCY.	<i>Shep.</i>	
INCROACHMENT.	<i>Jnc.</i>	
Of land.	- -	<i>Vin. xiv. 349</i>
Rent or services. What shall be said to be such, and		
in what cases binding.	- -	349
Actions and pleadings.	- -	350
(See <i>Bro. ENCROACHMENT.</i> )		
INCUMBENT.	<i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Stath. (See PRESENTATION.)</i>	
INCUMBRANCES.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Com. ii. 617. 665.</i>	
What are.	- -	<i>Vin. xiv. 352</i>
Pleadings of them.	(See <i>COVENANT, vi. 428.</i> )	
Equity. Decreed to be discharged.	- -	352
Bought in.		
How far protected.	(See <i>MORTGAGE, xv.</i> )	
Where bought in by		
Subsequent mortgagees, or incumbrancers.		353
Creditors.	- -	356
Purchasers or strangers.	- -	357
Redeemable by purchasers or creditors on what terms.		358
IN CUSTODIA		
Legis.	- -	<i>Vin. xiv. 359</i>
Mareschalli, &c. What. Who and how.	- -	359
Of delivering declarations to persons in custodia.		360
In whose custody the prisoner shall be said to be.		361
INDEMNITY.	<i>Wood.</i>	
INDENTURE.	<i>Lil. Shep. Com. iv. 162.</i>	
What.	- -	<i>Wood, pt. i. 520</i>
What conveyances must be by indenture, and not by		
deed poll.	- -	522
INDIA GOODS.	<i>Cay</i>	
INDICAVIT.	<i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Com. iii. 543.</i>	
INDICTMENT.	<i>2 Haw. P. C. 209.</i>	
Amounts to, what amounts to, or will serve for an in-		
dictment.	- -	<i>Vin. xiv. 373</i>
Good or not.		
In respect of the		
Indictors		
Not being probi & legales.	- -	374
Time when, and setting forth the time of the fact.		378
Place where, or before whom taken, or where the		
fact is alleged to be done.	- -	376
Tourn, Leet, &c. (See <i>COURT, vi. 586.</i> )		
Manner of taking, and authority of the takers.	xiv.	377
Where the thing, in which the offence consists, is		
only prepared, or inchoate, or intended, but not		
executed.	- -	372
		Taken

# I N D

## INDICTMENT.

*Bac. iii.*

What ought to be the form of the caption of an indictment.	115
Where an indictment may be quashed.	116
Indictments against accessaries.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i> 954
For assaults and batteries.	954
Against bakers.	955
For not baptizing with the sign of the cross.	955
For barrettry and bawdry.	955
For blasphemy.	956
About bridges.	957
For burglary.	957
For fighting in the church or churchyard.	958
Common prayer, depraving it, and about preaching and religion.	958
Coroner, indictments before him.	960
Cottages, inmates, and vagabonds.	960
Deer stealing.	960
Demise of the king.	961
Extortion.	962
Forgery.	962
Game.	964
Highways.	964
Ingrossing and forestalling.	965
Inns and inn-keepers.	965
Justice of peace, judge, and constable.	966
Manslaughter and murder, and on the statute of stabbing.	966
Nusances.	972
Oath of allegiance refusing.	973
Perjury and subornation.	973
Poisoning.	978
Rape.	978
Rescous.	978
Riots.	979
Robbery.	979
Slandorous words.	979
Trades using them not being apprentices.	980
Water-courses, stopping them.	981
Pleas to indictments good and not.	981
Westminster hall, striking in it.	981
Witchcraft.	982
Quashed upon exceptions, and on writs of error, and not.	983
Misdemeanors.	985
Indictment. What.	<i>Com. iv.</i> 384
Presentment, what.	385
When necessary.	
For what offence indictment lies.	386. See 413.
For what not.	388
When indictment against several good.	391

Form



# I N F

## INDICTMENT.

*Com. iv.*

Form thereof ought to have certainty			
Of the party. See i. 43.	-	-	391
Of time and place.	-	-	393
Of offence.	-	-	394
What uncertain.			
Not supplied by <i>innuendo</i> .	-	-	396
What sufficient certainty.			
Ought to have proper terms of law.	-	-	398
When quashed if deficient.	-	-	400
Process upon indictment.	-	-	402
Confession.	-	-	404
Travers. See 507, 676.			
Arraignment and trial.	-	-	405
Judgment. 407. See 676.			
As to error upon indictment. See iii. 636.			
For more concerning Indictment, see i. 228. 307.			
485. 529. ii. 115. 132. iv. 209. 210. 240. 664, 665,			
676. v. 144, 234. vi. 229.			
INDORSEMENT. <i>Shep. Wood.</i> (See BILLS OF EXCHANGE,			
<i>Vin.</i> iv. 246.) <i>Com.</i> iv. 163.			
The effect thereof, and pleadings.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xiv.	494
INDUCEMENT. <i>Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Com.</i> v. 342. 349. 374.			
396. 458. 463, 464. 476. <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 405.			
INDUCTION. <i>Com.</i> iii. 674.			
The effects of it.	-	<i>Nelf.</i> ii.	987
What acts are void before induction.	-	-	988
(See PRESENTATION.)			
IN ESSE. (See ENFANT, ix. ESTATE, x.)			
Persons not in esse.			
Capable of what. (See DEVISE, viii. 84. GRANT,			
xiv. 92.)			
Grant to persons not in esse. (See GRANT, 35.)			
Grant to things not in esse. (See GRANT, 72. PRE-			
ROGATIVE, xvii. 92.			
Confirmation to persons in esse. (See CONFIRMA-			
TION, v. 390.)			
INFANCY AND AGE. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Bro. Burn, Cay,</i>			
<i>Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com.</i> i. 355. 356. iii. 615. vi. 440.			
Who are infants; and therein of the several ages and			
periods between which the law distinguishes as to			
several purposes.	-	<i>Bac.</i> iii.	118
To whom the privilege of infancy extends, or who are			
to be considered as minors.	-	-	123
How far the law regards, and takes notice of infants in			
ventre sa mere.	-	-	123
How infancy is to be tried.	-	-	124
Of what things an infant is capable in relation to the			
public, and in which he shall answer for his neglect.			125
Of what things capable being for his own advantage.			126
How far the law takes care of his interest, so as not to			
let			

## INFANCY AND AGE.

*Bac. iii.*

let him suffer by his laches; and herein where he must take notice of, and perform conditions, &c. 127

Where punishable for crimes and injuries committed by him. 130

Of the acts of infants as they are good, void, or voidable; and herein,

1. Of his contracts for necessities. 132
2. Of judicial acts or acts done by him in a court of record. 134
3. Of his acts in pais, where void or only voidable. 136
4. Where void or voidable as to the infant, shall yet bind others. 140
5. At what time voidable acts are to be avoided. 141
6. By whom to be avoided. 142
7. In what manner to be avoided. 143
8. Of the confirmation of voidable acts. 145

Of the privilege of infants in suits and actions by and against them; and herein,

1. How far the courts take care of the interest of infants. 146
2. How they are to appear when they sue, or are sued. 148

Of the privilege of infancy as to the parol's demurring; and herein,

1. In what actions shall the parol demur. 152
  2. Where the parol shall demur without any plea pleaded. 156
  3. Upon what plea pleaded shall the parol demur. 158
  4. For the nonage of what person shall the parol demur. 158
  5. In respect to what estate and interest shall the parol demur. 159
  6. Where for the nonage of the vouchee. 160
  7. Where for the nonage of the prayee in aid. 161
  8. In what cases if the parol demur against one it shall be against another. 162
  9. In what cases the demurrer of the parol for part shall be for all. 163
  10. Of the prayer of age and counterplea. 163
- (See *ENFANT*, *Vin ix.* 373. and others.)

**INFANGTHIEF.** *Shep.*

**INFERIOR COURTS.** *Lil. Nelf.*

**INFIDELS.**

*Vin. xiv.* 407

**INFORMATION.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. 2 Haw. P. C. 259.* (See **ACTIONS QUI TAM**, &c. i. 200.)

Antiquity thereof, &c. and how considered. *Vin. xiv.* 407

For what. 408

In what cases. 413

At what time, and before whom. 414

Proceedings in general. 415

Pleadings.

# I N F

## INFORMATION.

Pleadings.	-	-	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	417
Of the nature and several kinds of informations.			<i>Bac. ii.</i>	164
In what cases an information will lie.	-	-		166
In what manner they are to be laid.	-	-		169
Of filing an information, the proceedings thereon, and the provisions made herein by statute.	-	-		169
Of informations <i>qui tam</i> .				
In what cases they lie.	-	2	<i>Haw. P. C.</i>	265
What ought to be the form of them.	-	-		266
In what courts they may be brought.	-	-		268
In what county.	-	-		268
Within what time.	-	-		271
What persons are disabled from bringing them.	-	-		272
Whether there may be a nonsuit in them.	-	-		272
Whether the informer or defendant may appear by attorney.	-	-		273
In what cases there shall be cost.	-	-		273
Whether wager of law, or protection shall be allowed.	-	-		274
In what manner defendant is to plead to such information.	-	-		275
By whom the replication shall be made.	-	-		277
In what manner the issue shall be joined, and where it shall be tried.	-	-		278
Where the verdict may be found as to part of the information against the informer, and as to other part for him.	-	-		278
What judgment on such an information or action is good.	-	-		279
Whether the penalty of a penal statute may be compounded or granted over.	-	-		279
(See ACTIONS QUI TAM.)				

Information.	-	-	<i>Com. iv.</i>	409
--------------	---	---	-----------------	-----

When it lies.	-	-		
By Attorney General.				
<i>Ex officio</i> .	-	-		414
By common informer.	411.	See i.	324. 326.	
For what offences.	iv. 413.	See	386.	
For what not.	-	-		415
Form of proceeding.	-	-		416
Process.				
Information				
Ought to be certain, and alledge offence according to words of statute.	-	-		417
How quashed.	-	-		418
Imparance and plea.	-	-		419
Replication, &c.				
Trial, judgment, &c.	-	-		420
For more of Information, see i. 152. 485. iv. 292.				
v. 157. 234. vi. 65. 164.				

## INFORMERS,

# I N N

<b>INFORMERS, COMMON.</b> <i>Nelf.</i>	
<b>IN FUTURO.</b> (See <b>ESTATES</b> , <i>Vin.</i> x. 348. <b>GRANT</b> , xiv. 50. <b>USES</b> , xxii. 252.)	
<b>INGROSSING.</b> <i>Burn, Jac. Nelf.</i> 1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 234. <i>Com.</i> iv. 192. 557.	
<b>INHABITANTS.</b> <i>Lil.</i>	
Who shall be said to be inhabitants.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 420
What they may do or claim as such, and how.	- 420
<b>INHIBITION.</b> <i>Shep. Com.</i> vi. 49.	
The force thereof.	- <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 421
<b>INJUNCTION.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> i. ii. <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com.</i> ii. 230.	
Granted.	
In what cases.	
To stop proceedings.	- <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 422
To quiet possession.	- 426
To stop execution, or stay waste, &c.	- 425
In general.	- 427
At what time.	- 428
How; and on what suggestions, and terms.	- 429
Lies. To what court or place, &c.	- 431
Perpetual injunctions. In what cases.	- 431
The force, extent, and effect thereof, and what shall be said a breach.	- 432
Dissolved; or made absolute; in what cases and how.	434
Of the service of an injunction.	- 436
<b>Injunction.</b> The several kinds of injunctions, and when to be granted.	
What shall be a breach thereof, and how punished.	<i>Bac.</i> iii. 172
How dissolved.	- 177
<b>INMATE.</b> <i>Burn, Jac. Shep. Com.</i> iv. 649.	
<b>IN MITIORI SENSU.</b> <i>Com.</i> i. 272.	
<b>INNS AND INN-KEEPERS.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Jac. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i> 1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 225. (See <b>ACTIONS</b> , <i>Vin.</i> i. 224.) <i>Com.</i> i. 297. 553. v. 608.	
Who may erect an inn.	- <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 436
Inn-keeper.	
Remedy and power to retain. In what cases.	- 438
Taverns.	- 439
Inn-keepers; subject to what regulation or punishment.	440
Pleadings and evidence.	- 440
<b>Inns and inn-keepers.</b> Inns, by what authority erected, and how far within the statute concerning alehouses.	
	<i>Bac.</i> iii. 178
Who shall be said a common inn-keeper; and therein of the privileges allowed him by law.	- 179
<b>Of the duties enjoined inn-keepers by law; and herein,</b>	
1. To what things the duty of an inn-keeper extends.	- 180
2. Of the offence of selling corrupt commodities, or at exorbitant prices.	- 181
3. Of	

# I N S

<b>INNS and INNKEEPERS.</b>	<i>Bac.</i> iii.
3. Of the offence of refusing to harbour or entertain a guest.	182
4. In what cases chargeable for things stolen or lost.	182
5. Who is such a guest as may charge an inn-keeper.	183
6. Of the manner in which he is to be charged.	184
Of the inn-keeper's remedies against his guests.	185
<b>INNOTESCIMUS.</b> <i>Bro.</i>	
<b>INNUENDO.</b> <i>Lil. Nelf. Vin.</i> xiv. 442. (See <b>ACTIONS</b> , i. 524.) <i>Com.</i> i. 281. iv. 396.	
<b>INQUEST OF OFFICE.</b> <i>Nelf. Roll.</i> (See <i>Bro. Danv. Fitz. Stath. ENQUEST.</i> ) <i>Com.</i> iii. 627.	
<b>INQUIRY OF DAMAGES.</b> <i>Barn.</i> 1, 2. <i>Jac. Lil. Shep.</i> (See <b>DAMAGES</b> , <i>Vin.</i> vii. 305.) <i>Com.</i> i. 476. iii. 334. v. 558.	
<b>INQUISITION.</b> <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com.</i> iv. 209. 214. v. 143. 156. vi. 474.	
<b>INROLMENT.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Danv. ENROLMENT, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Wood. Com.</i> ii. 61. iv. 192. v. 218. 279. vi. 24.	
(See <b>PREROGATIVE</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xvii. 94. <b>TRIAL</b> , xxi. 350.)	
Of deeds, and how.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 443
For safe custody.	444
Of decrees. (See <b>DECREE</b> , vii. 400).	
Necessary, in what cases.	444
When and where the want thereof, or mistakes therein, will be aided.	445
The intent, force, and effect of an inrolment at common law, &c. or for safe custody only.	445
Allowed; in what cases extraordinary.	446
Pleadings.	446
Of inrolling deeds of bargain and sale.	<i>Wood</i> , pt. 1. 708
In the courts at Westminster, or before the custos rotulorum, &c.	708
What is paid for inrolment.	709
Where the inrolment is to be kept for inspection.	709
How to inrol deeds in the king's bench.	709
Of inrolling bargains and sales in Lancashire, Cheshire, and Durham.	710
In Yorkshire.	710
How, and to what purpose, the inrolment of a deed shall relate.	711
<b>INSENSIBLE.</b> (See <b>OBLIGATION</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xvi. 61.)	
<b>INSIMUL COMPUTASSET.</b> <i>Lil. Com.</i> iv. 600.	
<b>INSOLVENT.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xiv. 447
<b>INSOLVENT DEBTORS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>	
<b>INSPECTION.</b> <i>Barn.</i> 1, 2, 3. <i>Lil. Roll.</i> (See <b>TRIAL</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xxi. 4.) <i>Com.</i> vi. 400.	
<b>INSPEXIMUS.</b> <i>Lil.</i>	

# I N T

## INSTANT.

What is, and in what cases allowable. *Vin. xiv.* 447  
 Considered. How. - - - 448

INSTITUTION. *Jac. Lil. Nelf.* (See PRESENTATION,  
*Vin. xvii.* 353.) *Com. iii.* 671.

INSURANCE. *Cay.* (See POLICY. *Com. v.* 61. 73.)

INSURRECTION. *Com. vi.* 414.

INTENDMENT. *Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.* (See TRIAL,  
*Vin. xxi.* 389.) *Com. v.* 339. 531.

Intendment of law. What it is, and the force thereof.

Allowable; in what cases; and what may be intended. *Vin. xiv.* 449  
 449

INTENT. *Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.* (See USES, xxii. 239.  
 FINES, xiii. 244.) *Com. ii.* 437. 603. 661. iii. 456.

v. 351. 360.

Construction of deeds directed by it; in what cases.

Made appear. How. - - - *Vin. xiv.* 450

Favoured in equity. - - - 450

Punished. In what cases a bare intent, without any

act done, shall be punished. - - - 451

## INTER ALIA.

Pleadings. - - - *Vin. xiv.* 453

INTERESSE TERMINI. (See ESTATE, x. 211.)

## INTEREST,

What is. - - - *Vin. xiv.* 455

What an interest, and what an authority. (See DE-  
 VISE, viii. 285. LICENCE, xv. 94.)

What is an interest, and what a possibility. - 456

INTEREST OF MONEY. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i.* ii. *Nelf. Com. ii.*  
 526. 567.

Allowable in what cases, other than legacies, mort-  
 gages, and portions. - - - *Vin. xiv.* 457

(See MORTGAGES, xv. 452, 474. PORTIONS, xvi.)

In cases where interest shall be allowed, from what  
 time the allowance shall be. - - - 459

Interest upon interest. In what cases it shall exceed  
 the penalty. (See MORTGAGE, xv. 474.) 460.

Debts contracted in a foreign country, what interest  
 they shall carry here. - - - 460

INTERIM ESTATE. (See ABEYANCE, i. 105. DEVISE, viii.  
 104. HEIR, xiv. 280.)

INTERLINEATION. (See FAITS, *Vin. xiii.* 41.) *Com. i.* 52.  
 iv. 168.

Where a deed may become void by interlining it.

*Wood, pt. I.* 874

INTERLOCUTORY ORDER. *Com. ii.* 310.

INTERPLEADER. *Com. ii.* 535.

INTERROGATORIES. *Lil. Nelf. Com. ii.* 291.

What they are; and exhibited by whom. *Vin. xiv.* 461

Examination on contempts, &c.

In what cases, and at what time. - - - 461

How.

<b>INTERROGATORIES.</b>		<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	
How.	-	-	462
On new interrogatories. In what cases.	-	-	462
How they must be; and in what cases set aside, or not read.	-	-	463
Demurrer to them; for what causes.	-	-	464
Punishment for refusing to be examined thereon.	-	-	464
<b>INTESTATE.</b> <i>Jac. Lil. Com. i. 341. 359. ii. 464.</i>			
Who.	-	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	464
<b>INTIRE DAMAGES.</b> (See DAMAGES, vii. JUDGMENT, xiv. 588.)			
<b>INTIRE TENANCY.</b> <i>Com. i. 34.</i>			
<b>INTKUSION.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Shep.</i>			
(See PREROGATIVE, <i>Vin. xvii. 216. ESCHEAT, x. 153.</i> )			
<b>Intrusion of the King.</b> <i>Com. iv. 64.</i>			
ward.	-	-	293
<b>INVENTORY.</b> <i>Nelf. Shep.</i> (See EXECUTOR AND ADMINISTRATOR.) <i>Com. i. 339. vi. 37.</i>			
What it is, and the original.	-	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	465
Necessary, in what cases; and the punishment of not making it.	-	-	465
Of what things, and how.	-	-	467
Considered. How. And the effect thereof when exhibited.	-	-	468
<b>JOINDER IN ACTION.</b> See <i>Com. i. 14. 24. ii. 105. 382, 383. 536. v. 162, 163.</i>			
<b>JOINT CONTRACTOR.</b> See <i>Com. i. 16. 29.</i>			
<b>JOINT AND SEVERAL.</b> <i>Nelf.</i> (See GRANTS, <i>Vin. xiv. 48.</i> )			
Acts, as contracts, &c. where several join, and all are not capable, whose act it shall be said to be.		-	469
What things may be done.	-	-	469
What shall be said to be joint or several.	-	-	470
<b>JOINT EXECUTORS.</b>			
Cases where one proves the will, and the other refuses.		<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1026
Where the act of one shall bind the other.	-	-	1026
Where the act of one shall not bind the other.	-	-	1027
Of actions, where they are plaintiffs, good and not good; and what may be joined by an executor or administrator.	-	-	1027
Of actions where they are defendants, good and not good.	-	-	1028
(See EXECUTORS.)			
<b>JOINT and SEVERAL PRECIPES.</b> <i>Bro.</i>			
<b>JOINTENANTS.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i> ( <i>Wood, pt. 1. 187, &amp;c.</i> )			
<i>Com. i. 15. 25. ii. 536. iii. 408. 437. iv. 66.</i>			
Who may be.	-	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	493
In what cases they shall be jointenants, and in what tenants in common.			

# J O I

## JOINTENANTS.

*Fin. xiv.*

By deed,	
Though by several limitations and different ones.	494
Though the estate vests at several times.	494
By will.	484
What things may stand in jointure.	495
Where two may have joint estates for their lives, and yet the inheritances several, or to one of them.	495
What acts they may do the one to the other.	479
Possession of the one, where the possession of the other.	530
Bound.	
What acts of one jointenant shall bind and conclude the other. (See EXTINGUISHMENT, xi. 439.) xiv.	497
How far by his own acts, grant, &c.	498
Charges of his companion.	499
Relation to what time.	499
Devise.	499
Forfeiture.	498
Leases.	500
Where not binding on himself.	501
Determined where, being made by one or all.	501
Rent. How and to whom payable on such lease, not being made by all.	502
How upon a lease by all.	502
Seised. How each jointenant shall be said seised.	502
To what purposes each has right but to a moiety.	503
Considered as one person. In what cases.	503
Acts done by one to the other, good or not.	479
Grant or surrender to one. Enure, how.	507
(See GRANT, xiv. 134.)	
Release or confirmation, &c.	
To one or to his lessee by strangers.	505
Enure, how.	
By one.	
To the other or others, enure or relate. How.	503
To strangers.	504
How much shall pass.	505
Executed in what cases, and to what purposes such inheritance shall be said to be executed in life of the parties.	508
Severance. What.	476
Revived.	
Where after a severance the jointenancy shall revive.	509
Ouster. What shall amount to an ouster of his companion.	512
Survivorship.	
In what cases.	509
Place.	

**Survivor,**



## JOINTENANTS.

*Vin. xiv.*

Survivorship. Destroyed ;		
So as the part of one dying shall go to the re-		
versioner, &c.	- - -	510
Of what estates, things, or actions.	- - -	471
Of actions.	- - -	484
What things may survive. Charge.	- - -	474
Of what things there shall be a survivor to his ad-		
vantage.	- - -	476
Survivor.		
Bound ; by what acts or things.	- - -	480
Diversities between jointenants, tenants in common,		
and parceners ; and what acts they may do the one		
to the other.	- - -	510
Actions.		
What actions lay at common law, or lie now, for		
one jointenant against the other.	- - -	513
(See ACCOUNT, i. 139.)		
Where judgment shall be to hold in severalty.	xiv.	513
Tenants in common and jointenants.		
Who, by what words.		
By deed.	- - -	487
By devise.	- - -	484
Of what.	- - -	511
In what cases.	- - -	481
Who shall be said tenants in common or several		
tenants.	- - -	483
Who may be.	- - -	493
In what cases a man may be tenant in common with		
himself.	- - -	494
Actions.		
Or remedy by one against the other. (See Ac-		
count, i. 141. stat. 4 & 5 Ann. c. 16.)		
Where damages shall be recovered.	- xiv.	514
Pleadings.	- - -	517
Against others.		
By survivor.	- - -	522
Where they must join or may join.	- - -	517
Where a joint action shall survive.	- - -	524
Distress and avowry.	- - -	522
Joined. In what actions they may or must be.		522
Pleadings.		
In actions by or between jointenants, and what		
shall be recovered.	- - -	522
In actions by survivor.	- - -	524
Evidence. In what cases jointenancy, &c. may		
be given in evidence on a general issue. (See		
TRIAL, xxi. 360.)		
Equity.	- - -	xiv. 525
Tenant by the curtesy ; of what estate.	- - -	484
Pleading the plea of jointenancy, 34 E. 1. 1.	- - -	526
Abatement of writ ; in what cases in part, or in all.		529

**JOINTENANTS.**

*Fin. xiv.*

No plea. In what cases jointenancy is a good plea or not.	- - - - -	534
Pleading jointenancy by fine; good or not.	- - - - -	532
At what time jointenancy may be pleaded; and where, after a former like plea by one defendant.	- - - - -	533
How.	- - - - -	534
Of whose gift.	- - - - -	536
Replication. Good.	- - - - -	538
Process upon the statute. In what cases; and how.	- - - - -	537
Damages by the statute 34 E. 1. 1.	- - - - -	
Several tenancy good plea; in what cases.	- - - - -	538
Sole tenancy. Pleadings thereof, and when.	- - - - -	539
Jointenants. Of the nature of their estates; and therein of the difference between jointenants and tenants in common.	- - - - - <i>Bac. iii.</i>	188
What persons may be jointenants, or tenants in common.	- - - - -	189
Of what things there may be a jointenancy or tenancy in common.	- - - - -	192
How a jointenancy is created.	- - - - -	193
How a tenancy in common is created.	- - - - -	194
What words create a jointenancy, and not a tenancy in common, et c converso.	- - - - -	195
Of the duration and continuance of the estate, whether given jointly or in common; and therein where the inheritance shall be said to be joint or several.	- - - - -	200
Of the joint and distinct interests of jointenants and tenants in common, as to acts done by or to them; and herein,	- - - - -	
1. In what acts they must all join.	- - - - -	201
2. When the acts of one will be equally advantageous, as if done by both.	- - - - -	202
3. When the acts of one will bind the other, whether to his advantage or prejudice.	- - - - -	203
Of severance and survivorship; and herein,	- - - - -	
1. Of the right of survivorship, and what things will survive.	- - - - -	204
2. At what time the right of survivorship is to take place.	- - - - -	205
3. What disposition will work a severance, and defeat the right of survivorship; and herein,	- - - - -	
1. What disposition with a stranger will work a severance.	- - - - -	206
2. What disposition or conveyance by one jointenant or tenant in common with his companion, will work a severance.	- - - - -	206
3. At what time such disposition must be made to take effect.	- - - - -	207
4. What shall be a total severance, or but for a limited time.	- - - - -	209
5. How	- - - - -	

## JOINTENANTS.

*Bac.* iii

5. How far the charges or incumbrances of one jointenant shall affect the survivor.	209
6. Of severance by operation of law.	210
7. Of severance by compulsion of law; and therein of the writ de partitione facienda.	211
Jointenants, and tenants in common, how to sue, and be sued; and therein, of summons and severance.	215
Of the remedies which jointenants and tenants in common have against each other.	219

## JOINDER IN ACTION AND PLEA. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Shep. Stath.*

Who shall join and be joined, and in what actions.

*Nelf.* ii. 1016

Who shall not join, and be joined, and in what actions. 1019

Of actions against two or more jointly, and one acquitted or released. - - - 1020

Of joint and several actions. - - - 1021

## JOINDER IN AID. *Bro. Fitz. Stath.*

## JOINDER IN ISSUE. *Bro.*

## JOINDER OF HUSBAND WITH WIFE. *Bro.*

## JOINTRESS AND JOINTURE. *Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.*

Jointure.

What is. - - - *Vin.* xiv. 540

Jointress. Disputes between her and the heir. - 542

Creditors or purchasers. - - - 543

Jointress restrained or favoured, in what cases.

(See WASTE, xxii. 517.)

Jointure.

Agreement to the jointure. What is. - - 545

Refusal. In what cases it may be. - - 543

What is a refusal. - - - 544

Bar of dower.

In what cases. - - - 545

Forfeiture by 11 H. 7. 20. - - - 549

(See DISCONTINUANCE OF ESTATE, viii. 531.)

Waived by what act, and who must take advantage of it. - - - 556

Equity. - - - 557

## JOINTURE. *Com.* ii. 584. 587. 588. *iii.* 577. 578. *v.* 671.

What.

The original and first introduction of this provision.

*Bac.* iii. 220, 221

Of its being a bar of dower; and therein of the 27 Hen. VIII. and the rules to be observed in making a good jointure, and such a one as will be an effectual bar of dower; and herein, - - 222

1. That the estate must take effect immediately after the death of the husband. - - 223

2. That it must be for term of the wife's life, or greater estate. - - - 223

<b>JOINTURE.</b>	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	
3. That it must be made to herself, and not to others in trust for her.	-	224
4. That it must be in satisfaction of her whole dower.	-	224
5. That it must be expressed to be in satisfaction of her dower; and therein how far a collateral recompence shall be a bar of dower or jointure.	-	224
6. That it must be made during coverture.	-	226
How far her own or her husband's act may defeat her of this provision.	-	228
How far a jointress is intitled to the aid and assistance of a court of equity.	-	229
<b>JOUR ET JOUR EN COURT.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Stath.</i>	
<b>JOURNEYMEN.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>JOURNEYS ACCOUNTS.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Shep. Stath.</i>	
<i>Com. i. 106.</i>		
What it is, and how to proceed.	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	558
Lie. In what cases.	-	558
Who shall have it, and against whom.	-	561
In what court, and at what time.	-	563
Pleading in a second writ.	-	563
Judgment; and what shall be recovered.	-	565
<b>IPSO FACTO.</b>	-	566
<b>IPSWICH.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
<b>IRELAND.</b>	<i>Cay, Nelf. Shep.</i>	
How far bound by English statutes.	-	566
Writs. What writs may go into Ireland.	-	567
Power of English courts over the lands in Ireland.	-	567
Over the persons of Irishmen.	-	568
Judgments in courts there; how far subject to courts here.	-	569
Whether an Irish bishop be a good addition.	<i>2 Haw. P. C.</i>	187
Whether a treason in Ireland be within 35 H. VIII. concerning the trial of foreign treasons.	-	223
Ireland. A distinct realm.	<i>Com. iv.</i>	423
When bound by laws of England.	-	424
By acts of parliament made here.	-	
By other laws here.	-	
Parliament in Ireland.	-	425
Grant by the king concerning Ireland.	-	426
Creation of bishops there.	-	
Usage there considered in judgments.	-	
Remedy in England.	-	427
By error, appeal, &c.	-	
<b>IRON.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
<b>ISLANDS.</b>	<i>Com. v. 104.</i>	
<b>ISLE OF WIGHT.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
<b>ISSUEABLE.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	

# J U D

<b>Issue.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Statb. Com.</i> i. 468.		
481. 529. iii. 586. v. 397. 491. 526. 534. 539.		
Where issue is well joined.	<i>Nelf.</i> ii.	1041
Where issue is not well joined, and of issues on collateral matters; and of immaterial issues, and dilatory issues.		1046
What things are issuable, what not.		1050
Of issues on things local and transitory.		1050
<b>Issue, or Heirs of body.</b>		
Where they give estate by purchase or descent, by		
Will.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv.	570
Deed.		571
Where they are only designation personæ.		572
<b>Issues and Profits of Land.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Fitz. Lil. Statb.</i>		
Devise of them.	<i>Nelf.</i> ii.	1051
<b>JUDGE.</b> See <i>Com.</i> iii. 219. 290. 300. 301. 311. 336. iv.		
344. 435.		
Judge and party. See iv. 250. 435.		
<b>JUDGES.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>		
In their own cause.		
In what cases they may be.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv.	573
Demeanor.		577
What is too high for them to determine.		578
What he may do extrajudicially.		580
Who shall be said to have judicial power.		580
Who judge or officer; and in what cases other persons than judges of the courts at Westminster, &c. as bishop, sheriff, shall be said to act as judges or only as ministers.		580
(See <i>SHERIFF</i> , xix. 453.)		
Judges of record, who, and their power.		581
How constituted or discharged.		582
Certificate by judge, of what, and how.		582
(See <i>TRIAL</i> , xxi. 193.)		
Fees, &c. due to judges; in what cases.		582
Punishable for what.		579
How. (See <i>ACTIONS</i> , i. 566.)		
<b>JUDGMENT.</b> <i>Barn.</i> i. ii. iii. <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i> See <i>Com.</i> i. 91, 92, 102.		
129. 473. 514. 529. 584. 603. 609. 654. 707. ii.		
541. iii. 333. 360. 586. 636. iv. 195. 407. 420.		
426. 511, 512. 666, 676. v. 231. 244. 282. 426.		
466. 535. 553. 546. 587. 589. 593. 611. 627. 637.		
638. 641. 656. 662. 665. 673. 694. 700. 703. 726.		
731. 744. 769. 774. 785. 812. 819. vi. 67. 78. 167.		
168. 171. 440.		
Where a man may pray and have judgment against himself.	<i>Vin.</i> xiv.	583
Where part is found against him.		584
Against whom it shall be.		
Where two are sued, and one acquitted.		605
For whom judgment shall be given.		584
In what cases, after a verdict, judgment shall not be given		

# J U D

<b>JUDGMENT.</b>	<i>Vin. xiv.</i>	
given upon the verdict, but upon the declaration, plea, or other part of the record.	- -	585
(See TRIAL, xxi. 455.)		
Hindred after verdict. (See TRIAL, xxi. 460.)		
By what thing; entire damages.	xiv.	588
See DAMAGES, vii. TRIAL, xxi. 459.)		
Where a release, or nolle prosequi of part, will be a release of or to all.	xiv.	593
Collateral act, viz. Release to one defendant, &c. Where several defendants plead several pleas.	- -	591
Aided by release of damages, or what else would make error.	- -	593
(See ERROR, ix. 493.)		
Conditional.		
In what cases.	xiv.	595
Given.		
When.		
For the debt, &c. on plea, but not for damages till the other plea tried.	- -	598
In general upon the pleadings.	- -	600
Immediately.		
Upon what plea of one of the defendants.		600
Where there are several defendants and a ver- dict is given against one, where execution shall stay till the issue is tried against the other.		601
Of one thing by the name of another.	- -	596
In what court.	- -	613
By several, where one had no authority.	- -	613
How. And in what cases two judgments shall be given in the same action.	- -	597
When a plea is good for part, and ill for part.		602
In what cases it shall be given for what is good.		603
Against the plaintiff; that the writ shall abate, or that demandant be barred.	- -	597
Of assets quando acciderint.	- -	596
(See EXECUTOR, xi. 379.)		
Nil capiat per breve.	xiv.	596
Refused to be given by the judges.		
In what cases.	- -	591
One or several judgments.		
And what shall be said one, and what several judg- ments.	- -	612
In what cases, though the judgment be several, yet but one execution. (See EXECUTION, x. 541. 547.)		
When.	xiv.	598
Place.	- -	613, 634
Hastened.		
In what cases it may be by release of damages, either to a sole defendant, or to one where there are several.		604
By		

# J U D

## JUDGMENT.

*Fin. xiv.*

By prayer.	- - - -	606
Relation to what time.	- - - -	616
Bar. Judgment in one action,		
Where a bar in another action,		
In general.	- - - -	607
Against one obligee, &c. where a bar in another		
action against another obligee, &c.	- - - -	607
In what actions, it being given shall be a bar of		
other kind of actions. (See BAR, iv. 31.)	- - - -	
Or recovery, where a bar in another, though		
brought in a different county of the same thing.	- - - -	609
Though brought by the same or by different per-		
sons.	- - - -	610
In one court what a bar in another court. And what		
judgment.	- - - -	608
In what cases it will bar a new action. In case of		
the king.	- - - -	611
How to be pleaded in bar, and without execution		
or not.	- - - -	611
Where the plaintiff shall have judgment, though his		
title is destroyed. (See ABATEMENT, i.)	- - - -	
Cesset executio.		
Where one defendant only, who pleads several pleas,		
and one is found against him; in what cases		
the plaintiff may have judgment with cesset		
executio.	- - - - xiv.	602
Full judgment given. When.	- - - -	612
New judgment. In what cases to be given, and where		
and how.	- - - -	613
(See RECORD, xviii.)		
(See ERROR, ix. 579, 580.)		
Reversed.		
For what in general.	- - - - xiv.	621
For fraud in obtaining it, and how.	- - - -	617
In part or in all.	- - - -	618
In what court, and when; and where the judgment		
shall be said reversed, or only the execution.	- - - -	620
Where by reversing the judgment against the plaintiff		
the original shall revive.	- - - -	621
Revived by scire facias.	- - - -	621
Signed and entred. When.	- - - -	621
Rules as to signing, &c.	- - - -	625
According to the late acts.	- - - -	626
Without a rule or motion, in what cases.	- - - -	627
Upon nil dicit.	- - - -	628
Arrested. In what cases. (See TRIAL, xxi. 457.)		
For what; how and when.	- - - - xiv.	628
Motion to arrest judgment; when. (See TRIAL, xxi. 457.)		
Set aside for what cases.	- - - - xiv.	629
Irregularity in signing it.	- - - -	630
Want of, or insufficiency in a plea.	- - - -	630
		Not

# J U D

## JUDGMENT.

*Fin. xiv.*

Not paying for the issue, &c.	-	-	631
Not discharging the summons.	-	-	632
Want of notice of writ or declaration.	-	-	633
Motion to set it aside; when to be made.	-	-	633
<b>Void.</b>			
Or only erroneous.	-	-	633
In respect of the place, or court in which.	-	-	634
In respect of the authority or commission of the judge.	-	-	634
Affirmed in what cases; by bringing error or false judgment.	-	-	635
Of confessing judgments upon condition, &c. and how to acknowledge a judgment.	-	-	635
Vacated.	-	-	636
Final.	-	-	637
Transire in rem judicatam; in what cases it shall be said so.	-	-	637
Where upon an original, judgment shall be of part at one time, and of part at another, and where not.			
		<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1129
Where, and in what actions a man shall have several or double judgments upon one original; and where not.			1129
Where the plaintiff shall have judgment to recover, but there shall be a cesset executio for a time, and for what cause, and where not.			
	<i>Nels. ii. 1052.</i>	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1130
Where the plaintiff shall have judgment to recover, though the issue be found against him, and where not.	<i>Nels. ii. 1058.</i>	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1131
Where he shall have judgment, though his declaration be found by verdict to be false, and where not.			1133
Where judgment shall be given against the verdict for a cause which appears to be matter of record, or that the verdict is found against law; and where not.			1135
Where a judgment may be reversed in part, and stand good for other part, and where not; and where reversed for the whole.	<i>Nels. ii. 1054.</i>	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1136
Where a judgment shall not be given though the party hath right.	-	-	1137
Where given though there be no original sued out, and where no judgment can or may be given.	-	-	1137
Where judgment, if given, is not to be reversed but by error or attain.	-	-	1138
Of arresting and reversing judgments.			
	<i>Nels. ii. 1053.</i>	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1139
Where judgment shall be with a misericordia, where with a capiatur et contra.	-	-	1142
Judgment against executors, where it shall be of their own goods, where not; and what manner of judgment it shall be.	-	-	1134
Of actions of debt or judgment, and where and how judgments			



**JUDGMENT.**

*Nelf. n.*

judgments shall be pleaded in bar to actions; and where not.	-	-	1056
<b>Judgment in Criminal Cases.</b>	<i>Burn, Nelf.</i>		
The various kinds.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 210.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	442
In high treason against a man, not relating to the coin.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 210.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	343
In high treason relating to the coin.	-	-	444
In petit treason.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 211.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	443
Against a woman for high or petit treason.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 211.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	443
Against a man or woman for felony.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 211.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	444
Judgment of pain forte et dure.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 217.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	444
Judgment in præmunire.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 218.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	444
Inmisprison of high treason.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 218.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	445
In misprison of petit treason.	-	1 <i>Hal. P. C.</i>	375
In misprison of felony.	-	<i>Burn, i.</i>	426
For drawing a sword on a judge, or striking a person in the presence of the king's higher courts.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 218.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 57.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 445
For striking and drawing blood in the king's palace.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 218.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 57.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 445
For rescuing a prisoner from any of the king's higher courts.	-	-	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 57
For making an affray in the palace-yard, near the said courts.	-	-	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 57
For forgery on the statutes.	<i>Burn, i.</i> 455.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	184
For perjury on the statutes.	<i>Burn. ii.</i> 188, 189.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	177
For conspiracy at the suit of the king.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 222.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	193
Upon acquittal.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 214.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	445
Upon pleading a pardon.	-	-	445
Upon pleading a release to an appeal, and in other cases of the like nature.	-	-	445
Of the death of a man per infortunium.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 220.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	380, 442
Of the death of a man se defendendo.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 220.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	380, 442
Of the death of a man that offereth to rob, &c.	-	-	220
For perjury at common law.	-	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	445
For forgery at common law.	-	-	445
Contempts against the king's courts.	-	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	57
For petit larceny.	3 <i>Inst.</i> 218.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	445
For theft bote.	-	-	3 <i>Inst.</i> 218
Conspiracy at the suit of the party.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 193.	pt. 2.	445
In libels.	-	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	196
Gross cheats.	-	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	445
Keeping a bawdy-house,	-	-	445
			Bribing

# J U R

<b>JUDGMENT IN, &amp;c.</b>		<i>2 Haw. P. C.</i>
Bribing witnesses to stifle their evidence.	-	445
For other offences of the like nature against the first principles of natural justice and common honesty.	-	445
In appeal when the defendant joining battle is vanquished in the field.	- 3 <i>Inst.</i>	212
In attain.	-	222
* * This lies in civil causes only.		
Of a corrupt judge.	-	224
Of outlawry.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 446. 3 <i>Inst.</i>	214
Of abjuration.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 446. 3 <i>Inst.</i>	216
Pillory.	-	219
Tumbrell.	-	219
Trebutchet.	-	219
Where the court may award transportation, or to the house of correction.	- 2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	446
In what cases the defendant must be in court when judgment given.	-	446
Where the judgment is for fine and ransom, how much the ransom must be.	-	446
In what manner the fine is to be set and mitigated.	-	446
<b>JUDICATURE.</b> <i>Com.</i> iii. 297. v. 230.		
<b>JUDICIAL, &amp;c.</b> <i>Shep. Com.</i> vi. 101.		
Act. What is.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 1
Opinion or determination.	-	1
<b>JURE CORONÆ.</b> <i>Com.</i> iv. 271. See <i>Id.</i> 60, 61.		
<b>JURE PATRONATUS.</b> (See <b>PRESENTATION</b> , xvii. 415.)		
<i>Com.</i> iii. 673.		
<b>JURISDICTION.</b> <i>Barn.</i> i. <i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Statk.</i> (See <b>COURTS. TRESPASS</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xx. 477. See <i>Com.</i> i. 2. 382. 393. 584. ii. 213, 214. 263. 543. 717. iii. 148. 221. 291. 297. iv. 250. 252. 479. 523. 684. v. 4. 142. 247. vi. 30. 47. 118. 121. 288. 414. 473.		
<b>JURIES and JURY.</b> <i>Hugh. Nelf.</i> 2 <i>Haw. P. C. c.</i> 40, 41, 42, 43. (See <b>TRIAL</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xxi. 1.)		
<b>JURY.</b> See <i>Com.</i> i. 457, &c. 481. 495. 605. ii. 199. 344. 627. iv. 674. v. 9. 536. vi. 288. 399.		
Of the excellency and antiquity of this trial.	<i>Bac.</i> iii.	230
Of the several kinds of juries and particular inquests; and therein of the number such juries must consist of.	-	232
Of the jury process, and manner of convening the jury; and herein,		
1. Of the necessity of such process, and where a panel may be returned by a bare award without any precept.	-	235
2. Of the several kinds of jury process, and manner of compelling a jury to appear.	-	235
3. By whom such processes are to be executed, and the jury convened.	-	237
4. In what time such processes are returnable.	-	242
5. Where		

# J U R

## JURY.

*Bac. ii.*

5. Where the jury must appear.	243
6. What number are to be returned.	245
7. Of awarding process by proviso.	246
8. Necessity of returning a panel into court, and where a prisoner may demand a copy of it.	247
9. Of the trial's going off <i>pro defectu juratorum</i> ; and therein of drawing a juror.	247
In what cases and in what manner a tales is grantable.	248
In what cases and in what manner special juries are appointed.	250
Who are to be returned; and therein of the qualifications and several causes for which they may be challenged; and herein,	
1. Of challenges to the array, or to the polls; and herein where the insufficiency or partiality of the sheriff or returning officer is a principal cause of challenge, or to the favour.	251
2. Where insufficiency and not being <i>liber homo</i> is a good cause of challenge to the polls.	253
3. Where the want of freehold, or a competent estate, is a good cause of challenge.	254
4. Where the jury's not being convened from a right place, is a good cause of challenge.	257
5. Where partiality in the juror is a good cause of challenge; and therein, where it shall be said a principal cause of challenge, or to the favour.	258
6. Where the quality of the juror is a good cause of challenge; and herein who are exempt from serving on juries.	260
7. Where, from the quality of either party, it is a good cause of challenge, that a knight is not returned.	261
8. Of trials <i>per medietatem linguæ</i> , where an alien is party.	262
9. Of peremptory challenges.	263
10. Of challenges by the crown.	265
11. At what time a challenge is to be taken.	265.
12. How such a challenge is to be tried.	266
How jurors are to be impanelled and sworn.	267
How to be kept and discharged.	269
In what cases and in what manner to have a view.	270
What irregularities and defects in convening, or in the qualifications of the jurors, are amendable and aided after verdict.	272
What irregularities or defects in convening or in the qualifications of the jurors, are aided by consent.	277
When and by whom to be paid.	277
For what misdemeanors punishable; and herein,	
1. Where punishable by attain.	278
2. How otherwise punishable.	282
3. Where:	

JURY.

Bac. iii.

3. Where abuses by others in relation to them are punishable; and therein of the offence of em-  
bracery. - - - 284

JURIS UTRUM. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Statb.*

- The nature of this writ. *Com. vi. 155. Hugh. ii.* 1150  
Where it lieth, for whom, and against whom. 1150  
Bar in it, and of other matters concerning it. 1151

JUS PATRONATUS. *Nelf. (See PRESENTATION, Vin. xvii. 414, 515.)*

JUSTICE SEAT. *Com. iii. 24.*

JUSTICES.

*Com. iv. 429*

Fountain of jurisdiction.

Cannot make a deputy.

How created.

By writ, &c. See v. 130.

By commission. - - - iv. 429

What commission the king may grant. See iv.

324. 432. vi. 47.

Precedence of justices. - - - iv. 430

As to justices B. R. C. B. Exchequer, and several  
other courts. See iii. 297.

As to justices of assize. See i. 582.

As to justices of peace. See iv. 523.

Justices in eyre. - - - 430

How constituted.

Authority.

Court. - - - 431

Justices in eyre of the forest. 432. See iii. 22. 24.

Justices of oyer and terminer. - - - iv. 432

How appointed.

Who.

In what cases. - - - 433

Authority.

Justices of gaol delivery. - - - 434

Duty of judges. - - - 435

Ought to do justice according to law.

Without delay.

Not to be judge and party.

High treason, what. - - - 436

Compassing death of king, queen, or their eldest  
son.

What compassing.

Who king, &c. - - - 439

Violating king's companion, eldest daughter un-  
married, or wife of eldest son. - - - 440

Levying war.

Adhering to enemy. - - - 442

Counterfeiting great or privy seal. - - - 443

Or money. - - - 444

Killing

JUSTICES.		Com. iv.
High Treason. Killing chancellor, treasurer, or king's		
justices doing their offices.	-	446
Maintaining pope's authority. See 516.	-	
Petit treason, what.	-	447
Killing master.		
Husband.	-	448
Prelate. See 516.		
Felony, homicide.	-	448
Murder.		
By whom.		
Whose death murder.	-	449
Felo de se.	-	450
Manner of death.		
What malice prepenſe.		
Express malice.		
Though not extending to life.	-	451
Though against a stranger.		
Aiding one who has malice.	-	452
Malice implied.		
Killing without just provocation.		
Unlawful act.		
Act apparently mischievous.	-	453
Killing an officer.	-	454
Officer exceeding jurisdiction.	-	455
Homicide upon stat. 1 Jac. I. c. 8. See 516.		
Manslaughter.	-	456
Killing upon reasonable provocation.		
Upon a sudden quarrel.	-	458
Upon an unjustifiable act.		
Homicide.	-	459
Se defendendo.		
By chance medley.	-	460
Justifiable.	-	461
Misprison		
Of treason.		
Of felony.	-	462
Other misprisons.	-	463
As to <i>premunire</i> . See vi. 26.		
Felony to goods.	-	463
Robbery, what.		
Violent taking, and putting in fear.		
From the person.		
Any value. See 517.		
Larceny, what.	-	465
Who may commit it.		
What felonious taking.	-	466
What goods.	-	468
What value. 471. See 517, 518.		
Felony to habitation. 471. See 517.		
Burglary.	-	472
If one in the night		
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>Y</b>	<b>Breaks</b>

## JUSTICES.

Com. iv.

Breaks		
And enters	-	473
A mansion house,		
With felonious intent.	474. See 517.	
Breaking prison.	See iii. 637. iv. 382.	
Rescue of a prisoner and escape.	475. See iii. 637,	
638. vi. 227.		
Felony by ancient statutes.	-	iv. 476
Durefs.		
Rape.	See 519.	
Forcible marriage contrary to 3 H. VIII. c. 2,		477
Buggery.	478. See 520.	
Poligamy.		
Malicious mayhem.	-	479
Felonious hunting.	-	480
Soldiers departing without licence.		
Egyptians, rogues, wandering soldiers, &c.	-	481
Exportation of sheep.		
Refusing abjuration, &c.	-	482
Embezzlement of stores.		
Witchcraft.	483. See 539.	
Felony by modern statutes.	-	483
Bankrupt.	-	484
Bastard.		
Letters.		
Malicious mischief.		
Mutiny.	-	487
Perjury.		
Quarentine.	-	488
Smugglers.		
Stolen goods.	-	490
Riots.	-	491
Solemnizing marriage without licence.		
Accessory.	-	592
Before fact, who.		
After, who.	-	494
How arraigned and tried.	496. See 516.	
Approver.	-	497
Who.		
Who not.	-	498
Proceeding upon approvement.	-	499
Proceeding against appellee.	-	500
Trials <i>per pais</i> .	-	502
As to trial by battail	See ii. 127.	
As to trial by jury	See iii. 627.	
When trial of peers by his peers.	See iii. 468, 469,	
v. 235, 236.		
Manner of trial in criminal cases.	-	iv. 502
How prisoner arraigned	502. See 405.	
As to indictment and process upon it.		384, 402
How he shall plead.	-	507
How		

# J U S

## JUSTICES.

How evidence given.	Com. iv.
Judgment.	508
In treason. 511. See 230. 232.	511
As to judgment in petit treason. See 448.	
Judgment upon standing mute.	512
In felony. See 233.	
Clergy.	
When allowed.	514
When not.	
In high treason.	516
Petit treason.	
Murder.	
Arson.	
Burglary.	517
Robbery.	
Larceny.	
From person.	
Within house.	518
Horse stealing.	519
Rape and forcible marriage.	
Buggery.	520
Where party indicted in foreign county.	
Effect of clergy,	
When granted.	521
Seizure of felon's goods,	522
Restitution.	523
Who have been justiciaries of England.	Vin. xv. 2
Chief justice,	3
Of nisi prius. (See COURTS.)	
Their original. (See TRIAL, xxi. 143.)	
Their power. (See TRIAL, xxi. 196)	
JUSTICES OF PEACE.	Com. iv. 523
How constituted.	
By tenure.	
Election.	
Office.	524
Charter.	
By commission.	
Who may be.	525
When authority determined.	526
Authority of justices of peace.	527
In treason, misprision, &c. 530. See 436. 447.	
461. vi. 26.	
In felony. iv. 530. See 448. 463. 471. 476.	
When felon bailable, and how bailed. See	
i. 658. 670. 674.	
For preservation of peace, by restraint of those who	
break it.	iv. 533
By surety of peace, and good behaviour.	534
For what surety of peace granted. See 216.	

**JUSTICES OF PEACE.**

*Com. iv.*

Recognizance for peace, how discharged.	-	534
By release.	-	
By death.	-	535
How recognizance for peace may be forfeited or superceded. See 221, 222.		
Recognizance for good behaviour, how forfeited.	216, 221	
By suppression of riots, &c.	-	536
What riot, and how suppressed upon view. See 212.	214	
Upon inquisition.	-	237
By punishment of trespasses.	-	538
By seizure of arms.	-	
For restraint of offences against religion, witchcraft.		
539. See 483.		
Popery.	-	439
Mais.		
As to contempt of sacrament, common prayer, for any religious service, see vi. 256. 258. 330.		
Other superstition.	-	iv. 540
Conventicle.		
Recusant convict.	-	541
Prosecution for recusancy.	-	544
Recusant conforming.	-	545
Non-conformist.		
Quaker.	-	546
Profanation.		
As to penalties and offences in neglect or profanation of sacraments, see vi. 256. 258.		
As to offences by profanation of the sabbath, see vi.	330	
Cursing and swearing.	-	546
For restraint of offences to common annoyance.		
Refusal of oaths.	-	iv. 547
Inns and alehouses.		
Ought to have licences.	-	548
Not to permit tippling.	-	552
Drunkenness.	-	553
Barratry.		
Bastardy. See ii. 122, 123, 124.		
Bridges. See iii. 31.		
Deceit.	-	iv. 553
In innholders,		
In weights and measures. See 653, 654.		
In victuallers. See 652, 653.		
Other fraud.	-	554
Tithes neglected. See iii. 540.		
Extortion.	-	iv. 152, 555
What fees allowed.	-	154, 555
What not.	-	155, 555
Forestalling.	-	555
Regrating.	-	556
Ingrossing.	-	557
		Ingrossing.



**JUSTICES OF PEACE.**

*Com. iv.*

Ingrossing. What shall be.		
What not.		
Game.	- - - - -	558
Unlawful sports.		
Shooting. 562. See 689.		
Fishing.	- - - - -	565
Fowling.	- - - - -	566
Hawks.		
Pheafants, partridges, &c.	- - - - -	567
Hunting.	- - - - -	569
Deer stealing.	- - - - -	569
As to hunting in forest, see iii. 8.		
Conies.	- - - - -	iv. 573
Hares.	- - - - -	574
Highway. See iii. 35.		
Hue and cry. See iv. 354. v. 608.		
Labourers; who compellable to work. iv. 577, 578, 583.		
For what wages.	- - - - -	577
Misdemeanor.		
Apprentices. See 577. 583.		
Who may take them.	- - - - -	579
Who may be bound.		
By parent.		
When not to use a trade unless apprenticed for seven years. See vi. 382.		
By parish.	- - - - -	iv. 580
How punished or discharged.	- - - - -	582
Servants.	- - - - -	583
Retainer. See 577, 578.		
For what time.	- - - - -	584
For what wages.		
Who compellable to serve.	- - - - -	585
Misdemeanor in service.	- - - - -	586
Departure from service.		
Poor.	- - - - -	587
Overseers.		
Who are.		
Their authority.	- - - - -	589
In relief of the poor.		
In charging the parish.	- - - - -	593
In charging hundred or county.	- - - - -	597
In charging relations.	- - - - -	598
Relief of poor prisoners, maimed soldiers, mariners, &c.		599
Treasurer of a county.	- - - - -	601
Settlement of the poor.	- - - - -	602
By common law.		
By statute.		
Settlement gained.	- - - - -	606
By administrator or executor.		
Apprenticeship.	- - - - -	606

## JUSTICES OF PEACE.

Com. iv.

Birth.	-	-	-	608
Certificate man.	-	-	-	609
Estate.	-	-	-	611
Executing office.	-	-	-	612
Habitation.	-	-	-	613
Hiring and service.	-	-	-	-
Marriage.	-	-	-	617
Parentage.	-	-	-	-
Renting.	-	-	-	618
Taxes.	-	-	-	620
Settlement not gained by	-	-	-	-
Administrator.	-	-	-	622
Executor.	-	-	-	-
Certificate man.	-	-	-	623
Estate.	-	-	-	-
Executing office.	-	-	-	-
Habitation.	-	-	-	-
Hiring and service.	-	-	-	624
Marriage.	-	-	-	625
Parentage.	-	-	-	-
Renting.	-	-	-	626
Taxes.	-	-	-	-
Order of removal.	-	-	-	627
Appeal.	-	-	-	632
Officer or party refusing.	-	-	-	636
Vagabonds, &c.	-	-	-	-
Who.	-	-	-	-
Who not.	-	-	-	639
Punishment of rogue.	-	-	-	-
Neglect to apprehend.	-	-	-	643
In constable, &c.	-	-	-	-
In others.	-	-	-	644
Reward for apprehending.	-	-	-	645
House of correction.	-	-	-	-
By whom erected.	-	-	-	-
Who may be committed thereto.	-	-	-	647
Cottages.	647.	See	iv. 689.	-
Inmates.	649.	See	iv. 689.	-
Wood stealers.	-	-	-	650
Victuallers.	-	-	-	652
Corrupt victual.	653.	See	688.	-
Price.	653.	See	687. 689.	-
Weights and measures.	-	-	-	653
What weights allowed.	-	-	-	-
Troy.	-	-	-	-
Averdupois.	See	686.	-	-
What measures allowed.	-	-	-	654
Measure of length.	-	-	-	-
Manner of measuring.	-	-	-	-
Assise and assay of ale.	-	-	-	655
Price.	-	-	-	656
				Assise

# J U S

## JUSTICES OF PEACE.

*Com. iv.*

Affise and assay of bread. See 687.		
Duty of baker.	-	657
Affise and assay of wine.		
Price	-	659
Wine licence.	-	660
Default of officers.	-	661
Perjury, what shall be, and what not.	-	662
By common law.		
By stat. 5 El. c. 9.	-	663
How it shall be punished.		
By indictment.	-	664
As to action upon statute by party grieved, see 663.		
Indictment for subornation.	-	665
What judgment for perjury.	-	666
Conspiracy.		
In what cases justices of peace have no authority.		667
See 527. 530.		
Conviction by justices of peace.	-	667
In what cases necessary.		
In what manner.		
There must be a summons.		
Remedy upon an undue conviction.	-	670
Sessions of justices of peace.		
At what time held.	-	671
How summoned.		
Who ought to attend.	-	672
Custos rotulorum.		
Clerk of the peace.		
Sheriff.	-	674
Coroners, stewards, constables, bailiffs.		
Jurors.		
Proceedings there.		
Presentment.	-	675
Information.		
Indictment.	-	676
Traverse.		
Arraignment.		
Judgment, execution, &c.		
Justices of Peace. <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>		
Where they may be named		
Custodes pacis.	-	<i>Vin. xv.</i> 3
Of conservators of the peace, and		
The original of justices of peace.	-	4
Power.		
Within the county.	-	5
Out of the county or within corporations where there are particular justices.	-	11
And jurisdiction,		
What.		

# J U S

## JUSTICES OF PEACE.

*Fin. xv.*

By what words.	-	-	13
Warrants.			
Of the form, &c. of them in general.	-	-	13
Executed. How.	-	-	14
Bail. Of bail taken by them.	-	-	15
Proceedings, how.	-	-	15
Mandamus lies to them. In what cases.			
(See MANDAMUS, xv. 207.)			
Qualification.	-	-	15
Punishable.	-	-	17
By actions.	-	-	18
Pleadings in indictment or actions against them.			19
Determination of their authority.			
What is the effect thereof.	-	-	19
Of the ancient officers called conservators of the peace.			
		<i>Bac. iii.</i>	285
Of the first institution and general statutes which give justices of peace a jurisdiction.	-	-	286
Of their commission and manner of appointing them.			288
Who are qualified for the office.	-	-	289
Of their authority and jurisdiction pursuant to their commission, and the general statutes relating to them; and herein,			
1. What jurisdiction they have in relation to treasons, and misprision of treason.	-	-	291
2. What in relation to felonies.	-	-	291
3. What in relation to inferior offences.	-	-	292
4. How far they have power to proceed on an indictment not taken before themselves.	-	-	292
5. By what justice the jurisdiction must be exercised; and therein, how far a justice of a county may act out of it, or within a liberty.	-	-	293
How appointed.	-	-	
		<i>Burns. ii.</i>	71
The office of conservators of the peace of the common law before the institution of the justices of the peace.	-	-	72
The commission of the justices of the peace founded on the statute law.	-	-	74
The justice of the peace, his oath of office.	-	-	88
Of fees to be taken by justices of the peace.	-	-	89
Some general directions relating to justices of the peace not falling under any particular title.	-	-	89
Their indemnity and protection by the law in the right execution of their office, and their punishment for the omission of it.	-	-	93
(See COURT OF SESSIONS.)			
JUSTICES OF OYER AND TERMINER. <i>Hugh.</i>			
Their power and authority, and of what they may enquire.	-	-	
		<i>Fin. xv.</i>	20
Constituted how; and power determined.	-	-	23
		Com-	

# J U S

<b>JUSTICES OF OYER, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	
Commission executed, how; and of proceedings before them.	- - -	24
Their proceedings.	- - -	
Returned in other courts.	- - -	25
(See COURTS.)		
<b>JUSTICES OF GAOL-DELIVERY.</b>	<i>Cay, Hugh.</i>	
And the difference between them and justices of oyer and terminer.	- - -	25
(See COURTS.)		
<b>JUSTICES ITINERANTS.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>	29
Punished.	- - -	30
Their original power.	- - -	
(See COURTS.)		
<b>JUSTICE SEAT.</b>		
(See COURTS OF THE FOREST.)		
<b>JUSTICES OF ASSISE.</b>	<i>Cay, Hugh.</i>	
(See COURTS.)		
<b>JUSTICES OF BOTH BENCHES.</b>	<i>Cay, Hugh.</i>	
(See COURTS.)		
<b>JUSTICIER.</b>	(See JUSTICES, <i>Vin. xv. 2.</i> )	<i>Com. iv. 677. vi. 268.</i>
The ancient power of the high justicier.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	6
<b>JUSTICES.</b>	<i>Bro. Com. iii. 291. vi. 160.</i>	
<b>JUSTIFIABLE HOMICIDE.</b>	<i>Burn. Com. iv. 460.</i>	
(See HOMICIDE.)		
<b>JUSTIFICATION.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Statb.</i>	
(See IMPRISONMENT, <i>xiv. 342. TRIAL, xxi. 487.</i> )		
Justification.	See <i>Com. iv. 374, 375. v. 401. 443. 451. 473. 603. 792. 817.</i>	
Of what.	(See ACTIONS FOR WORDS, <i>i. 387.</i> )	
In trespasss.	(See TRESPASS, <i>Vin. xx. 476.</i> )	
What things a man cannot justify doing in his own frank tenement.	(See TRESPASS, <i>xx. 529.</i> )	
By servants, bailiffs, &c. on command.	(See TRESPASS, <i>xx. 477.</i> )	
Deteiner till satisfaction.	By whom. <i>Vin. xv.</i>	31
Of what.	- - -	32
Libels, truth, no justification.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	194
In trespasss good.	- - - <i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1067
In trespasss not good.	- - -	1068
Under grants, writs, warrants, and by servants, bailiffs, &c. on their master's command.	- - -	1071
By process out of inferior courts.	- - -	1075

# K

**K EEPER.** *Roll. Com.* iv. 677.

—— *LORD.* ii. 207.

**KINDRED.** *Nelf. Com.* i. 359. ii. 71. 75. iii. 475.

In the right line descending. *Nelf.* ii. 1077

In the right line ascending. *Nelf.* ii. 1078

In the collateral line. *Nelf.* ii. 1079

**KING.** *Cay, Lit Wood. Com.* iv. 678. vi. 245.

Where he shall not be disseised, and other cases concerning him. *Nelf.* iii. 1080

His prerogative to have debts due to him to be first satisfied. *Nelf.* iii. 1081

His prerogative to make constitutions for the government of the clergy. *Nelf.* iii. 1083

His prerogative in point of pleading, and of petitions to him. *Nelf.* iii. 1083

His prerogative in coining money. *Nelf.* iii. 1085

His prerogative in wrecks and other chattels. *Nelf.* iii. 1085

His prerogative to create dignities, bishops, &c. *Nelf.* iii. 1086

Of discontinuances and determinations by the demise of the king. *Nelf.* iii. 1086

His prerogative to present by cession. *Nelf.* iii. 1087

Of his grants and dispensations by non obstante. *Nelf.* iii. 1088

Where the king cannot be a disseisor or wrong doer, and therefore cannot be impleaded by precipe, quare impedit, &c. but by petition; and where and in what cases the king may be put out of possession, and of what; and have redress by actions; where not. *Hugh.* iii. 1164

The privileges, pre-eminencies, and prerogatives, which the king hath beyond common persons in his grants, pleadings, and in several acts done by him; and of the several capacities of the king. *Hugh.* iii. 1166

Where the king shall have a scire facias, and where he may enter and seize without one, and where not; and what other acts done by the king shall be good, what not. *Hugh.* iii. 1174

Where the reversion or remainder of the king shall be discontinued by the act of a stranger, where not; and of other things by the king, and to the king. *Hugh.* iii. 1174

What statutes shall bind the king, what not; and of what statutes he shall take benefit though not named in them, and of what not. *Hugh.* iii. 1178

(See PREROGATIVE, *Vin.* xvi. 510. *Shp.* i. 487.

CROWN, and iii. 44.)

**KINGDOM.** *Com.* ii. 6. 5. vi. 49. 50. 253.

**KING'S BENCH.** (See COURT.) *Com.* iii. 297. v. 310. 696.

**KING'S SILVER.** *Barn.* iii. 32. (See FINES, *Vin.* xiii. 332.)

**KNIGHTS.** *Hugh.* *Com.* iii. 464. iv. 350. v. 184.

**Knight's service.** *Com.* iii. 59. iv. 275. 291. 349.

**LABOURERS.**

# L A P

- LABOURERS.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Stath. Com.* iii. 37. 39. iv. 577.
- LACHESIS.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Shep. Stath. Com.* ii. 95. iii. 626.
- LACHEIS.** Where lacheis of entry shall be a bar, and where not. - *Hugh.* ii. 1181
- Where the king shall not be prejudiced by any lacheis, et c contra. - - 1186
- LAMPS.** *Cay.*
- LANCASTER.** *Cay, Shep. Com.* iv. 246.  
(See COURTS.)
- LAND.** *Shep.*  
Where land shall be taken as money, or money as land. *Vin.* xv. 32
- Where money is ordered to be laid out in land and settled, chancery will decree the payment, or inforce the laying it out. (See DEVISE, viii. 476.) - 40
- Grant or devise of  
Lands lying in several places. Good. - - 42  
(See FINES, xlii. 284.)
- Grant. Good, where grantor has several lands in the same place. - - xv. 43
- LANDLORD AND TENANT.** *Burn. Wood.*  
(See ESTATE, x. 362 )
- What removeable by the tenant. - xv. 43
- Evidence for or against them, inter se.  
(See TRIAL, xxi. 350.)
- LAND TAX.** *Cay.*  
The first meeting of the commissioners for issuing precepts to return assessors. - *Burn,* ii. 97
- The second meeting; charge to the assessors; and therein concerning the manner of laying the assessment. 99
- The third meeting; signing the assessment with warrant to collect. - - 103
- The fourth meeting; the appeal. - - 103
- Collecting. - - 104
- Collector paying to the receiver general. - - 105
- Receiver paying into the exchequer. - - 106
- Duplicates to be transmitted into the exchequer. 107
- General penalty on officers not doing their duty. 107
- Indemnity of officers in doing their duty. - 107
- LANDS.** *Com.* iv. 678.  
By what words they pass. See iii. 415. 420. iv. 165. 310.  
Concealed lands. See vi. 61.  
Dirlict lands. See vi. 60.  
Trespas to lands. See vi. 387.  
Truit of land. See ii. 688.
- LAPSE.** *Com.* iv. 679.  
Lapse of a church. See iii. 664.  
Of a legacy. See ii. 575, 577.

# L A W

<b>LAPSE.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Roll.</i> (See ACTION, <i>Vin.</i> i. 524.	
GRANT, <i>xiv.</i> 137. LENGTH OF TIME, <i>xv.</i> 52. PRESENTATION, <i>xvii.</i> 333. CONDITIONS, <i>v.</i> 186.	
LIMITATIONS, <i>xv.</i> 99. NEGLIGENCE, 547. PORTIONS, <i>xvi.</i> 447. TRUST, <i>xxi.</i> )	
Of the king's title to present by lapse.	<i>Nelf.</i> ii. 1096
Of the title of common persons to present by lapse.	1090
<b>LARCENY.</b> <i>Bro. Jac. Com.</i> iv. 465. 517, 518.	
Simple.	
Grand Larceny. What.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 89
What shall be said to be a felonious and fraudulent taking.	89
What shall be said to be a carrying away.	93
By whom the offence may be committed.	93
What are such goods, the taking whereof may be felonious.	93
How far such goods ought to belong to another.	93
Of what value they must be.	95
Petit larceny.	95
Mixt. What.	95
Robbery. What.	95
What taking away will satisfy the word cepit in an indictment for this offence.	96
What shall be said to be a taking away from the person.	96
What kind of taking shall be said to be violent.	96
In what respects robbery differs from other larcenies.	97
Of larceny from the person.	97
Of larceny from the house.	98
Of grand larceny in general.	<i>Burn,</i> ii. 110
Of petit larceny.	114
Larceny from the person.	115
Larceny from the house.	115
Larceny in a booth or tent.	117
Larceny on a navigable river.	118
Other larcenies.	118
Receiving stolen goods.	118
Advertising a reward for helping to stolen goods.	119
Charges of prosecution and conviction, how to be paid.	119
<b>LATERAN COUNCIL.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 44
<b>LATIN.</b> <i>Lil. Shep.</i> (See MISNOMER, <i>xv.</i> 407.) <i>Com.</i> iv. 170.	
	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 44
<b>LATITAT.</b> <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Shep. Stath.</i> (See LIMITATION, <i>xv.</i> 106.)	
What it is, and the intent of it.	45
<b>LAW.</b> <i>Hugh. Lil. Shep. Com.</i> iv. 170.	
What is, or may be said to be, or not to be law.	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 46
Division of the law.	47
Common, canon, civil, statute.	
Which shall be preferred, in what cases.	50
Of constable and marshal. See COURT.)	
General division of law into,	



**LAW.**

1. Common law; and herein the several names whereby it is called.	- - - 1 <i>Inst.</i>	142
Its office.	- - - <i>Vin.</i> xv.	47
2. Statute law.		
Its office.	- - - -	47
3. Custom.		
The effect of particular customs.	- - -	47
The diverse kinds of laws used within the realm of England.	- 1 <i>Inst.</i> 11. <i>Vin.</i> xv.	47
1. Lex coronæ.	- - -	47
2. Lex et consuetudo parliamenti.	- - -	47
3. Lex naturæ.	- - -	47
4. Lex communis Angliæ, sometimes called Lex terræ.	- - -	47
5. Statute law, viz. laws established by acts of parliament.	- - -	48
6. Consuetudines, customs reasonable.	- - -	48
7. Jus belli, the law of arms, war, and chivalry.	- - -	48
8. Law ecclesiastical or canon in courts in certain cases.	- - -	48
9. Law civil in certain cases not only in ecclesiastical courts, but in the courts of the constable, marshal, and admiralty, in which court of admiralty is observed the law of Oleron in the 5 R. 1. and so called because it was published in the isle of Oleron.	- - -	48
10. Lex forestæ.	- - -	48
11. The law of marque and reprisal.	- - -	49
12. Lex mercatoria.	- - -	49
13. The laws and customs of the isles of Jersey, Guernsey, and Man.	- - -	49
14. The law and privilege of the stannaries.	- - -	49
15. The laws of the east, west, and middle marches, which are now abrogated.	- - -	49
Of the feudal law.	- - -	49
The proof of any doctrine of the common law may be drawn from various arguments, viz.	- 1 <i>Inst.</i>	11
1. From the maxims, principles, rules, intention, and reason of the common law.	- - -	11
2. From the books, records, and other authorities of law.	- - -	11
3. From original writs in the register.	- - -	11
4. From the form of good pleading.	- - -	11
5. From the right entry of judgments.	- - -	11
6. From approved precedents and use.	- - -	11
7. From non use.	- - -	11
8. From artificial arguments, consequents, and conclusions.	- - -	11
9. From the common opinion of the sages of the law.	- - -	11
10. From that which is inconvenient.	- - -	11
11. From a division, or enumeration of the parts.	- - -	11
12. From		

**LAW.**

1 *Inst.*

- 12. From the greater to the less, or from the  
less to the greater. - - 11
- 13. From that which is impossible. - - 11
- 14. From the end. - - 11
- 15. From that which is profitable or unprofitable. 11
- 16. From what would be an absurdity. - 11
- 17. From nature or the course of nature, - 11
- 18. From the order of religion. - - 11
- 19. From common presumption. - - 11
- 20. From the readings of learned men of the law. 11

Arguments from statutes,

- 1. From the rehearsal or preamble of the statute. 11
- 2. From the body of the statute. - - 11
- 3. From other parts of the same statute. - 11

In what estimation the laws have always been with the  
king and nobles, and how resolved to maintain them.

2 *Inst.* 97, 98

The commendation of the law of England,

1 *Inst.* 97. b. 2 *Inst.* 179. 4 *Inst.* 249

The delight and facility of the study of the law. 1 *Inst.* 71. a,

Admonitions and directions concerning the study and  
practice of the law, 1 *Inst.* 70. a. b. 249. b.

Construction of law.

Where according to common intentment or possibi-  
lity. - - *Hugh.* ii. 1191

The original cause and beginning of things. 1193

The equality of reason and moderation, the subject  
matter, and always to the best. - - 1194

Where the law favoureth common right, public  
quiet, possession, certainty, things done in truth  
for the commonwealth, and for public trade and  
commerce, much more than things done to the  
contrary. - - 1196

Where the law hath more respect to the life, liberty,  
freehold, and inheritance; matters in the realty,  
matters of record, and the substance of the mat-  
ter; than to possessions, chattels, and things in the  
personalty, matters not of record, or the circum-  
stances of the matter. - - 1198

Some maxims of law and cases thereon.

**LAW BOOKS.** (See *BOOKS*, *Vin.* iv. 278.)

**LAW COURTS.**

(See *COURTS*.) - - *Hugh.* ii. 1201

**LAW SUITS.** *Wood.*

**LAWFUL PRIZE.** - - *Vin.* xv. 51

**LEAGUE and TRUCE.** *Roll. Shep.* (See *PREROGATIVE*.  
*Vin.* xvii. 1.)

**LEASES.** *Bro. Cay.* *Engl. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*  
*Horsf. Lil. Conv.* (*Wood.* i. ii. iii.) *Com.* ii. 89. iii.

185. 617. iv. 35. 46. v. 818. vi. 3.

Lease

**LEASES.**

Lease for years. What.	-	-	<i>Bac.</i> lii.	295
How esteemed in law.	-	-	-	295
Of what things lease may be made for years.	-	-	-	300
Of the persons who may make leases; and therein,	-	-	-	
Of leases made by infants.	-	-	-	304
Of leases made by husband and wife; and herein,	-	-	-	
1. Of leases made by husband and wife by the common law.	-	-	-	305
2. Of leases made by husband and wife pursuant to 32 H. 8.	-	-	-	308
Of leases by tenant in tail; and herein,	-	-	-	
1. What leases tenant in tail might have made by the common law.	-	-	-	310
2. What leases tenant in tail may now make to bind his issue since the 32 H. 8.	-	-	-	319
3. When and in what cases issue in tail or stranger shall be bound by voidable leases made by tenant in tail.	-	-	-	331
Of lease for lives or years by ecclesiastical persons; and herein,	-	-	-	
What leases they might have made by the common law, and of the several enabling and disabling statutes, with some general observations on them.	-	-	-	327
Of the rules to be observed and qualifications requisite to the perfection of leases by ecclesiastical persons; and therein,	-	-	-	
Rule 1. Where an indenture or deed is necessary.	-	-	-	336
Rule 2. When such leases are to begin, and herein,	-	-	-	
1. When such leases as have no date at all, or a void or impossible date are to begin.	-	-	-	340
2. Such leases as have a good date and are delivered on the same day, in what cases the day of the date or delivery is to be taken inclusive, and in what cases exclusive.	-	-	-	340
3. Such leases as have a good date, but are not delivered till a week or month, &c. after, when they are to begin, and how the deed on such leases is to be framed.	-	-	-	342
Rule 3. Within what time the old lease is to be surrendered; and therein, of concurrent leases.	-	-	-	345
Rule 4. That such leases are not to exceed three lives or 21 years.	-	-	-	350
Rule 5. Of what things leases may be made to bind the successor.	-	-	-	351
Rule 6. What shall be said a usual letting to farm on the several statutes, and by what persons.	-	-	-	355
Rule 7. What rent is to be reserved; and herein,	-	-	-	
1. That there must be a rent reserved.	-	-	-	358
2. That this rent must continue due, and be payable to the lessors and their successors.	-	-	-	358
3. That	-	-	-	

**LEASES.**

*Bac. iii.*

3. That such rent must be the same or more in quantity than hath been reserved within 20 years next before such lease made; and herein,
  1. What shall be said to be the antient rent, where variety of rents have been reserved, or something formerly reserved, now omitted or varied. - - - 359
  2. In what manner such reservation is to be made. - - - 361
  3. Where the addition of more lands, with or without the addition of more rent, shall avoid such leases. - - - 363
  4. Where the reservation of the whole rent, or only pro rata on a lease of part shall be good. - - - 364
- Rule 8.** That such leases must be made without impeachment of waste. - - - 365
- Of leases by parsons, vicars, and others with respect to other qualifications. - - - 366
- Of the consent or confirmation of others to leases made by ecclesiastical persons; and herein,
  1. Where confirmation is necessary either in respect of the leases or estates made, or of the persons making the same. - - - 374
  2. What persons are to confirm such leases or estates, and in what manner. - - - 375
  3. What estates they who make such confirmation are to have. - - - 385
  4. At what time such confirmation is to be made. - - - 388
  5. How far regard is to be made to the true naming of the corporation, or of the persons who do confirm. - - - 390
- Of void or voidable leases by ecclesiastical persons; and herein,
  1. Against whom leases not pursuant to the statutes, or otherwise defective, are void or only voidable. - - - 390
  2. By what means, and in what cases such voidable leases may be made good. - - - 395
  3. The manner of avoiding such leases as are only voidable. - - - 396
- Of leases made by those who have but a particular estate, or interest in the lands leased; and herein,
  1. Of leases made by tenant in dower or curtesy. - - - 397
  2. Of leases made by tenant for life. - - - 397
  3. Of derivative leases, or by one who is but a lessee for years himself. - - - 398
  4. Of leases made by a disseisor or disseisee. - - - 399
  5. Of leases made by jointenants or tenants in common. - - - 401
  6. Of leases made by copyholders. - - - 402
  7. Of leases made by executors or administrators. - - - 405
  8. Of leases made by a bailiff of a manor. - - - 406
  9. Of

**LEASES.**

*Bac. iii.*

9. Of leases made by a guardian.	-	-	406
10. Of leases made pursuant to authority.	-	-	408
11. Of leases made pursuant to powers in private conveyances and settlements.	-	-	411
By what form of words leases may be made.	-	-	419
What certainty is requisite to leases for years as to their beginning, continuance, and ending; and herein,			
1. With regard to the date of the lease.	-	-	424
2. With regard to other circumstances taken notice of in the deed of lease, whereby to ascertain the commencement thereof.	-	-	429
3. The certainty of leases for years as to their continuance.	-	-	430
4. The certainty of leases for years as to their duration and ending.	-	-	434
In what cases and to what respects an entry by the lessee is requisite to the performances of his lease.			436
Leases for years, when to take effect as a reversion, when as a future interest, and when neither the one nor the other.	-	-	438
Leases for years by estoppel, how far, and against whom such leases are good.	-	-	441
Leases for years and future interests, how far they may be barred and destroyed, and how far not, and where an entry before the term begun is a difficulty.			446
How far and by what means leases for years in trust to attend an inheritance may be barred or destroyed.			448
Leases for years when merged by union with the freehold or fee.	-	-	451
Of surrenders of leases for years; and herein,			
1. Of surrenders in fact, or express; and herein again,			
1. By what words such surrender may be made.			457
2. Upon what estate such surrender may operate.			458
2. Of surrenders in law, or implied surrenders; and herein,			
1. With regard to leases in possession.	-	-	459
2. With regard to leases in futuro.	-	-	462
3. With regard to the thing itself so surrendered.			462
Leases, when determined by cancelling the deed.			463
Of leases and grants by bishops.	-	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1092
By deans and chapters.	-	-	1096
By colleges, &c. upon the stat. 18 Eliz. ch. 6.			1097
By chancellors, prebendaries, and other ecclesiastics.			1098
Drowned in the inheritance, and where not.	-	-	1100
Of endorsements on leases.	-	-	1100
For life good; and by what words created.	-	-	1100
For life not good.	-	-	1101
Pleading leases for life and for years not good.	-	-	1101
Of powers to make leases.	-	-	1102
By tenant in tail.	-	-	1102
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>Z</b>		<b>Of</b>

# L E E

<b>LEASES.</b>	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	
Of leases for years, where good, and by what words; and what passes, and what not.	-	1103
Of misrecitals and misnomers in leases.	-	1105
By what acts surrendered and extinguished, and what not.	-	1106
Of the dates, commencements, and determinations of leases.	-	1106
Of leases at will.	-	1107
(See ESTATE, <i>Vin. x.</i> 295.)		
<b>LEASE, ENTRY, and- OUSTER.</b>	(See EJECTMENT, <i>ix.</i> 355.)	
<b>LEASE and RELEASE.</b>	<i>Jac. Lil.</i>	
A conveyance by it, what.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	773
Things requisite in a lease (or bargain and sale) for a year.	-	774
1. With respect to the consideration.	-	774
2. With respect to the estate and possession.	-	774
3. With respect to enrolment.	-	774
Things requisite in the release.		
1. With respect to the consideration.	-	775
2. With respect to the estate and possession.	-	775
3. With respect to the words in a release.	-	775
4. With respect to recitals, the uses, conditions, deceasances, warranties, and covenants.	-	775
Of setting aside a lease and release, &c.	-	776
<b>LEATHER.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
Of the penalties under this title.	<i>Burn, iii.</i>	120
Of hides before they come to the tanner.	-	121
Of the tanning of hides.	-	122
Of the currying of hides.	-	123
Of the searching and sealing of leather.	-	124
Of the triers of leather.	-	125
Of the felling and registering of leather.	-	125
Of the manufacturing of leather, or exporting it.	-	127
<b>LEET.</b>	<i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>	
Of leets in general.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1108
Of pleadings in replevin, and avowries for amercement in the leet.	-	1112
(See COURTS.)		
<b>Leet.</b>	<i>Sheriff's tourn.</i>	<i>Com. iv.</i> 679
Leet derived therefrom.	-	680
At what time held.	-	681
At what place.	-	
Who ought to do suit.	See <i>iii.</i> 193.	
Inquest in leet.	-	<i>iv.</i> 682
Presentment.	-	
When traversable or not.	-	
Common fine.	-	683
Profits of the lord.	-	
Instruments of conviction.	See <i>vi.</i> 405.	

## LEET.

Jurisdiction of leet.	Com. iv. 684
In felony.	
In misdemeanor.	
As escape, &c.	
Persons of bad fame.	685
Adultery.	
Breach of the peace.	686
Deceit in weight or measure.	
What weights to be used throughout the realm.	
Troy. See 653.	
Averdupois.	
What measures. See 654.	
Wine licence. See 660.	
Assise of wine.	657
Assisa panis et cervisiae. 687. See 655, 656.	
Deceit in prices. 687. See 653, 656, 659.	
In quality.	688
As to victuallers. See 653.	
In office.	
Common nuisance.	
What.	
What not. 689. See i. 303.	
Jurisdiction by several statutes. See 558, 562, 565, 566, 567, 574, 647, 649, 653, 660.	
Officers in leet.	692
Steward. See iii. 154, 219, 220.	
Bailiff.	
Reeve.	iv. 693
Aleconner.	
Constable.	
Chief constable.	
Petit constable, how chosen.	694
Who constable.	695
He may make deputy. See v. 135.	
His duty.	iv. 696
To take an oath.	
To keep the peace.	
To execute process, pursue outcry, prevent affray, provide watch and hue and cry.	698
Penalty for neglect.	699
Fine in leet.	
When fine may be imposed.	
Proclamation upon pain.	
For what cause.	700
In what manner.	
Must be assessed severally.	
Must be reasonable.	701
How fine collected and answered to the king.	
See vi. 56.	
Amerciament.	iv. 701
	When

# L E G

**LEET.**

**Com. iv.**

When imposed in leet.		
How affected.	-	702
When upon town, county.	-	703
In actions.		
When plaintiff or demandant, defendant or tenant, &c. shall not be amerced.	-	704
When plaintiff or demandant shall be amerced.		705
When tenant or defendant.		
Where there shall be capiatur.	-	706
Against plaintiff.		
Against defendant.		
When several amerancements allowed.	-	707
Remedy for amerement.		
By distress.		
When and how affected.	See iii. 551. 554. iv. 702.	
By debt.	-	708
<b>LEGACY.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Wood, i. iii. Com. i. 352, 353. ii. 442. 484. 545. vi. 136.</i>		
What a legacy properly is.	-	<i>Bac. iii.</i> 466
Where a legacy shall be said to be well given; and herein,		
1. What words make a good bequest.	-	466
2. What shall be a sufficient description of the person to take.	-	468
3. What shall be a sufficient description of the thing given, and what shall be said to be bequeathed.	-	469
What shall be an ademption or extinguishment of a legacy.	-	470. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 301. ii.</i> 567
Where a legacy shall be presumed to be a satisfaction of a debt or duty owing from the testator.		
	472. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	570
Of legacies vested or lapsed; and herein,		
1. Where it shall be a lapsed legacy by the legatee's dying in the lifetime of the testator, and where in such cases it shall vest in another person to whom it is limited over.	-	476
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 294. ii.</i>	539
2. Where a legacy shall be said to be vested or lapsed, being to be paid at a future time, to which the legatee did not arrive.	-	478
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 294. ii.</i>	539
Of conditional legacies, and how far the condition must be complied with, otherwise the legacy will be forfeited.	-	479
Of specific and pecuniary legacies, and the difference between them.	-	482
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 298. ii.</i>	552
Of abating, refunding, and giving security for that purpose.	-	483
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 298. ii.</i>	552
		Of



# L E V

<b>LEGACY.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	
Of residuary legacies and legatees.	-	484, 564
Of the payment of legacies; and herein,		
1. What shall be a good payment, and to whom to be made.	-	484
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i.</i>	300
2. At what time a legacy is to be paid.	-	486
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 299. ii.</i>	559
3. Where the legatee shall have interest, and maintenance in the mean time.	-	486
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 301. ii.</i>	564
Of the executors assent to a legacy.	-	487
Legacies in what court, and how properly recoverable.	-	488
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	573
Of joint bequests.	-	572
Donatio causa mortis.	-	573
(See DEVISE, <i>Vin. viii. 374.</i> )		
<b>LEGAL ESTATE.</b> (See ESTATE, <i>x. 203.</i> )		
<b>LEGATE.</b> <i>Com. vi. 15.</i>		
<b>LEGATEE.</b> <i>Com. ii. 484. 582. 583.</i>		
<b>LENGTH OF TIME.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Vin. xv. 52.</i>		
(See LIMITATIONS, <i>xv. 99.</i> )		
How it shall affect.		
Annuities. Awards. Bankrupts. Bonds. De-		
crees.	-	52
Devises. Entails. Error. Frauds.	-	53
Heirs. Judgments. Mesne profits. Mortgages.	-	54
Non compos. Piscary. Possession. Purchasors.	-	55
Qualifications by taking oaths, &c. Quo warranto.	-	
Recognizances. Statutes, &c. Trusts. Vicar-	-	
ages. Water courses.	-	56
Wills.	-	57
<b>LENT.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>LEPROSY.</b> <i>Com. iv. 709.</i>		
How restrained.		
<b>LESS SUM DEMANDED THAN DUE.</b> <i>Nelf. (See MISCAS-</i>		
<i>TING, Vin. xv. 402.)</i>		
<b>LETTER.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
Letter to a pocr.	<i>Com. ii. 219.</i>	
Letter of attorney.	<i>Jac. Lil. Shep. Wood. i. iii. (See</i>	
	<i>ATTORNEY, Vin. iii. 279, 280, 281.) Com. i. 641. 643.</i>	
Letter of licence.	<i>Lil. (Wood. iii. 280.)</i>	
Letter of marque.	<i>Cay.</i>	
<b>LETTERS PATENT.</b> <i>Lil. Hugh. Com. v. 274.</i>		
<b>LEVANT AND COUCHANT.</b> <i>Lil. Nelf. Shep. (See DIS-</i>		
<i>TRESS, Vin. ix. 121. TRESPASS, xx. 421.)</i>		
<b>LEVARI FACIAS.</b> (See EXECUTION, <i>xi. 14. UTLAWRY,</i>		
<i>xxii. 316.) Com. iii. 294. iv. 120. vi. 102. 304.</i>		
<b>LEVEL.</b> <i>Com. vi. 283.</i>		
<b>LEVIED BY DISTRESS.</b> (See RENT, <i>Vin. xviii. 472. DIS-</i>		
<i>TRESS, ix. 121.)</i>		

# L E Y

LEVITICAL DEGREES. *Com.* ii. 71.

LEVYING WAR. *Com.* iv. 440.

LEWDNESS. *Burn.*

LEY.

*Com.* iv. 710

What laws allowed in England.

As to the written or statute law, and the laws and usages of parliament. See v. 211. 220.

— canon and civil law, allowed in ecclesiastical courts, in admiralty, and court of chivalry. See i. 380. ii. 165. 311.

— crown law. See i. 141. iv. 429. 523.

— prerogative law. See vi. 28.

— *lex forestæ*. See iii. 3.

— *lex mercatoria*. See v. 56.

Laws of Ireland. See iv. 423.

Laws of Scotland. See vi. 260.

As to the laws of Jersey, Guernsey, Man, &c.

See v. 104. 107, 108.

— laws of Plantations. See v. 108.

— laws in Wales. See vi. 504.

Original and grounds of common law. iv. 710

What realms governed by the law of England. 711

Professors of the law.

Apprentices.

Serjeants.

How created. What privileges.

Act of law. See iii. 121.

Authority of law. See iv. 372.

Enacting of laws. See v. 214. 251. vi. 34.

LEY GAGER. *Bro. Fitz. Roll. Statth. Com.* v. 658. 653.

The manner of doing it. *Vin.* xv. 81

Lies. How, of part. Lies. 78

At what time. 82

For what things. 61

Touching realty. 64

Part real part personal. 65

In what action it lies. (See TRAVERSE, xx. 376.) 65

By other hands. 68

Bailment, contract. 66

What person may wage his law. 69

By attorney, in what cases. 70

Against whom. 70

In what cases it lies.

For a collateral respect. 71

And the reason thereof. 73

Not where a man is compellable to do the thing. 62

Ousted in what cases.

By examination of the plaintiff. 81

Matter of record. 58

Specialty. 60

In one action where bar in another. 83

Failure, what shall be said a failure. 83

Estoppel.

# L E Y

<b>LEY GAGER.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>
Estoppel. What plea defendant may plead after he has made his law, or after what plea he may wage his law.	83
Defendant or plaintiff compellable to wage his law.	
In what cases, and the effect.	77
Where there are two defendants, and one does or tenders his law, and the other makes default at the day.	77
Abatement of writ.	78
Though he might traverse, &c.	78
Examination of plaintiff. In what cases defendant upon tendering his law, may pray that the plaintiff or his attorney be examined.	79
(See WAGER OF LAW.)	
<b>LIBEL.</b> <i>Burn, Hugh. Jac. Lit. Nelf. Shep. 1 Haw. P. C. 73.</i>	
What it is.	<i>Vin. xv.</i> 84
Who shall be said to be the contriver, maker or publisher, Or be punished as such.	
What is the distinct power of the court and jury as to libels.	89
Punishment. How. And what ought to be done with libels when met with.	88
Pleadings.	90
Publication. What.	91
What shall be said a libel; and herein,	<i>Bac. iii.</i> 490
1. How far it is necessary it should be in writing.	490
2. What degree of defamation will amount to a libel.	491
3. What certainty in the matter and application will make it a libel.	493
4. Whether any proceedings in a court of justice will amount to a libel.	494
5. Whether any thing of this kind can be justified.	495
Who shall be said a libeller; and herein,	
1. Who shall be said the author or composer of a libel.	496
2. Who the publisher.	497
The offenders, how punished.	498
Libel. What.	<i>Com. iv.</i> 713
Of a magistrate.	
Of a private person.	
Publication.	715
What.	
What not.	716
Libeller.	717
Who not.	
If done in course of justice.	
How punished.	718
By common law,	
By statute,	

# L I C

<b>LIBEL.</b>		<i>Com. iv.</i>	
Who not within stat. West. 1. and 2 R. II. c. 5.	719		
See i. 246.			
What remedy.	-	-	220
Libel in Spiritual Court. <i>Hugh.</i> (See PROHIBITION, <i>Vin.</i> xviii. 32.)			
<b>LIBERATE.</b> <i>Bro. Lil. Shep.</i> <i>Com.</i> vi. 306.			
<b>LIBERTATE PROBANDA,</b> <i>Bro. Shep. Statb.</i>			
(See REPLEVIN.) <i>Com.</i> vi. 411.			
<b>LIBERTIES.</b>	-	-	<i>Com. v.</i> 1
Several species of them.			
How liberties claimed. See iv. 244.			
As to counties palatine, <i>cinque ports</i> , and corporations,			
see iv. 246. 251. 253.			
As to liberty to have consuance, or to hold pleas,			
see iii. 325.			
To have courts, see iii. 290. 297. iv. 354. 679.			
As to liberty to make justices or officers, see iv. 429.			
523. v. 130. vi. 47. 51.			
As to liberty of chase, forest, warren, &c. see iii. 3.			
How granted.	-	-	v. 1
How lost.			
By nonuser.			
When forfeiture.			
How destroyed by coming back to the king.			
See iv. 271.			
When forfeited by breach of condition. See iii.			
133, 134. iv. 272.			
When not.	-	-	v. 2
<b>LIBERTIES AND FRANCHISES.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Shep.</i> (See			
FRANCHISES, <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 508. PREROGATIVE, xvii.			
161.)			
By prescription. (See PRESCRIPTION, 274.)			
<b>LIBRARIES.</b> <i>Cay.</i> (See BOOKS, iv. 278.)			91
<b>LICENCE.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Statb. Wood.</i>			
(See GRANT, <i>Vin.</i> xiv. 123.) <i>Com.</i> i. 431, 432. ii.			
170. iii. 9. iv. 187. 548. 660. v. 381. vi. 396.			
How it differs from, or is a grant.	-	-	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 92
Good.	-	-	92
By whom. Servant, bailiff, &c.	-	-	92
(See BAILIFF, iii. 538.)			
Pursued. How.	-	-	93
Extent thereof.	-	-	93
Countermandable.	-	-	94
Determined.	-	-	95
Actions and pleadings,	-	-	95
Where the king may licence a man to do diverse acts			
or things which are contrary to statutes, where not.			
<i>Hugh.</i> ii. 1246			
What acts the king's tenants, or other persons may do			
without licence, what not,	-	-	1247
Where,			

# L I M

<b>LICENCE.</b>		<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	
Where, and how long such acts shall bind, and be good; and where not.	-	-	1247
Where a licence to do a thing by word shall be good, and shall be pleaded without shewing a deed; where not.	-	-	1248
What shall be a good licence, what not.	-	-	1248
Where countermandable, where not; and by what act it shall be countermanded.	-	-	1249
The difference between licences in fait and licences in law.	-	-	1249
Pleading a licence good, and not good.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>		1123
<b>LIEN.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i> (See MARRIAGE, <i>Vin. xv.</i> 288. 290.)			
What is a lien.			
On the lands.	-	<i>xv.</i>	96
Agreement.	-	-	98
Waived, by what act.	-	-	98
Descends on whom.	-	-	99
<b>LIEU CONUS.</b> (See FINE, <i>Vin. xiii.</i> 252. 283. RECOVERY, <i>xviii.</i> 205.)			
<b>LIEU PLACE AND COUNTY.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Shep.</i>			
In what place or county writs shall be brought.		<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1250
Where one writ for things in several counties.	-	-	1250
Where in pleading the place must be shewed; and where the place shall be alleged after issue joined to have and try all by visne; where not.	-	-	1251
Where the condition to be performed in one place may be performed at another.	-	-	1251
Where no place is alleged, where it is to be performed.	-	-	1252
How performed at the day and place by tender, where not.	-	-	1252
(See PLACE.)			
<b>LIFE.</b> <i>Cay, Nelf. Wood. Vin. xv.</i> 99.			
Estate for life.	<i>Com. iii.</i> 157. 432. <i>iv.</i> 42. <i>v.</i> 133. <i>vi.</i> 526.		
<b>LIGEANCE.</b> <i>Jac. Shep. Com. i.</i> 433.			
Local ligeance.	-	<i>1 Haw. P. C. c.</i> 17.	f 5
Natural ligeance.	-	-	f 7
Whether due to every king in possession.	-	-	f 12
<b>LIGHTHOUSES.</b> <i>Cay.</i>			
<b>LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. i.</i> 205. 219. 222. <i>ii.</i> 263. 707. <i>vi.</i> 75. 335.			
Time of,			
At common law, and before the 21 Jac. 1.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>		99
Of			
Accounts.	-	-	109
Between merchants.	-	-	109
Actions on the case.	-	-	110
Persons beyond sea, imprisoned, feme coverts, non compos.	-	-	111
			Debt.

# L I M

LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>
Debt. - - - - -	112
Detinue. - - - - -	113
Error. - - - - -	113
Formedon, - - - - -	113
Rent. - - - - -	114
Seisin. - - - - -	114
Trespass, trover, &c. - - - - -	115
Words, slander, &c. - - - - -	118
Extends. To what it extends touching realty. - - - - -	167
Personalty. - - - - -	107
Prevented as to	
Real actions, - - - - -	106
Personal actions. - - - - -	106
Avoided and action restored, by what act, - - - - -	118
Time limited.	
How to be computed. - - - - -	116
Criminal matters. - - - - -	126
Pleadings. - - - - -	121
In what cases the statute must be pleaded, or may be given in evidence. - - - - -	119
Equity.	
Relief in what cases against the statute. - - - - -	125
Proceedings; what within the statute. - - - - -	126
Of the limitation of actions at common law, and before the stat. of 32 H. VIII. - - - - -	<i>Bac. iii.</i> 500
Of the limitation of real actions pursuant to the 32 H. VIII. and 21 Jac. I. - - - - -	501
Of the limitation of time in regard to actions on penal statutes. - - - - -	504
Of the limitation of time in regard to personal actions, pursuant to the 21 Jac. I. and herein,	
1. Of actions of assault and battery. - - - - -	506
2. Of actions of slander. - - - - -	507
3. Of actions arising upon contract and founded in maleficio; and herein,	
1. Of what nature or degree the action must be, so as to be barred by the statute. - - - - -	508
2. Whether a trust or equitable demand be within the statute. - - - - -	519
3. At what time the right of action shall be said to have accrued, before which the statute can be no bar. - - - - -	511
4. In what court the demand must be made, or what courts are bound by statute. - - - - -	512
Of the exceptions in the statute 21 Jac. I. cap. 16. and what will save a bar thereof; and herein,	
1. What actions are within the exceptions of the statute. - - - - -	513
2. Of the exception in relation to infants. - - - - -	513
3. Of the exception in relation to merchants accounts. - - - - -	513
4. Of	513

# L I V

## **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.**

*Bac. iii.*

4. Of the exception in relation to persons beyond sea.	-	-	514
5. Where no executor or administrator to sue or be sued.	-	-	514
6. Where no jurisdiction to sue in, or where hindered by some authority.	-	-	515
7. Where the suing out a writ will save a bar of the statute.	-	-	516
8. Where a debt barred by the statute shall be said to be revived.	-	-	517
Of the manner of pleading and taking advantage of the statute of limitations.	-	-	518
What rights, actions, or demands are deemed out of the statute of limitation in equity, and where, though once barred, they may be revived or set up again.	-	-	578
Length of time, how far regarded in equity.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i.</i>	303.	ii. 578
Limitation of the Crown.	<i>Com. v.</i>	227, 228.	
Limitation of Estates.	<i>Lil. Roll. Wood.</i>		
Where one shall take lands by way of limitation, where not.	-	-	<i>Hugh. ii.</i> 1254
What words make a limitation, what a condition, and the difference between them.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1131.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i> 1255
Limitation of uses.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	708. iii. 135. vi. 453.	
LINCOLN. <i>Cay.</i>			
LINEN CLOTH.	<i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>		
LING.	<i>Burn.</i>		
LIS PENDENS.	<i>Com. i.</i>	80. ii. 263. 629, 630.	
What it is.	-	-	<i>Vin. xv.</i> 127
The force and effect thereof.	-	-	128
Pleadings.	-	-	129
LIVERY AND SEISIN.	<i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
	<i>Com. iv.</i>	173.	
What.	-	-	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i> 541
The kinds of livery of seisin.	-	-	541
The nature and operation of livery of seisin.	-	-	542, 545
By whom to be made.	-	-	559
To whom.	-	-	551
When.	-	-	553
At what place.	-	-	554
Of what things.	-	-	555
How.	-	-	555, 559
Livery in law or within view, how, and to whom to be made, and when good.	-	-	563
Livery of seisin by letter of attorney.	-	-	564
What must be done after livery of seisin.	-	-	573
(See FEOFFMENT.)			
Livery out of the hands of the king.	<i>Bro. Fitz. Shep.</i>		
	<i>Statb. Wood. i.</i>	489. iii. 296,	

# L O N

## LIVERY AND SEISIN.

*Hugh. ii.*

Of livery and ouster le mayne; what they are.	1264
Of what lands they shall be sued.	1264
Where cum exitibus, where fine; and the manner of suing thereby, and what the value of the livery paid to the king shall be.	1265
Where a man cannot have his land without suing livery, &c. cont.	1266
Where an ouster le main, or a monsttrans de droït will serve, and the party need not sue livery.	1267
Where a man may enter and avoid the possession of the king, or his patentee without ouster le main or other act done; where not.	1268

(See FORFEITURE, *Vin.* xiii. 456.)

## LIVERIES. *Shep.*

LIVERYMAN. *Com.* iv. 265.

LOCAL. (See TRIAL, *Vin.* xxi. 113.)

## LODGER.

Or guest in private houses. Who is considered as such, and his power.	xv. 129
Favoured or punished.	130

## LOGWOOD. *Cay.*

LONDON. *Bro. Cay, Hugh Lil. Roll. Shep. Wood.*

Of the customs of London in general.	<i>Nelf.</i> ii. 1135
Customs concerning orphans and widows.	1139
Its antiquity and extent.	<i>Com.</i> v. 3
Extent of jurisdiction.	4
Mayor.	5
Aldermen.	6
Recorder.	
Common council.	
Sheriffs.	
County and corporation by prescription.	7
Chamberlain.	
Offices granted.	
Of package.	
Portage.	
Garbling.	8
Gauger.	
Winedrawer.	
Justices of peace, coroner, &c.	
Of the great beam, weights, and tonnage.	
Custody of gates, &c.	9
Exemptions granted.	
To be free of toll.	
Excused from juries, &c.	
From suits out of city.	10
Excused from offices.	
Privileges and customs of London confirmed by parliament.	
Customs of London.	11
In actions and suits. See iii. 321.	

In



# L U N

<b>LONDON.</b>		<i>Com. v.</i>
In regard to apprentices.	-	12
As to disposition of lands, &c.	-	13
By bargain and sale.		
By devise.		
As to custom of London in respect of orphans, and to distribution of freeman's personal estate.		
See iv. 283.		
Erection of edifices.	-	v. 13
In regard to trade.		
Citizen may trade where he pleases.	14.	See vi. 364.
Wife may be sole merchant.	-	v. 14
Foreigner cannot buy or sell within city to foreigner.		15
Right patent in London.		See iii. 587.
Tithes in London.		See iii. 541, 542.
<b>LONDON GAZETTE.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>LOOM LACE.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>LONGITUDE.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>LORD OF A MANOR.</b> (See <b>MANOR</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xv. 232.)		
<b>Lord and Tenant.</b> <i>Shep.</i> (See <b>COPYHOLD</b> , vi. <b>TRESPASS</b> , xx.)		
<b>Lord, Mesne, and Tenant.</b> (See <b>MESNE</b> , xv. 489.)		
<b>LORDS.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
Lords.	-	<i>Com. v.</i> 15
Of leet.		See iv. 679.
Of manor.		See iii. 548. 504.
Spiritual and temporal.		See iii. 463. 597. v. 181.
		vi. 263. 281.
Lord's day.		See vi. 330. <i>Burn.</i>
<b>LOST DEEDS.</b>		
In what cases actions lie at law though the deeds are lost.		(See <b>FAITS</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 51.)
Where actions shall be brought on the counter part.		(See <b>FAITS</b> , 51.)
Relieved in equity.		(See <b>FAITS</b> , 104.)
<b>LOTTERIES.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Wood.</i>		
<b>LOWBELLS.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>LOW WINES.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>LUNATICK, NON COMPOS, AND IDEOT.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii.		
		<i>Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Wood. Com.</i> ii. 518.
		iv. 361.
Custody to whom, and how.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 131
Power of committee, and allowances.	-	133
What interest the king has in his lands, &c.	-	133
Actions or suits in right of lunatick. In whose name, and where he must be party.	-	134
By or against a lunatick.	-	134
Idiot bound. By what act.	-	135
Acts or grants, &c. of lunatick, &c. confirmed or avoided.	-	136
Avoided. How. And by whom.	-	137
Other matters.	-	138
		How

# L Y N

<b>LUNATICK, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>
How the lunacy shall be tried, and what is a good return.	138
Office found. Of the finding an ideot, and who shall be said an ideot, &c.	138
Forfeitures by lunaticks.	139
Punishable in what cases.	140
Marrying or intermeddling with a lunatick.	140
Lord, or copyholder, lunatick.	141
Offences by others	
In respect of the lunatick.	
How punished.	140
Enabled to transfer.	141
Pleadings.	141
What is not a good return to a commission of lunacy.	
	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i> 580
Concerning the custody of the person and estate of a lunatick.	581
The power of ideots, lunaticks, or non compos mentis, or their committees as to transferring of a trust estate, whereof such ideot, &c. is seized or possessed.	583
How offences in respect of a lunatick and ideot are punished.	583
(See IDEOTS, <i>Bac. iii.</i> 79.)	
<b>LURCHER.</b> <i>Burn.</i>	
<b>LUTESTRING.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>	
<b>LYNN.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>	

# M A I

<b>MAD MEN.</b> <i>Burn. † Haw. P. C. ii.</i> (See LUNATICK, <i>Vin. xv.</i> 131.)	
Maresme. To whom it belongs.	142
(See TREES, xxvi. 415.)	
<b>MAGISTRATE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>	
His power.	<i>Vin. xv.</i> 144
<b>MAIHEM.</b> <i>Bac. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. † Haw. P. C. iii.</i>	
What.	<i>Vin. xv.</i> 144
Justification.	144
Punished. How.	145
Appeal.	145
(See APPEAL, ii. 532.)	
What court may take cognizance of it,	
And how.	<i>xv.</i> 145
Bar.	145
<b>MAINPRISE.</b>	

# M A I

**MAINPRIZE.** *Bro. Burn, Gay, Fitz. Jac. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

*Com. i. 657.*

In what action, suits, or things, persons may be main-  
prized in writs of error. - - *Vin. xv. 146*

Audita querela. - - - - *146*

(See *BAIL*, iii. 438.)

**MAINTENANCE.** *Bac. Bro. Burn, Gay, Fitz. Hugb. Jac.*

*Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. 1 Haw. P. C. c. 83,*

*84, 85.*

**Embracery.**

What is. - - - - *Vin. xv. 147*

**Champerty.**

What shall be said such. - - - *148*

Statutes as to champerty. - - - *149*

In what actions it may be. - - - *150*

Lies. In what cases. - - - *150*

Who shall have it, and against whom. - - *150*

Writ, proceedings, count, and pleadings. - *151*

**Maintenance.**

At common law. - - - - *151*

By statute. - - - - *1 Haw. P. C. 255*

What shall be said maintenance. - - *Vin. xv. 152*

At what time it may be done; (or rather at what  
time being done, it shall be said maintenance.) *160*

**Justifiable.**

By what persons. - - - - *161*

Consanguinity. - - - - *162*

Affinity. - - - - *163*

Master for the servant. - - - *163*

Servant for the master. - - - *164*

In respect of

Privity.

Lord and tenant. - - - *169*

Collateral prejudice. - - - *169*

Men of law. - - - *165*

Him that hath right or possibility. - *167*

A stranger.

Acts of charity. - - - *169*

Gift of the action. - - - *170*

Conveyances or securities for maintenance. What  
becomes of them. - - - *171*

Actions and process. How and against whom. *171*

Pleadings. - - - *171*

Evidence. (See *TRIAL*, xxi. 485.)

Punishable. How, by actions or indictments. *xv. 177*

Judgment. - - - *178*

**Maintenance.** What. - - - *Com. v. 16*

By common law.

**Champerty.**

What. 17. See 19.

What not. 17. See 16.

What maintenance by statute. - - - *17*  
Buying

**MAINTENANCE.**
*Com. v.*

Buying title, &c.	
What not. 18. See 17.	
Remedy for maintenance.	19
By common law.	
By statute.	20
Maintenance of infants. See ii. 524.	
<b>MAINTENANCE OF WRITS.</b> <i>Fitz. Hugh. Stath.</i>	
In what cases plaintiff must or can maintain it. <i>Vin. xv.</i>	178
Election in what cases to maintain it or not.	179
At what time.	179
How, and what is sufficient maintenance.	179
Where defendant pleads jointenancy or sole tenancy, or one makes default or pleads non-tenure.	180
(See JOINTENANTS, xiv.)	
As to what part.	183

**MAJOR PART.**

What act of theirs shall bind the rest. <i>Vin. xv.</i>	183
---	-----

**MALICE.** (See MURDER, *Vin. xv.* 506.) *Com. i.* 228.

277. 289. iv. 450. 479.

**MALT and MALTSTERS, MUM, &c.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*
**MALUM.**

The difference between malum in se and malum prohibitum.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	389
Whether malum in se can be dispensed with or pardoned.		389

**MAN, ISLE OF.** *Com. v.* 104.

**MANDAMUS.** *Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.*

What it is, &c.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	184
Lies; in what cases.		184
To restore, &c. to		
Colleges and schools.		186
Returns good in such cases.		187
Corporations and freedom.		188
(See RESIGNATION, xix. 150.)		
Returns good in such cases.	<i>xv.</i>	188
Church preferments, or offices relating to churches.		193
Offices relating to manors.		193
Corporations; and pleadings.		194
Law common or civil.		196
In general. And pleadings.		196
To inforce things to be done		
Relating to		
Corporations; and pleadings.		198
Colleges.		202
Spiritual courts; and pleadings.		203
Inferior courts of law.		206
Justices of peace, &c.		207
Manors.		207
Nuances.		208

**Officers**

# M A N

## MANDAMUS.

*Vin. xv.*

Officers of courts.	208
Poor and church-rates, and taxes, officers, &c.	208
Directed	
To whom.	209
Brought	
How	
Jointly or not.	210
Return thereof	
Good or not	
In general.	210
By whom and when.	212
Traversed, and taking issue on it.	213
Punishment and remedy of ill, or false, or no return.	214
Peremptory; granted in what cases.	215
Exceptions to the writ, and at what time.	215
Judgment, and what shall be recovered.	216
Discretionary power of the court in granting or refusing it.	216
(See APPRENTICE, <i>Vin.</i> iii. 19.)	
Of the nature of the writ; and herein of the suggestion and manner of awarding thereof.	<i>Bac.</i> iii. 527
Of the form thereof, and for what irregularities it may be quashed or superfed.	528
In what cases to be granted; and herein,	
1. Where it lies to restore or admit a person to an office, and what shall be said such a public office for which a mandamus will lie.	529
2. Where the party's having another remedy is a sufficient foundation to deny it; and therein of granting mandamus's to restore members of colleges, &c.	533
3. What removal or turning out an officer will intitle him to a mandamus.	534
Where it lies to inferior courts and magistrates, to oblige them to do that justice, which the public good requires, and the laws enjoin.	534
Of the authority by which it issues; and therein of the discretionary power in the court of granting or refusing it.	540.
To whom to be directed.	540
By whom to be returned.	541
Of the manner of enforcing obedience to the writ, and compelling a return.	541
What shall be said a good return.	542
Of traversing the return, and taking issue thereon.	543
Of the party's remedy for a false return.	543
Of awarding a peremptory mandamus.	544
Mandamus. When it lies.	<i>Com.</i> v. 21
When not.	26
Form.	30
To whom directed.	

# M A N

<b>MANDAMUS.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	
Must be to make election.		31
Must shew party ought to be admitted.		
How tested.		
<b>Return.</b>		32
By whom.		
How.		
What good.		
What not.		
If not shewn corporation had authority to amove, &c.		35
If not certain.		37
Remedy for false or no return.		
<b>MANDAVI BALLIVO.</b> See <i>Com. vi.</i> 236.		
<b>MANNER.</b>		
Who may be said to be taken with it.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	98
Whether such persons are bailable.		98
Whether triable without an indictment.		211
<b>MANOR.</b> <i>Bro. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Wood. Com. iii.</i>		216.
How it may be.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	216
Incident to it, what.		217
(See GRANT, xiv. 115.)		
Consists of what, or what is a manor.	<i>xv.</i>	225
Appendant. What may be.		218
(See APPENDANT, ii. 594.)		
What shall be said to be.		218
(See APPENDANT, ii. 594.)		
<b>Parcel.</b>		
What may be.		217
What shall be said to be.		218
After severance.		220
<b>Manor in reputation.</b>		223
(See GRANT, xiv. 41.)		
Severance.	<i>xv.</i>	221
Of parcel by what act.		227
Things severed where they shall be again parcel.		228
Reversion. What passes by a grant as parcel of the reversion. Things severed.		228
By what act or grant (as lease, &c.) that which was parcel shall be so severed as that by grant of the manor the reversion shall not pass.		229
<b>Extinguishment of.</b>		
Services.		227
Seignory, as to parcel, or all.		230
By merger in the crown. (See TEMURE, xx. 210. pl. 8.)		
<b>Destruction.</b>		
By what act or thing.	<i>xv.</i>	222
Suspended.		227
<b>Division.</b>		
Making one manor into two.		223
<b>Revisor.</b>		
By what act.		224
After		

<b>MANOR.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	
After it has been in the hands of the crown.	224	
Paffes.		
By what words.	226	
What things relate to a manor.	227	
What paffes by the word (manor.)	225	
(See GRANT, xiv. 113.)		
Demefnes of the manor: What.	xv.	220
Pleadings.		231
Customary manor.		
Its power.		232
Forfeited.		232
Tried. How.		232
Lord of a manor.		
Who; and his power.		232
<b>MANSION HOUSE.</b>		
What fhall be faid to be a manfion houfe. 1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>		
c. 38. feft. 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16.		
<b>MANSLAUGHTER.</b> <i>Burn, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep.</i> (See		
MURDER, <i>Vin. xv. 500. HOMICIDE.) Com. iv. 456.</i>		
<b>MANUFACTURES.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>MARCHES OF WALES.</b> <i>Nelf. Shep. Vin. xv. 233.</i>		
(See WALES, xxii. 412.)		
<b>MARGIN.</b>	xv.	233
<b>MARINE LAW.</b> <i>Com. i. 387.</i>		
<b>MARINERS.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep. Wood. Com. i. 390. v. 115.</i>		
vi. 467.		
<b>Wages.</b>		
Confidered, how.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	234
Payable or loft. In what cafes. And how much.		234
Suable for, in what court. And when.		236
How they ought to behave on particular occafions.		237
Under what regulations a mariner muft be.		238
Privileged or indulged. How.		239
Punifhable.		240
(See COURT OF ADMIRALTY.)		
<b>MARITIME AFFAIRS.</b> <i>Wood.</i>		
<b>MARKET.</b> <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i>		
Fairs.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	246
Kcpt at what place.		248
Stallage.		245
Who fhall have it as heir. Borough Englifh.		245
What things ftrangers may dq.		245
Clerk of the market.		
His antiquity and power.		244
Markets and fairs. What they are.		244
Of the manner of warning and holding a fair.		249
On what days.		249
Of the toll-book-keeper, and property altered by fale		
in market or fair.		250
Who may go to fairs or markets to fell there.		251
Property altered.		242

# M A R

## MARKET.

*Fin. xv.*

What shall be said a contract in market overt to change property.	-	-	246
What place shall be said the market.	-	-	248
What things may be sold out of the market.	-	-	248
Grants or patents for fairs or markets.	-	-	249
Forfeiture of the fair!			
By what act or thing.	-	-	246
Of the goods sold there, or value of them.	-	-	247
Proceedings, pleadings, and judgment.	How.	-	247
Pleadings of goods bought in market.	-	-	251
Equity.	-	-	252
(See FAIRS, <i>Bac. ii.</i> 454.)			
Market.	-	-	<i>Com. v.</i> 40
Fair.	-	-	41
Who shall have market.			
What grant good.			
What not.			
How avoided.			
How fair or market held.	-	-	42
Sale in market overt.			
What duties payable.	-	-	44
Toll. See vi.			
Toll booth.			
Stallage, picage, &c.	-	-	46
Court of pypowder.	-	-	47
How proceedings.	-	-	48
Clerk of market.			
Forfeiture of fair or market.	-	-	49
MARQUE and REPRIZAL. <i>Shep.</i> (See PREROGATIVE, <i>Fin. xvii.</i> 3.)			
MARQUIS. <i>Com. iii.</i> 464.			
MARRIAGE. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i> <i>Burn, Cay, Hugh. Jac.</i>			
<i>Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>			
Contract.			
What is, and how dissolved.	-	<i>Fin. xv.</i>	252
(See TRIAL, <i>xxi.</i> 39.)			
Sentenced; and how.	-	-	253
Actions and contracts.	-	-	253
Pleadings and evidence.	-	-	254
What is or amounts to a marriage, or shall be said evidence thereof.	-	-	254
(See BARON AND FEME, <i>iv.</i> 35.)			
Good.			
In regard of			
The person marrying generally without consent or licence.	-	-	255
The person to whom. Degrees prohibited.	-	-	255
The licence and registering banns, and place where, and punishment of marrying otherwise; what.	-	-	-
And in what cases.	-	-	258
Prior marriage.			

Performed



# M A R

## MARRIAGE.

*Vin. xv.*

Performed how; and by whom. - - 260

(See **BARON AND FEME**, iv. 35.)

**De facto,**

Of what force in law as to others. - xv. 261

**Dissolved,**

For what cause. - - - 262

By disagreement,

At what time, and what shall be said disagreement, and the effect thereof. - - 263

**Countermand**

Of what. - - - 263

**Brocade-bonds, &c.**

- - - 264

**Conditions.**

Annexed to portions.

In what cases the breach forfeits the portion. 266

Determined. - - - 273

**Settlements**

By agreement before marriage.

What is a good performance.

In regard of the manner. - - 273

Varying from the agreement. - 293

Matter. - - - 274

**Good**

Against creditors, &c. - - 276

**After marriage.** (See **JOINTRESS**, &c. xiv. 543.)

Without articles or agreement precedent. **Good**  
in what cases. - - xv. 274

Broke into by decree. - - 295

**Construction.**

How much shall be said to be settled. - 287

Varying from the agreement or articles. - 293

**Agreements unperformed.**

Decreed. - - - 276

After the death of husband or wife. - - 278

Of both. - - - 379

**How.**

Where there is a failure on one side. - 280

Where there is a waiver of the first agreement. 281

Where there is a variance between the agreement and settlement. - 293

What shall be said a satisfaction. - 281

By reason of the baron becoming bankrupt.

Upon what evidence on 29 Car. 2, 3. - 282

As to the limitations, &c. to be made upon. 285

Upon limitations contained in the covenant. 286

**Promises.**

**Construction.**

How much. - - - 287

**Lien.**

Where the covenant is a lien.

On the lands. - - - 288

# M A R

## MARRIAGE.

*Vin.* xv.

On the personal estate.

299

Portions.

To be paid, or settlements to be made, on condition precedent.

291

Pleadings.

How the marriage is to be pleaded.

296

Where it is an absolute gift of chattles to the husband.

(See *BARON AND FEME*, iv. 39.)

**FORCIBLE MARRIAGE.** The offence thereof. xv. 296

**MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE.**

Marriage what.

*Bac.* iii.

562

What persons may marry within the Levitical degrees.

570

Of espousals and marriage contracts; and therein of the difference between contracts in presenti and futuro, and the remedies for the violation thereof.

573

Of the solemnization and ceremonies requisite to a compleat marriage; and therein of the offence of performing the ceremony without due authority or licence. (See *MARRIAGE ACT*, 26 *Geo.* II.)

575

Of offences against the rights of marriage; and herein,

1. Of the offence of a forcible marriage.

576

2. Of the offence of marrying an infant female under the age of sixteen, without consent of guardian.

577

3. Of the offence of procuring an unprovident marriage; and therein of marriage brocage contracts and agreements.

578

(See *FORCIBLE MARRIAGE*.)

Marriage, how long to continue; and therein of the several kinds of divorces; and herein,

1. Of elopement.

578

2. Of the offences of taking away a wife, and of criminal conversation.

580

3. Of the several kinds of divorces.

582

**Marriage.** See *Com.* i. 199. ii. 71. 75. 79. 584. iii. 467. iv. 291. 293. vi. 134.

**Marriage brocage.** See ii. 600.

**Dissolution of marriage.** See v. 221.

**Divorce.** See i. 81. ii. 75. iii. 568. v. 672.

**Forcible marriage.** See iv. 477.

**King's marriage.** See v. 221.

**Marriage settlement.** See ii. 584.

**MARSHAL.** See ii. 184. iii. 311. 313. iv. 369. v. 138.

**MARSHALSEA.** See iii. 313. iv. 369.

**MARSHAL AND MARSHALSEA.** *Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.*

The office and grants of it.

*Vin.* xv.

300

Jurisdiction of the court, and what matters are triable there; and pleadings.

302

Of matter between the marshal and the prisoners,

307

Between

<b>MARSHAL, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xv.	
Between him and the plaintiffs.	-	307
(See FEES, <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 149. OFFICE, <i>xvi.</i> 120.)		
(See COURTS.)		
<b>MARSHES and FENS.</b> <i>Cay, Shep. Com.</i> vi. 504.		
<b>MARTIAL LAW.</b> <i>Roll. Shep.</i> (See LAW, <i>Vin.</i> xv. 48.)		
<i>Com.</i> v. 229. vi. 32. 510.		
<b>MASONS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>MASS.</b> <i>Com.</i> iv. 539.		
<b>MASTS.</b> <i>Com.</i> iv. 447. 577. 578. 583. v. 12.		
<b>MASTER and SERVANT.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i>		
<i>Wood.</i> (See AID, <i>Vin.</i> ii. 215.)		
With respect to others,		
Master.		
Chargeable for what.		
Act of servant.	<i>Vin.</i> xv.	308
Debts contracted by servant.	-	309
Damages done by servant.	-	310
Who shall be said a master to be chargeable.	-	312
Bound by what acts or consent of servant.	-	312
What act of the servant shall be said the act of the master.	-	314
Servant,		
Chargeable in what cases. (See ACTION, i. 581, &c.)		
Contract by him.	xv.	315
Damage done by him.	-	316
What is lawful to be done by the one for the other.	-	317
Compellible to serve. Who. And who shall be said labourers within the statute.	-	317
Retainer, what within the statute.	-	319
Inter se.		
Power of the master over the servant.	-	319
Discharge of servant from his service. How. What amounts to it, or shall be good cause of departure.	-	320
Actions by the master against the servant for neglecting or refusing to do his service, &c.	-	320
For defrauding or stealing from him.	-	321
Actions.		
What and how at common law and by statute, and of the old statutes, &c. 5 Eliz. c. 4.	-	322
By master.		
On account of the servant.	-	325
(See ACTION FOR DECEIT, i. 581.)		
Remedy for enticing away or hurting servant.		
(See TRESPASS, xx. 453. APPRENTICE, iii. 20.)		
For work done and things acquired by the servant.	xv.	326
For goods sold by, or promise made to the servant.	-	327
By servant against others. (See ACTIONS, i. 582.)		
On account of the master's goods.	xv.	327
By others against the master or servant. (See ACTIONS, i. 574.)	-	327

## MASTER and SERVANT.

*Fin.* xv.

What; or the gift of the action.

(See ACTION, ii. 1.)

### Pleadings.

In actions.

On the statute. - - - xv. 328

By the master against others in respect of the  
servant. - - - 329

By others against master and servant, or one of  
them. - - - 334

Between the master and  
Servant. - - - 332

Artificers. - - - 334

By the servant against others. - - - 334

Evidence. (See TRIAL, xxi. 350. 485.)

Trial where. - - - xv. 334

Servant.

Punished criminally, in what cases. - - - 321

Of the relationship between master and servant.

*Bac.* iii. 544

Of the manner of hiring and binding a person, ser-  
vant or apprentice. - - - 546

Who may serve or are capable of binding themselves  
servants or apprentices. - - - 547

Of the jurisdiction of justices of peace in binding out  
apprentices, in obliging masters to provide for them,  
in compelling them to refund the money had with  
them, and in discharging apprentices from their  
masters. - - - 548

Of the necessity of serving an apprenticeship, as a  
qualification to follow a trade within 5 Eliz. and  
herein, - - - 551

1. What shall be said a trade which a person is  
prohibited to follow within the stat. - - - 552

2. What manner of following or exercising a  
trade shall be said within the stat. - - - 553

3. What kind of service will be a sufficient qua-  
lification within the stat. - - - 554

4. By whom the offence of following a trade  
without a qualification is cognizable. - - - 554

5. Of the form of the proceedings in order to a  
conviction for following a trade without being  
qualified. - - - 555

Of assigning and turning over apprentices to other  
masters. - - - 555

Of making apprentices free. - - - 556

How apprentices are to be taken care of when their  
masters happen to die. - - - 556

Of servants wages, how recoverable. - - - 557

What acts of the servant are deemed the master's, of  
which the master may take advantage. - - - 558

What

# M A S

## MASTER and SERVANT.

*Bac. iii.*

What acts of the servant shall be deemed the master's, for which the master shall answer and be bound.	560
For what acts of his shall the servant himself answer to others.	562
For what acts of his shall the servant answer and be responsible to his master; and herein,	
1. Where by an implied trust or confidence a ser- vant shall answer in a civil action.	564
2. Where servants and apprentices shall be pu- nished criminally for acts done in relation to their masters.	565
Of the master's authority over his servant, and how far he may correct and punish him.	566
Of the master's remedies against others for enticing away, and other injuries done in relation to his servant.	567
What a master or servant may justify doing in each other's defence.	568
Who comprehended under this title.	385
Who may be compelled to serve, and for what term.	387
Rating of wages.	389
Time of working for labourers.	392
Working in harvest.	392
Leaving work unfinished.	393
Testimonial.	393
Servants fleeing into another shire.	394
Servant assaulting his master.	395
How far the master is allowed to beat his servant.	395
How far the master may beat another in defence of his servant, or the servant in defence of his master.	396
Servants firing houses.	396
Servant stealing his master's goods.	396
Disputes between silk-makers and their workmen.	398
Disputes between clothiers and their workmen.	398
Disputes between masters and servants in the woollen, linen, fustian, cotton, and iron manufactures by se- veral statutes.	401
Disputes between masters and their workmen in the leather manufactures, by the 13 Geo. II. c. 8.	402
Disputes between masters and their workmen in the making of hats, or in the linen, woollen, fustian, cotton, iron, leather, fur, hemp, flax, mohair, or silk manufactures by the 22 Geo. II. c. 27.	403
Disputes between masters and their workmen in the manufacture of clocks and watches by the 27 Geo. II. c. 7.	407
Disputes between masters and servants in husbandry, artificers, handicraftmen, miners, colliers, keelmen, pitmen, glassmen, potters, and other labourers by the 20 Geo. II. c. 19.	409
Shipmasters and their seamen.	411

Taylors

# M A X

<b>MASTER and SERVANT.</b>	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	
Taylors and their workmen within the bills.		412
Shoemakers and their workmen within the bills.		412
How far the master is answerable for the servant.		413
Precedents under this title.		414
(See APPRENTICE.)		
<b>MASTER OF THE ROLLS.</b>	<i>Cay. Com. ii.</i>	208.
His power, &c.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	350
<b>MASTER IN CHANCERY.</b>	(See CHANCERY, xv. 337.)	
	<i>Com. ii.</i>	210. 311.
Reports made by him.	(See REPORTS, xix. 44.)	
<b>MASTER OF A COLLEGE.</b>	(See COLLEGE, iv. 551.	
	GRANT, xiv. 35.)	
<b>MASTER OF HOSPITALS.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>MASTER OF A SHIP.</b>	<i>Lil. Com. v.</i>	57.
Power and duty,		
As to		
Casting goods overboard.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	337
Cocquets. Colours. Customs. Cutting down		
masts and rigging. Disposing of the ship or		
goods.		338
Entries. Going from port to port. Goods. Im-		
porting them from what place.		339
Mariners. Other ships and their anchors.		340
Pilot. Sailing.		341
Ship. What ship and mariners to make use of.		
Tackle.		343
Chargeable in what cases.		344
Owners. How far bound by his contract, or default.		348
Actions, &c.		
By him.		349
Against him.		349
Pleadings and evidence.		349
<b>MATTERS.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	51
Of law. See v. 220. 229.		
Civil. See v. 223.		
Criminal. See iv. 429. 523. vi. 114.		
Marine. See i. 380. v. 102. 229.		
Martial. See v. 229.		
Matrimonial. See vi. 134.		
Testamentary. See vi. 135.		
<b>MAXIMS.</b>	<i>Jac. Shep. Hugh. ii.</i>	1201. <i>Vin. xv.</i> 351.
Abundans cautela non nocet. <i>Mefne</i> , xv. 373.		
Accessorium sequitur naturam sui principalis. <i>Rent</i> , xviii.		
507.		
Actio personalis moritur cum personâ. <i>Dower</i> , ix. 295.		
Executors, xi. 219. 245. 247. 248. 421. 435. <i>Trespafs</i> ,		
xx. 527. <i>Waste</i> , xxii. 472. 499.		
Act of God shall do neither party an injury. <i>Estate</i> , x. 407.		
Act of the law doth wrong to no man. <i>Execution</i> , xi. 26.		
Acts of parliament made for the suppression of falshood,		
shall have a benign interpretation. <i>Voucher</i> , xxii. 103.		
Actus		

MAXIMS.

- Actus legitimi non recipiunt modum. *Presentation*, xvii. 354.  
 Actus non facit reum, nisi mens sit rea. *Consequential Losses*, &c. v. 404.  
 Ad proximum antecedens fiat relatio. *Relation*, xviii. 286.  
 Æquior est dispositio legis quam hominis. *Release*, xviii. 321.  
 Æquitas sequitur legem. *Curtesy*, vii. 160. *Estate*, x. 365.  
*Executors*, xi. 173.  
 Affectio tua imponit nomen operi tuo. *Uses*, xxii. 209.  
 Apices juris non sunt jura. *Common*, v. 18. *Descent*, viii. 16.  
 Alienatio rei præfertur juri accusandi. *Jointenants*, xiv. 481.  
 Apud eum fieri debet renunciatio, apud quem pertinere dignoscitur confirmatio. *Presentation*, xvii. 359.  
 Arbitrio domini res æstimari debet. *Copyhold*, vi. 105.  
 Arbor dum crescit, lignum dum crescere nescit. *Reservation*, xix. 133.  
 Antecedent general words shall be restrained by particular words following; but not e contra. *Grants*, xiv. 61.  
 Argumentum a majori ad minus negativè non valet, valet è converso. *Presentation*, xvii. 464.  
 Ars deluditur arte. *Covin*, vi. 476.  
 A statute in the affirmative, without any negative expressed or implied, doth not take away the common law. *Park*, xvi. 185.  
 A stranger cannot take advantage of a condition. *Devise*, viii. 113.  
 Bastard nullius filius, filius populi. *Uses*, xxii. 199, 200.  
 Boni legislatoris est lites dirimere. *Receipt*, xix. 53.  
 Boni judicis est lites dirimere, ne lis ex lite oriatur. *Discount*, viii. 557.  
 Borough English shall be taken strictly. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.  
 Cessante causâ cessabit effectus. *Baron and Feme*, iv. 123. *Release*, xviii. 357.  
 Cessante ratione legis, cessat ipsa lex. *Tenure*, xx. 251.  
 Churchyard est solum Deo consecratum. *Execution*, x. 593.  
 Claim of discharge from tithes shall be taken strictly. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.  
 Clausula generalis non refertur ad expressa. *Covenants*, vi. 430.  
 Communis error facit jus. *Mariners*, xv. 236. *Poor*, xvi. 422. *Precedents*, 501, 502. *Taxes*, xx. 162.  
 Communis lex est magis digna. *Franchises*, xiii. 513.  
 Conditions shall be taken so strictly, that the breach shall be according to the precise words. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.  
 Confessio facta in judicio, omni probatione major est. *Confession*, v. 348.  
 Confirmare idem est, quod firmum facere. *Release*, xviii. 371.  
 Consensus tollit errores. *Error*, x. 12. *Evidence*, xii. 62, 113. *Judgment*, xiv. 625. *Partition*, xvi. 218. *Sewers*, xix. 417. *Trial*, xxi. 120.

# MAXIMS.

Consuetudo ex certâ causâ rationabili usitata privat communem legem. *Customs*, vii. 188.

Consuetudo loci est observanda. *Condition*, v. 134.

Consuetudo regni est communis lex. *Actions*, i. 216.

Consuetudo semel reprobata, non potest amplius induci.

*Customs*, vii. 188.

Contemporanea expositio est optima. *Clerk of the Peace*, iv. 542.

Contra negantem principia non est disputandum. *Maxims*, xv. 351.

Contracts are to be judged according to the law of the place where such contracts are made. *Contract*, &c. v. 511.

Cuilibet in suâ arte perito, est credendum. *Court*, vi. 496.

Cujus est dare, ejus est disponere. *Contract*, &c. v. 550. *Powers*, xvi. 497.

Cujus est divisio, alterius est electio. *Parceners*, xvi. 172.

Cujus est solum, ejus est summitas usque ad cœlum. *Nuisance*, xvi. 27. *Stocks*, xx. 8. 9.

Curia magis digna, &c. *Consuances*, v. 585.

Currat lex. *Esloppel*, x. 465. *Officers*, xvi. 135.

Custom may make that titheable which of itself is not titheable. *Dismes*, ix. 60.

Customs to bar estates shall be taken strictly. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.

Damnum absque injuriâ. *Executors*, xi. 86.

Debere dicitur, quia deest habere. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 523.

Debile fundamentum, &c. *Remainder*, xviii. 382.

Debitum et contractus, &c. sunt nullius loci. *Foreign Plea*, xiii. 415.

Debitum in præsentî quamvis sit solvendum in futuro. *Release*, xviii. 220.

Debitum judex non separat. *Contract*, &c. v. 509.

De fide et officio judicis, non recipitur quæstio. *Intendment*, xiv. 449.

Demandant is not to counterplea any seisin, but after the title of his writ. *Voucher*, xxii. 105.

De minimis non curat lex. *Copyhold*, vi. 186. 238. *Customs of London*, vii. 208. *Error*, ix. 565. *Miscasting*, xv. 403. *Parliament*, xvi. 194. *Prescription*, xvii. 258. *Sheriff*, xix. 442. *Waste*, xxii. 458. 473.

De non apparentibus, et de non existentibus, eadem est ratio. *Presentation*, xvii. 447.

Derivativa potestas est ejusdem jurisdictionis tum primitivâ. *Court Leet*, vi. 587. *Court of Sheriff*, &c. vii. 4.

Designatio unius personæ est exclusio alterius. *Condition*, v. 116.

Detur digniori. *Prerogative*, xvi. 566.

De vitâ hominis nulla est cunctatio longa. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 48.

Dispensatio est provida relaxatio juris pro necessitate pensata. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 63.

Dispensation



MAXIMS.

- Dispensation of a condition in part, is a dispensation in all. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.
- Disseisin alledged in bar or replication is always traversable. *Traverse*, xx. 363.
- Distinguenda sunt tempora. *Release*, xviii. 329.
- Domus sua cuique tutissimum est refugium. *House*, xiv. 313.
- Donatio perficitur possessione accipientis. *Gift*, xiv. 19.
- Droit ne done plus que soit demande. *Damages*, vii. 287.
- Dos de dote peti non debet. *Dower*, ix. 221. 232.
- Duplicationem possibilitatis lex non patitur. *Estate*, x. 290.
- Ecclesia ecclesie decimas solvere non debet. *Presentation*, &c. xvii. 296.
- Eodem modo quo oritur, eodem modo dissolvitur. *Contract*, &c. v. 516.
- Equal things cannot drown one another. *Merger*, xv. 362.
- Equity follows the law. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 119.
- Estoppels shall be taken strictly. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.
- Every prescription is stricti juris. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.
- Excambium naturaliter vult in se warrantiam. *Voucher*, xxii. 26.
- Exceptio semper ultimo ponenda est. *Reservation*, xix. 135.
- Ex diuturnitate temporis omnia presumuntur solenniter esse acta. *Evidence*, xii. 84. See *Omnia*.
- Ex facto jus oritur. *Trial*, xxi. 23.
- Ex nudo pacto non oritur actio. *Contract*, &c. v. 529. *Evidence*, xii. 117. *Nudum Pactum*, xvi. 16.
- Expectet emptor, &c. *Debt*, vii. 333. *Statutes*, xix. 524.
- Expedi reipublice ut sit finis litium. *Fine*, xiii. 294. 304.
- Expende circumstantias, et intentio intelligitur. *Release*, xviii. 341.
- Ex præcedentibus et consequentibus, optima fit interpretatio. *Grants*, xiv. 59. *Release*, xviii. 341.
- Expressio eorum, quæ tacite insunt, nihil operatur. *Devise*, viii. 375. *Estate*, x. 245. *Presentation*, xvii. 406. *Remainder*, xviii. 392.
- Expressio falsi. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 44.
- Expressum facit cessare tacitum. *Condition*, v. 116. *Devise*, viii. 203.
- Ex primâ causâ oritur omnis actio. *Relation*, xviii. 293.
- Factum valet, quod fieri non debuit. *Executors*, xi. 116.
- Fatetur facinus, qui iudicium fugit. *Bail*, iii. 446.
- Fiction shall not take away right. *Presentation*, xvii. 386.
- Fictions of law hold no place against rights. *Executors*, xi. 134.
- Filiatio non potest probari. *Bastard*, iv. 215. *Trial*, xxi. 58.
- Finis finem litibus imponere debet. *Fine*, xiii. 245.
- Forfeitures shall be taken strictly. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.
- Fortior et potentior est dispositio legis quam hominis. *Surrender*, xx. 144. *Waste*, xxii. 505.
- Fortior et potentior est vulgaris consuetudo, quam regalia concessio. *Bye-Laws*, iv. 307.

## MAXIMS.

- Fraight is the mother of wages. *Master of a Ship*, xv. 346.  
 Fraus est celare fraudem. *Fraud*, xiii. 545.  
 Fraus et dolus nemini patrocinari debet. *Covin*, vi. 476.  
*Disseisin*, ix. 96. *Fraud*, xiii. 543.  
 Fraus non est fallere fallentem. *Fraud*, xiii. 520. *Trust*,  
 xxi. 518.  
 Frustra fit per plura, quod fieri potest per pauciora. *Non-  
 tenure*, xv. 594.  
 Frustra petis, quod statim alteri reddere cogeris. *Exe-  
 cutors*, xi. 90.  
 Generalis clausula non porrigetur ad ea, quæ antea specialiter  
 sunt comprehensa. *Grants*, xiv. 61. 157. *Parols*, xvi. 212.  
 General words shall be taken in mitiori sensu. *Devise*, viii.  
 319.  
 General words subsequent shall be restrained by precedent  
 particular words. *Grants*, xiv. 61.  
 Heir more favoured at law and in equity, than executor or  
 administrator. *Portions*, xvi. 448.  
 Id certum est, quod certum reddi potest. *Common*, iv. 587.  
*Distress*, ix. 127.  
 Idem est nihil dicere, et insufficienter dicere. *Mute*, xv. 531.  
*Return*, xix. 205.  
 Idem semper proximo antecedenti refertur. *Estate*, x. 251.  
 Id quod licitum non est, necessitas facit licitum. *Necessity*,  
 xv. 534.  
 Impersonalitas nec concludit nec ligat. *Estate*, x. 422.  
 Impotentia excusat legem. *Descent*, viii. 17. *Residence*,  
 xix. 147.  
 In æquali jure, melior est conditio possidentis. *Executors*,  
 xi. 270. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 178. *Presentation*,  
 xvii. 369. *Privilege*, 518. *Title*, xx. 278.  
 Incerta pro nullis habentur. *Customs*, vii. 188.  
 Incivile est, nisi tota sententia perspecta, de aliqua parte  
 judicare. *Grants*, xiv. 100.  
 Indefinitum equipollet universali. *Devise*, viii. 307.  
 In disjunctivis sufficit unum esse verum. *Residence*, xix. 143.  
 In expositione instrumentorum, mala grammatica, quoad fieri  
 potest, vitanda est. *Grammar*, xiv. 27.  
 In facto quod se habet ad bonum et malum, magis de bono  
 quam de malo lex intendit. *Intendment*, et præsumendum  
 est, xiv. 449. *Presumption*, xvii. 508.  
 In favorem libertatis. *Trial*, xxi. 124.  
 In favorem vitæ. *Trial*, xxi. 252.  
 In fitione juris semper subsistit æquitas. *Fictions*, xiii. 210.  
*Rent*, xviii. 503.  
 Infinitum in jure reprobatur. *Circuity of Actions*, iv. 534.  
 In fraudem legis. *Condition*, v. 223.  
 Inheritance cannot lineally ascend. *Heir*, xiv. 248.  
 In odium spoliatoris. *Discovery*, viii. 545. *Faits*, xiii. 101.  
*Money*, xx. 420. *Oven Oath*, xvi. 156.

## MAXIMS.

- In præsentia majoris, cessat potestas minoris. *Justices of Oyer and Term*, xv. 23.
- In preparatoriis ad iudicium favetur actori. *Default*, vii. 452.
- In republica maxime conservanda sunt jura belli. *Law*, xv. 48. *Safe Conduct*, xix. 273.
- In restitutionem, non in poenam, hæres succedit. *Prærogative*, &c. xvi. 523.
- Intent shall not be construed in trespass, contrary in felony. *Intendment*, xiv. 449.
- Interest reipublicæ res judicatas non rescindi. *Presentation*, xvii. 396.
- Interest reipublicæ ut sit finis litium. *Judgment*, xiv. 637. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 266.
- Inter pares non est potestas. *Sessions of the Peace*, xix. 343.
- Interpretatio fienda est, ut res valeat. *Blunders*, iv. 278.
- Judex non reddit plus quam quod petens ipse requirit. *Damages*, vii. 287.
- Judges ought to adjudge according to the common intendment of law. *Intendment*, xiv. 449.
- Judicia in curiâ regis reddita, non adnihilentur, sed stent in suo robore quousque per errorem aut attinctam adnihilentur. *Presentation*, xvii. 396.
- Judicia in curiâ regis reddita, pro veritate accipiuntur. *Account*, i. 168. *Intendment*, xiv. 494. *Presentation*, xvii. 396.
- Judicia sunt tanquam juris dicta. *Intendment*, xiv. 449. *Presentation*, xviii. 396.
- Judicia suum effectum habere debent. *Replevin*, xix. 3.
- Judicium non debet esse illusorium. *Replevin*, xix. 3.
- Judicium semper pro veritate accipitur. *Judgment*, xiv. 583.
- Jura naturæ sunt immutabilia. *Statutes*, xix. 494.
- Jura publica anteferenda privatis. *Protection*, xviii. 84.
- Jura regis specialia non conceduntur per generalia verba. *Prærogative*, &c. xvii. 128.
- Jus accrescendi inter mercatores locum non habet. *Survivor*, xx. 148.
- Jus accrescendi præfertur oneribus. *Jointenants*, xiv. 481.
- Jus dicere non condere. *Devise*, viii. 78.
- Jus et norma loquendi governed by usage. *Statutes*, xix. 520.
- Jus præfertur ultimæ voluntati. *Jointenants*, xiv. 499.
- Justitiâ firmatur solium. *Striking*, xx. 17.
- Justum est quod punietur in eo quo peccat. *Prærogative*, &c. xvii. 164.
- Jus venit, quod usus comprobavit. *Law*, xv. 46.
- King (the) can do no wrong. *Prærogative*, xvi. 564.
- King (the) never dies. *Estate*, x. 235, 236.
- Law always respects order of proximity. *Rescript*, xix. 50.
- Law disfavours contrarieties and repugnancy. *Repugnancy*, xix. 47.
- Law favours life. *Life*, xv. 99.
- Law never intends a possibility upon a possibility. *Jointenants*, xiv. 496.

## MAXIMS.

- Law presumes every one will act for his best advantage. *Intendment*, xiv. 449.
- Law respects matters of profit and interest largely; but of pleasure, skill, ease, trust, authority, and limitation, strictly. *Countermand*, vi. 483. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.
- Law respects present benefits more than future possibilities. *Possibility*, xvi. 461.
- Law respects the next estate, though small, be it in remainder, or reversion for life, before the great and remote estate in fee. *Receipt*, xix. 50.
- Law will admit no proof against that which it presumes. *Voucher*, xxii. 154.
- Leges posteriores abrogant priores. *Statutes*, xix. 525.
- Leges posteriores leges priores contrarias abrogant. *Physicians*, &c. xvi. 343.
- Legis constructio non facit injuriam. *Grants*, xiv. 64.
- Lex a rege non est violanda. *Protection*, xviii. 99.
- Lex necessitatis est lex temporis, i. e. instantis. *Necessity*, xv. 534.
- Lex neminem cogit ad impossibilia. *Jointenants*, xiv. 518.
- Lex nihil facit frustra. *Alien*, ii. 260. *Prerogative*, xvii. 46.
- Lex non cogit ad impossibilia. *Condition*, v. 233. 328.
- Lex non cogit inutile. *Condition*, v. 225.
- Lex parliamenti est ab omnibus querenda, a multis ignorata, a paucis cognita. *Law*, xv. 47.
- Lex semper intendit quod convenit rationi. *Intendment*, xiv. 449.
- Lex spectat naturæ ordinem. *Jointenants*, xiv. 518.
- Liberata pecunia non liberat offerentem. *Tender*, xx. 190.
- Majus continet in se minus. *Settlement of the Poor*, xix. 379.
- Majus dignum trahit ad se minus dignum. *Consuance of Pleas*, v. 584. 586.
- Mala grammatica non vitiat instrumenta. *Grammar*, xiv. 27.
- Males are more worthy than, and preferred before females. *Uses*, xxii. 200.
- Malitia supplet ætatem. *Infants*, ix. 395. *Murder*, xv. 504.
- Malus usus est abolendus. *Customs*, vii. 178. 187.
- Melior est conditio possidentis, ubi neuter jus habet. *Colour in Pleading*, iv. 564.
- Meum est promittere non dimittere. *Countermand*, vi. 482.
- Modus et conventio vincunt legem. *Common*, iv. 508. *Election*, ix. 359. *Mortgage*, xv. 462. *Partition*, xvi. 218. *Presentation*, xvii. 355. *Rent*, xviii. 524.
- Multa conceduntur per obliquum, quæ non conceduntur de directo. *Trial*, xxi. 374.
- Multa honesta accipi possunt, quæ tamen peti non possunt. *Counsellor*, vi. 478.
- Multa ignoramus, quæ nobis non laterent, si veterum lectio nobis esset familiaris. *Wreck*, xxii. 539.

Multa

MAXIMS.

- Multa transeunt cum universitate, quæ per se non transeunt. *Heir*, xiv. 287.
- Multitude of judicial precedents make law. *Precedents*, xvi. 502.
- Multitudo errantium tollit peccatum. *Statutes*, xix. 507.
- Necessitas facit licitum, quod aliàs non est licitum. *Evidence*, xii. 231.
- Necessitas est lex temporis. *Necessity*, xv. 538.
- Necessitas inducit privilegium quod jure privatur. *Necessity*, xv. 534.
- Necessitas legum vincula irridet. *Necessity*, xv. 534.
- Necessitas sub lege non concedetur, quia quod aliàs non est licitum, necessitas facit licitum. *Voucher*, xxii. 121.
- Necessity dispenses with the direct letter of a statute law. *Necessity*, xv. 534.
- Necessity is excepted out of all law. *Wreck*, xxii. 540.
- Negativa nihil certi implicat. *Negative*, xv. 540. *Nient Dire*, 553. *View*, xxi. 569.
- Nemo dat quod non habet. *Execution*, xi. 16. *Grants*, xiv. 45.
- Nemo debet bis vexari, si constet curiæ, quod sit pro unâ et eâdem causâ. *Other Action pending*, xvi. 148.
- Nemo debet se immiscere rei alienæ. *Coroner*, vi. 245. *Judgment*, xiv. 613.
- Nemo est hæres viventis. *Devise*, viii. 72. 325. *Issue*, xiv. 572. *Trust*, xxi. 526.
- Nemo potest contra recordum verificare. *Account*, i. 168.
- Nemo potest plus juris in alium transferre, quam ipse habet. *Copyhold*, vi. 24.
- Nemo præsumitur alienam posteritatem suæ prætulisse. *Voucher*, xxii. 154.
- Nemo tenetur divinare. *Nuance*, xvi. 39.
- Nemo tenetur prodere seipsum. *Discovery*, 539. *Evidence*, xii. 47. viii. 539. See *Prohibition*, xviii. 14. *Utlawry*, xxii. 345.
- Ne res pereat. *Confirmation*, v. 388.
- Next of blood to infant, to whom inheritance cannot descend, shall be guardian in socage, and not he to whom it may descend. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 178.
- Nihil de re accrescit ei, qui nihil in re, quando jus accrescerit, habet. *Jointenants*, xiv. 509.
- Nihil tam conveniens est naturali æquitati unumquodque dissolvi eo ligamine quo ligatum est. *Presentation*, xvii. 396.
- No man is presumed to do any thing against nature. *Voucher*, xxii. 154.
- Non admittitur ejusdem rei exceptio, cujus petitur dissolutio. *Utlawry*, xxii. 374. 377.
- None can be party and judge in his own cause. *Trial*, xxi. 26. 28.
- Non est [vel nullus] hæres viventis. *Remainder*, xviii. 389. 411. *Receipt*, xix. 59.

## MAXIMS.

- Non præstat [vel valet] impedimentum, quod de jure non fortitur effectum. *Statutes*, xix. 527.
- Non sunt longa, quibus nihil est quod demere possis. *Condition*, v. 333.
- Non valet impedimentum, quod de jure non fortitur effectum. *Copyhold*, vi. 157.
- Norma loquendi, is the rule for the interpretation of actions for words. *Precedents*, xvi. 503.
- Nova constitutio futuris formam imponere debet, non præteritis. *Devise*, viii. 80. *Statutes*, xix. 524. *Voucher*, xxii. 148.
- No words shall be supplied by intendment to make a condition devise or destroy an estate. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.
- Nudum pactum. *Offer*, xvi. 77.
- Nullum tempus occurrit regi. *Alien*, ii. 259. *Continuance*, v. 495, 496. *Customs*, vii. 188. *Jointenants*, xiv. 490. *Occupant*, xvi. 70. *Prerogative*, 565. xvii. 221. *Presentation*, 378. 390. 402. 423. 444. 447. 479. *Prohibition*, xviii. 53. *Statutes*, xix. 532. *Villein*, xxi. 577. *Utlawry*, xxii. 363. *Wreck*, 540.
- Nullus commodum capere potest de injuriâ suâ propriâ. *Rent*, xviii. 502.
- Odiosa et inhonesta non sunt in lege præsumenda. *Præsumption*, xvii. 508.
- Omne majus continet in se minus. *Ejectment*, ix. 330.
- Omno majus dignum trahit ad se minus dignum. *Copyhold*, vi. 25. 199. *Jointenants*, xiv. 497. *Release*, xviii. 350. *Trespas*, xx. 475. *Waste*, xxii. 496. 507.
- Omnia præsumuntur solemniter esse acta. *Evidences*, xii. 124, 125. 246. *Faits*, xiii. 99.
- Omnia quæque movent ad mortem, sunt Deo danda. *Deodand*, vii. 537.
- Omnis consensus tollit errores. *Error*, x. 13. *Trial*, xxi. 295.
- Omnis rati habitio retrotrahitur, et mandato, five licentiæ, æquiparatur. *Disseisin*, ix. 100. *Fine*, xiii. 288. *Mortgage*, xv. 454. *Ratihabitio*, xviii. 156.
- Once a fraud, and always a fraud. *Fraud*, xiii. 539.
- Once a recompense, and always a recompense. *Satisfaction*, xix. 277.
- One thing shall enure as another. *Grants*, xiv. 86.
- Oportet ut res certa deducatur in judicium. *Certainty in Pleading*, iv. 329. *Distress*, ix. 127.
- Optimus legum interpret est consuetudo. xix. 527.
- Owner has both jus in re, and jus ad rem. *Uter*, xxii. 246.
- Pœna ad paucos, metus ad omnes perveniat. *Fear*, &c. xxii. 550.
- Pœna ex delicto defuncti, hæres teneri non debet. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 523.
- Pœna mori potest, culpa perennis erit. *Trial*, xxi. 271.

MAXIMS.

- Par in parem non habet imperium. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 7.  
*Law*, xv. 50.  
 Particular construction to be made, nisi impediatur sententia, or intentio partium. *Release*, xviii. 341.  
 Partus sequitur ventrem. *Executors*, xi. 175.  
 Patronum faciunt dos, ædificatio, fundus. *Appendant*, &c. iii. 1.  
 Pendente lite nihil innovetur. *Mesne*, xv. 374.  
 Plus peccat author quam auctor. *Perjury*, xvi. 311. *Subornation*, xx. 26.  
 Plus vident oculi quam oculus. *Coroner*, vi. 245.  
 Possessio est quasi pedis positio. *Descent*, vii. 589.  
 Possessio fratris facit sororem esse hæredem. *Copyhold*, vi. 80. 192, 193. *Descent*, vii. 584, 589. See *Seisina*.  
 Possession is a good title, where no better title appears. *Title*, xx. 278.  
 Possibilitas post dissolutionem executionis, nunquam reviviscitur. *Possibility*, xvi. 460.  
 Post executionem status lex non patitur possibilitatem. *Possibility*, xvi. 460.  
 Precedents that pass *sub silentio*, are of little or no authority. *Precedents*, xvi. 499.  
 Præsentia corporis tollit errorem nominis. *Grants*, xiv. 97.  
 Præsumitur rex habere omnia jura in scrinio pectoris. *Mortmain*, xv. 489.  
 Priority of time is respected of things done together, or which happen in an instant. *Instant*, xiv. 448.  
 Privatio præsupponit habitum. *Forcible Entry*, &c. xiii. 395.  
 Pro possessore habetur, qui dolo discit possidere. *Executors*, xi. 240.  
 Quæ communi legi derogant, strictè interpretari debent. *Stricti Juris*, xv. 14.  
 Quæ frequentius accidunt. *Statutes*, xix. 528.  
 Quæ incontinenti fiunt, inesse videntur. *Conditions*, v. 70. *Instant*, xiv. 448. *Remainder*, xviii. 426.  
 Quælibet concessio fortissimè contra donatorem interpretanda est. *Grants*, xiv. 64.  
 Quæ sunt minoris culpæ, sunt minoris infamæ. *Evidence*, xii. 1.  
 Quando abest provisio partis, adest provisio legis. *Copyhold*, vi. 49.  
 Quando aliquid conceditur, conceditur et id sine quo res ipsa uti non potest. *Trespasts*, xx. 521.  
 Quando aliquid prohibetur fieri, ex directo prohibetur, et per obliquum. *Condition*, v. 105.  
 Quando aliquid prohibetur, prohibetur et omne per quod devenitur ad illud. *Indictment*, xiv. 373.  
 Quando charta continet generalem clausulam, posteaque descendit ad verba specialia, quæ clausulæ generali sunt consentanea, interpretanda est charta secundum verba specialia. *Grants*, xiv. 61.

## MAXIM:

Quando duo jura in unâ personâ concurrant, æquum est ac si essent in duobus vel diversis. *Executors*, xi. 238. *Fine*, xiii. 289. *Title*, xx. 278.

Quando lex aliquid alicui omnia incidentia concedit, tacite conceduntur, sine quibus res ipsa esse non potest. *Distress*, ix. 126. *Incidents*, xiv. 346. *Prerogative*, xvi. 595. *Voucher*, xxii. 121.

Quando lex est specialis, ratio autem generalis, generaliter est intelligenda. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 265.

Quando mulier nobilis nupserit ignobili, desinit esse nobilis. *Additions*, ii. 83.

Quando non valet quod ago, ut ago, valeat quantum valere potest. *Powers*, xvi. 478.

Quando verba sunt specialia, ratio autem generalis, statutum generaliter est intelligendum. *Limitation*, xv. 105.

Quicquid acquiritur servo acquiritur domino. *Master and Servant*, xv. 327.

Quicquid plantatur solo, cedit solo. *Grants*, xiv. 104. 106. *Soil*, xix. 479.

Quicquid solvitur, solvitur ad modum solventis. *Condition*, v. 297. *Payment*, xvi. 279.

Qui facit per alium, facit per se ipsum. *Trespass*, xx. 466. *Trial*, xxi. 75.

Qui hæret in literâ hæret in cortice. *Prescription*, xvii. 280. *Statutes*, xix. 527.

Quilibet renunciare potest beneficium juris pro se introduct. *Tenure*, xx. 235. *Prohibition*, xviii. 35.

Qui melius probat, melius habet. *Dower*, ix. 235. *Evidence*, xii. 94. *Trial*, xxi. 19.

Qui non obitat, quod obitare potest, facere videtur. *Waste*, xxii. 450.

Qui non prohibet, quod prohibere potest, assentire videtur. *Waste*, xxii. 508.

Qui prior est in tempore, potior est in jure, in æquali jure. *Incumbrances*, xiv. 356. *Mortgage*, xv. 448. *Title*, xx. 278.

Qui pro me aliquid facit, mihi fecisse videtur. *Tenure*, xx. 235.

Qui semel actionem renunciavit, amplius repetere non potest. *Non suit*, xv. 569.

Qui sentit commodum, sentire debet et onus. *Copyhold*, vi. 190. *Covenant*, 404. *Debt*, vii. 328. *Estate*, x. 231. *Rent*, xviii. 541. *Trade*, xx. 336.

Qui tacet, consentire videtur. *Fraud*, xiii. 536.

Quod ab initio non valuit, tractu temporis non convalescit. *Customs*, vii. 188. *Dower*, ix. 270.

Quod aliàs bonum et justum est, si per vim vel fraudem peccatur, malum et injustum efficitur. *Covin*, vi. 474.

Quod constat clarè non debet verificari. *Debt*, vii. 370.

Quod contra legem fit, pro infecto habetur. *Copyhold*, vi. 157.

Quod fieri non debuit, factum valet. *Executors*, xi. 417. *Judgment*, xiv. 617. *Land*, xv. 40. *Return*, xix. 206.

Quod lex conjunxit, nemo separet. *Executors*, xi. 422.

Quod



## MAXIMS.

Quod necessitas cogit, defendit. *Necessity*, xv. 536.  
 Quoties in verbis nulla est ambiguitas, ibi nulla expositio  
 contra verba expressa, fienda est. *Grants*, xiv. 58. *Rent*,  
 xviii. 478.

Reddendo singula singulis. *Tenure*, xx. 239.

Relation never defeats collateral acts. *Relation*, xviii. 292.

Relation shall always be ut sententia non impediatur, and  
 not to the last antecedent. *Parols*, xvi. 211. *Relation*,  
 xviii. 288.

Relation shall never make a void grant or devise of the party,  
 good. *Relation*, xviii. 292.

Remedies for rights are ever favourably extended. *Rent*,  
 xviii. 521.

Rent ought to be reserved to him from whom the estate of  
 the land moves. *Reservation*, xix. 108.

Repellitur a sacramento infamis. *Trial*, xxi. 271.

Res corruptæ et transformatæ abesse videntur. *Trespas*,  
 xx. 510.

Res inter alios acta, alteri nocere non debet. *Dismes*, ix. 32.  
*Evidence*, xii. 134. *Presentation*, xvii. 503.

Respondeat superior. *Escape*, x. 101, 102.

Restitutions have more favourable constructions than grants.

*Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.

Rex non interimitur. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 2.

Salus populi est suprema lex. *Common*, v. 18.

Securius expediuntur negotia commissa pluribus. *Coroner*,  
 vi. 245.

Seisina fratris facit sororem esse hæredem. *Descent*, vii. 584,  
 585. See *Possessio*.

Semper expressum cessare facit tacitum. *Grants*, xiv. 146.

Semper ita fiat relatio, ut valeat dispositio. *Relation*, xviii.  
 287.

Semper præsumitur pro sententiâ et pro legitimatione pue-  
 rorum. *Intendment*, xiv. 449. *Presumption*, xvii. 508.

Sententiâ contra matrimonium nunquam transit in rem ju-  
 dicatam. *Judgment*, xiv. 637. *Marriage*, xv. 253.

Sententia non fertur de non liquidis. *Damages*, vii. 269.

Sententiæ numerantur, non ponderantur. *Devise*, viii. 236.

Sequi debet potentia iustitiam, non præcedere. *Return*,  
 xix. 173.

Servitia personalia sequuntur personam. *Mesne*, xv. 372.

Solus Deus facit hæredes. *Uses*, xxii. 200.

Solutio pretii emptionis loco habetur. *Property*, xviii. 72.

Statuitur præsumptioni, donec probetur in contrarium. *Evi-  
 dence*, xii. 246. *Presumption*, xvii. 508. *Recovery Com-  
 mon*, xviii. 206.

Stat pro ratione voluntas. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 15.

Statutum speciale speciali statuto non derogat. *Statutes*,  
 xix. 517.

Sublato fundamento, cadit opus. *Error*, ix. 585.

Sublato principali, tollitur adjunctum. *Voucher*, xxii. 42.

# M A X

## MAXIMS.

- Sublato subjecto, tollitur ejus accidens. *Fine*, xiii. 335.  
 Subsequent words shall not confound or controul general precedent words. *Grants*, xiv. 61.  
 Suggestio falsi. *Fraud*, xiii. 550. *Release*, xviii. 370.  
 Superflua non nocent. *Ejectment*, ix. 345.  
 Suppressio veri. *Fraud*, xiii. 550. *Prerogative*, xvii. 44-  
*Release*, xviii. 370.  
 Suum cuique tribuere. *Copyhold*, vi. 174.  
 Talis interpretatio fienda est, ut evitetur absurdum et inconvenienti. *Grants*, xiv. 63.  
 Tantum habent de lege, quantum habent de justitiâ. *Precedents*, xvi. 499.  
 Terra manens vacua, occupanti conceditur. *Occupant*, xvi. 74.  
 Terra transit cum onere. *Extinguishment*, xi. 448. *Trespass*, xx. 521.  
 Testamenta latissimam interpretationem habere debent. *Heir*, xiv. 254.  
 Thesaurus regis est fundamentum belli, et firmamentum pacis. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 519. *Protection*, xviii. 84.  
 Things that go in abridgement of the common law, shall be taken strictly, and shall have no favour in construction. *Stricti Juris*, xx. 14.  
 Things which relate to time long before, are as if they were done at the same time. *Instant*, xiv. 448.  
 Traditio facit chartam. *Trial*, xxi. 103.  
 Trust, without appointment, results to grantor and his heirs. *Trust*, xxi. 499.  
 Trusts and legal estates are to be governed by the same rules. *Trial*, xxi. 494.  
 Two negatives can no more make an issue, than two affirmatives. *Not Guilty*, xvi. 1.  
 Ubi eadem ratio, ibi idem jus. *Estate*, x. 236.  
 Ubi factum nullum, ibi fortia nulla. *Accessory*, i. 113, 121.  
 Ubi licet quod est majus, non debet quod est minus non licere. *Copyhold*, vi. 197.  
 Ubi major pars, ibi totum. *Major Part*, xv. 183. *Prerogative*, xviii. 187.  
 Ubi non est principalis, non potest esse accessarius. *Accessory*, i. 121.  
 Ubi nullum matrimonium, ibi nulla dos. *Dower*, ix. 211.  
 Ubi sensus verborum est multiplex, verba semper sunt accipiendi in meliori sensu. *Copyhold*, vi. 118.  
 Una persona non potest supplere vicem duorum. *Coroner*, vi. 245.  
 Usus fit ex iteratis actibus. *Powers*, vi. 469.  
 Utile per inutile non vitiatur. *Grants*, xiv. 156. *Toll*, xx. 299. *Trial*, xxi. 437. *Uses*, xxii. 242.  
 Ut res magis valeat, quam pereat. *Baron and Feme*, iv. 157. *Copyhold*, vi. 116. *Deeds*, vii. 406. *Devise*, viii. 108. *Estate*, x. 337. 360. 382. *Facts*, xiii. 28. 54. 55. *Grants*, xiv. 69. *Relation*, xviii. 286. 288. *Release*, 346. *Rent*, xviii. 475.  
 Valeat

# M E N

## MAXIMS.

- Valeat quantum valere potest. *Execution*, x. 554.  
 Verba accipienda sunt secundum subjectam materiam. *Presentation*, xviii. 379. *Fine*, xx. 272.  
 Verba accipiuntur aptè et in proprio sensu. *Parols*, xvi. 211.  
 Verba æquivoca, et in dubio posita, intelliguntur in digniori et potentiori sensu. *Parols*, xvi. 204.  
 Verba intelligi debent cum effectu. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 266.  
 Verba posteriora, propter certitudinem addita, ad priora quæ certitudinem indigent, sunt referenda. *Grants*, xiv. 59.  
 Verba relatâ hoc maximè operantur per referentiam, ut inesse videntur. *Estate*, x. 235.  
 Veritas nominis tollit errorem demonstrationis. *Grants*, xiv. 97.  
 Vigilantibus non dormientibus leges subveniunt. *Copyhold*, vi. 170. *Devise*, viii. 423.  
 Volenti non fit injuria. *Appeal*, ii. 561. *Hab. Corp.* xiv. 232: *Tenure*, xx. 233. *Trade*, 326. *Ujury*, xxii. 515; 516.  
 Voluntas donatoris, &c. est observanda. *Estate*, x. 253. 259. *Partition*, xvi. 226.  
 Voluntas reputabitur pro facto. *Indictment*, xiv. 373. *Intent*, 452. *Robbery*, xix. 245.  
 Vox emissâ volat, litera scripta manet. *Contract*, &c. v. 516.  
 Whenever father purchases in name of child unprovided for, it is a provision, and not a trust. *Trust*, xxi. 502.  
 Where the law does not distinguish, we ought not to distinguish. *Simony*, xix. 465.  
 Where particular words are in the end, the middle shall never be taken generally. *Grants*, xiv. 61.  
 Who will have equity shall do equity. *Surety*, xx. 105.  
**MAYHEM.** (See MAIHEM.) *Com.* ii. 130. 132. iv. 479.  
**MAYOR.** *Bro.* (See CORPORATION, *Vin.* vi. 256.)  
*Com.* iii. 322. 541. 542. iv. 264. v. 5. vi. 303.  
**MEASURES.** *Burn*, *Cay.* (See WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, xxii. 533.) *Com.* iv. 654. 686.  
**MEDIETAS LINGUAE.** *Jac. Lil. Shep.* (See TRIAL, xxi. 186. *Com.* i. 429.)  
**MEERS.** - - - - *Com.* iii. 7  
**MELIUS INQUIRENDUM.** *Hugh. Nelf. Shep.* *Com.* v. 145. 156. vi. 61.  
 What it is, and the effect thereof. *Vin.* xv. 352  
 Grantable.  
 In what cases and how. - - - 352  
 At what time. - - - 356

## MEMBER.

- What contempts are punishable with the loss of it.  
 1 *Haw. P. C. c.* 21. sect. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.  
**MEMORANDUM.** *Lil. Wood.* (See INDORSEMENT, *Vin.* xiv. 404.)  
**MEMORIAL.** *Wood.* (See REGISTERING ACT.)  
**MENACE.** *Bro. Roll. Shep.*  
 Sufficient to avoid things. What. - *Vin.* xv. 357  
 B b 4 Though

# M E R

<b>MENACE.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	
Though made by a stranger.	-	358
Justifiable in what cases, and how far.	-	358
Punishable in what cases, and how.	-	358
Of what persons; and proceedings and pleadings.		359
(See DURESS, ix. 315. TRESPASS, xx. 421.)		
<b>MERCHANT.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	52
Who. See vi. 364.		
Factor.		
Broker.	v.	55
<i>Lex mercatoria.</i>		56
No survivorship.		
Contracts.		57
By charter-party.		
How made.		
What merchant ought to do.		
Freight.		
Bottomree.		59
What master ought to do.		
Provide his ship.		
Perform his voyage.		60
Contract, how dissolved.		
Remedy for non-performance.		
As to contract between master and owners. See 114.		
What contract good by law marine. See i. 387, 388.		
Contract by policy of assurance.	v.	61
Remedy upon policy of assurance. 73. See i. 184.		
Payment.	v.	74
<i>In pecunia numerata.</i>		
By bill obligatory.		
Bill of credit.		75
Bill of exchange.		
By whom made.		
How accepted.		77
Paid.		79
Protested.		
For non-acceptance.		
For non-payment.		80
How protest made.		81
How bill assigned.		
Remedy thereon.		
Against drawer.		82
Against acceptor, &c.		83
How remedy pursued.		84
Promissory note.		86
What words make one assignable.		88
When bill payment.		89
<i>Feme sole merchant.</i> See ii. 67. v. 14.		
Statute merchant. See vi. 301.		

**MERCHANTS.** *Cay, Jac. Nels. Shep. Wood.* (See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE**, *Vin. iv. 238. TRADE, xx. 317.*)

What

# M E R

## MERCHANTS.

What regard the law pays them and their usages.

	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	359
Who are said to be merchants.	-	361
<b>Merchants.</b>		
Of the origin of merchandize.	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	583
Of alien merchants.	-	586
Of principals and factors.	-	587
Of partners and joint traders.	-	589
Of owners and masters of ships.	-	590
Of mariners.	-	593
Of average.	-	594
Of hypothecation.	-	595
Of charter parties.	-	596
Of policies of insurance.	-	598
Of bottomry bonds.	-	601
Of bills of exchange; and herein,		
1. Of the nature and different kinds of bills of exchange and negotiable notes; and herein,		
1. Of foreign bills.	-	602
2. Of inland bills.	-	603
3. Of promissory and negotiable notes.	-	605
2. What shall be said a bill of exchange or negotiable note within the custom of merchants.		606
3. Who shall be said liable to the payment thereof; and therein of suing the drawer, indorser, or acceptor.	-	607
4. Who shall be said entitled to the money.	-	608
5. Of the indorsement.	-	609
6. Of the acceptance; and herein,		
1. What shall be said a good acceptance.	-	610
2. Where acceptance shall bind.	-	611
3. Whether an acceptance shall be qualified.		612
7. Of the protest; and herein,		
1. Of the necessity and validity of the protest.		612
2. At what time to be made, and therein of giving notice to the drawer, of the drawer's refusal, so as to intitle the party to principal, interest, and cost.		613
8. Of the action and remedy on a bill of exchange, and manner of declaring and pleading thereto.		614
<b>MERGER. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Lil. Nelf. Wood.</i></b>		
In what cases		
There may be.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	361
Shall be.	-	363
Where the estates are in different rights and respects.		362
Of what estates,		
Copyholds.	-	364
Fee simple.	-	364
Fee tail.	-	364
Life estates.	-	365
		Terms

**MERGER.**

*Vin. xv.*

Terms for years.	-	-	-	367
Trust terms, in equity.	-	-	-	369
By what act.	-	-	-	370
(See DEVISE, viii. 41. EXTINGUISHMENT, xi. 439.				
PORTION, xvi. 447. PREROGATIVE, xvii. 162.)				
<b>MESNE.</b> <i>Bro. Gay, Fitz. Hugh. Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>				
<i>Com. iii. 590.</i>				
Writ of, lies				
For whom.	-	-	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	380
In respect of estate.	-	-	-	377
Against whom.	-	-	-	380
Where there are several.	-	-	-	370
Statute 13 E. 1. cap. 9.	-	-	-	371
Of what things.	-	-	-	374
For what causes.	-	-	-	375
In what cases.	-	-	-	377
At what time.	-	-	-	379
Before notice or not.	-	-	-	379
Acquittal.				
What good cause to have it.	-	-	-	374
Inforced how, and what amounts to it.	-	-	-	375
Equality.				
What is to have acquittal.	-	-	-	376
Ousted or set aside by what.	-	-	-	377
What the mesne may do in case of the tenant.	-	-	-	380
How to be brought; actions and pleadings.	-	-	-	381
Process and proceedings.	-	-	-	385
Judgment.				
When.				1
How.				
And of what.	-	-	-	386
Of forejudger in what cases and the effect thereof.	-	-	-	388
<b>Actions.</b>				
Lord, mesne and tenant.				
Actions by the one against the other.				
In what cases there must be a joinder.	-	-	-	389
Inter se, where the one purchases of the other.	-	-	-	390
Pleadings.	-	-	-	381
Replications.	-	-	-	390
How the mesne shall be said to hold by common law or custom.	-	-	-	391
Extinguishment of mesnalty.	-	-	-	391
<b>MESNE PROFITS.</b> <i>Lil. Abr. Cas. Eq. ii. (See DISSEISIN,</i>				
<i>Vin. ix. 79. EJECTMENT, ix. 323.)</i>				
Who shall have them, being claimed by several.			<i>Vin. xv.</i>	392
From what time.	-	-	-	392
<b>Actions.</b>				
Who shall have action for them.				
At what time after the estate determined.	-	-	-	394
What action.	-	-	-	394
Other				

# M I L

<b>MESNE PROFITS.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	
Other remedy for them, and how, and what must be done to intitle the party.	-	395
Account for them.	-	
Who shall have it.	-	396
Against whom,	-	
The heir.	-	396
Recovered.		
What shall be recovered as, or in lieu of the mesne profits.	-	397
Against whom and in what cases.	-	397
(See ERROR, ix. 542.)		
Pleadings. And what evidence must be given in actions for them.	-	397
<b>MESSENGER.</b> (See SERJEANT AT ARMS, xix. 334.)		
<b>MESSAGE, &amp;c.</b> <i>Jac. Lil. Com. iv. 313.</i>		
<b>METAL.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>METES AND BOUNDS.</b>		
What may be done by metes and bounds.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	398
<b>METHEGLIN.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>METROPOLITAN.</b> <i>Roll. Com. i. 369, 370. iii. 319. 597. 668. iv. 349. vi. 426.</i>		
<b>MIDDLESEX.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>MILK.</b> <i>Com. iii. 529.</i>		
<b>MILITIA.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
What number computed at in England and Wales.		
	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	150
Of the appointing lieutenants and deputy lieutenants.	-	150
Constituting inferior officers.	-	151
Persons chargeable to find soldiers.	-	151
Inlisting.	-	154
Mustering, training, and leading.	-	154
Trophy money for ammunition, carriages, and other necessaries.	-	156
Power to search for arms.	-	159
Constables to be assisting.	-	159
Punishment for desertion or disobedience.	-	159
Punishment for imbezilling horse or furniture.	-	160
Officers pay.	-	160
Soldiers pay.	-	160
Penalties how recoverable.	-	161
Double costs.	-	161
But now see 31 Geo. II.		
<b>MILL.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep Com. iii. 531.</i>		
Customs to grind at mills.		
Extend to whom and what.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	398
Who may erect a mill, and where.	-	399
<i>Scelta ad molendinum.</i>	-	389
<b>ACTIONS.</b>		
For diverting water-courses.	-	399
Other matters.	-	400
Pleadings.	-	400

**MINES.**

# M I S

<b>MINES.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Cay, Lil. Roll. Shep. Com. v. 503.</i>	
How to be used.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	101
Who may dig for mines in respect of estate.	-	401
Pafs what, by grant of mines.	-	402
(See PREROGATIVE, <i>Vin. xvi. 594.</i> )		
<b>MISADVENTURE.</b>	<i>Burn. Com. i. 288. iv. 459.</i>	
(See HOMICIDE.)		
<b>MISAPPLICATION.</b>	(See PURCHASOR, <i>Vin. xviii. 121.</i> )	
<b>MISCASTING.</b>	<i>Nelf.</i>	
Judgment prevented by the plaintiff's miscasting.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	402
<b>MISCONTINUANCE.</b>	<i>Lil. (See DISCONTINUANCE, <i>Vin.</i></i>	
<i>viii. 516.) Com. i. 460.</i>		
<b>MISDEMEANOR.</b>	<i>Burn. (See INDICTMENT, <i>Vin. xiv. 362.</i>)</i>	
Misdemeanor. See <i>Com. i. 286. 630. iii. 336. iv. 577.</i>		
<i>586. 661. 684. v. 147. 152. 212. 243. 245. 536.</i>		
<i>537. vi. 57.</i>		
<b>MISE.</b>	<i>Jac. Lil. Shep.</i>	
<b>MISEMPLOYMENT.</b>	(See CHARITABLE USES, <i>Vin. iv. 476.</i> )	
<b>MISENTRY.</b>	(See AMENDMENT, ii. 287.)	
<b>MISFEASANCE.</b>	(See ACTIONS and other proper Titles,	
<i>Vin. i. 197.) Com. i. 286. v. 605.</i>		
<b>MISINFORMATION.</b>	(See FRAUD, <i>Vin. xiii. 551.</i> )	
<b>MISNOMER.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Hugb. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>	
<i>Stath. Com. i. 19. 37. 65. 739. (See INDICTMENT,</i>		
<i>Vin. xiv. 403. NOSMES, xv. 595.)</i>		
<b>Corporations.</b>	See CORPORATIONS, <i>Vin. vi. 256.</i>	
<b>GRANTS,</b>	<i>xiv. 27.)</i>	
What is in particular in christian and surnames idem		
fonantia.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	406
By altering the name into another language.	-	407
By omissions.	-	407
Difference between a misnomer in grants, obligations,		
&c. and judicial proceedings.	-	408
<b>Pleadings.</b>	-	408
In what case it is a good plea.	-	410
By whom.	-	410
(See AGREEMENT, i. 7.)		
At what time.	-	411
(See IMPARLANCE, <i>xiv. 337.</i> )		
<b>Estoppel, in what cases.</b>	-	412
<b>Abatement of writ by what misnomer names of</b>		
<b>baptism.</b>	-	413
Known by the one name and the other.	-	414
Want of addition. (See ADDITION, ii. 103. 107.)		
Wrong addition. (See ADDITION, ii.)		
Where a different person of the same name appears,		
or is pleaded to be so.	-	415
<b>Advantage. At what time the misnomer must be</b>		
<b>taken advantage of.</b>	-	411
(See ERROR, <i>ix. 595.</i> )		
How to take advantage of it in pleading.	-	408
Of		



<b>MISNOMER.</b>	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	
Of the place where.	-	416
Replication; rejoinder.	-	416
Equity.	-	417
<b>MISNOMER and ADDITION.</b>		
The original import of names.	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	615
What names are the same, and may or may not be mistaken.	-	616
What names and additions are required by law, and must be truly inserted; and herein,		
1. Of the difference between the christian name and surname.	-	616
2. Of the addition of the estate or degree.	-	617
3. Of the addition of the mystery.	-	619
4. Of the addition of the town, hamlet, place, or county.	-	620
5. Of additions which are only conveyances to the action.	-	626
Where the name is truly put at first, and afterwards varied from.	-	621
Of the difference between a mistake in grants, obligations, &c. and judicial proceedings.	-	622
At what time the mistake must be taken advantage of, and how the same is saved.	-	623
Of the manner of taking advantage of, and pleading a misnomer, or want of addition.	-	624
Who may take advantage thereof.	-	625
In the names of the parties.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1170
In the name of dignity.	-	1171
In the name of jurors.	-	1173
In the name of the place, and in the possession of a certain person.	-	1173
In the name of corporations.	-	1173
<b>MISPRISION.</b> See <i>Cam. iv.</i> 461. 530.		
Of the clerk. See i. 449. 453. 454. 455. 457. 459. 476. 479.		
<b>MISPRISION OF TREASON.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
Is two-fold; and consists,		
1. In omitting something which ought to have been done.	<i>1 Haw. P. C.</i>	56
2. In actually committing some misdemeanor.	-	56
Other misprisions against the king.		
(See CONTEMPT.)		
<b>MISPRISION OF FELONY.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
What it is.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. c.</i>	59
How punishable.	<i>c.</i>	59
<b>MISPRISION IN DEEDS, &amp;c.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Jac. Shep.</i>		
(See GRANTS, <i>Vin. xiv.</i> 89.)		
<b>MISRECITAL.</b> <i>Lil. Nelf. Shep. Vin. xv.</i> 417.		
(See ESTATE, x. GRANTS, <i>xiv.</i> 94, &c. INDICTMENT, <i>xiv.</i> 386. PREROGATIVE, <i>xvii.</i> 104.)		
<b>MISTAKE.</b>		

# M O N

<b>MISTAKE.</b>	(See DEVISE, <i>Vin.</i> viii.)	<i>Com.</i> i. 49.	67.
Of time.	-	-	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 417
Words.	-	-	418
Other things.	(See FINES, xiii. 317.	MISCAS-	
	ING, xv. 402.)		
In grants.	(See GRANT, xiv. 87. 94.)		
<b>MISTRIAL.</b>	<i>Hugh. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
<b>MITIGATION.</b>	(See DAMAGES, vii. 271.	TRIAL, xxi. 486.)	
<b>MITIORI SENSU.</b>	<i>Com.</i> i. 272.		
<b>MITTIMUS.</b>	<i>Burn, Shep. Com.</i> ii. 189.		
<b>MODERATA MISERICORDIA.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>		
<b>MODO ET FORMA.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 418.	(See TRIAL, xxi. 446.	
	TRAVERSE, xx. 470.)		
<b>MODUS DECIMANDI.</b>	<i>Jac. Lil. Roll. Com.</i> iii. 513.		
<b>MOIETIES.</b>	(See BARON and FEME, <i>Vin.</i> iv. 62.)		
Where a grant shall take effect by moieties.	<i>Vin.</i> xv.	419	
Entry, &c. into moiety, in what cases good.	-	419	
Count and pleadings.	-	419	
<b>MOLLITER MANUS IMPOSUIT.</b>	<i>Com.</i> v. 793.		
<b>MONASTERIES and MONK.</b>	<i>Bro. Cay, Shep. Stath.</i>		
<b>MONASTERY.</b>	<i>Com.</i> v. 93.		
How dissolved.	-	-	iv. 352
<b>MONK.</b>	<i>Com.</i> iii. 596. v. 93.		
<b>MONEY.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>		
Bringing into court.	(See BRINGING, &c.)		
Followed; in what cases it may be.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 420	
Restitution in what cases, and what actions lie for money, as trover, detinue, &c.	-	420	
Pleadings and judgment.	-	421	
Ordered to be laid out in lands and settled; in what cases chancery will decree the payment or enforce the laying it out.			
	(See LAND, xv. 40.)		
Devised over.	(See DEVISE, viii. 456, &c.)		
<b>Money.</b>	Advantage thereof.	-	<i>Com.</i> v. 94
What current.			
What weight it ought to have.			
What alloy.	-	-	95
Ought to have impression.			
Denomination or value.	-	-	96
Coinage belongs to the king.			
He may make coin current.	-	-	97
Change it at pleasure.			
Effect of change.	See i. 7.		
Penalty for counterfeiting money, or bringing false money into the kingdom.	See iv. 444.		
Money decreed in specie.	See ii. 697. 710.		
Bringing money into court.	See v. 320.		
<b>MONEY, GOODS, &amp;c. BROUGHT INTO COURT.</b>	<i>Barn.</i>		
1, 2, 3.	(See BRINGING MONEY INTO COURT, <i>Vin.</i> iv. 291.)		

MONOPOLIES.

<b>MONOPOLIES.</b>	
1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 230. <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i>	
<i>Roll. Shep. Com.</i> ii. 157. 161. vi. 380.	
What it is, and how restrained by the common law.	<i>Bac.</i> iii. 626
How restrained by statute.	627
(See <b>PREROGATIVE</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xvii. 207.)	
<b>MONSTER.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 422
<b>MONSTRANCE OF DEEDS.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Shep. Statb.</i>	
(See <b>FAITS</b> , xiii. 66. <b>VOUCHER</b> , xiii. 90. <b>PREROGATIVE</b> , xvii. 167. <i>Com.</i> v. 472.	
Where a man shall make title, maintain an action, or justify by the king's letters patents, without shewing of the letters patents, be he party, privy, or stranger to them; where not.	<i>Hugh.</i> ii. 1320
Where the devisee, or grantee of the executors shall shew the will of the devisor, where not.	1321
Where executors or administrators shall shew the will, or where they may have an action of their own possession, without shewing the will, or letters of administration, &c contr.	1322
<b>MONSTRANS DE DROIT.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Lil. Shep. Com.</i> vi. 69.	
Where and for whom it lieth.	<i>Hugh.</i> ii. 1317
Where a man may enter upon the possession of the king without monstrans de droit, or other process or suit, where not.	1318
<b>MONSTRAVERUNT.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Shep. Statb. Com.</i> i. 501.	
<b>MONTH.</b> <i>Lil. Com.</i> i. 503.	
<b>MONUMENT.</b> <i>Com.</i> ii. 179.	
<b>MORTDANCESTOR.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Shep. Statb. Com.</i> i. 586.	
Statutes.	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 422
Points of the writ; and inquired in what cases.	424
<b>Lies.</b>	
In what cases, and of what.	425
Of what seisin.	426
Against whom and by whom.	427
In what county or place.	428
Writ and proceedings.	429
Pleadings.	431
(See <b>TRAVERSE</b> , xx.)	
Plea good; what is; in abatement or in bar.	xv. 432
Revivor of action, what is.	434
Pleadings over.	434
Issue, what good, and where and when tried.	435
Tried. How. Where there are several tenants.	435
Evidence.	435
Verdict, and what shall be inquired.	435
<b>Judgment.</b>	
Given where and how, and of what. Damages, &c.	436
<b>MORTGAGE.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> i. ii. <i>Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Hors. Lil. Wood</i> , pt. 1. 787.	
What it is.	<i>Vin.</i> xv. 437
What	

**MORTGAGE.**
*Viz. xv.*

What a mortgage, and what a purchase.	- -	437
Disputes between		
Mortgagor and mortgagee.	- - -	440
Mortgagor, mortgagee and mortgagee.	- - -	442
Mortgagor and assignee of mortgagee.	- - -	443
Mortgagee not joining.	- - -	443
Mortgagee and mortgagee.	- - -	444
Mortgagee and assignee or mortgagor.	- - -	448
Mortgagee and creditors.	- - -	448
Mortgagee and after purchasers.	- - -	450
Tenant for life, and remainder-man, &c. of the lands mortgaged.	- - -	450
Mortgagee and assignee of mortgagee.	- - -	452
Incumbrances bought in. (See INCUMBRANCES, xiv. 353.)		
Proviso.		
To make interest principal, or to enlarge or lessen it.		452
Payment or tender.		
By whom.	- - -	453
(See TENDER, xx. 178.)		
To whom it may be.	- - -	454
(See TENDER, xx. 181.)		
What is good.	- - -	457
In proportion.	- - -	450
Discharged by what act.	- - -	457
Redemption.		
By whom.	- - -	458
Against whom.	- - -	461
In what cases.	- - -	461
By other mortgagees, after foreclosure.	- - -	464
Of what.	- - -	464
On what terms.	- - -	465
At what time.	- - -	467
(See LENGTH OF TIME, xv. 54. pl. 28 to 34.)		
How.		
In cases of ejectment, &c. by 7 Geo. 2: c. 20.		471
Equity of redemption disposable. How, &c.		471
Account. Where mortgagee shall account for the profits.	- - -	472
Allowances,		
To mortgagee.	- - -	474
To mortgagor his executors, &c. though redemption be denied.	- - -	474
Interest upon interest, or how much.	- - -	474
Foreclosure,		
In what cases, and of what, &c.	- - -	475
Opened in what cases.	- - -	476
By 4 & 5 W. & M. 16.	- - -	477
Equity.		
Mortgagee relieved or not against forfeitures.		478
Pleadings,		
In law or equity relating to lands mortgaged.	- - -	478

# M O R

## MORTGAGE.

Of the original and several kinds of mortgages. <i>Bac. iii.</i>	631
What shall be deemed a mortgage or an estate redeemable. - - - - -	634
Of the nature of a mortgage, as to the distinct interests of a mortgagor and mortgagee. - - - - -	635
Of the legal performance of the condition. - - - - -	636
Of the equity of redemption and foreclosure; and herein,	
1. Who may redeem, and by whom the mortgage money shall be paid. - - - - -	638
2. To whom the mortgage money shall be paid. - - - - -	641
3. Of the precedency and right of redemption, where there are several mortgagees or incumbrancers; and therein of their remedies against each other, as well as against the mortgagor. - - - - -	642
4. How far the purchasing in a precedent mortgage or incumbrance will protect such purchaser, and intitle him to a precedency of redemption. - - - - -	649
5. Of the equity which must be done by him, who would redeem, to the person against whom a redemption is prayed. - - - - -	651
6. At what time the redemption must be. - - - - -	654
7. Of the manner of redeeming and foreclosing. - - - - -	656
Mortgagees and their assignees how to account, and what allowances to have. - - - - -	657
Mortgage. By pledge of goods. - - - - - <i>Com. v.</i>	99
When redeemable - - - - -	100
What mortgage of land, and how redeemable. See ii. 604.	

## MORTMAIN. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Roll. Shep. Statb. Wood, pt. 1. 96. Com. ii. 169, 170.*

Statutes. - - - - -	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	479
What is. - - - - -	- - - - -	483
By		
Estoppel. - - - - -	- - - - -	485
Covin. - - - - -	- - - - -	416
Prohibited.		
In what cases. To whom. - - - - -	- - - - -	486
Forfeiture,		
And to whom. - - - - -	- - - - -	487
Entry for forfeiture.		
In what cases. - - - - -	- - - - -	487
At what time. - - - - -	- - - - -	488
Licences to alien;		
How granted, and to whom. - - - - -	- - - - -	489
Licence, or ad quod damnum necessary in what cases. - - - - -	- - - - -	489
Writ of ad quod damnum. How it shall be. - - - - -	- - - - -	490
Pleadings. - - - - -	- - - - -	491
MORTUARY. <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. vi. 128.</i>		
The efficient cause. - - - - -	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	491
Statutes. - - - - -	- - - - -	491
Paid. - - - - -	- - - - -	
<b>VOL. XXIV.</b>	<b>C c</b>	<b>In</b>

# M U R

## MORTUARY.

*Vin. xv.*

In what cases.	-	-	-	495
By whom.	-	-	-	493
To whom.	-	-	-	493
How.	-	-	-	494
Remedy at common law, and how.	-	-	-	494

## MOTION. *Jac. Lit.*

In court. What may be done upon motion.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>	495
By whom it may be made.	-	496
Time.	-	-
At what time a motion may be made; for what.	-	497
Quashed on motion. What.	-	498
Done.	-	-

What must be done or will be required in order to obtain the thing moved for.

Without motion; what.

Notice to be given,

In what cases, and at what time.

To whom, and how.

## MOVEABLE ESTATE. (See ESTATE, *Vin. x. 280.*)

## MULIER. *Lil. Shep.* (See DESCENT, *Vin. vii. 564.*)

*Com. ii. 121.*

## MULTIPLYING. (See TENURES, *Vin. xx. 243.*)

## MUNIMENTS. *Jac. Shep.*

## MURAGE. *Com. vi. 360.*

## MURDER OR MANSLAUGHTER. *Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lit.*

*Shep. 1 Haw. P. C. c. 31. Com. i. 382. iv. 448.*

What is; and of the ancient punishment thereof.

*Vin. xv. 500*

Of what persons it may be.

By what persons it may be.

Of officers; and pleadings.

How.

By malice forethought, and what shall be said such.

By intention to do a less mischief only.

With intention. But

In doing an unlawful act, or an act not warranted by law.

In assisting persons doing an unlawful act.

By, or of, one interposing where two are fighting and quarrelling.

By accident, or acting idly only.

By want of care, and whence mischief may probably ensue.

By event.

By quarrels and provocations; and what shall be said such.

By one of the company, where it is murder in another.

Being in company with; and what privity will make a third person guilty of murder or manslaughter.

Justifiable. In what cases, and pleadings.

By

# M U T

## MURDER.

*Fin. xv.*

By officers, or persons having warrants.	-	520
Excusable.	-	
Amounts to petit treason in what cases.	-	521
Intending and attempting to murder, but not doing it;	-	
in what cases it is felony.	-	522
Trespass or murder; what is.	-	522
Indictment, good or not.	-	522
Bill found, and verdict how.	And proceedings and	
judgment.	-	526
Tried; Where.	-	527
(See TRIAL, xxi. 130.)		
Murder, what, and how branched out.	<i>Bac. iii.</i>	661
In what cases a man may be said to kill another.		662
Who are such persons by killing of whom a person		
may be said to commit murder.	-	665
What shall be deemed murder; and herein,		
1. What shall be said to be express murder, and		
of malice prepense.	-	665
2. Where the malice shall be said to be implied,		
or by presumption of law; and herein,		
1. Where the homicide being voluntarily com-		
mitted and without provocation, the law im-		
plies malice.	-	667
2. When done on an officer or minister of		
justice.	-	668
3. When done by persons in the execution of		
some other unlawful act.	-	670
Of manslaughter; and therein of manslaughter exempt		
from clergy by the statute 1 Jac. 1.	-	671
Of justifiable homicide; and herein,		
1. As it happens in the due execution and ad-		
vancement of public justice.	-	673
2. As it happens in the defence of a man's per-		
son, house, or goods.	-	675
Of excusable homicide; and herein,		
1. Of homicide per infortunium or chance med-		
ley.	-	676
2. Of homicide <i>se defendendo</i> .	-	677
(See HOMICIDE.)		

MUSTER. *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

MUTE. *Burn, Cay.*

Punishment thereof by pain fort & dure, or otherwise.

In what cases by the common law, or by statute

Westm. 1. 3 E. 1. cap. 12. *Fin. xv.* 527

The manner of the punishment by pain fort & dure.

Avoided by pleading, at what time. 531

What shall be said to be standing mute. 531

Inquiry thereon, in what cases and of what, by what jury and how. 532

Forfeiture and pleadings. 533

# M U T

<b>MUTE.</b>	<b>2 Haw. P. C.</b>	
Where a prisoner shall be said to stand mute.	-	326
How it shall be tried whether he do so of malice, or by the act of God	-	327
What shall be done where one is found to stand mute by the act of God.	-	327
In what cases he that stands mute shall be awarded to the same execution as if he had not stood mute, and where he shall be adjudged to his penance; and herein,		
1. What shall be done to him who stands mute after an attainer.	-	328
2. What to a person arraigned for high treason.	-	329
3. What to one arraigned for petit larceny.	-	329
4. What to one arraigned for a felony by statute.	-	329
5. What to one arraigned upon an appeal.	-	329
6. What to one indicted of a capital felony or petit treason	-	329
What is the nature of such penance.	-	330
What he shall forfeit, and to whom.	-	331
Whether the prosecutor of an indictment or appeal of larceny be intitled to a restitution of the goods stolen, upon the defendant's standing mute.	-	331
Where one who stands mute shall have the benefit of his clergy.	-	332
<b>MUTINY and DESERTION.</b> (See THE YEARLY ACT.)		
<b>MUTUAL AGREEMENTS</b> <i>Com. v. 557. 558. 559.</i>		
<b>Mutual Debts.</b> <i>Barn's, i. Cay, (See DISCOUNT, Vin. viii. 556.)</i>		
<b>Mutual Remedies.</b> <i>Com. v. 359.</i>		

# N A M

<b>NAME.</b> See <i>Com. i. 19. 37. ii. 170. 171. iv. 139. 164. 165. 183. 255. 308. 310. v. 181. vi. 94.</i>	
<b>NAMES.</b> <i>Hugh. Shep. Wood.</i>	
What it is, and from whence derived.	<i>Hugh. ii. 1335</i>
What are names of dignity, and where the parties ought to be named by such names, where not.	1336
Where a name of dignity shall be lost by intermarriage, and where not.	1336
Where it may be lost, or suspended.	1337
Where the mistaking of the true name in writs, grants, pleas, or other things, shall make them void and of no effect.	1137
What shall be a sufficient name to purchase or grant, what not.	1139
(See NOSMES.)	

**NATIVE**



# N E G

**NATIVO HABENDO.** *Bro. Com. vi. 410.*

**NATURALIZATION.** *Cay, Hugh. Jac. Roll. (See ALIEN, Vin. ii. 266.) Com. i. 423.*

**NAVIGATION.** *Com. v. 102. See 229.*

The sea. 102. See i. 380.

As to fishery in sea or rivers. See v. 290. vi. 55.

As to sovereignty of the sea. See vi. 29.

Arm of sea. - - - v. 102

Creek.

Haven.

Port.

Islands.

Of Man.

Jersey.

Guernsey.

Plantations.

Government.

Courts.

Laws. See iv. 711.

Beacons.

Navigation to be free.

As to Freedom of Trade, see vi. 364.

Shall be in English ships. - - - v. 111

Owner of ship.

Major part overrule. - - - 113

Master. 114. See 59, 60.

Mariners. - - - 115

**NAVY, NAVIGATION, and NAVAL STORES.** *Burn, Cay, Wood.*

**NE ADMITTAS.** *Bro. Com. v. 735. vi. 156.*

**NE EXEAS REGNUM.** *Jac. Com. ii. 625. vi. 34, 35.*

How considered, and the force thereof. *Vin. xv. 537*

Necessary and grantable. In what cases and how. 537

Directed, executed, and discharged. How. - 539

**NE INJUSTE VEXES.** *Bro. Hugh. Com. iii. 550.*

**NE UNQUES ACCOUPLE.** *Bro. (See TRIAL, Vin. xxi. 42.)*

*Com. v. 670.*

Good plea. In what cases. - - - *Vin. xv. 550*

Ne unques executor. See *Com. v. 578.*

Ne unques seise. See *Com. v. 670.*

**NECESSITY.** *Hugh. (See MURDER, Vin. xv. 519. TRES-*

*PASS, xx. 518. WAST, xxii. 433.) Com. ii. 677. v.*

*795. 802.*

Excuse. Of what things it may be an excuse. *Vin. xv. 534*

What things shall be made valid by it, which would

not otherwise be so. - - - 536

**NEEDLEWORK.** *Burn.*

**NEGATIVE.**

Things. - - - *Vin. xv. 540*

Pleadings. - - - 541

**NEGATIVE and AFFIRMATIVE.** *Com. v. 492.*

**NEGATIVE PREGNANT.** *Bro. Jac. Lil. Com. v. 37. 494.*

What it is. - - - *Vin. xv. 543*

<b>NEGATIVE PREGNANT.</b>		<i>Vin. xv.</i>	
What plea shall be said to be negative pregnant.			543
Helped by verdict in what cases.			546
<b>NEGLECTANCE.</b> <i>Com. i. 291. v. 601. 608. vi. 236. 415.</i>			
Advantages lost by negligence.		<i>Vin. xv.</i>	547
Bar of right in what cases, or only a postponing.			547
Relieved in equity.			548
<b>NEGRO. Nelf.</b>			
Of what consideration in the eye of the law, and what actions lie for taking them.		<i>Vin. xv.</i>	549
<b>NETS. Burn.</b>			
<b>NEWCASTLE UPON TYNE. Cay, Shep.</b>			
<b>NEWGATE. Com. iv. 370.</b>			
<b>NEWS PAPER. Burn, Cay.</b>			
<b>NEW TRIAL. (See TRIAL, <i>Vin. xxi. 473.</i>) <i>Com. v. 502.</i></b>			
<b>NIENT COMPRISE, or Not parcel. Bro. <i>Vin. xv. 551.</i> (See FINE, <i>xiii. 347.</i>)</b>			
<b>NIENT DEDIRE. Bro.</b>			
What amounts to it. And in what cases.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>		552
Nient dedire amounts to a confession.			552
The difference between nient dedire and confession, and the effect of the nient dedire.			553
Aided by it. Who. Strangers.			554
<b>NIGHT. Com. vi. 334.</b>			
What shall be deemed night-time.	<i>1 Haw. P. C.</i>		101
What may be done in the night.	<i>Vin. xv.</i>		554
<b>NIGHT-WALKERS. Burn, Shep.</b>		<i>Vin. xv.</i>	555
<b>NIL DEBET. Lil. Com. v. 622. 638. 641. 657. 660.</b>			
<b>NIL DETINET. Com. v. 658. 663.</b>			
<b>NIL DEDIT. Bro. <i>Vin. xv. 556.</i> <i>Com. v. 426.</i></b>			
<b>NIL HABUIT IN TENEMENTIS. Lil. <i>Vin. xv. 556.</i> <i>Com. v. 660.</i></b>			
<b>NISI PRIUS. Bro. Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Statb.</b>			
Where it lieth, and when.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>		1345
Where it lieth in the discretion of the justices to grant it.			1345
Where granted with a proviso, where not.			1345
What plea shall be allowed at the day of nisi prius, what not.			1345
Of the record of nisi prius, in what cases it shall be amended, and what not, and touching the day of nisi prius and the day in bank, and the relation betwixt them.			1345, 1346
(See TRIAL, <i>Vin. xxi. 191.</i> )			
(See COURTS.)			
<b>NOBILITY. Burn, Nelf. Com. v. 117. <i>Vin. xv.</i></b>			558
As to names of dignity, and how created. See <i>Com. iii. 463, 464. vi. 48.</i>			
How trial, whether noble.		<i>iii.</i>	467
How dignity forfeited.			468
Privileges of nobility as to trials by peers.	<i>iii. 468. v. 235.</i>		
As to the king's right, style, coronation and dignity, see <i>vi. 245.</i>			

# N O N

## NOBILITY.

Com. iii.

As to the king's prerogatives, see vi. 28.

As to the queen and king's children, see vi. 251, 252.

As to privy and other of the king's council, and guardian of the kingdom, see vi. 249, 253.

Precedence.

v. 117

NOCTANTER. *Lil.*

NOLLE PROSEQUI. *Jac. Lil. Nelf.* (See JUDGMENT, *Vin.* xiv. 593. NONSUIT, xv. 569.)

NOMINATION. *Shep.*

NOMINE POENÆ. *Lil. Nelf. Wood.*

NONAGE. *Bra. Lil. Shep. Com.* iii. 615.

NON ASSUMPSIT. *Com.* i. 219.

NON-CLAIM. *Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Shep. Com.* iii. 62, 64.

NON COMPOS. *Bra. Burn, Jac. Lil. Com.* ii. 173, 518.  
iii. 406, 485. iv. 365. vi. 351.

NON-CONFORMIST. *Burn, Cay. Com.* iv. 64, 199, 545.

NON DAMNIFICATUS. *Lil.*

NON DEMISIT. *Com.* v. 660.

NON EST FACTUM. *Bro. Hugh. Lil. Com.* v. 578, 623, 642.

NON HABILITIE. *Bro. Fitz. Shep. Stath.*

NON INFREGIT CONVENTIONEM. *Com.* vi. 622.

NON OBSTANTE. *Cay, Jac. Lil. Roll. Com.* v. 176, 177.

Whether required in a pardon of man-slaughter.

2 *Haw. P. C. c.* 37. sect. 14

Whether it makes a good pardon of murder, &c. which doth not specify the crime.

sect. 17

Where necessary in a dispensation, and how far effectual at this day.

sect. 29, 30, 31

(See PREROGATIVE, *Vin.* xvii. 60.)

NON OMITTA. *Bro. Lil. Com.* vi. 234.

NON PLEVIN. *Cay.*

NON PONEND. IN ASSISTS. *Lil.*

NON RESIDENCY. *Hugh. Lil. Com.* iii. 679. v. 614.

NONSENSE.

The effect thereof.

*Vin.* xv. 560

NONSUIT. *Barn's* i. ii. iii. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath. Com.* i. 528. iv. 89. v. 548.

What is or shall be said a nonsuit.

*Vin.* xv. 568

The difference between a nonsuit, retraxit, nolle prosequi, non pros, and departure, and the nature and effect thereof.

569

In what action it may be, and in what cases.

560

What persons may be nonsuited in respect of being actor, &c.

562

For what.

563

Who may be.

563

At what time. (See 567.)

564

Relation.

To what time. (See 564.)

567

Of one where it is of others.

570

For what thing, or in what actions.

570

# N O S

## NONSUIT.

*Vin. xv.*

In what cases the nonsuit of the plaintiff against one shall be for others.	572
In what actions:	572
At what time.	574
In one thing where it shall be in another.	574
Where it shall be a bar of other action and peremptory.	575
Of calling for the plaintiff.	578
Entry thereof; when, where and how. And pleadings.	578
Judgment.	580
Costs. In what cases.	582
Of the nature of a nonsuit, and how it differs from a retraxit.	<i>Bac. iii.</i> 678
Who may be nonsuit.	679
In what actions there might be a nonsuit.	680
At what time a nonsuit may be.	680
How far the nonsuit of one shall be the nonsuit of another.	681
How far a nonsuit for part of the thing in demand shall be a nonsuit for the whole.	682
Of the effect of a nonsuit; and therein of its being a peremptory bar.	682.

**NOM SUM INFORMATUS.** *Com. v.* 426. 553.

**NON-SUMMONS.** *Com. i.* 84. 99.

**NON-TENURE.** *Bro. Fitz. Lil. Shep. Statb. Com. i.* 34.  
Pleadable.

In what cases or actions.	<i>Vin. xv.</i> 586
At what time.	
And after other plea.	589
After what plea pleaded.	590
(See ESTOPPEL, x. 431.)	
By whom.	590
(See ESTOPPEL, x. 431.)	

How.

Of all, or parcel. In what cases. *xv.* 591

Plea of non-tenure.

Avoided how. By replication. 593

Judgment and execution. In what cases after such plea pleaded the plaintiff may have judgment, and sue execution at his peril. 594

**NON-USER.** *Lil. Com. v. i.*

**NORROY.** *Com. i.* 119.

Antiquity and diversity of heralds office.

Antiquity of arms.

Right to them. 120

**NORTHAMPTON.** *Cay.*

**NORTHERN BORDERS.** *Burn, Cay.*

**NORTHUMBERLAND.** *Cay, Shep.*

**NORWICH.** *Shep.*

**NOSMES OR NAMES.** *Bro. Fitz. Hugb. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

Names of  
Men.

By

# N O T

## NOSMES OR NAMES.

*Vin.* xv.

By what name they shall be called.	595
What are distinct and several names; christian names.	595
Dignity. What is and how to be expressed.	596
(See NAME, xv.)	

NOTE. *Com.* v. 120.

Note and foot of a fine. See iv. 181.

Promissory note. See v. 86.

NOTARY PUBLIC. *Com.* v. 79.

NOTES. *Cay.* Wood.

(See BILLS OF EXCHANGE, *Vin.* iv. 238. MERCHANT, *Bac.* iii. 602.)

NOT GUILTY. *Lil. Com.* i. 526. v. 603. 791.

Pleadable; in what cases. *Vin.* xvi. 1

NOTICE. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. *Bro. Roll. Shcp.* (See PURCHASOR, *Vin.* xviii. 183. TRIAL, xxi. 327.)

What is. *Vin.* xvi. 10

Requisite.

In what cases.

Men ought to take notice of things without being given by any other.

As to the making or dispensing with a forfeiture. 2

In general. 4

In assumpsits. 6

In matters of practice in superior courts. 8, 13

To avoid being, or to make a man a tortfeasor. 9

Good.

How it must be, and by whom to be given. 11

To whom it must be. 11

By presumption; to one where it shall affect another. 12

At what time. 12

Purchasors without notice; in what cases favoured.

(See PURCHASORS.)

Law. Of what the law takes notice. 13

Judges.

Of what judges may take notice.

(See COURT, vi. 484.)

Pleadings. 13

Where notice is requisite, where not. *Nelf.* ii. 1184

*Hugh.* ii. 1352

To whom and when to be given. 1353

What shall be a sufficient notice, what not. 1354

Where notice is requisite before action brought. 1355

Where notice is not requisite, and where an executor is not bound to take notice of debts on judgments against his testator.

*Nelf.* ii. 1157

Where the obligor shall be bound to perform the condition without notice, where not.

*Hugh.* ii. 1358

Where

**NOTICE.**

*Hugh. ii.*

- Where notice ought to be given by the ordinary of an avoidance, and of what manner of avoidance, where not; and what shall be a sufficient notice, what not. - - - 1359
- Where notice is necessary to be given to change the avowry, and for what thing the avowant distrains, and to whom given, and what shall be sufficient, what not. - - - 1361
- Where every person privy to acts of parliament and matters of record, must take notice of them at their peril; and of what acts the judges are to take notice ex officio, of what not. - - - 1362
- Where and of what things jurors or enquests are to take notice; where of things done in another county. - - - 1363
- Where they find matter of record they must take notice of it on pain of attain, where not. - - - 1364
- Where notice is necessary before performance or breach of a condition. *Wood*, pt. 1. 306, 311, 318, 339
- Where notice is necessary or not, for the performance of a covenant. - - - 424
- Where notice to repair must be given. - - - 461
- Notice. - - - *Com. v.* 121
- When necessary or not. See ii. 159. iii. 104. 117. 535. 684. v. 367. 610.
- What notice in equity, and of what regard. See ii. 627. 665. 669.
- How notice to be given, and to whom. See v. 367.
- NOTICE and COUNTERMAND. *Barn's i. ii. iii. Lil.*
- NOVEL ASSIGNMENT. *Bro. Lil. Shep.* - *Vin. xvi.* 14
- NOVEL DISSEISIN. *Com. i.* 573.
- NUDUM PACTUM. *Jac. Shep.* (See CONTRACT, *Vin. xvi.* 16.)
- NULL TIEL PERSON OR VILL. - - - 17
- Pleadings. - - - 18
- Nul tiel.
- Person. - - - *Vin. xvi. 20. Com. i.* 18
- Vill. - - - 18. *Com. i.* 63
- NUGATION. *Bro.*
- NUL TIEL RECORD. (See RECORD, *Bro. Vin. xviii.* 181. TRIAL, *xxi. 15.*) *Com. i.* 706. ii. 185. v. 638. 657.
- NULLIUS IN BONIS. *Com. ii.* 139.
- NULLUM TEMPUS OCCURRIT REGI. *Com. vi.* 75. See MAXIMS.
- NUNCUPATIVE WILL. *Lil. Wood. Com. iii.* 386.
- What it is, and the effect of it. - *Nelf. ii.* 1191
- (See DEVISE. WILL.)
- NUPER. (See ABATEMENT, *Vin. i.* ADDITION, *ii. 91.*)
- NUPER OBIT. *Bro. Fitz. Stath. Com. i.* 589.
- NURTURE. *Com. iv.* 279.

NUSANCE,

# N U S

**NUSANCE.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jas. Lil. Nelf. Sep. Statb. 1 Haw. P. C. c. 75, 76, 77, 78.*  
Common.

What act or things shall be said a common nuisance.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 23
Punishable. What is.	20
General nuisance.	
What shall be said such.	21
Reformable; by whom.	20
What persons may make a nuisance.	22
To what thing it may be.	22
Private nuisance. What shall be said such.	26
Pigeon-houses.	24
Affise of nuisance	
By whom.	22, 23
Against whom.	33
For what things or causes.	22
Affise and not case.	27
(See ACTIONS, i. 483.)	
Affise, and not trespass.	31
Who shall have it.	32
Against whom it lies.	
In general.	33
Heir.	33
Fcoffice.	33
Pleadings in actions against the heir, fcoffice, &c.	35
How to be brought.	35
Quare.	
Divertit cursum aquæ.	36
Obstruxit.	37
Prostravit.	37
Levavit.	37
Quod permittat. (See QUOD PERMITTAT, xviii.)	
For whom; in what cases, and pleadings.	31
Reformation.	
In what cases a man may reform it, and how.	38
Common.	39
Dejection.	
At what time it may be.	39
Who may deject it.	40
Proceedings.	41
(See INDICTMENT, xiv. 394.)	
One or several writs. (See ACTIONS, i. 209.)	
Pleadings. (See VIEW, xxi.)	
In general, in actions; and what recovered.	35
In abatement, or bar.	41
Issue.	43
Indictments, pleadings, and judgment.	44
Punishable how; and judgment in actions.	46
Power of justices of peace and sessions.	47

**NUSANCE.**

# N U S

<b>NUSANCE.</b>	<i>Com.</i> i. 303. iii. 13. iv. 547. 688, 689.	
	v. 605. vi. 82. 107.	
Common, what it is.	-	<i>Bac.</i> iii. 683
What shall be said a nufance.	-	683
How far the indictment must charge it to be an annoyance to all the king's subjects.	-	687
How a nufance is to be removed or abated.	-	687
How the offence is punishable.	-	688
For nufances relating to bridges,		
(See BRIDGES.)		
For those relating to the highways,		
(See HIGHWAYS.)		
For those relating to public houses,		
(See ALEHOUSES AND INNS.)		

---

# O A T

<b>OATH.</b>	<i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>	
Compelled in what cases, and who may administer an oath.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xvi. 48
The force thereof where there is oath against oath.	-	49
Plaintiff's oath, necessary in what cases.	-	49
Plea of defendant, where it must be upon oath.	-	50
(See PLEA AND DEMURRER.)		
Of defendants, admitted in what cases.		
(See TRIAL, xxi. 362.)		
Of oaths in general; and herein,	-	<i>Burn,</i> ii. 171
Of the oath of allegiance.	-	172
Of the oath of supremacy.	-	172
Of the oath of abjuration.	-	172
The common forms of such oaths; and herein,		173
Of the declaration against transubstantiation.		174
Of the declaration against popery.	-	174
Of summoning persons to take the oaths, and of certifying their refusal.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. 52. Burn,</i> ii.	172
Quakers oaths; and therein,	-	174
Of the general form of affirmation.	-	175
Declaration of fidelity, instead of the oaths of allegiance and supremacy.	-	175
Declaration, instead of the abjuration oath.	-	175
Profession of their belief.	-	176
Oaths of infidels.	-	176
(See OFFICERS.)		
Oath.	<i>See Com.</i> i. 116. 433. iii. 471. 632. iv. 482. 546, 547. 696. v. 153. 609.	

OATMEAL



<b>OATMEAL.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	
<b>OBLATIONS.</b>	<i>Shep.</i>	(See OFFERINGS.) See <i>Com.</i> iii. 501.
		vi. 128.
<b>OBLIGATIONS.</b>	<i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll.</i>	
	<i>Shep. Staib. Wood.</i>	
What shall be said to be.	- - -	<i>Vin.</i> xvi. 59
What amounts to an obligation, or bill obligatory.	- - -	59
Who may make it.	- - -	50
By what name.	- - -	51
To what persons.	- - -	51
By what words; false latin, improper, unknown words.	- - -	51
How it may be made.		
Single.	- - -	55
In the third person.	- - -	55
With condition.		
In respect of the place where wrote.	- - -	56
In what cases an obligation with condition shall be said to be simple.		
	(See CONDITION, v. 112. 197.)	
Joint or several.	- - -	xvi. 57
By what words.	- - -	56
Bound.		
Without naming; who.	- - -	59
	(See FAITS, xiii. 55.)	
Void.		
In regard of		
Insensible, &c. words.	- - -	xvi. 61
Mistake in the words.	- - -	62
Omissions of words.	- - -	63
Where the condition is against law, or impossible.		
	(See CONDITION, v. 112.)	
Repugnant.	(See CONDITION, v. 106.)	
Where the obligations are joint or several, or both.		
Rules, pleadings, &c.	- - -	64
Good.		
The solvendum being to a stranger.	- - -	66
Forfeited or discharged; by what entry, eviction, &c.	- - -	67
Assignments thereof.	- - -	68
	(See ASSIGNMENT, iii.)	
Pleadings in debts on bonds.		
	(See DEBT, vii. 375. FAITS, xiii. 89.)	
—Double pleas.		
Equity.	(See PENALTY, xvi. 301. CONDITION, v. 338.)	
In what cases the condition of an obligation being to do some act shall be decreed to be executed in specie.	- - -	68
Of the nature of the security, called a bond or obligation.	- - -	<i>Bac.</i> iii. 690
What words create such a security.	- - -	692
Of the ceremonies requisite to a bond or obligation; and herein of signing, sealing, date, and delivery.	- - -	693
		Of

# O B L

## OBLIGATIONS.

*Fin. xvi.*

Of the parties to the obligation ; and herein,	
1. Who may bind themselves, or be obligors.	695
2. Who may take such security, or be obligors.	695
3. Who shall be said the obligee; and therein of making several obligees.	696
4. Where there are several co-obligors or sureties ; and herein, where they shall be said to be jointly and severally bound, and of the obligee's remedy against all or any of them.	697
5. Of their remedies against each other.	701
Of the condition and consideration of the obligation ; and herein,	
1. Of possible and impossible conditions.	701
2. Of repugnant conditions.	702
3. Lawful and unlawful conditions.	703
Of the breach and performance of the condition of an obligation ; and herein,	
1. What shall be a breach or sufficient performance.	706
2. Where there are disjunctive conditions, how to be performed.	708
3. By and to whom to be performed.	709
4. At what time to be performed.	710
5. At what place to be performed.	712
6. What the obligee must do in order to intitle him to take advantage of the breach ; and herein of notice, request, &c.	713
7. How the breach must be assigned and set forth, and the manner of pleading performance, and in bar.	714
An obligation, what.	<i>Wood, l.</i> 828
Kinds of obligations.	828
What is a good obligation or not in point of form ; and herein,	
On what it may be wrote.	829
By what person made.	829
In what words.	829
In what language.	830
What is a good obligation as to the matter and substance of it.	
	831
What is a good condition or not in point of form.	
	831
What as to the matter and substance of it ; and herein of conditions.	
	832
Against law.	832
Impossible.	832
Insensible and incertain.	833
Repugnant.	833
Of things to be done beyond sea.	833
Against any statute.	833
How a single obligation shall be construed.	835
	How

## OBLIGATIONS.

Fm. xvi.

How the condition shall be construed, and how it must be performed.

With respect to persons who are to do the thing.	836
With respect to the time of doing it.	836
With respect to the place where it is to be done.	837
With respect to the thing itself to be done, as,	
To perform covenants.	838
To make a feoffment, lease, &c.	838
To make a release or other assurance.	838
To pay money or rent.	838
To warrant land, and for quiet enjoyments.	838
To prove a thing.	838
To suffer a wife to make a will.	838
With respect to the manner and order of doing it.	839

When the condition of an obligation shall be said to be performed or not, where it is

To make a feoffment.	840, 844
To make a lease.	844
To make an estate.	841, 844
To make further assurance.	841, 845
To save harmless.	841, 845
To grant a rent, or to procure it to be granted.	841
To pay rent.	845
To deliver or tender a thing.	842
To pay money.	842, 845
By acceptance of another thing.	843
To stand to an award.	843, 846
To shew a release.	843
For quiet enjoyment.	843, 845
To give a licence.	846
To appear.	843, 846
To make a bond.	843
To marry a woman.	843, 846
To quit possession.	843
Not to alien.	846
To perform covenants.	846
To keep prisoners.	846
When a single bond shall be said to be forfeited, or not.	844
In what cases an obligation, though good at first, is void or discharged by matter ex post facto, or not.	846
Where a bond is extinguished at law, and where after such extinguishment it is good in equity.	848
How much shall be recovered on a bond in law or equity.	849
In what cases obligees shall be relieved in equity.	829, 831, 849

(See BONDS.)

Obligation. What. Com. v. 122

What sufficient delivery or not. See iv. 158.

What part of obligation. See iv. 163.

By whom or to whom it may be made. See ii. 167.

By

# O F F

## OBLIGATIONS.

*Com. iv.*

By what name obligor to be described.	-	159, 164
By what words.	-	v. 123
What sufficient.		
Though uncertain.		
Though false Latin.	124. See i. 53.	
Though small variance.	-	v. 125
But not insensible words,		
Single bill.	-	126
Bill obligatory.	See 74.	
Condition.	See iii. 86. 92. 95, 96.	
When obligation joint.	v. 127. See 617.	
When joint or several.	-	128
When several only.		
Who bound.		
Executor or administrator.		
Survivor.		
Recognisance.		
As to recognisance by stat. 23 H. VIII. see		
vi. 302.		
Pleadings concerning obligations.	See v. 600. 635,	
641, 659.		
Relief in equity concerning obligations.	See ii. 633.	
OBSTRUCTIONS.	i. 282. iii. 41. 59.	
OBVENTIONS.	<i>Shep.</i> (See OFFERINGS, <i>Vin.</i> xvi. 77.)	
<i>Com.</i> iii. 502. vi. 128.		
OCCUPANT.	<i>Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Wood</i> , pt. i. 17. <i>Com.</i>	
ii. 263. iv. 44, 45.		
The reason and original of occupancy.		
Of what estate.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xvi. 69
Against whom there shall be an occupant upon the		
estate.	-	70
General.		
Of what thing may be.	-	71
Special.		
Of what Thing it may be.	-	70
Of what estate it may be.	-	72
Who shall be said to be.	-	71
Who may be.	-	73
The reason and original of occupancy.	-	74
ACTIONS.		
What actions lie against him.	-	74
Pleadings.	-	74
Acts of parliament,	-	75
Equity. Relief.	-	75
(See ESTATE, x. 293.)		

## OCCUPIER.

Who, and capable of what.	-	xvi. 76
---------------------------	---	---------

## OCTO TALES. *Bro.*

ODIO ET ATIA. *Cay, Shep. Com.* iv. 379.

## OFFENCES CRIMINAL. *Shep.*

What offenders are excusable.	-	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 1
		1, In

## OFFENCES CRIMINAL.

1 *Haw. P. C.*

1. In respect of their want of reason. - - 2
2. In respect of their subjection to the power of others. - - 2

## OFFER.

Bound. In what cases a man shall be bound by it.

*Vin. xvi.* 76

Refused. Where after an offer refused no relief will be given in equity. - - 77

## OFFERINGS.

*Vin. xvi.* 77OFFICE. See *Com. i. 234. 283. 291. iii. 133. 134. iv. 267. 688. v. 7. 130. 242. 243. 605. 646. 649. vi. 61. 70. 71. 91. 112. 125.*OFFICE OR INQUISITION. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Shep.*The original thereof. - - *Vin. xvi.* 79

The several sorts of offices. - - 79

How the finding must be. - - 80

Necessary.

In what cases. - - 80

What the king may do before office found. - - 84

Sufficient. In what cases the office shall be without seizure. - - 85

To put the party out of possession. - - 86

Subject bound by the office. In what cases. - - 86

Traverse.

In what cases; and how. - - 87

What offices. - - 90

By what persons; capacity. - - 91

Scire facias, and not traverse; in what cases it shall be. 92

Affise, &amp;c. or traverse; in what cases. - - 93

Where the party may traverse or shall be put to his petition. - - 93

Judgment and execution of traverse. How. - - 94

Returned or received; how it must be, and where. 94

Proceedings. - - 95

False inquisition. - - 96

Relation thereof, to what time, &amp;c. - - 96

(See FORFEITURE, xiii. 452. RELATION, xviii. 285.)

In what cases forfeiture shall be before office found. 97

At what time it ought to be found. - - 98

Pending traverse of another office. - - 98

Of several consistent, or contrary offices found, and the effect thereof. - - 98

Imperfectly found; relieved or not; and how. - - 99

Superfeded. - - 100

Pleadings. - - 100

## OFFICER.

*Com. v.* 130

How created. See iv. 420.

Without brokerage or affection.

Grant. - - v. 131

To whom may be.

Vol. XXIV,

D d

Woman

## OFFICER.

Com. v.

Woman.				
Infant.				
Several.				
To whom not.	-	-	-	132
Person incompetent.				
Or has office incompatible.				
What such.				
For what estate grantable.				
In fee.	-	-	-	133
In tail.				
For life.				
Quamdiu se bene gesserit.				
At will.				
For years.	-	-	-	134
When in reversion.				
When not.	-	-	-	135
Who may assign his office.				
Deputy.				
Who may make one.				
Who not.	-	-	-	136
His power.				
How his acts affect his principal.	-	-	-	137
How deputy ought to act.				
Officers of State.				
As to Chancellor.				
Master of Rolls, and other officers in chancery.				
See ii. 207.				
As to judges and officers in B. R. C. B. and exchequer.				
See iii. 300, 301. 307.				
As to justices of assize.				
See i. 582.				
As to justices in eyre, oyer and terminer, gaol delivery, &c.				
See iv. 430, 431, 432. 434.				
As to justices of peace.				
See iv. 523.				
As to sheriff.				
See vi. 411.				
High treasurer.	-	-	-	iv. 137
High constable.	-	-	-	138
Marshall.				
High steward.				
His antiquity and authority.				
Upon trial of peer.	-	-	-	139
Upon claims at coronation.	-	-	-	140
High chamberlain.				
Secretary of state.				
President of council, and privy counsellors.				
See vi. 249.				
Officers of household.	-	-	-	v. 141
Coroner in king's house.				
Coroner in county.				
How chosen.	-	-	-	142
Who may be.				
Jurisdiction of coroner.				

To

# O F F

## OFFICER.

Com. v.

To take appeal.			
By approver.	-	-	143
Abjuration. See i. 110.			
Breach of prison.			
Treasure trove.			
Wreck.			
To take indictment.	-	-	v. 144
Inquisition.	-	-	145
Process to coroners.	-	-	146
Coroner how punished.			
For misdemeanor.	-	-	147
For taking undue fees.	-	-	148
Exaction by officer, what. See iv. 152.			
Bribery what.	-	-	v. 149
How office lost.	-	-	150
By sale within stat. 5 & 6 E. VI. c. 16.			
By forfeiture.	-	-	151
By misdemeanor.	-	-	152
By non-attendance on the king in his wars.			
By acceptance of incompatible office.	-	-	153
What shall be such.			
By destruction of thing for which office granted.			
By neglect of oath, and sacrament. See i. 434.			
Who shall take advantage of forfeiture. v. 154. See 156			
Office may become void by surrender. See 283.			
By demise of the king.	-	-	155
How advantage taken of forfeiture.	-	-	156
By <i>sci. fa.</i> See 151. 154. 280.			
By inquisition or office.			
By information.	-	-	157
When without office or <i>sci. fa.</i>			
By action.			
See more concerning Officer, in i. 4. 234. 286. 291.			
iii. 22. 312. 336. iv. 374. 375. 454. 455. 524. 636.			
661. 692. v. 796. vi. 91. 295. 416.			
OFFICERS AND OFFICES. Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac.			
Lil. Nelf. Roll. Stath. Wood. 1 Haw. P. C. 167.			
Grant.			
By whom they shall be granted.	-	Fin. xvi.	101
By what words.	-	-	103
To what persons; and how.			
Jointly.	-	-	103
For a collateral respect.			
Want of knowledge.	-	-	108
What estate may be granted.	-	-	109
Continuance of estate, implied by law, or given by the			
words; how long.	-	-	110
At what time.	-	-	110
How it ought to be granted.	-	-	113
Who shall be said an officer, and from what time.			113
What things he may do.	-	-	113

## OFFICERS AND OFFICES.

Vin. xvi.

De facto; of acts done by him; and in what cases he is punishable.

114

What acts or grants of officer de facto are valid.

114

What several offices are tenable together.

132

Joint officers and offices.

In what cases they may be.

105

Considered in law. How.

105

What one may do alone.

(See STEWARD, xix. 600.)

Return.

106

Forfeitures, &amp;c. by one.

107

Determined by

Surrender of one.

107

Death of one.

107

Pleadings by or against them.

108

Excuse of the exercise.

115

Forfeiture.

Of what office.

120

By whom and what.

120

Of one person, where it is of another.

By deputy or grantee, where it is of the principal.

118

(See FORFEITURE, xiii. 445.)

To whom, or

Who shall take advantage of it.

xvi. 124

By what act or thing.

Misfeasance.

121

Non-feasance.

123

Pleadings.

125

Of offices by sale; and sale prohibited in what cases.

126

Discharged, or

Determined, in what cases, and the effect thereof as to the fees, &amp;c.

130

How.

131

Without shewing cause.

132

Surrendered.

107

Inconsistent.

132

Assigned over. In what cases an office may be assigned over.

133

Deputy.

Act in whose name. (See ATTORNEY, iii. 297.)

Made.

By whom.

As incident.

xvi. 115

By reason of the words.

116

How.

Without writing.

117

Who may empower another to make a deputy.

117

Where a principal officer having power to make a deputy, at what time he may or must execute that power.

117

Power



# O F F

## OFFICERS AND OFFICES.

*Vin. xvi.*

Power of deputy.	- - -	118
(See STEWARD, xix. 598.)		
As to binding the principal.	- - -	118
In respect of the words of deputation.	- - -	118
What estate by implication will give power to deputy.	- - -	119
Right; what he may claim as such.	- - -	119
Deputy's deputy.	- - -	119
Pleadings by deputy.	- - -	120
Actions.		
In what cases against deputy, and in what against principal.	- - -	134
Remedies to recover, or be admitted into offices.	- - -	135
(See MANDAMUS, xv. 194, 196, 208.)		
Count.	- - -	136
Respondent superior. (See ESCAPE, x. 101.)	- - -	136
Pleadings.	- - -	137
Who shall be said such officer, of whom the court will take notice to write to, &c. (See COURTS, vi.)	- - -	
Receiver general.	- - -	
What things he may do.	- - -	132
Officers and offices.		
Of the nature of an office, and the several kinds of offices.	- - - <i>Bac. iii.</i>	718
Offices, by what authority created.	- - -	719
Who hath the right of granting or assigning an office, and therein of one office being incident to another.	- - -	720
Of the grant of offices by ecclesiastical persons.	- - -	721
Of the ceremony requisite to a compleat creation or grant, and of the oaths required by statute.	- - -	726
Of the offence of buying or selling an office, and what offices are prohibited to be thus disposed of.	- - -	727
What remedies a person having a right to an office must pursue to be let into the enjoyment of it, and how a disturbance is punishable.	- - -	731
Of the nature of offices as to their duration and continuance, and therein of their being grantable in fee for life, years, at will, and reversion.	- - -	732
Offices by whom to be executed, and who are incapable thereof.	- - -	735
Of the manner of executing them; and therein of offices that are incompatible, and where an office may be executed by two or more persons.	- - -	736
Of the execution of an office by deputy; and therein of superiors being answerable for their deputies.	- - -	738
Of the forfeitures of an office.	- - -	741
Where for corruption and oppressive proceedings officers are punishable, and therein of bribery and extortion.	- - -	744
Grants of offices good.	- - - <i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1193
Grants thereof not good.	- - -	1197
Of forfeitures and sales of offices.	- - -	1199

# O R D

## OFFICERS AND OFFICES.

*Nelf. ii.*

Of judicial and ministerial officers, and what offices  
are consistent, what not. - - - 1200

Concerning the qualification for offices in corporations.

*1 Haw. P. C. 9. Burn, ii. 177*

Concerning the qualification for offices in general. 178

## OFFICE OF COURT AND ACT OF COURT. *Bro. Fitz. Roll.*

Of what things the court ought to take notice ex of-  
ficio, of what not. - - - *Hugh. ii. 1403*

Where they shall abate the writ, though admitted  
good by the plaintiff, and shall not give judgment of  
any thing which is naught in the count or writ, altho'  
it be found for or against the plaintiff or defendant. 1403

For what faults the court ex officio may abate a writ in  
criminal proceedings.

*2 Haw. P. C. c. 23. sect. 42, 96 to 101.*

OLERON. - - - *Com. v. 158*

Laws of Oleron. - - - *i. 388*

## OMISSION. *Bro.*

## ONE ENTIRE CONVEYANCE.

What is, though made at several times, and consisting  
of several parts. - - - *Vin. xvi. 138*

OPPOSER. - - - *Com. v. 158*

Foreign opposer. - - - *iii. 310*

## OPPRESSION.

What is. How it must be set forth, and in what cases  
relieved. - - - *Vin. xvi. 141*

## ORCHARD. *Burn.*

## ORDEAL. *Jac.*

ORDERS. - - - *Com. v. 158*

Of bastardy. See *ii. 122.*

Of removal of poor. See *iv. 627.*

Interlocutory order. See *ii. 310.*

Decretal order. See *ii. 317. vi. 295, 296.*

Holy orders. See *v. 271.*

## ORDERS OF JUSTICES OF PEACE. *Lil. Wood.*

For servants wages. - - - *Nelf. ii. 1202*

About alehouses and vagrants. - - - 1203

About removals of poor, appeals, settlements, &c. 1203

What shall be a settlement. - - - 1207

What shall not be a settlement. - - - 1208

Concerning certificates. - - - 1209

For relief of the poor, and concerning churchwardens  
accounts and overseers rates. - - - 1209

Of sessions good and not good. - - - 1211

(See OVERSEERS OF THE POOR, *Vin. xvi. 151.*  
POOR, 422, and other proper Titles.)

## ORDINATION. *Shep. Com. v. 272.*

ORDINARY. See *Com. i. 334. 336. iii. 395. 652. iv. 343. vi. 426.*

## ORDINARY AND COMMISSARY. *Bro. Gay, Shep. Statth.*

Of the creation of a bishop, and his authority. *Nelf. ii. 1212*

Of actions brought against him. - - - 1213

Of

**ORDINARY AND COMMISSARY.**

Of his examination of a clerk, and a refusal to admit him. *Hugh. ii. 1410. Nelf. ii. 1214*

Of the ordinary's power in cases of clergy.

2 *Haw. P. C. c. 33. sect. 113. 116. 117 to 121.*

Who is ordinary by the common law. *Hugh. ii. 1405*

The causes of which bishops and ordinaries have ecclesiastical jurisdiction. *- - - 1405*

Of the power of ordinaries in granting of administrations. *- - - 1407*

In what cases an action lies against the ordinary. *1410*

**ORIGINAL. *Lil. Com. v. 139.***

Original bill. See ii. 241. 243. 322. 398.

Original writ. See i. 183. 215. 244. 449. 577. 607. iv. 181. v. 325. 735. 785. 787. vi. 56.

**ORPHANS OF LONDON. *Cay, Nelf. Shep. Wood. (See COURTS AND CUSTOMS OF LONDON, Vin. vii. 197.) Com. iv. 283. vi. 468.***

**OTHER ACTION PENDING. (See PLEA AND DEMURRER, Vin. xvi. 367.)**

What shall be said other action pending. *- - - 142*

Pleadings of other actions pending

Of a superior nature. *- - - 143*

In another court. *- - - 144*

Against different persons for the same thing. *- - - 145*

In what cases it is a good plea. *- - - 146*

How the pleading must be. *- - - 148*

Other Remedy pending. *Com. i. 83. 152. 158. 182. 204. 243.*

**OVERSEERS OF THE POOR. *Burn. Com. iv. 587.***

Appointed by whom, and how, and who. *Vin. xvi. 150*

Their power. *- - - 150*

Orders of justices, &c. as to overseers. *- - - 151*

As to overseers accounts. *- - - 152*

Punished or aided. *- - - 152*

**OVER-ACT.**

Whether two witnesses are required for the proof of every overt act. *- - - 2 Haw. P. C. 428*

Whether an overt act can be given in evidence, which is not expressly laid in the indictment. *- - - 436*

Whether it be sufficient where several overt acts are laid to prove any one of them. *- - - 436*

(See HIGH TREASON.)

**OUSTER. *- - - Com. iv. 65***

OUSTER LE MAYN AND LIVERY. *Bro. Cay, Hugh. Com. vi. 78.*

**OUTFANGTHIEF. *Shep.***

OUTLAWRY. *Bac. Barn. i. ii. iii. Burn, Cay, Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Nelf. (See OUTLAWRY.) Com. vi. 485.*

OWELTY OF PARTITION. *- - - Com. v. 167*

OWELTY OF SERVICES. *Shep.*

**OWN ACT.**

Binding or relieved against, in what cases. *Vin. xvi. 154*

# O X F

OWN OATH. (See TRIAL, <i>Vin.</i> xxi. 362.)		
Allowed. In what cases.	<i>xvi.</i>	155
In what cases one shall be relieved, though against his own oath.	-	156
OWNERS OF SHIPS.	<i>Com. v.</i>	113
OYER OF RECORDS, DEEDS, &c.	<i>Barn. ii. Bro. Jac.</i>	
<i>Lil. Nelf. Com. i. 96. v. 478. 481. 622.</i>		
Given.		
In what cases.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	157
Of what thing.	-	159
How and the effect thereof.	-	161
Demanded.		
In what cases it may or must be, and how.	-	163
By whom.	-	164
Or given at what time.	-	164
In what cases.		
Grants of the crown. (See PREROGATIVE, <i>xvi.</i> 539.)		
Pleadings.	-	166
At what time after oyer given.	-	167
OYER AND TERMINER.	<i>Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Shep. Stath.</i>	
<i>Com. iv. 432.</i>		
(See COURTS, and <i>Vin. xv. 20.</i> JUSTICES OF OYER AND TERMINER.)		
OYL. <i>Cay, Shep.</i>		
OYSTERS. <i>Cay.</i>		
OXFORD. <i>Cay. Com. vi. 434.</i>		

# P A P

PACKAGE. <i>Com. v. 7.</i>		
PAINE FORT ET DURE.	<i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Jac. Shep.</i>	
<i>Stath. Com. iv. 512.</i>		
PAINTERS. <i>Cay.</i>		
PAIS. <i>Roll.</i>		
PALACE. <i>Shep.</i>		
PALACE COURT. (See COURTS.)		
PALATINE COUNTY. (See COUNTY and COURTS.)	<i>Com.</i>	
<i>i. 3. iv. 246.</i>		
PALL. <i>Com. vi. 15.</i>		
PAMPHLETS. <i>Burn.</i>		
PANNAGE. <i>Com. iii. 20. iv. 313.</i>		
PANNEL and ARRAY.	<i>Bro. Cay. Com. i. 454. iii. 629.</i>	
PAPER. <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
PAPER BOOK. <i>Lil.</i>		

PAPISTS.

**PAPISTS, POPE, and POPISH RECUSANTS. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.***

*Bro. Cay. 1 How. P. C. c. 12.*

**Papists. *Com. iv. 539. vi. 15.***

The laws for restraining the growth of popery, &c.  
how considered. - - *Bac. iii.* 779

The disabilities, restraints, forfeitures, and inconveniencies which popish recusants are subject to; and herein,

1. Of their disability to bring an action. - 780
2. Of bearing any public office or charge. - 781
3. Of claiming any part of a husband's personal estate. - - - 782
4. Of claiming an estate by curtesy, or by way of dower, after a marriage against law. - 782
2. Of the restraints they are put under; and herein,
  1. From going five miles from home. - 782
  2. From coming to court. - 783
  3. From keeping arms. - 783
  4. From coming within ten miles of London. 784
3. Of the forfeitures they are liable to; and herein,
  1. That of two parts of a jointure or dower. 784
  2. That of 20*l*. for not receiving the sacrament yearly after conformity. - - 784
  3. That of 100*l*. for an unlawful marriage. 784
  4. That of 100*l*. for the omission of lawful baptism. 784
  5. That of 20*l*. for an unlawful burial. - 785
4. Of the inconveniencies they are subject to; and herein,
  1. That their houses may be searched for reliques, whether they be men or women. - - 785
  2. If they be women and married, that they may be committed. - - - 785

Of the offence of not making a declaration against popery, and the restraints it subjects them to; and herein,

1. From sitting in parliament. - - 786
2. Holding a place at court. - - 786
3. From living within ten miles of London. 786
4. From keeping arms. - - 787

Of the offence in promoting or professing the popish religion; and herein,

1. Of the offence of saying or hearing mass or other popish service. - - 787
2. Of giving or receiving popish education. 788
3. Of buying or selling popish books. - 790
4. Of keeping school. - - 790
5. Of with-holding a competent maintenance from a protestant child. - - 790
6. Of the disability of those professing the popish religion to present to a church. - - 790
7. Of their disability to purchase. - - 792

General observations, - - *Burn, ii.* 307  
Popish

# P A R

<b>PAPISTS.</b>	<i>Burn, ii.</i>
Popish supremacy opposed and abolished.	309
Concerning the pope's presentation to benefices.	310
Bringing bulls and other instruments from Rome.	310
Popish books and reliques.	311
Foreign education of papists.	312
Penalty of perverting others, or being perverted to popery.	312
Jesuits and popish priests.	313
Saying and hearing mass.	313
Penalties of 1 <i>s.</i> a Sunday and 20 <i>l.</i> a month for not going to church.	314
Registering estates.	316
Inrolling deeds and wills.	317
Double taxes.	317
Papists not to come to court.	317
Not to come within ten miles of London.	318
Papists confined to their habitation.	318
Not to inherit or take by devise.	319
Shall not purchase.	320
Shall not present to benefices.	320
Shall not teach school.	321
Disabled as to offices, law, physick.	321
Not to be executor or administrator.	322
Not to be guardian.	322
Shall be deemed excommunicated.	322
Popish baptism.	322
Popish marriage.	322
Popish burial.	323
Armour.	323
Horses.	324
Popish wife.	324
Heir of a popish recusant.	324
Protestant children of papists.	325
Oaths.	325
Minister to present papists.	325
Recusants conforming.	325
Ecclesiastical jurisdiction.	326
(See RECUSANT, <i>Vin.</i> xviii. 240.)	
<b>PARAPHERNALIA.</b> <i>Com.</i> ii. 86.	
<b>PARCEL.</b> <i>Com.</i> i. 83. iv. 315.	
<b>PARCENERS.</b> <i>Abr. Cas. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nels. Roll. Statth.</i>	
Who are.	<i>Vin.</i> xvi. 169
Of what things.	168
And how. Things indivisible.	171
<b>Age.</b>	
Where one shall have the privilege of her age, and that though the other be above age.	172
What privilege the eldest or her issue shall have in partition.	172
	Decreed

# P A R

## PARCENERS.

*Vin. xvi.*

Deemed in law as one heir, and to what purposes they are said to have several freeholds.	172
The difference between parceners, jointenants, and tenants in common; and how they may convey the one to the other. (See JOINTENANTS, xiv. 510.)	
Where they shall be said seised in coparcenary of rent, Forfeitures.	173
Where one is bound by the offence of the other.	176
Severance.	
What is; and revived in what cases.	174
What act they may do the one or the other.	174
What act of one shall go in benefit of the others.	174
Outter. What act of one shall be said a disseisin of the other.	175
(See PRESENTATION, xvii. 370.)	
Entry by the one.	
In what cases it shall enure so as that the other may enter with her.	170
Entry of one the entry of the other; to what purposes. (See ENTRY, ix. 457.)	
Grants by one.	176
What offence of one shall bind her partner.	176
Where feoffee of one shall have aid of the other.	176
Actions.	
By one against the other.	177
Against others; in what actions they shall join.	177
Joinder by them, though parceners in several degrees.	178
Where damages recovered jointly shall enure in severalty, and not survive.	180
Survive in what cases, or by whom to be brought after the death of one.	180
Against parceners.	
In what cases they shall be joined.	180
Pleadings. Count, &c.	181
Judgment.	
Where in real action by one parcener against another judgment shall be given in severalty.	182
Equity.	182
Parceners. By common law.	160
Who.	
What inheritance they take, and what not.	161
Incidents to parcenary.	162
Make but one heir.	
Have an entire freehold.	
When joined in suit.	
When in action.	163
In what respect each has moiety.	
How descent to parceners.	
Parceners by custom.	
Partition.	

**P A R**

<b>PARCENERS.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	
In law.		
In deed.	- - - - -	164
By consent.		
When eldest preferred.		
When daughter shall put in hotchpot.	-	165
Agreement may be by parol.		
By writ of partition.		
Between whors.		
How partition.		
By commission out of chancery.	See ii. 646. v.	168.
Rent for owelty of partition.	- -	167
How granted.		
Partition, when undefeasible.		
If made by writ of partition.		
If made by commission.	- - -	168
If made by consent.		
When it may be defeated.	- - -	169
If not equal.		
If purparty evicted.		
How defeated.	- - -	170
Effect of partition.		
<b>PARCHMENT. Burn.</b>		
<b>PARCO FRACTO. Com. iii. 560.</b>		
<b>PARDON. Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. 2 Haw. P. C. c. 37.</b>		
By whom to be granted.	- - Bac. iii.	802
In what cases and for what offences it may be granted.		802
Where it is grantable of common right.	- -	804
Of the validity of a pardon, and therein by what words, treason, murder, felony, and other offences may be pardoned; and herein of pardons by implication, and where the king shall be said to be deceived in his grant thereof.	- - -	805
Whether a pardon may be conditional.	- -	807
Who may take advantage of a pardon, and to whom it shall be said to extend.	- - -	807
In what manner a pardon is to be taken advantage of; and herein,		
1. In what manner a general pardon by parliament is to be taken advantage of.	-	808
2. In what manner a particular pardon under the great seal is to be taken advantage of.	-	808
The effects and consequences of a pardon, and to what the party shall be restored.	- -	809
Pardons general, how to be construed.	Nelf. ii.	1226
Pardons general of murders, felonies, and other crimes and forfeitures for the same, good.	- -	1229
Not good.	- - -	1230
Pardons of actions, suits, fines, and forfeitures, good.		1230
Not good.	- - -	1232
Pardons special.	- - -	1233
		Pardons



# P A R

<b>PARDON.</b>	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	
Pardons special of felonies good, and not.	-	1232
Pardons special of offences good, and not.	-	1233
(See PREROGATIVE, <i>Vin.</i> xvii. 18.)		
<b>Pardon.</b> By the king, in what cases granted.	<i>Com. v.</i>	171
In what not.		
How expounded.	-	172
By what words.		
Spiritual offences, &c.		
Pardoning foundation discharges all dependant.		173.
See 174.		
What not.	-	174
Pardon how granted.	-	176
How party shall take benefit thereof.	177. See v.	246.
Exception in a pardon.	-	179
<b>PARENTS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>PARISH.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
What is or shall be intended a parish, or a vill only in a parish.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	183
Where the whole parish is taxable to the repairs of a vill.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. ch. 76. sect. 21.</i>	
Whether a good visne.	<i>ch. 23. sect. 92.</i>	
Whether to be intended to contain more than one town, and whether a good addition where it does.	<i>sect. 192.</i>	118
<b>Parish.</b> When taken for a diocese.	<i>Com. v.</i>	180
What shall be a parish.		
What not.	-	181
<b>Vill.</b>		
What shall be.		
What not.	See iii. 652. iv. 580. 593.	
<b>PARISHIONERS.</b>		
Their power, and compellable to do what.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	183
Major part. How far binding to the rest.	-	184
<b>PARK.</b> <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Roll. Com. iii. 5.</i>		
Matters relating to parks.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	184
<b>PARLIAMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Statb.</i>		
Of the word parliament, and what will make a sessions.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	188
Who may sit and have privilege in the house of commons.	-	188
Extent of privilege.	-	189
Power as to imprisoning, and effect of prorogations, &c.	-	192
Breach of privilege. What law-proceedings are breach.	-	193
Order of parliament.	-	195
Wages and fees of members of parliament.	(See	
<b>COURTS.)</b>		196
<b>Parliament.</b> Name.	<i>Com. v.</i>	181
Antiquity.	-	182
When to be summoned.		

What

PARLIAMENT.

Com. v.

What persons compose it.		
The King.	-	183
Lords spiritual.	-	
Lords temporal.	-	
Commons.	-	184
Knights of shires.	-	
Citizens.	-	
Burgesses.	-	185
Election.	-	
Writ.	-	
Who cannot be elected, and who may.	-	186
Who electors, and who not.	-	189
As to determination of right of elections, see 208.	-	
Manner of election.	-	192
In county. See 189.	-	
In city or borough. 193. See 189.	-	
Return of elected.	-	194
At what time.	-	195
False return.	-	
Wages.	-	197
Privilege.	-	
Assistants in parliament.	-	201
Proxies.	-	
Absents.	-	202
Parliament summoned, and beginning.	-	
In what place assembled.	-	203
Things done at the beginning	-	
In the lords.	-	
In the commons.	-	204
Choice of speaker.	-	
Committees appointed.	-	206
Chairman.	-	
Committee for private bills.	-	207
For other purposes.	-	
Instruction to the committee.	-	
Witnesses. See 208.	-	
When committee to sit.	-	
When committee of whole house necessary.	-	
See 226.	-	
Committee of justice.	-	208
Of elections.	-	
Petitions.	-	210
By lords or commons to the king.	-	
By other subjects to him.	-	
Petition to the commons.	-	
Proceedings thereon.	-	211
Law and usage of parliament.	-	
In preventing annoyances.	-	
In inquiring of misdemeanors.	-	212
What good grounds in inquiry.	-	
In punishment of offences.	-	

# P A R

## PARLIAMENT.

*Com. v.*

In Lower House.	212
Offences done by members, bribery.	
Offences by others.	
How lords proceed upon impeachments. See 238.	
Things done or said in parliament, not to be questioned elsewhere.	213
Liberty of speech.	
Debates there shall not be divulged.	214
<i>In legum datione.</i>	
Manner of enacting a statute.	
Ought to be assent of king, lords and commons.	
Bill introduced.	215
Read.	
Committed.	216
Duty of speaker upon reading.	
Bill opposed or debated.	
Ingrossed.	
Passed the house.	
Transmitted for assent of other house.	217
From commons to lords.	
From lords to commons.	
Amendment to bill by lords.	
Royal assent.	
Inrolment.	
Promulgation.	218
Conference with lords.	219
Manner of putting question.	
Of voting	
In house of peers.	
In house of commons.	220
At committee.	
In house.	
Conference with people.	
Subject matter of laws.	
Parliament absolute.	
May give king legislative authority.	
Dissolution of marriage, &c.	221
Consultation about king's marriage.	
Enabling sale, &c. not practicable by rules of law.	
Matters criminal.	222
Attainder.	
Exile.	
Fine and imprisonment.	
Matters civil.	223
Tallages	
Granted by parliament. See vi. 52.	
Disposal examined by parliament.	v. 224
Customs when they began. See vi. 53.	
Tonnage and poundage how granted.	v. 224
Subsidy, fifteenth, &c.	225
Upon what terms,	

Caution

PARLIAMENT.

Com. vi.

Caution that no such grant be afterwards made.	226
Begin in the commons.	
Method of granting supplies.	
Limitation of crown.	227
How secured.	228
Settlement of king's revenue.	
Refumption of grants.	229
Matters martial.	
To what authority of parliament necessary.	
Martial law.	
What king may do by prerogative.	
Matters marine.	
How parliamentary matters treated.	
What parliament cannot do.	
Judicature of parliament.	230
Upon writ of error.	
When it lies.	
How the proceeding.	
Petition.	
Assignment of errors.	231
Plea to errors assigned.	
Judgment.	
Adjournment of parliament.	
When appeal lies to the parliament.	232
Accusation in parliament.	233
When necessary.	
How made.	
By appeal.	
By complaint.	
<i>Ex parte regis.</i>	
How proceeding upon complaint by lords to commons. See 234, 235.	
By private subject.	
By information.	234
By indictment.	
By accusation of commons.	
By petition.	
How proceeded upon.	235
Arraignment.	
Peer how tried. See iii. 468.	
What number of peers required. v. 235. See iii. 468.	
Upon impeachment.	238
Process.	
How.	
Form.	239
Articles.	
When committed thereon, or not.	
Answer.	240
Replication, &c.	
Witnesses.	
Trial. Counsel.	241

Cause

PARLIAMENT:

Com. v.

Causes of impeachment.	
For treason.	
For neglect of office.	
As ambassador.	242
Privy council.	
Admiral.	
Chancellor.	
For purchasing or having plurality of offices.	
For malfeasance to the king.	243
To public good.	
For procurement of illegal patents.	
For corruption in office.	
For oppression or deceit.	
For regard to private interest.	
Judgment on impeachment.	
By whom demanded.	244
By whom given.	
When king's assent necessary.	245
Judgment	
In capital cases.	
By lords upon an impeachment for misdemeanor.	
Execution.	246
When person impeached discharged	
By pardon.	
Recognizance taken by parliament.	247
Where lords have no jurisdiction.	
Continuance of parliament.	
Adjournment of parliament.	
Prorogation.	248
Of what effect.	
How prorogued.	
Dissolution.	249
Effect thereof.	
What a session.	250
Act of parliament.	251
Relation.	
Continuance.	
What an act of parliament. See 217.	
What not.	252
How determined whether statute or not.	
What a general act.	253
What a private.	254
When king bound by act of parliament.	
What repeal.	255
How expounded.	
According to intent. 256. See 368.	
Expounded by preamble.	
By rules of common law.	
When expounded by equity.	
A remedial statute.	

PARLIAMENT.

*Com. v.*

To another conveyance.	-	-	257
To other persons.	-	-	
To all cases within same mischief.	-	-	258
But thing out of the mischief, shall be out of pur- view though within letter of statute.			
So statute extends to provision made by subsequent statute.			
And for necessity expounded contrary to letter.			
Though statute penal in some respect.	-	-	259
But generally penal statutes shall not be construed by equity.			
Words shall be taken beneficially for the king.	-	-	260
Words of permission obligatory.			
Affirmative words do not take away common law.			
Nor former custom.			
Nor former statute.			
Words beginning with inferior persons, do not in- clude superior.	26.	See 256.	
Repugnant words controuled by common law.			
Exposition such that statute be not eluded.			
For more concerning Parliament, see i. 495. 502. iii.			
467. iv. 254. 425. v. 699. vi. 263. 510.			
PAROL.	-	-	v. 262
Parol agreement.	See ii 343.	v. 165. 167.	
Parol demurring.	iii. 624.		
What things may be done by parol, or without deed.			
		<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	196
PAROL DEMUR.	<i>Bro. Lil.</i>	(See AGE, <i>Vin. ii.</i> 131.)	
PAROL REMANDED.	<i>Bro.</i>		
PAROL REMOVED.	<i>Bro.</i>		
PAROLS alias WORDS.	<i>Roll.</i>		
Ancient words.	-	-	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 199
Abbreviation.	-	-	201
Exposition.	-	-	201
Copulative and disjunctive.			
Where they are one sentence, and where several.			205
Relative.			
In what cases they ought to refer to the next ante- cedent.	-	-	208
In what cases they shall relate to several things re- spectively.	-	-	212
Generalis clausula non porrigitur ad ea quæ specialiter sunt comprehensa.	-	-	213
Collective.			
Heir.	-	-	213
Other words.	-	-	214
PAROLS. How expounded.	-	-	<i>Com. v.</i> 262
Obsolete words.			
Terms of art.			
Ambiguous words.			

PAROLS, &c.

Com. v.

To be taken as near as may be to intent of parties.

Most strong against grantor, and for grantee. 246

Words abbreviated.

Synonymous.

How explained,

By a, viz.

Collective. - - - - 265

Exclusive.

Copulative.

Disjunctive. - - - - 266

Distributive.

Relative.

When referred to next antecedent.

When not.

When reference to all precedent words. See 269.

When not.

Words expounded according to intent of parties.

With regard to contest. See iii. 266. v. 181.

So synonymous covenants. See iii. 267.

With regard to recital. - - v. 269

To restriction annexed. See 267.

Words transposed. See i. 60.

Insensible, rejected. - - v. 269

General, restrained. 270. See 269.

For more concerning words, and the exposition of them,  
see i. 54. 60. 245. ii. 452. 545. iii. 83. 266, 267.  
273. 413. iv. 2. 7. 14. 24. 166. 173. 253. 294. 310,  
713. v. 123. 172. 256. 339. 349. 371. 544. 602. vi.  
2, 3. 207. 459.

PARSON. (See PRESENTATION, *Vin.* xvii. 301.)

His interest in the church and church-yard. (See PRESENTATION, xvii. 301.)

PARSON and VICAR, PATRON and ORDINARY. *Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

What right the parson or vicar have to the church.

Of the rights of the patron and ordinary.

In whom the fee simple of the glebe of the parsonage and vicarage is, and who shall be said to be patron of a vicarage endowed.

Of the vicar and vicarage. - *Hugh.* ii. 1429

In whom the fee simple of the glebe of the vicarage is, being a vicarage endowed; and who shall be said to be patron of the vicarage. - - 1432

Of the patron of the parsonage or the parson, and of the endowment of it. - - 1432

Where leases made by parsons, vicars, prebendaries, shall be void by death, resignation, non-residence, and for other causes, where not. - - 1433

Where and what act of the patron may extinguish a charge going out of the church, and where, and what not. - - 1433

PARSON, &c.

*Hugh. li.*

Of usurpation, and where the same shall put the lawful patron out of the possession of his church or advowson, where not. - - - 1434

What remedy the patron hath for the recovery of his advowson or presentment, upon an usurpation had thereof. - - - 1437

Where parson, vicar, and patron may unite or appropriate, where not. - - - 1438

Of actions against parsons. - - - *Nelf. ii.* 1235

Of their privileges. - - - 1235

(See PRESENTATION, *Vin.* xvii. 294.)

Parson. Who shall be, or not. - - - *Com. v.* 271

His interest in rectory. See iii. 601, 602.

Must be infra sacros ordines.

Qui sunt sacri ordines,

What lawful ordination. - - - 272

Must declare assent to book of common prayer. See iii. 501, 652.

PARSONAGE. See *Com.* iii. 601. v. 271.

PARTIALITY. See *Com.* ii. 377.

PARTIPEPS CRIMINIS. See *Com.* ii. 500. 717. 719.

PARTICULAR ESTATE.

By implication. (See USES, *Vin.* xxii. 188.) *Com.* iv. 1. 14.

Pleadings. - - - *Vin.* xvi. 216

PARTITION. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* ii. *Bro. Burn, Gay, Fitz.*

*Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Reli. Statth. Com.* ii. 646. v. 163. 730.

Of what things. - - - *Vin.* xvi. 217

In deed.

How it may be made, and what amounts to it. 217

In law.

What amounts to it. - - - 218

Good. In what cases. - - - 219

By whom.

Parceners.

Without deed. - - - 219

Others than parceners, though made by deed or without deed. - - - 220

Made by whom, in case of infants, and on their behalf. - - - 221

By judgment in assise, &c. - - - 222

Between parceners, of what things. - - - 219

To bind them and their issue, being made by infants or feme covert. - - - 228

Election.

Who shall have the privilege. - - - 225

Owely.

What shall be said equal. - - - 223

Rent for equality. What shall be good grant of a collateral thing for equality. - - - 223

What may be granted for equality upon partition, and in what cases good without deed. - - - 224

In



<b>PARTITION.</b>	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	
In what manner they shall have the thing parted. Co- parceners.	-	224
The several ways of making it; and of the election and privilege of the eldest and her issue.	-	225
In hotch-pot. What; and in what cases to be made.	-	226
The effect of a partition; and how seised after.	-	226
Bound.		
By what partition.	-	227
Being made by infants, feme covert, &c.	-	228
Voidable		
For what cause and how.	-	229
By what act made good.	-	230
How; by matter subsequent.	-	230
Defeated.		
Where by the eviction of all or part allotted to one the whole partition shall be defeated.	-	231
Writ.		
Proceedings therein.	-	232
Lies.		
Between what persons, and for and against whom, and how.	-	233
At what time after abatement of a former writ.	-	236
Judgment. The several sorts, and in what cases error lies, and when.	-	236
At what time.		
Jury. What the jury must do where the lands to be parted are not fully known.	-	238
Sheriff.		
What he must do after partition made.	-	238
Pleadings. And what shall be recovered.	-	239
Evidence. Inter se. (See TRIAL, xxi.)	-	
Equity. Decreed in equity, and how.	-	241
<b>PARTNERS.</b> <i>Abr. Cas. Eq. ii. Lil.</i>		
How liable to creditors.	-	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 242
Disputes between the partners and their debtors.		244
One dies.		
Disputes between		
Executor or administrator of the deceased, and the survivor, &c.	-	245
Creditors, and the survivor, &c.	-	246
Inter se.	-	247
<b>PARTNERS and PART OWNERS.</b> See <i>Com. i. 16. 29. ii.</i> 537. 540, 541. v. 56. 113.		
<b>PARTRIDGE.</b> <i>Burn, Com. iv. 567.</i>		
<b>PARTY.</b> <i>Abr. Cas. Eq. ii. Lil.</i>		
To suits in equity. Who.		
In general; and the necessity of having proper parties.	-	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 247
Administrators.	-	248
Attorney general. Bankrupt. Persons beyond sea.		249

# P A T

<b>PARTY.</b>	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>
Cestuy que trust.	250
In copyhold cases. Devises. Executors.	251
Foreigners.	252
Heir. Incumbrancer. pl. 47. p. 254. &c. Joint-covenantors, factors, &c. Jointenants. Le-gatees. In London cases. Lord of a manor.	253
Mortgagee, mortgagor, remainder-man of mort-gagee. Obligors and obligees.	254
Occupiers or possessors. Officers.	255
Parties interested. Purchasers. Remainder-men.	
Tenants of a manor. Tertenants.	256
Trustees. Witnesses.	257
Want of proper parties.	
The effect thereof.	257
Who shall be said to be party, and when, and by what.	
By praying process.	257
Of altering the parties.	258
<b>Party.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i> 273
To an agreement or deed. See ii. 351, 352. iv. 159.	
162, 163. 164.	
To an action or suit. See ii. 14. 24. 139, 140. ii. 105.	
243. 302. 382, 383. 536. v. 162, 163.	
Parties and privies. See iv. 196. 472.	
Act of the party. See i. 80. 106.	
Judge and party. See iv. 435.	
Misdemeanor of jury or party. See v. 536, 537.	
Neglect of party. See vi. 236.	
Prece partium. See i. 96.	
<b>PARTY WALLS.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	
<b>PASSAGE.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
<b>PASSPORT.</b> <i>Shep.</i>	
<b>PASTBOARD.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	
<b>PASTURE.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	
<b>PATENT.</b> <i>Com. v.</i> 274.	
Grant by the king, how made.	
Form of letters patent.	
Under what seal.	275
The king's several seals. See iv. 157.	
When under great seal.	v. 275
Exchequer seal.	276
Dutchy seal.	
Privy seal.	277
Privy signet.	
Sign-manual.	278
Manner of passing patent.	
Inrolment. 279. See 283.	
Repeal.	280
When may be.	
Where patent of thing King could not grant.	
Founded on false suggestion.	281
Forfeiture.	

**PATENT.**

*Com. v.*

If two patents of same thing. - - 281  
 When *Sc. Fa.* lies by patentee.  
 When not necessary.

*Sci. Fa.* for repealing patent. - - 282  
 In what court. See 280.

How sued.

Pleas to *Sci. Fa.* and judgement on confession or default.

Surrender. - - - 283

How patent pleaded. See v. 363.

Right patent. See iii. 582. 587.

See more relating to patents in iii. 466. 504. 508. iv.

317. v. 243. vi. 424.

**PATENTS and GRANTS OF THE KING.** *Bro. Cay, Hugh.*

**PATRON.** *Com. i. 401. iii. 602. 603. 661. 664. vi. 426.*

**PAVING STREETS.** *Cay, Shep.*

**PAULS.** *Cay.*

**PAUPER.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Burn, i.*

Who may be admitted a pauper. - - *Vin. vi.* 259

In what cases, and how. - - 259

Favoured, indulged, punished or restrained; how far. - - 260

Of the demeanor of counsel, &c. - - 262

Of the right to sue in forma pauperis, and the manner of admittance. - *Bac. iii.* 811

Whether a defendant may be allowed to defend, as well as a plaintiff to sue in forma pauperis. - 812

In what cases to be so admitted. - - 813

In what cases to be dispaupered and to pay cost. 813

**Pauper.** *Com. v. 284.*

Suit in *forma pauperis.* See iv. 241.

Poor. See iv. 587.

**PAUPERS.** *Cay. (See POOR.)*

**PAWN.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. v. 99.*

What. As to the interest of pawnee, or pawnor; and how considered. - - *Vin. xvi.* 263

Redemption.

At what time; and on what terms. - - 264

Where the pawn is transferred, or delivered over. 264

Of deeds pawned. - - 265

Where goods are pawned by one that is not the owner. - - 265

How the goods may be used; and in what cases they may be sold. - - 265

Lost or damaged. - - 266

Actions. Prosecutions, and pleadings. - - 267

(See 30 Geo. 2. ch. 24.)

**PAWNAGE.** *Com. iii. 20. iv. 313.*

What it is. And what passes by the grant of it.

*Vin. xvi.* 268

**PAYING.** (See DEVISE, *Vin. viii. 410.*)

# P E E .

**PAYMENT.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bro. Hugh. Lil. Shep.*

Good.

In respect of the

Thing paid or given. *Vin. xvi.* 269

Person to or by whom. 270

To a stranger. 270

Manner.

Fraud, artifice, &c. 272

What amounts to a payment. 273

Retainer. 275

How. By parcels. 275

When it

Ought to be.

May be. 276

Where the time is uncertain. 277

Limited in the disjunctive. 277

Application. How.

By whom. 278

Plea.

Good. 279

Proof of payment. What is. 279

Devise or settlement for payment of

Debts. 280

How.

*Pari passu.* 280

What debts. 282

Debts and legacies.

Where to be paid *pari passu.* 285

Good. 287

What shall be liable to the payment, or shall be said

to be charged. 287

**Payment.** *Com. v. 284.*

Of debt. See i. 347, 348. ii. 442, 509, 657, 704.

Of legacies. See i. 352. ii. 442, 481, 546, 548.

See ii. 647, v. 74. 559, 650.

**PEACE.** *v. 284.*

Justices of peace. See iii. 540. iv. 206. 209, 213,

523. v. 8.

Clerk of the peace. See iv. 672.

*Contra pacem.* See i. 184. v. 788. vi. 115.

Surety of the peace. See iv. 215. 534, 535.

See iv. 696. vi. 34.

**PEACE and GOOD BEHAVIOUR.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Lil.*

*Shep.* (See SURETY OF THE PEACE.)

**PECULIARS.** *Nelf. Com. i. 338. 369. 371.*

The several forts, &c. and pleadings. *Vin. xvi.* 288

**PEDLARS.** *Burn, Cay.*

**PEER.** *Burn, Cay, Jac. Nelf.*

Peerage. *Vin. xvi.* 280

His duty and power. 290

Attendance in parliament. 290

Privilege.

Proceedings.

# P E R

<b>PEER.</b>	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	
Proceedings.	-	290
At law and in equity.	-	292
(See SEQUESTRATION, xix. 328.)	-	
Sworn. In what cases.	-	293
Degraded.	-	293
Pleadings.	-	294
Trial of peers and peeresses. By whom.	-	
In what cases per pares.	-	294
Order and process thereof.	-	297
What advantages they may take on their trials.	-	299
House of Peers.		
Its power over other courts, and power of other courts as to peers.	-	300
The particular form and solemnity to be observed in the trial of a peer.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 44. sect. 1</i>	
Who are to be the triers.	-	f. 7
What persons are to be thus tried.	-	f. 9
As to what crimes a peer is to be tried by his peers.	-	f. 13
Upon what suits and pleas a peer is to be tried by his peers.	-	f. 14
Whether a peer can waive a trial by his peers.	-	f. 19
In what manner the peers may require the opinion of the lord steward, or of the judges.	-	f. 20
Whether the court may be adjourned.	-	f. 22
PEER and PEERAGE. See <i>Com. i. 4. ii. 219. iii. 463. 597. v. 117. 139. 235. vi. 263, 264. 281.</i>		
PENAL BILL.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	300
PENAL STATUTES. (See STATUTES.)	<i>Com. i. 320. iv. 237. v. 259.</i>	
PENALTY. <i>Lil. Com. i. 438. ii. 528. 642. 644. iv. 223. 545. v. 285. vi. 59.</i>		
Of bonds relieved, or enlarged. And what shall be said a penalty.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	301
PENSIONS. <i>Bro. Nelf. Com. vi. 128. 349.</i>		
Recoverable.		
Where and in what courts. And against whom action lies.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	304
Criminal to receive one from a foreign court.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	59
PEPPER. <i>Cay.</i>		
PERAMBULATION. <i>Jac. Lil. Shep.</i>	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	306
Perambulation of the forest.	<i>Com. iii. 7. 11, 12.</i>	
Perambulatione faciendâ.	<i>Com. v. 732.</i>	
PEREMPTORY. <i>Bro. Lil.</i>		
PERFORMANCE. See <i>Com. ii. 339, 433, 434. 636. 641. iii. 98. 111, 113. 123. 269. iv. 6. v. 356. 601. 624. 653.</i>		
PERJURY. <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com. i. 182. iv. 662.</i>		
Punishable.		
At common law.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	307
How.	-	310
		In

# P E R

<b>PERJURY.</b>	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	
In respect of		
The court, or persons before whom.	-	313
Its being committed		
In any judicial proceeding.	-	314
In any thing material or not to the issue.	-	315
Through mistake or inadvertency.	-	318
By whom.	-	319
(See PROHIBITION, xvii. 558.)		
Disability and restitution.	-	320
Actions and pleadings.	-	321
Proof.	-	326
<b>Perjury.</b> What it is by the common law, and how re-		
strained and punished.	<i>Bac. iii. 814. Burn, ii.</i>	184
How restrained and punished by stat.	<i>Bac. iii. 815. Burn, ii.</i>	186
Of matters common to both perjury and subornation.		
(See SUBORNATION, <i>Vin. xx. 20.</i> )	<i>Burn,</i>	188
Perjury by the common law, what.		
1 <i>Haw. P. C. c. 69. sect.</i>	1	
How far this offence must be wilful.	<i>c. 69. f.</i>	2
In what kind of proceedings it may be committed.	<i>f.</i>	3
In what cases an oath may be said to be so far law-		
fully administered, that he who takes it may be-		
come guilty of perjury.	-	f. 4
In what kinds of oaths perjury may be committed.	<i>f.</i>	5
Whether the matter of the oath must be false.	<i>f.</i>	6
How far the oath must be absolute.	-	f. 7
How far the thing sworn ought to be material to		
the point in question.	-	f. 8
How far the false oath must be credited.	-	f. 9
Subornation of perjury by the common law, what.	<i>f.</i>	10
Of perjury and subornation of perjury by statute; and		
herein,	-	f. 11
How far the very words of the statute must be pur-		
sued in a prosecution grounded thereon.	<i>f.</i>	17
In what kind of oaths one may incur the danger		
thereof.	-	f. 19
How far the false oath must appear to have been		
prejudicial to some person.	-	f. 22
<b>PERMUTATION.</b> <i>Bro. Shep.</i>		
<b>PER NOMEN.</b>		
Pleadings.	-	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 328
<b>PERNOR OF PROFITS AND RENTS.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Jac.</i>		
<b>PERPETUITY.</b> <i>Jac. Lil. Shep. Lil. Conv. Com. ii. 649.</i>		
What is. And how considered in law.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	332
<b>PER QUAE SERVITIA.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Stuth.</i>		
What it is; and in what cases it lies; and for whom.		
<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	333	
Against whom it lies.	-	334
Pleadings.	-	334
	PERRY.	

# P I P

**PERRY.** *Burn.*

**PERSONAL.**

Things.

What things are so personal that they can't be transferred. - *Vin. xvi.* 335

(See **CONDITION**, v. 207.)

**PERSONATING.** *Burn. Com. i.* 231. *Vin. xvi.* 336.

**PERTAING.** *Lil.*

**PETITION AND MONSTRANS DE DROIT.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Shep. Stath.* (See **PREROGATIVE**, &c. *Vin. xvi.* 539.)

**PETITION IN CHANCERY.**

What it is; to whom they must be, and in what cases; and how it may be granted. - *Vin. xvi.* 337

What may be done upon a petition only, without a bill. 338

What is to be done in case an order is made upon the petition. - - - 338

**PETITION TO PARLIAMENT.** *Com. v.* 210. 230. 234, 235. *vi.* 67. Where criminal or not. *1 Haw. P. C.* 60. 194, 195.

**PETITION OF RIGHT.** *Cay.*

**PETIT CAPE.** See *Com. vi.* 99.

**PETIT CONSTABLE.** See *Com. iv.* 694.

**PETIT LARCENY.** *Burn.* (See **LARCENY**.) See *Com. iv.* 465.

**PETIT TREASON.** *Burn, Cay, Jac. 1 Haw. P. C. c.* 32.

(See **TREASON**.) See *Com. iv.* 233. 235. 447. 516.

**PEWTER AND OTHER METALS.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

**PHEASANT.** *Burn. Com. iv.* 567.

**PHYSICIANS.** - - - *Com. v.* 286

College.

Privilege. - - - - - 288

Apothecary.

Surgeon. - - - - - 289

**PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.** *Burn, Cay.*

Of London, incorporated how. And their power. *Vin. xvi.* 339

Whether physicians are privileged from being constables. - *1 Haw. P. C. ch. 10. sect. 41.* 44

Whether a certiorari lies to the college of physicians. - - - *ch. 27. f.* 23

**PICAGE.** - - - - - *Com. v.* 46

**PICKPOCKET.** *Burn.*

**PICTURES.** *Cay.*

**PIE POWDER.** *Lil.* (See **COURT**, and *Vin. vii.* 16.) *Com. v.* 47, 48.

**PIGEONS.** *Burn.*

**PILLORY.** *Burn, Cay. Com. iv.* 683. *vi.* 405.

**PILOTS.** *Cay.*

**PIN-MONEY.** (See **BARON AND FEME**, *iv.* 133.)

**PIOUS USES.** *Wood*, pt. 1. 690. *Com. vi.* 465, 466.

**PIPE.** *Nelf. Com. iii.* 308. 309.

**PIRATES**

# P L E

## PIRATES AND PIRACY. *Bac. Cay, Lil. Shep.*

	<i>1 Harw. P. C. ch. 37.</i>	<i>Com. i.</i>	382
Who, and what is; and how considered.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>		346
Forfeited, &c. What.	-	-	349
Property altered.			
By piracy in what cases.	-	-	350
Punishment of			
Piracy.	-	-	351
Accessories. How.	-	-	352
Rewards for opposing or discovering pirates.	-		352
Punishment of sailors for not opposing pirates.	-		353
Pleadings, &c. in indictments.	-		353
PISCARY. <i>Roll.</i> (See PREROGATIVE, xvi. 574.)			
Exclusive of the owner of the foil.	-	-	354
In what place.	-	-	354
The several forts, and what is a several piscary.			355
Incidents.	-	-	355
Actions and pleadings.	-	-	356
Evidence. (See TRIAL, xxi. 350.)			
PISCARY. Nature of the privilege.	-	<i>Com. v.</i>	290
Ferry.	-	-	291
PLACE. (See FINE, <i>Vin.</i> xiii. 252. 283. ABATEMENT, i. 34.			
CONDITION, v. 206.)	<i>Com. v.</i>	<i>516. vi.</i>	90.
Pleadings.			
In what cases the place is material.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>		357
Traverse. (See TRESPASS, xx. 553.)			
PLAGUE. <i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>			
PLAINT. See <i>Com. i.</i> 112. 578. iii. 330. v. 319. 750.			
PLAINTS IN ASSISE AND OTHER COUNTS. <i>Bro. Fitz.</i>			
<i>Lil. Statb.</i>			
Plaints in an assise or other action, where good, where not; and where the writ shall be general, and the plaintiff special, et c contra.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i>		1475
In the disjunctive, where good, where not; and where the plaintiff in his plaint must make title, where not.			1476
PLAISTERERS. <i>Cay.</i>			
PLANTATIONS. <i>Cay.</i> See <i>Com. v.</i> 108.			
PLATE. <i>Burn, Cay.</i>			
PLAY. See <i>Com. i.</i> 230. ii. 55. iv. 558. 599. 648.			
PLAYERS. <i>Burn, Cay.</i>			
PLEA. See <i>Com. i.</i> 1. 122. 130. 219. 223. 245. 285.			
303. 309. 319. 393. 462. 466. 496. 497. 498. 499.			
501. 513. 522. 526. 556. 579. 587. 588. 603. 604.			
608. 617. 641. 704. ii. 50. 55. 66. 114. 118. 263.			
272. iii. 3. 215. 218. 332. 463. 547. 586. 636.			
iv. 192. 194. 404. 419. 507. v. 231. 282. 283. 384.			
467. 472. 488. 557. 566. 576. 586. 592. 596. 603.			
610. 613. 622. 638. 641. 663. 669. 680. 694. 720.			
729. 731. 739. 756. 757. 744. 791. 812. 816. vi. 14.			
65. 84. 165. 171. 322. 344. 438. 440. 488.			
Common pleas. See iii. 300. v. 312. 325. 696. vi. 161.			

Conusance



# P L E

## PLEA and PLEADER.

Consuance of pleas. See *Com.* v. 325.

Court of pleas. See ii. 205. iii. 301. 383.

PLEADER.	-	-	-	v.	292
Appearance.	-	-	-	-	294
What.	-	-	-	-	-
Where entered.	-	-	-	-	295
How enforced.	-	-	-	-	296
In action against husband and wife.	-	-	-	-	300
When to be.	-	-	-	-	302
On return of writ.	-	-	-	-	-
When at the day by the roll.	-	-	-	-	-
When appearing to one process shall answer another.	-	-	-	-	303
When not.	-	-	-	-	-
When one defendant, who appears, shall answer without the other.	-	-	-	-	-
When not.	-	-	-	-	306
Default of appearance.	-	-	-	-	-
Of what effect.	-	-	-	-	307
Count.	-	-	-	-	308
Delivery of declaration.	-	-	-	-	-
When.	-	-	-	-	309
In B. R.	-	-	-	-	310
In C. B.	312.	See	309.	-	-
How entered.	-	-	-	-	314
How amended.	315.	See	i. 463, 464.	-	-
When declaration may be altered upon payment of debt by defendant.	See	320.	-	-	-
When amendable upon stat. of jeofails.	See	i. 463, 464.	-	-	-
When plea amendable.	See	i. 466. v. 419.	-	-	-
Form of count or declaration.	-	-	-	-	317
In B. R.	-	-	-	-	318
Must be in custod'. Mar'. Mar'.	-	-	-	-	-
Addition not necessary, nor recital of plaint.	-	-	-	-	319
When money brought into court.	-	-	-	-	320
In C. B.	-	-	-	-	-
Must be upon original, &c.	-	-	-	-	325
How original recited.	-	-	-	-	326
Must conform to original.	-	-	-	-	-
When variance aided.	-	-	-	-	327
What variance not fatal.	-	-	-	-	-
Special count upon general writ.	-	-	-	-	328
Pledges upon declaration.	-	-	-	-	-
When pledges in replevin.	See	732.	-	-	-
Nature of pledges.	See	i. 656, 657.	-	-	-
Count or declaration must have certainty.	-	-	-	v.	330
Certainty of parties.	-	-	-	-	331
What misnomer.	See	i. 19, 20. 37, 38.	-	-	-
Certainty of time.	-	-	-	v.	331
Certainty of place.	334.	See	331.	-	-
In what county action shall be laid.	See	i. 160, 161.	-	-	-
From what place jury shall come.	See	i. 457, 458.	-	-	-
Certainty	-	-	-	-	-

**PLEA and PLEADER.**

	<i>Com.</i>	
Certainty of thing demanded.	v.	337
Certainty in other respects.	-	338
Declaration must be sensible.		
Certainty to general intent sufficient.	-	339
What certainty in a bar. See 392. 394.		
Words shall have reasonable intendment.	-	339
General words sufficient, where certainty lies within defendant's notice.	-	340
Where ascertained by other circumstances.		
Surplusage does not hurt. 341. See 397.		
Except it defeats the action.	-	342
Less certainty wanted for collateral matter.		
Little certainty required for inducement. See 349, 396. 402.		
If certain in part, and uncertain for other part, judgment shall be for plaintiff as to the part certain.		343
Declaration must not be double.		
Whether several matters may be contained in same declaration or not. See i. 49.		
Ought to shew a title.	v.	344
And how seized, &c. 345. See 349. 405.		
Must shew sufficient estate in him from whom he derives title.	-	346
Must plead conveyance as it operates.		
How bargain and sale to be pleaded. See ii. 66.		
How devise. See iii. 463.		
How common recovery. See v. 694.		
If claim by custom or by prescription must prescribe, &c.	-	346
When possession sufficient.	-	347
When title to be shewn in replication.	-	348
When in bar. See 405.		
Title in defendant sufficiently alledged, if generally.		349
Or by way of inducement.		
When declaration shall shew breach.		
How breach to be assigned.		
In words of covenant.		
According to intent of covenant, &c.	-	351
When not well assigned.		
If it does not comprehend effect of covenant.		352
If not certain.		
If it does not shew interruption by title. See 408. 410.		354
Averment in declaration.	-	355
When necessary.		
Performance, when to be averred.		
Condition precedent.	-	356
Cause or consideration of duty demanded.	-	357
Though mutual agreements, if thing to be done for such consideration is by the agreement to be done		

**PLEA and PLEADER.**

*Com. v.*

done at day subsequent to performance of con-		
sideration.	-	-
When performance need not be averred.	-	357
Where mutual agreements.	-	358
Though one thing to be done in consideration		
of another, if agreed to be done at a day		
precedent.	-	359
Where mutual remedies.	-	
Matter <i>ex post facto</i> which defeats estate or interest.		360
Performance how allegeded.		
According to intent. See iii. 105.		
Exact performance. v. 360. See iii. 105.		
Must shew court that it is well performed.	v.	361
Sufficient to shew performance in general terms.		362
When consideration of patent shall be averred.	-	363
When executory.		
Or surmise of party.		
When not.		
How to be allegeded.		
When continuance of estate shall be averred.		364.
See 403. 405, 406.		
How averred. 364. See 371.		
When to be averred.		
Averment of request.		
When special request.	-	365
When general request sufficient.	-	366
How request to be made. See iii. 120.		
How allegeded.	-	v. 366
Averment of notice.		
When necessary. See iii. 117, 118.		
When fact to be averred.		
To ascertain case to be within a statute.	v.	369
By what words averment shall be.	-	371
When not necessary.	-	373
Of matter apparent to court.		
Averment of what appears to court not available.		
Matter <i>ex abundanti</i> .		
Which comes properly from the other side.		
Inducement.	-	374
Conclusion of declaration.	-	375
When declaration aided.	-	376
By bar. See 419.		
By writ.	-	378
By verdict. 378. See 419.		
When defect in declaration shall be amended.		
See i. 463.		
How amendable. See 315.		
Imparance.	-	381
What. When to be given. When not.	-	382
When plea may be after imparance or not. See i. 94.		
Plea. As to pleas in abatement. See i. 1, &c.		

**PLEA.**

*Cont.*

As to pleas to bills in equity. See ii. 263.	
Must answer whole declaration. v. 384. See 431.	
484. 544.	
Must not be double. 385. See 343. 442.	
Must not be argumentative.	391
Nor vary from place in declaration unnecessarily.	392
Must be certain.	
Most strong against defendant.	394
Certainty to common intent sufficient. See 339.	
Less certainty where matter ascertained by evidence.	395
Necessary circumstances intended.	
Less certainty necessary for inducement. 396. See 342. 349.	
Or for negative matter.	
Surplusage does not prejudice. 397. See 341.	
When general issue pleadable.	
Plea amounting thereto, bad.	399
When plea special.	
If by way of excuse or of justification.	401
How performance or other acts to be averred. See 356.	
In answer to special matter.	401
Act by special authority.	
When record, &c. to be specially alledged.	402
When estates.	403
When not.	403
Shall shew by what title. See 344.	
In what right seised. 406. See 345.	
Shall not plead by <i>que estate</i> . 406. See 472.	
When may be pleaded by <i>que estate</i> .	407
When to plead to covenant specially.	408
When generally. 410. See 624.	
Form of plea in bar.	411
How to conclude.	
To action.	
To record.	412
Special conclusion.	
<i>Et sic</i> .	413
<i>Que est eadem</i> .	
When to conclude to the country.	414
When to be averred.	416
Must be triable.	418
Form of pleading.	419
When several defendants, &c.	
Plea bad in part, bad for whole. See 445.	
When to be aided.	
By replication. See 376.	
By verdict. See 378.	
By statute of jeofails.	
What misprision or defect in form. See i. 476. 480.	
To whom plea to be delivered.	422
When	

# P L E

PLEA.			Com. v.
When.			
Judgment for default thereof.	-	-	426
Replication.			
To whom to be delivered.	-	-	430
In what manner.			
At what time.	-	-	431
Form thereof.			
Conclusion.	-	-	432
Must be conformable to count.			
Departure, what.			
If replication does not maintain declaration.	-		433
If it maintains a common law claim by statute.			435
Or custom.	-	-	436
Or by matter tantamount.			
What shall not be a departure.			
When replication ascertains the count.	-	-	438
When it shall make a title.	-	-	439
When it shall allege a breach.			
When not.			
Must not be double.	44.	See 343. 385.	
Must be certain.			
Certainty to common intent sufficient.	443.	See 339. 394.	
De son tort demesne, when replied generally.			
If plea goes merely in excuse.			
Or justifies by matter of fact.			
When not a good replication generally.	-	-	444
If matter of record be mixed with the fact.			
If defendant claims interest in or out of the land.			
If he claims by authority from plaintiff.	-		445
Or by authority of law.			
How pleadable.			
Replication bad for part, bad for whole.			
Traverse.	-	-	446
By what words.			
When necessary.	-	-	447
When not necessary.			
If party confess and avoid.	-	-	450
If he justifies.	-	-	451
If it be a point of law.	-	-	452
Or matter of record.			
Or not triable.			
Or not expressly alledged.	453.	See 458.	
Or if a good issue before.			
Of what things traverse shall be.	-	-	453
Of the most material.			
What is traversable.	-	-	456
Traverse of immaterial thing bad.	-	-	457
Or of a supposal.	-	-	458
Or inducement.			
VOL. XXIV.	F f		Or

# P L E

PLEA.	Com. v.
Or traverse more large than necessary.	459
Or more narrow.	
Traverse upon traverse.	461
Shall not be allowed, when first traverse material.	
But traverse after traverse allowed.	
So traverse upon traverse, when first immaterial.	462
Inducement to traverse.	463
When not necessary.	464
When defect of traverse aided.	
Rejoinder.	465
Surrejoinder.	466
Rebutter.	
Surrebutter.	
When judgment.	
Upon bad count.	
When for default. See 553.	
When upon <i>nil dicit</i> . See 426.	
Or upon confession. See 554.	
Upon a bad plea.	467
Upon a bad replication.	468
At what time judgment signed.	469
Protestation.	470
Shewing of deeds.	
When.	472
How pleaded.	
What deed.	
Where one is privy.	473
Or claim only part of estate.	
Or justifies under party or privy.	
Though nothing conveyed by deed if deed necessary.	474
When not necessary.	
If a stranger.	
Except where deed belongs to him.	475
If estate be executed.	
Except where party or privy.	
If shewing be hindered by other party.	
Or be impossible.	476
If deed not necessary, or conveyed nothing.	
Or alledged in inducement to action or bar.	
If deed not mentioned to intitle him.	477
When not shewing is aided.	478
Oyer.	
Of deeds.	
Of writ and record.	481
Demurrer.	483
What.	
How delivered.	
Form.	484
General demurrer.	486
Confesses all facts well pleaded.	487
Demurrer not a confession.	
	If

PLEA.	Com. v.
If plea, &c. bad.	488
What matters aided by general demurrer.	
Special demurrer.	
Founded upon special matter.	489
Which shews special cause.	
Demurrer upon evidence.	490
Issue.	491
General.	492
When plea must conclude in issue to the country.	
See 414.	
When general issue to be pleaded. See 397.	
Special.	
Must be upon affirmative and negative.	
Must be upon a single point.	493
Not upon a negative pregnant.	494
What shall be.	
What not.	495
May be upon a disjunctive.	
Must be upon point material.	
The whole shall be put in issue.	
Upon a triable point.	496
Form of joining issue, and when and how issue entered, &c. for trial.	
When misjoining issue aided.	500
By statute 32 H. VIII. c. 30.	
By verdict.	
When issue tried.	
When may be waived.	501
When trial adjourned.	
When new trial.	502
When replender.	511
Verdict.	513
General.	
Special.	
Privy.	514
What it may find.	
Matter of record.	
Estoppel.	515
Matter which bars or avoids estate.	
Jury may find special matter, when they cannot give a general verdict.	
Or give general verdict when special does not warrant it.	
May find matter in another place or county.	
When place is only for <i>venue</i> .	516
When local thing material on general issue.	
When bar in foreign county pleaded.	517
At another time.	
When verdict shall not find thing in another place.	
In criminal cases.	
When place parcel of issue.	
When place material.	

<b>PLEA.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>	
Jury cannot find thing contrary to record.	-	518
Or contrary to matter agreed by parties, or	-	
Out of issue.	-	519
Verdict void.		
If it finds only part of issue.		
If imperfect.	-	521
When imperfection aided by intendment. See 531.		
When by special conclusion. See 532.		
If uncertain.	-	523
If only argumentative.	-	524
If repugnant.	-	525
If variant from declaration.		
Or gives damages for thing not incurred.	-	526
Verdict sufficient.		
If it finds substance of issue.		
Or omits thing not material.	-	528
Surplusage does not avoid it.		
Except where prejudicial.	-	529
Nor a small variation. See 525.		
Sufficient if suppliable by intendment.	-	531
Intendment shall be reasonable.	-	532
Construction to be reasonable.		
When intendment does not aid.		
When verdict aided by special conclusion.		
Court doubts of nothing but what referred.		
Special conclusion waives special matter.	-	533
So it aids other defects.		
Common conclusion does not.		
If contrary to premises.		
Or if special matter be out of issue.	-	534
Or contrary to general verdict.		
Verdict needs not precise certainty.		
Nor certainty in thing not material.		
Verdict aided by finding part of declaration.	-	535
By amendment.		
When verdict shall be amended. See i. 471.		
When verdict avoided.		
By misdemeanor of jury and parties.		
When not.	-	536
By arrest of judgment.	-	537
By inconsistent verdict upon another issue.	-	539
Postea.	-	540
Continuance of suit or process.		
When necessary.	-	541
When not.		
How entered.	-	542
At what time.	-	543
By what words.	-	544
Discontinuance.		
What.		
To part.		
To one person.	-	546
		Effect



# P L E

## PLEA.

Com. v.

Effect thereof.	
When by leave of court.	
When aided.	548
Nonfuit.	
What.	
<i>Retraxit</i> , what.	550
Who may be nonsuited.	551
When nonfuit peremptory.	552
When nonfuit of one, shall be nonfuit of the other.	
Judgment.	553
When by default.	
When upon confession.	554
When upon declaration, plea, &c.	557
When judgment on declaration, plea, or replication.	
466, 467, 468.	
Writ of inquiry.	558
When necessary.	
When error in judgment amendable. See i. 473.	
When motion in arrest of judgment.	v. 559
How executed.	
What proof.	561
Before whom.	562
When quashed.	
When judgment thereon.	564
Proceedings and pleadings in particular actions.	
Pleading in action by or against attorney. See i. 641.	
By or against administrator.	v. 584
In actions by and against husband and wife.	
In action by husband and wife.	
In action against husband and wife.	565
When husband and wife should join in action by or against them, or when one shall sue or be sued alone. See ii. 105, 107, 108.	
Plea, &c.	v. 566
In actions by and against corporations.	568
In action by corporation.	
In action against corporation.	
In actions by and against infants.	
In action by infant.	
Must sue by guardian or prochein amy.	570
In action against infant.	
Must defend by guardian.	572
In actions by or against executors or administrators.	
In action by executor.	574
What actions he shall have or not. See i. 343.	
In action against executor.	
What actions lie against him. See i. 345, 346.	
Pleas to actions by executors.	v. 576
To action against executor.	
In abatement.	577
Administrator not executor.	

# P L E

## PLEA.

Com. v.

Administration to stranger and not to him.  
Another executor not named.

In bar. - - - 578

*Ne unques executor.*

*Non est factum, non assumpsit.*

*Plene administravit.*

In action by administrator. - - - 584

In action against administrator. - - - 586

Pleas by him.

In abatement.

In bar. - - - 587

Pleas to action by administrator.

Judgment against executor or administrator.

When *de bonis propriis*.

What devastavit, and how found. See i. 362, 363.

When not. - - - v. 589

In actions by and against heirs. - - - 591

In action by heir.

In action against him.

Pleas by heirs. 59. See i. 562, 563.

Replication. - - - v. 593

Judgment against heir.

Execution. - - - 595

What lands affects in hands of heir. See i. 562.

In actions by and against assignees - - - v. 596

In action by assignee.

In action against assignee.

As to proceeding and pleading in account. See i. 121.

Pleadings in assumpsit, what pleas good. - - - v. 596

Non assumpsit, &c.

Tender.

Within age. - - - 597

When and how pleadable, and replication thereto.

See 572. 644.

Outlawry.

How pleadable in abatement, See i. 8.

How in bar. See v. 645.

Foreign attachment. - - - 598

When and how pleadable. See i. 603, 604.

Composition. - - - v. 598

Statute against usury. - - - 599

What or what not. See vi. 479. 482.

How pleadable. See v. 645.

Statute against gaming.

What play or contract illegal. See iv. 558.

How pleadable. See v. 648.

Accord or arbitrament. - - - 599

What accord good. See i. 132.

What arbitrament. See i. 540.

How accord pleadable. See i. 150. 155.

How arbitrament, See i. 130.

Payment,

PLEA.	Com. v.	
Payment.		599
Infimul computaverunt.		600
Bond for money.		
Discharge from promise.		
When promise discharged or not.	See i.	214.
Release.		
Performance.	v.	601
Discharge upon statute for insolvent debtors.		
Pleading in action for deceit.		601
As to original and declaration therein.	See i.	244.
Pleading in trover.	v.	602
As to declaration.	See i.	317.
Pleading in conspiracy.	v.	602
As to original and declaration therein.	See i.	227.
Pleading in action for defamation.		
Declaration.	v.	602
As to declaration in <i>scan. mag.</i>	See i.	247.
For slander of title.	See	247.
For slander against a common person.	See i.	276.
Plea.	v.	603
Not guilty.		
In justification.		
When allowed.		
Replication.		
How justification pleaded.		604
What good.		605
What not.		
Pleading in action for disturbance.		
As to declaration and pleas in such action.	See i.	284. 285.
Pleading in action for nuisance.	v.	605
As to declaration therein, and pleas thereto.	See i.	306. 308.
Pleading in action for misfeasance.	v.	605
Pleading in action for negligence.		
In office.		
In keeping a dog.		607
In keeping fire.		
Pleading in action against inn-keeper.		
As to declaration.	See i.	297.
Pleading in action against carrier.	v.	608
As to declaration and pleas.	See i.	302. 303.
Proceedings in actions upon several statutes.	v.	608
When such action lies or not.	See i.	320. 322.
How to be sued by <i>qui tam</i> , &c. or party grieved.		
See i.	324. 328.	
When statutes shall be recited or not, and how.		
See i.	329. 330.	
Upon stat. of <i>Winton</i> , 13 E. I. of hue and cry.	v.	608.
See iv.	354.	

# P L E

<b>PLEA.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>
Declaration must be against inhabitants of hundred generally.	609
Reciting statute.	
Must shew time of robbery.	
That it was within the hundred, &c.	
Must alledge oath before justice of peace.	
And notice.	610
And property of goods.	
And their particulars.	
Must conclude <i>contra</i> formam statuti. See iv.	
396. 398.	
Plea.	v. 610
Ven fac.	611
Judgment.	
As to judgment against hundred. See iv. 359.	
Upon stat. 2 & (or & 3). E. VI. c. 13. for tithes.	v. 611
By whom.	
Against whom.	
Declaration.	612
Plea.	61
Upon stat. 1 R. III. c. 3. for seizure of felon's goods before conviction.	
Upon stat. 1 & 2 P. and M. c. 12. for five pounds for driving distress three miles, &c.	614
Upon stat. 8 H. VI. c. 9. for forcible entry.	
Upon stat. 23 H. VI. c. 8. for being under sheriff two years together.	
Upon stat. 21 H. VIII. c. 13. against spiritual persons.	
For taking farm.	
For non residence.	
Upon stat. 33 H. VIII. c. 9. for using unlawful games.	615
Upon stat. 13 R. II. and 2 H. IV. c. 11. for suing in admiralty for matter non super altum mare.	
Upon stat. 5 El. for forgery.	
Upon stat. 8 El. c. 2. for suing in name of another without his consent.	
Upon stat. 25 Car II. c. 2. for not taking <i>test</i> .	
Upon stat. 2 W and M. c. 5. for rescous of distress.	616
Upon stat. 4 and 5 W. and M. c. 8. for apprehending highwaymen.	
Pleading in accompt.	617
As to process, declaration, pleas, and other proceedings in account. See i. 121.	
As to writ, declaration, pleas, judgment, &c. in annuity. See i. 52, 513, 514.	
As to writ, count, pleas, and other proceedings in appeal. See i. 520.	
As to plaint, and other proceedings in assises. See i. 577.	
As to pleadings in attain. See i. 607.	

# P L E

## PLEA.

As to proceedings in <i>audita querela</i> . See Com. i. 650.	
Pleading in covenant.	v. 617
Process.	
Declaration.	
Demurrer.	621
Plea.	
When after <i>oyer</i> .	622
What pleas bad.	
<i>Non infregit conventionem</i> .	
<i>Non debet, &amp;c.</i>	
What good.	
<i>Non est factum</i> .	623
Accord.	
Arbitrament.	
How arbitrament pleadable. See i. 141.	
Outlawry.	
Release.	
Defeasance.	624
Covenants performed. See 653.	
Pleas to breach for non payment of rent.	626
For not making assurance.	627
For not repairing.	
Judgment.	
Execution.	628
Pleading in debt.	629
Where brought.	
What process.	
Summons.	630
<i>Capias</i> .	
Exigent.	
Outlawry upon it.	631
<i>Cap. utlag.</i>	632
Declaration in debt.	
Must shew certainty of debt demanded.	634
When in <i>debet</i> or <i>detinet</i> .	635
Declaration upon bond, &c.	
Upon statute, recognizance, &c.	
When it lies. See iii. 361.	
Upon contract.	v. 637
When it lies. See iii. 364.	
Upon judgment.	v. 637
Pleas.	
<i>Nul tiel record, nil debet, &amp;c.</i> 638. See 656.	
Upon a demise.	639
Judgment by confession, &c.	641
Plea in debt.	
Upon bond, what good or not.	
To debt what plea defendant may plead in abatement. See i. 1.	
<i>Nil debet</i> .	v. 641
Non	

# P L E

P L E A.	Com. v.
Non est factum.	642
Per dures.	644
Replication.	
Per minas.	
Replication.	
Coverture.	
Within age.	
Replication.	
Statute of usury.	645
Replication.	
Outlawry, &c.	
Stat. 23 H. VI. c. 10. that it was to sheriff, &c. colore officii.	646
Replication.	
Stat. 16 Car. II. against gaming.	648
Stat. 5 E. VI. against sale of offices.	649
Tender. See iii. 102.	
Solvit ad diem.	v. 650
Release.	652
Comperuit ad diem.	653
Covenant, &c. that he would not sue.	
Condition performed.	
Upon statute or recognizance.	656
Release.	
Defeasance.	
Upon judgment. See 638.	
Execution done.	656
Defeasance.	
Nul tiel record.	657
When plea necessary. See vi. 173.	
When error pleadable, when not.	v. 657
Matter intitling to <i>audita querela</i> cannot be pleaded.	
Nor arbitrament.	
Demurrer.	
Upon contract.	
Nil debet.	
Nil detinet.	658
Wager of law.	
Obligation for same debt.	659
Upon demise.	
Nil debet.	660
Nil habet in tenementis, or non dimisit.	
Tender.	661
Entry and expulsion.	
Judgment in debt. 662. See 558.	
Pleading in detinue.	
Process.	
When detinue lies. See iii. 357.	
When for charters. See iii. 2.	
Declaration.	663

# P L E

PLEA.	Com. v.
Pleas in detinue.	663
Nil debet.	
Wager of law.	
Uncore prift.	
Delivery to him to whose ufe, &c.	
Release.	
Garnifhment.	664
When allowed.	
Procefs againft garnifhee.	
Pleas by him.	
When garnifhment not allowed.	665
Judgment in detinue.	
Pleading in dower, unde nil habet.	
Procefs.	666
Count.	667
View.	668
What pleas may be after view.	See i. 98.
Pleas in dower.	669
In abatement.	See i. 1.
In bar.	
<i>Touts temps prift.</i>	
Detainment of charters.	670
Replication.	
Ne unques feifie, &c.	
Within age dowable.	
Replication.	
Hufband alive.	
Replication.	
<i>Ne unques accouple.</i>	
Replication.	671
Elopement.	
Replication.	
Divorce.	672
Jointure.	
Replication.	
Fine or recovery.	
Replication.	
Affignment of dower.	
Term for years in effe.	
Release.	
Voucher in dower.	673
Judgment therein.	
Pleading in ejectment.	675
Declaration.	
Muft demand thing certain.	
When notice to quit neceffary.	678
By whom it lies.	See iii. 609.
Muft be upon good demife.	v. 679
Plea.	680
Judgment.	683
Proceeding in writ of entry.	689. See iii. 593.

To

# P L E

PLEA.	<i>Com. iii.</i>
To have common recovery.	690
Manner of passing.	
When bars entail. See iv. 29.	
Against whom writ of entry lies.	v. 691
Tenant to precipe. See vi. 178.	
Of what things.	
Count.	692
Voucher.	
Judgment and execution.	694
How recovery pleadable.	
Proceedings in error.	695
In what court.	696
When in same court.	
When in C. B.	
In B. R.	
In exchequer. 697. See iii. 305.	
In exchequer chamber.	v. 698
In parliament and other courts. 699. See 182.	
Upon what judgment.	700
At what time to be sued.	701
By whom.	
By or against whom execution. See iv. 136.	
Against whom.	v. 703
Manner of suing error.	704
When supersedeas.	706
Record how removed.	711
Assignment of errors.	715
When.	
How.	716
What not assignable.	717
<i>Sci. fac. ad audiend. errores.</i>	718
Pleas to errors assigned.	
<i>In nullo est erratum.</i>	720
Release of errors, &c.	
Judgment in error.	722
Proceedings in escheat. 726. See iii. 649.	
Proceedings in false judgment.	
Proceedings in formedon.	v. 727
Process.	
Count.	
In formedon in descender.	
In remainder or reverter.	728
Pleas.	729
Voucher.	730
Proceeding in partition.	
Process.	
When partition lies, between whom, and how it shall be made. See 163.	
Declaration.	
Plea.	731
Judgment.	

Proceeding



# P L E

PLEA.	Com. v.
Proceeding in perambulatione faciendâ.	732
In <i>pone</i> . See 753.	
In prohibition.	
In quare impedit.	733
Procefs.	
Original.	735
Declaration.	
For and againſt whom.	
Muſt ſhew title to the advowſon.	737
Muſt alledge preſentment.	738
And diſturbance.	739
Pleas in quare impedit.	
In abatement.	
Miſnomer, &c.	
Plenary.	740
In bar.	741
Replication.	744
Judgment.	
When damages or coſts are allowed. See iii.	
234. 340, 341.	
Writ to biſhop. 746. See 741.	
Pleading in replevin.	748
Procefs.	
By writ.	
By plaint.	750
By cuſtom.	751
By writ of ſecond deliverance.	
Pledges when found.	752
When a bond. See vi. 225.	
Replevin how removed.	753
By <i>pone</i> .	
By certiorari.	
By recordare.	754
As to recordare in ancient demefne. See i. 501.	
By <i>accedas ad curiam</i> .	
Declaration in replevin.	756
Pleas therein.	
In abatement.	
In bar.	757
Avowry.	758
When accuſary.	
Conuſance.	759
For rent and ſervice.	760
Bar.	762
For relief, &c.	764
For rent charge.	
For rent upon reſervation.	
Bar.	765
For damage feaſant. See 800.	
Bar.	
His freehold.	766
	Tender

# P L E

PLEA.	Com. v.
Tender of amends.	766
By common.	
Replication.	
By way, &c.	767
Replication.	
By warrant or commission &c. 768. See 796.	
For amerciament.	
For customs.	769
Judgment in replevin.	
For plaintiff.	
For defendant.	770
Execution.	771
Recaption.	772
Pleading in sci. fac.	
When it lies.	
By common law.	773
By stat. Westm. 2. c. 45.	
Sci. fac. upon judgment.	
How sued. 774. See i. 701.	
Upon what judgment.	776
By whom.	777
Against whom.	778
When it does not lie.	
Judgment in <i>sc. fa.</i> upon default.	779
When without two <i>sc. fa.</i>	
When not.	
Pleas to <i>sc. fa.</i>	780
What allowed.	
To <i>sc. fa.</i> upon judgment.	781
In abatement.	
In bar.	
By executor or administrator.	
By heir.	782
By tertenants.	783
By defendant himself.	
<i>Sc. fa.</i> upon recognisance.	
For other causes.	784
Judgment therein. 785. See 779.	
Pleading in trespass.	
Original.	
Process.	786
When trespass lies or not, and by or against whom. See vi. 386.	
When with a simul cum. See vi. 392.	
Declaration.	v. 786
In what county.	
Must be direct and positive.	
Must be certain.	
Conformable to original.	787
<i>Vi et armis.</i>	
<i>Contra pacem.</i>	788
Must	

# P L E

PLEA.	Com. v.
Must shew property or possession in plaintiff.	
When may be with <i>continuando</i> .	789
Pleas in trespass.	791
Not guilty.	
In discharge.	
Release.	
Accord or arbitrament.	792
Replication.	
Recovery in other action. See i. 152.	
In excuse or justification.	v. 792
To assault and battery.	
<i>De son assault.</i>	
Replication.	
<i>Molliter manus imposuit.</i>	793
Replication.	
Defence of possession.	794
Amicable contest.	795
Due correction.	
Inevitable necessity.	
To assault <i>per quod consortium, &amp;c. amisit.</i>	
To false imprisonment.	796
By his own authority as officer, &c.	
By warrant of justice of peace. See 768.	
By process.	797
To trespass for cattle or goods.	800
Distress for rent, &c.	
Damage feasant. See 765.	
For prevention of damage.	801
Default of plaintiff himself.	
Defect of fences.	
Replication.	
Necessity.	802
Involuntary accident.	803
To trespass <i>pro bonis cum uxore abductis.</i>	
To trespass for killing a dog.	
To trespass <i>quare clausum fregit.</i>	804
Common bar.	804
Licence.	805
Tender.	806
Public good.	
Prevention of damage to himself.	807
Using or securing property.	
Title with colour to plaintiff.	808
When colour shall be given.	809
What colour good.	
Other justifications.	810
Pleading in <i>warrantia charte.</i>	
When.	
Process.	811
Count.	
Plea.	812
	Judgment.

# P L E

<b>PLEA.</b>	<i>Com. v.</i>
Judgment.	812
Proceeding in waft.	
Procefs.	
Count.	
Must fhew plaintiff's title.	814
By whom waft fhall be brought. See vi. 514,	
515.	
How waft charged.	
In <i>tenet</i> or <i>tenuit</i> .	v. 815
Againft whom waft fhall be brought. See	
vi. 516.	
Conformable to writ.	
Particularizing quality and quantity, &c.	816
Must be <i>ad exhereditationem querentis</i> .	
Pleas.	
No waft committed.	
Release.	817
Accord.	
Pleas in abatement.	
In juftification.	
For repairs.	
For boots.	
<i>Aride mortue</i> .	818
Leafe without impeachment, &c.	
In excufe.	
Reparavit.	
Release.	
<i>Reparari non potuit</i> .	
No demife.	
Replication.	
Mefne remainder-man alive.	
<i>Ven. fac.</i>	
View in waft.	819
Judgment therein.	
What recoverable. See vi. 511.	
<b>PLEA and DEMURRER.</b>	
Notes.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 361
To bills of account.	362
To bills of difcovery. (See <b>DISCOVERY</b> , viii. 537.)	
Of perfonal things.	363
Titles.	364
Trufts.	365
For want of parties.	366
That he is a purchafor.	366
Former fuits, decrees, &c.	367
Condition precedent unperformed. (See <b>CONDI-</b>	
<b>TION</b> , v. 71.)	
That it is a matter at law.	369
Length of time. (See <b>LENGTH OF TIME</b> , xv. 52.)	
Limitations. Statutes.	370
Outlawry.	371
	Releases.

# P L E

## PLEA and DEMURRER.

*Vin. xvi.*

Release.	371
After verdict, nonsuit, judgment, &c.	372
Where plaintiff sets forth no title.	373
Where the plea must be upon oath.	373

(See OATH, 50.)

Return of the plea.	
How.	374
Put in at what time.	374

Administration repealed, &c. 364. pl. 6. 366. pl. 1.

Bastards. 365. pl. 5.

Quiet enjoyment. 364. pl. 3, 6.

Release.

How to be pleaded, &c. 375

Of setting it down to be argued, &c. and what shall be said a waiver. 375

Over-ruling his own plea, what shall be said to be. 376

## PLEA AND PLEADINGS. *Barn. i. ii. iii. Bro. Cay, Hugh.*

*Jac. Lil. Shcp.*

What is, or amounts to a plea. *Vin. xvi.* 377

Of pleadings in general; good or not. 377

Of the parts of pleadings, regular or irregular. 378

Plea not answering the declaration, and where it does, or may vary from it. 379

Time. At what time defendant must plead. 382

What plea may be pleaded after time to plead granted. 387

Helped or aided by the plea. What is. Writ. Declaration. 387

Amendment, or alteration of pleas. In what cases. 389

Rules as to pleadings. 392

Signed by a serjeant, &c. In what cases they must be. 393

The manner of giving a plea, and of putting pleas into the office, and keeping them there. 393

Amounting to the general issue, not good. *Nelf. ii.* 1245

Of payment of a less sum in satisfaction of a greater, good, and not good; and of payment without an acquittance. 1246

Of pleadings concerning the jurisdiction of courts. 1247

Not answering the declaration, but only part. 1248

Not good for uncertainty, too general and argumentative, and where good. 1250

Not good where the estate and title are not set forth, and good without it. 1252

Time of pleading and of full defence. 1253

Where a plea is double, where not. 1254

Of another action depending for a former recovery for the same cause, not good, et c. cont. 1253

De injuria sua propria, where good, and not good. 1258

Pleas which go to the disability of the person good, and not good; and of pleas which make the trial impossible. 1259

Of pleas in abatement and in bar. 1259

# P L E

## PLEA and PLEADINGS.

*Nelf. ii.*

After imparlance, not good.	-	-	1259
Consuance of pleas and privileges good.	-	-	1260
Consuance of pleas and privileges, not good.	-	-	1261
Where proferit fac in curia is necessary, where not.	-	-	1261
Where a plea must be averred with hoc paratus est verificare, wher not; and semper paratus, and of conclusion of pleas to the country.	-	-	1263
Of pleas which amount to a confession of the plaintiff's demand, and to a negative pregnant.	-	-	1266
Of pleas and pleadings inter alia and separalia placita, and per nomen; and where they are not positive but dilatory.	-	-	1267
Where more is demanded, and where less, than is due.	-	-	1268
Of pleading records.	-	-	1269
Plea and pleadings, what.	-	<i>Shep. pt. iii.</i>	19
How divided.	-	-	19
In what manner to be pleaded.	-	<i>Instr. Cler. iii.</i>	1
The time and order of pleading.	-	-	-
	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 5.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	54
General pleas, what.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 191.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	57, 64
Special pleas, what.	-	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	57, 64
Plea in abatement, what.	-	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. i.</i>	25
Plea in bar, what.	-	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	57
Replication, what.	-	-	59
Rejoinder, what.	-	-	60
Surrejoinder, what.	-	-	60
Rebutter and surrebutter, what.	-	-	60
Rules concerning pleas and pleadings in general.	-	-	-
	<i>Hugh. ii. 1473.</i>	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 302.</i>	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 156.</i>
	<i>Reg. Plac. 97, &amp;c. 155, &amp;c.</i>	-	-
Rules concerning pleas in abatement.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 2, &amp;c.</i>	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. i. 25.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac. 273.</i>
Rules concerning pleas in bar.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 191, &amp;c.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac. 223.</i>	-
Rules for the replication.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 263.</i>	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 337.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac. 107.</i>
Rules for the rejoinder and surrejoinder.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 268.</i>	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 342.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac. 111.</i>
Rules for making the defence.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 10.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac. 66.</i>	-
Rules with respect to the conclusion of pleadings.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 12, 260.</i>	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 341.</i>	-
	<i>Reg. Plac. 104.</i>	-	-
Traverse.	-	-	-
What.	-	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	78
Rules relating thereto.	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 318, 322, &amp;c.</i>	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 344.</i>	-
Esloppel.	-	-	-
What.	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 345.</i>	-	-
Rules relating thereto.	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. ii. 345.</i>	-	-
	<i>Reg. Plac. 113, &amp;c.</i>	-	-

Departure

# P L E

## PLEA and PLEADINGS.

*Reg. Plac.*

### Departure.

What.	-	-	111
Rules relating thereto.	-	-	112, 113

### Actions.

Rule for the time of bringing them.	-	-	39
Rule of joining actions.	-	-	41
Rule of actions by husband and wife.	-	-	43
Rule of joining persons in actions.	-	-	47
Rule for persons who may sue or be sued.	-	-	50
Rules concerning the declaration.	-	-	<i>Instr. Cler. ii. 2.</i>

13. *Reg. Plac. 51, 52.*

Rules concerning pleading before or after impar-	-	-	<i>Reg. Plac. 56</i>
lance.	-	-	

Rules concerning issues, &c.	-	-	295
------------------------------	---	---	-----

Double plea, what.	-	-	67
--------------------	---	---	----

Rules for knowing double pleas.	-	-	68, 69
---------------------------------	---	---	--------

Protestando, what.	-	-	70
--------------------	---	---	----

Rules concerning it.	-	-	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 304. Reg. Plac. 70</i>
----------------------	---	---	---

### Colour.

What.	-	-	<i>Reg. Plac. 72</i>
-------	---	---	----------------------

Rules concerning it.	-	-	73
----------------------	---	---	----

### Negative.

### Pregnant.

What.	-	-	<i>Reg. Plac. 94. 189. Vin. xv. 543</i>
-------	---	---	---

Rules concerning dilatory pleas.	-	-	76
----------------------------------	---	---	----

### Averment.

What.	-	-	<i>Instr. Cler. iii. 310</i>
-------	---	---	------------------------------

Rules concerning averments.	-	-	<i>Instr. Cler. ii. 150.</i>
-----------------------------	---	---	------------------------------

iii. 310. *Mall. Mod. Ent. i. 280. ii. 305. Reg.*

*Plac. 12, 79.*

### Notice.

Rules concerning it.	-	-	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. i. 303. ii.</i>
----------------------	---	---	------------------------------------

347. *Reg. Plac. 15.*

### Request.

Rules concerning it.	-	-	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. i. 304. ii.</i>
----------------------	---	---	------------------------------------

347. *Reg. Plac. 17.*

Of oyer.	-	-	<i>Mall. Mod. Ent. iii. 308</i>
----------	---	---	---------------------------------

Of pleading a tender.	-	-	310
-----------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleading payment.	-	-	313
----------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleading outlawries.	-	-	313
-------------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleading a recovery in another action.	-	-	314
---	---	---	-----

Of pleading a release.	-	-	314
------------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleading the statute of limitations.	-	-	315
---	---	---	-----

Of pleading the statute of usury.	-	-	320
-----------------------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleadings by an infant.	-	-	321
----------------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleadings by baron and feme.	-	-	<i>i. 283. ii. 322</i>
---------------------------------	---	---	------------------------

Of pleading by executors and administrators.	-	-	<i>i. 448. ii. 322</i>
--	---	---	------------------------

Of pleading records.	-	-	324
----------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleading a fine.	-	-	325
---------------------	---	---	-----

Of pleading scotements and other deeds.	-	-	326
---	---	---	-----

# P L E

## PLEAS and PLEADINGS.

*Mall. Mod. Ent. ii.*

Of pleading recoveries.	-	-	326
Of pleading estates.	-	-	327
Of pleading customs, &c.	-	-	328
Of pleading performance.	-	-	329
Of demurrers.	<i>Doc. Dem. 1, 162.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	125
What a demurrer is.	<i>Doc. Dem. 1.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	125
To what it may be.	<i>Doc. Dem. 1.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	126
How divided.	<i>Doc. Dem. 2.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	126
Causes of demurrer as found in most of the printed precedents.	-	-	165
Rules for demurrer.	<i>Doc. Dem. 190.</i>	<i>Reg. Plac.</i>	128 to 155;
Demurrer to evidence.	(See EVIDENCE, <i>Vin. xii. 260.</i> )		
(See DEMURRER.)			
Pleas and Pleadings.	-	-	<i>Bac. iv. 1</i>
Several parts and order of pleading.	-	-	6
Declaration; and herein,			
1. Nature thereof, and therein of adding several counts in same declaration.	-	-	8
2. Who may join, or be joined therein.	-	-	9
3. What may be joined.			
4. Of declaration agreeing with writ.			
5. Of sufficiency and certainty required in declaration, and therein of matters of inducement and that which is gift of action; and herein,			
1. Where by declaration it must appear that plaintiff has right.	-	-	13
2. Where plaintiff must shew he hath performed what requisite on his part.	-	-	16
3. To have general allegations in declaration are sufficient, and therein of misrecitals and omissions.			17
4. Where averments must be positive and express in declaration.	-	-	22
5. Of certainty required in the description of the thing declared for.	-	-	24
6. Of declaration being good in part and void in part.			25
Of imparlance; and herein,			
1. Of nature thereof, and of the several kinds.			27
2. What defendant must do before imparlance.			28
3. What to plead after general imparlance.	-		29
4. What may be pleaded after special imparlance.			
5. In what cases court exercises discretionary powers in granting or refusing an imparlance.	-		30
Of making defence, and herein, of difference between full and half defence.	-	-	31
Several kind of pleas, and herein,			
1. Of pleas to jurisdiction, and therein,			
1. To what courts to be pleaded, and of the difference between a plea to the jurisdiction and a claim of confuance.	-	-	32
2. Manner and time of pleading to the jurisdiction.			35
Of			Of



# P L E

## PLEAS and PLEADINGS.

*Bac. iv.*

Of pleas in abatement, and herein,	
1. Of pleas in disability of plaintiff's person.	36
2. In disability of the defendant's, and herein of privilege.	38
3. Of misnomer, and want of addition.	39
4. Of abatement by coverture.	40
5. By death of parties.	43
6. Where defect in writ shall abate it.	44
7. Where it's not agreeing with the count.	45
8. Where it is abated <i>de facto</i> , or only abateable.	46
9. Where it shall abate <i>in toto</i> , or in part only.	48
10. When election to plead in abatement or bar.	49
11. Pendency of another suit or action, how pleadable.	51
12. What plea in bar or abatement; and therein of proper conclusion.	52
13. Pleas in abatement, how restrained.	56
14. Of judgment in plea of abatement, and how far preemptory.	57
15. Foreign plea.	58
Of pleas in bar and in chief, and herein,	
1. Of general issue, and how formed.	56
2. Immaterial and informal issues, and where aided.	60
3. Of special pleas; and therein, of pleas amounting to general issue, and matters which may be pleaded or given in evidence.	65
4. Of sham pleas, and consequence of false pleading.	67
Traverse, and herein,	
1. Nature thereof.	69
2. In what case permitted.	70
3. When necessary.	72
4. Whether there may be traverse upon traverse.	75
5. To what traverse shall be taken, and therein what matters traversable, and how taken.	83
Pleas in bar, their sufficiency and certainty; and herein,	
1. Plea must be proper, and adapted to the action.	86
2. Must be good in substance, and therein of inducement, and gift of defence.	90
3. Of general pleas to avoid prolixity, and therein of affirmative and negative pleas.	94
4. Of surplusage and repugnancy.	97
5. Pleading ought to be direct, not argumentative.	98
6. Negative pregnant.	100
7. Things must be pleaded according to their operation in law.	102
8. Colour in pleading.	104
9. Pleading non-tenure and disclaiming.	105
10. Pleading <i>hors de son fee</i> .	106
11. Estoppels.	106
12. <i>Profert</i> and demanding oyer.	106

# P L E

## PLEAS and PLEADINGS.

*Bac. iv.*

1. In what cases there must be <i>profert</i> or <i>mon-</i> <i>strans de fait.</i>	109
2. Demanding oyer.	
13. Pleading recovery in former action.	114
<b>Duplicity in pleading.</b>	
1. Why duplicity a fault, and manner of taking advantage thereof.	118
2. What duplicity.	119
3. Pleading double by leave of court.	121
<b>Departure in pleading.</b>	122
<b>Repleader.</b>	126
1. Nature thereof, and how awarded.	
2. In what cases.	
3. At what time.	129
<b>Demurrer.</b>	
1. Definition and nature.	
2. Manner and form, joining therein, and a waiver thereof.	130
3. What admitted by it.	
4. How far judgment thereon peremptory.	132
5. Difference between general and special demurrer.	
6. What good on general demurrer, that would be otherwise on a special one.	133
7. Demurrer to evidence.	136
At what time plea to be put in, and how.	137
<b>Continuance and discontinuance.</b>	
Pleas puis darrein continuance.	142
<b>PLEAS OF THE CROWN. <i>Cay, Roll.</i></b>	
<b>PLEDGE. (See <i>Vin. xvi. PAWN, 263.</i>)</b>	
<b>PLEDGES. <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Stath.</i></b>	
(See <b>ERROR, <i>Vin. x. 27.</i></b> )	
<b>Found.</b>	
By what persons.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 394
In what actions or cases.	395
(See <b>REPLEVINS, xix. 18.</b> )	
At what time they	
Ought to be found.	397
May be found.	397
How.	399
The effect of not finding pledges.	399
Punishment of not taking any, or taking insufficient ones.	399
<b>Taken.</b>	
By whom.	397
Writ de plegiis acquietandis. Proceedings and plead- ings.	400
Pleadings.	401
<b>PLENARTY. <i>Bro. Cay, Stath.</i> (See <b>PRESENTATION,</b></b>	
<i>Vin. xvii. 339.</i> )	
What shall be said plenarty of a church.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i> 1479
	Where

PLENARTY.		<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	
Where it shall be by admission and institution, and to what intent, to what not.	- - -		1479
What makes a full plenarty, where a bar against a common person, where against king, and where not.			1480
FLOWLAND. <i>1 Haw. P. C. c. 76. sect. 12, 13. Shep.</i>			
PLURALITIES. <i>Cay, Hugh. Shep. (See PRESENTATION, Vin. xvii. 366.)</i>			
What shall be a good qualification of a chaplain, and what not.	- - -	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1270
What shall be a plurality.	- - -		1271
What shall not be a plurality.	- - -		1272
PLUKIES CAPIAS. <i>Burn.</i>			
PLYMOUTH. <i>Cay.</i>			
POIAR.		<i>Com. vi.</i>	1
How raised.			
Upon what estate.			
By what words. 2. See 442.			
How expounded.	- - -		3
To what leases in possession or reversion.			
Or lands usually demised. 5. See iv. 35, 49, 50.			
Where ancient rent reserved.	- - -	<i>vi.</i>	6
For lives or years.			
How executed.	- - -		7
What execution good.			
Though more join therein than need. See ii. 957. vi. 460. 462.			
Or more done than power requires.			
Or done by more deeds,	- - -		8
Or executed without mentioning power.	- - -		9
If executed by conveyance <i>tantamount</i> , though not pursuant to letter of power.	- - -		10
What not.			
How destroyed. See 457, 463.			
When not destroyed.	- - -		13
How to plead.	- - -		14
When cannot be executed.			
POISON. <i>Burn.</i>			
Who are principals and accessories in it.			
	<i>2 Haw. P. C. c. 29. sect.</i>		11
POLICY OF INSURANCE. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Nelf. Shep.</i>			
<i>Com. v. 61. 73.</i>	- - -	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	402
Evidence. (See TRIAL, xxi. 484. MERCHANT, xv. 359. and Bac. iii. 598.) <i>Com. ii. 201.</i>			
POLYGAMY. <i>Burn. Com. iv. 478.</i>			
PONDS. <i>Cay.</i>			
PONE. <i>Bro. Com. v. 753.</i>			
PONTAGE. <i>Com. vi. 360.</i>			
POOL. <i>Cay.</i>			
POOR. <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. iv. 241. 587. vi. 466. 468, 469.</i>			
Statutes:	- - -	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	414

POOR.

*Vin. xvi.*

Orders of justices, &c.		
Concerning the poor, good or not.	-	422
As to children or parents being rated.	-	423
Poor-rates,		
By whom made, and how.	-	424
Liable.		
What.	-	425
Who.	-	427
Good or not, and set aside in what cases.	-	428
Remedies for recovering rates.	-	429
*Rates of parishes in aid.	-	430
Concerning the appointment of overseers, with their duty thereupon.	-	<i>Burn, ii.</i> 201
Of settlements; and therein,	-	207
1. Of persons having no settlement.	-	208
2. Of certificates.	-	210
3. Of settlements by birth, viz. of bastards and others.	-	212
4. Of the settlement of children with their parents.	-	216
5. Of settlement by apprenticeship.	-	221
6. Of settlement by service.	-	227
7. Of settlement by marriage,	-	241
8. Of settlement by continuing forty days after notice.	-	245
9. Of settlement by paying parish rates.	-	247
10. Of settlement by serving a parish office.	-	248
11. Of settlement by renting 10 l. per annum.	-	250
12. Of settlement by persons own estate.	-	255
Of removals; and herein,		
1. Of order of removal in general.	-	262
2. Order of removal of a certificate person,	-	274
3. Appeal against the order of removal.	-	278
Of the poor rate and other helps towards their relief; and herein,		
1. Of the poor rate.	-	285
2. Taxing others in aid.	-	291
5. How far parents and children are liable to maintain each other.	-	293
Of the relief and ordering of the poor.	-	297
Of the overseer's account.	-	304
Penalty of overseers for neglect of their duty.	-	306
Indemnity of overseers in the performance of their duty.	-	307
POPE. See <i>Com. iii.</i> 596. <i>iv.</i> 446. <i>vi.</i> 15.		
His authority how usurped.		
In giving pall.		
What authority he had in this kingdom. See <i>iii.</i> 596.		
In sending legates.		
In receiving appeals.	-	16
In exempting clerks.		
In exacting tenths and first fruits.		

How

# P O R

## POPE.

*Com. vi.*

How usurpation of pope has been restrained.

How provision to benefices by the pope restrained.

See 148.

How ecclesiastical jurisdiction and king's supremacy have been maintained. See 36. 41.

In appeals to Rome.

By abolishing pope's power - - - 17

By penalty upon maintainers of his authority. See 27.

By dissolution of monasteries, and by oaths. - - - 18

How pope's power restrained by dissolution of monasteries. See iv. 352. v. 93.

How by oaths of allegiance and supremacy. See i.

434. iv. 541. 547. v. 153.

By restraint of reconciliation to pope, and of erection of seminaries.

As to restraining reconciliation. See iv. 446.

By disability. - - - vi. 19

To take lands or tenements.

Or to present to a benefice. - - - 22

To what cases disability does not extend. - - - 23

By registering estates. - - - 24

By sale, &c. not inrolled.

When default of registering does not prejudice. See iv. 539.

POPEY. *Com. vi.* 15.

PORT. *Com. vi.* 25. See v. 102.

Cinque ports. See i. 4. iv. 251.

PORTAGE. See *Com. v.* 7.

PORTIONS. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii.* *Bro. Shep. Com. ii.* 391. 584. 715.

Raised.

In what cases to be raised.

How, by sale or mortgage, &c. - *Vin. xvi.* 432

At what time to be raised or paid. - - - 434

How much.

And maintenance, in what cases. - - - 439

Accumulative. - - - 441

Maintenance or interest, payable in what cases, and from what time. - - - 442

Who is intitled by the limitation, and how. - - - 444

Liable, what is. - - - 444

Vested. In what cases. - - - 444

Merged.

By conjunction of estate. - - - 446

Or lapsed for the benefit of the heir. - - - 447

(See DEVISE, viii. 391.)

In respect of the settlement not being made. - - - 452

Favoured. - - - 452

PORTMOTE COURT. *Com. iii.* 315.

PORTS. *Cay, Lil.*

**POSS**

# P O S

**POSSE COMITATUS.** *Burn, Hugh. Shep. Com.* vi. 414.

Where it may be failed to suppress a riot.

1 *Haw. P. C. c.* 65. sect. 2, 11

How and by whom. - - - sect. 18, 19, 20, 21, 22

Where to execute a civil process. - - - sect. 2

Where to give a restitution. - - - ch. 46. sect. 52

**POSSESSION.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.* ii.

240. iii. 481. iv. 115. v. 347. 788. 794. 807. vi. 59.

389, 390.

Who shall be said in possession.

Of lands or things real. - - - *Vin.* xvi. 454

Of goods. - - - 455

Of the difference between jus possessionis et proprietatis. (See **RIGHT**, xix. 230.)

Of one, in what cases it shall be the possession of another. - - - 456

What will give or make a possession, and will put a man out of possession. - - - 456

(See **OFFICE**, xvi. 79.)

Favoured.

By accession of the right. - - - 457

Privileges of possession. - - - 457

Sufficient for what purposes.

As to actions. - - - 458

As to other purposes than actions. - - - 459

To draw the meer right. (See **RIGHT**, xix. 232.)

Pleadings, possessionatus fuit. - - - 459

(See **TITLE**, xx. 288.)

**POSSESSIO FRATRIS.** *Jac.*

What shall be said a sufficient possession to make the sister, uncle, &c. heir, what not. - *Hugh.* ii. 1483

What possession shall take away a descent to the half-blood, what not. - - - 1487

**POSSIBILITY.** *Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.* i. 570. iv. 310.

What shall be said to be good, and how considered in law. - - - *Vin.* xvi. 460

Grantable over, in what cases. - - - 461

(See **GRANT**, xiv. 74, 76.)

Released or discharged, in what cases. - - - 462

Devised, in what cases. - - - 463

What acts extend to a possibility, what not; and by what acts it shall be barred, and by what not.

*Nelf.* ii. 1274

Devise of possibilities. - - - 1275

**POST DIEM.** *Shep.*

**POST DISSEISIN.** *Bro. Com.* i. 590.

**POSTEA.** *Lil. Shep. Com.* v. 540. - *Vin.* xvi. 464

**POSTERIORITY AND PRIORITY.** *Shep.*

**POST FINE.** *Barn.* pt. 3. 32. *Shep.*

**POSTHUMOUS.** *Abr. Caf. Eq.* ii. *Shep.* (See **ESTATES**, *Vin.* x. 201.)

Post-

# P O W

**POST-OFFICE.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

**POST TERMINM.** *Shep.*

**POSTULATION.** *Nelf.*

**POTTERS.** *Cay.*

**POUND POUNDAGE.** *Jas. Shep. Com. v. 224. vi. 25. 368.*

**POUND OVERT.** *Bro.*

**POUND BREACH.** *Burn, Cay, Com. iii. 560. (See PRISON.)*

**POWDRIKE.** *Cay.*

**POWERS.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Com. vi. i.*

**To make leases.**

In general, to whom and how. *Fin. xvi. 466*

Extent thereof. *- - - 479*

Pursued.

In respect of the

Years or lives limited. *- - - 471*

Rent reserved. Ancient rent. *- - - 472*

Thing leased. *- - - 473*

The estate of the person doing it. *- - - 473*

Exceeded.

Where the power is exceeded, how it shall be,  
where it is to lease or charge. *- - - 474*

Executed. Where it is well executed. *- - - 475*

In respect of the lessor. *- - - 473*

Determined or extinguished. *- - - 475*

Equity.

Decreed, though not strictly pursued. *- - - 476*

Defective powers supplied. *- - - 477*

**To charge land.** Good. *- - - 477*

(See **CHARGE**, iv. 449.)

Extent thereof. *- - - 477*

Executed.

Well, in respect of the

Manner. *- - - 478*

Person doing it; as feme covert, &c. *- - - 481*

Defectively; but supplied in equity. *- - - 483*

Suspended, determined, or extinguished. *- - - 482*

Decreed.

Defectively executed; supplied. *- - - 483*

Execution decreed by means of and pursuant to  
an agreement. *- - - 485*

Bad execution. Where it may operate as a good  
appointment. *- - - 486*

**In general.**

Construction of powers, and of the execution thereof. *487*

**Of revocation.** Good. *- - - 488*

Good revocation according to the power. *- - - 489*

Suspended. *- - - 493*

Extinguished or determined.

By what act. *- - - 494*

In what cases. *- - - 496*

Decreed

# P R E

<b>POWERS.</b>	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	
Decreed, though		
Not strictly pursued.	- - -	496
Not executed.	- - -	498
New uses limited. In what cases may be, and how.		498
<b>PRACTICE.</b> <i>Lil.</i>		
<b>PRAYER.</b> <i>Com. vi. 26.</i>		
Aide prier. See i. 100. 420.		
Common prayer. See v. 272. vi. 254.		
<b>PREAMBLE.</b> <i>Com. v. 256.</i>		
<b>PRECEDENCE.</b> <i>Com. iv. 430. 712. v. 117.</i>		
<b>PREBEND and PREBENDARY.</b> <i>Bro. Statb. Com. iii. 600.</i>		
	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	499
<b>PRECEDENTS.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Lil.</i>		
Good.		
What are in general.	- - -	<i>Vin. xvi.</i> 499
Established by long usage, though otherwise not good.		500
Of what regard precedents are in law.	- - -	502
<b>PRECE PARTIUM.</b> <i>Bro. Statb. Com. i. 96.</i>		
<b>PRÆCIPE IN CAPITE.</b> <i>Com. iii. 584.</i>		
<b>PRÆCIPE QUOD REDDAT.</b> <i>Bro. Com. vi. 178. 180.</i>		
Lies.		
Against whom, and in what cases.	<i>Vin. xvi.</i>	504
For whom, in respect of estate. And what amounts		
to it.	- - -	505
Of what.	- - -	506
Place.		
In what place it shall be brought.	- - -	507
Seisin, what seisin shall be sufficient to bring precipe		
quod reddat.	- - -	507
Joint or several, and pleadings.	- - -	507
Pleadings.	- - -	509
<b>PREMISSES.</b> <i>Lil.</i>		
Premises, what.	- - -	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i> 254
The office of the premises.	- - -	254
The contents of the premises; and herein,		
1. Of the date.	- - -	255
2. The parties names and description.	- - -	255
3. The recital.	- - -	256
4. The consideration.	- - -	257
5. The receipt.	- - -	257
6. The gift, grant, &c.	- - -	257
7. The things granted or conveyed.	- - -	258
8. The exception.	- - -	260
(See DEEDS. FAITS.)		
<b>PREMIUM PUDORIS.</b> <i>Com. ii. 645.</i>		
<b>PRÆMUNIRE.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.</i>		
<i>Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i> (See PRÆROGATIVE, <i>Vin. xvi. 327.</i> )		
The reasonableness of the laws of præmunire.		
	<i>1 Haw. P. C. ch. 19. sect. 1</i>	
How a præmunire may be incurred.		
1. By making use of papal bulls.	- - -	f. 12
2. By		



# P R E

## PREMUNIRE.

1 *Haw. P. C.* ch. 19.

- |  |    |
|--|----|
| 2. By derogating from the king's common law courts.  | 14 |
| 3. By appealing to Rome from any of the king's courts.   | 23 |
| 4. By exercising the jurisdiction of a suffragan without the appointment of the bishop of the diocese.   | 21 |
| 5. By refusing to elect or consecrate the person nominated by the king to a bishoprick.  | 22 |
| 6. By maintaining the pope's power.  | 23 |
| 7. By bringing in Agnus Dei.   | 24 |
| 8. By contributing to the maintenance of a popish seminary.  | 26 |
| 9. By refusing the oaths.  | 27 |
| 10. By preaching, teaching, &c. that the pretended prince of Wales hath any right or title to the crown of these realms; or that the king and parliament cannot limit the crown, and the descent, &c. thereof. | 44 |

In what manner offences of this nature are punished. 45

## PRÆMUNIRE. *Com.* vi. 26.

Penalty.

What offences within it. 27

What proofs against the offences. 28

## PRÆMUNIRE. *Bac.* iv. 145.

The offence. 147

The punishment.

## PRENDER OF PROFITS. *Bro.*

## PREROGATIVE OF THE KING. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh.*

*Roll. Shep.*

In general.

Debts.

Debtor by what act. *Fin.* xvi. 510

Relation as to execution.

To what time. 512

For

Franktenement. 511

Chattels

Personal. 512

Real. 513

Charged, who. 513

At what time it may be, in what cases; when common person is to have him in execution also. 515

Goods of whom shall be put in execution. 519

Lands of whom. Jointenants, &c. 521

What things shall be put in execution. 521

Prerogative of the king in executions. 516

Discharge. What things will discharge the land of the debt of the king. 522

Execution. How to be made. 522

Statutes relating to debts of the king. 523

# P - R E

PREROGATIVE.	<i>Fin. xvi.</i>
Extent in aid in the king's name.	529
Account.	
In what cases.	531
Against whom.	
Party himself.	532
Executor or heirs.	533
Tertenants.	533
How to be brought, and by what name.	534
Debts due to a subject by the king; and subsidies, &c.	
assigned for payment.	
Remedy for the same, and how far the collectors,	
&c. and their executors are liable, and pleadings.	534
Actions.	
Joinder. In what cases the king and a common	
person may or shall join in action.	535
What actions the king may have, or may be brought	
against him, or what the party may do in lieu of	
action.	536
Pleadings.	
Variance. In what cases the king may vary his	
count, &c.	537
And proceedings.	539
Monstrans de droit, and petition, &c.	
Statutes relating thereto.	541
For restoring lands, &c.	
Antiquity; and how considered. And in what	
cases it may be, and how.	539
Necessary in what cases.	544
Who shall have petition in respect of estate.	546
How it shall be.	
By monstrans de droit, petition, traverse, or sci.	
fac.	546
Scire facias for the king.	
Necessary in what cases.	552
Proceedings and pleadings.	552
What shall go to the successor, or to the executors.	554
Prisage.	554
Payable.	
By whom.	556
In what cases.	558
At what time, and how.	559
Subject to what charges, &c.	560
Power.	
What things the king may do.	560
Or grant by his prerogative.	561
In general.	564
What things may be done without the king's licence.	567
Money.	570
Sue, in what courts.	572
Impositions.	568
Honours, serjeants, &c.	572
	In

# P R E

## PREROGATIVE.

*Vin. xvi.*

In the sea.	-	-	-	-	574
Wrecks.	-	-	-	-	574
Impositions.	-	-	-	-	577
Customs, impositions.					
Who may impose or take them.	-	-	-	-	577
Granted without parliament.	-	-	-	-	578
Tonnage and poundage.	-	-	-	-	585
Customs.	-	-	-	-	586
Paid.					
For whose goods.	-	-	-	-	592
Granted					
For what cause.	-	-	-	-	593
Punishment for defrauding the king of his customs,					
and pleadings as to forfeitures.	-	-	-	-	593
Mines.	-	-	-	-	594
Relegation.	-	-	-	-	598
War.	-	-	-	-	598
League and truce.	-	-	-	-	<i>Vin. xvii.</i> 1
Letters of marque and reprisal.	-	-	-	-	3
Contempts.	-	-	-	-	6
(See FUGITIVES, xiii. 561.)					
Premunire.					
(See RECUSANT, xviii. 240.)					
At common law.	-	-	-	-	7
By statute.	-	-	-	-	8
Notes.	-	-	-	-	10
Lies.					
For whom.					
In what cases; or a prohibition.	-	-	-	-	11
Proceedings, pleadings, and judgment.	-	-	-	-	12
Forfeiture of what, and by whom.	-	-	-	-	15
Suing in other courts.					
What shall be said to be other courts.	-	-	-	-	16
Pardon.					
The several kinds thereof, and the difference.	-	-	-	-	18
Necessary or not, in what cases, and in what grant-					
able of course.	-	-	-	-	19
Pafs. What shall pass for a pardon.	-	-	-	-	19
Of one, in what cases it shall be of another.	-	-	-	-	21
Of principal, in what cases it pardons the accessory.	-	-	-	-	22
Of what things inclusively shall be a pardon of others.	-	-	-	-	22
General.					
What shall be said to be					
Pardoned thereby.	-	-	-	-	23
Within the exception thereof.	-	-	-	-	27
Charter of pardon.					
What thing shall be pardoned by a pardon of					
other thing.	-	-	-	-	31
Relation.	-	-	-	-	32
To what the words shall extend.	-	-	-	-	34
Good.					

In

PREROGATIVE.

Vin. xvi.

In respect of the			
Words in			
Criminal cases.	-	-	36
Cases not criminal.	-	-	37
Time of the making.	-	-	38
Thing; or what the king may pardon.	-	-	39
Manner of obtaining it. Suggestion and proceedings.	-	-	43
Allowed.			
In what cases.	-	-	44
How.	-	-	46
At what time.	-	-	48
Upon what return to the scire facias.	-	-	49
Writ of allowance. Necessary in what cases.			50
Advantage thereof taken by whom, when, and how.			51
Effects and consequences of a pardon.	-	-	53
Pleadings.	-	-	56
Charter of the king.			
Non obstante;			
The original thereof.	-	-	60
Licences on penal statutes.	-	-	60
Good. In what cases the king may dispense.			64
Officers of the king.			
What things they may do <i>ex officio</i> .	-	-	68
Seals.			
The antiquity of seals.	-	-	68
Diversity of seals; and what.	-	-	69
Great seal			
Granted under the great seal, what ought to be.			70
May be.	-	-	71
Exchequer seal.			
What things done under the exchequer seal shall be good.	-	-	72
Dutchy seal.	-	-	73
Privy seal.	-	-	74
Signet.	-	-	76
Warrant.			
By what warrant the king may do things.	-	-	74
Grants of the king			
Good or void, in what cases in general.	-	-	78
In respect of the			
Matter or manner.	-	-	78
Time.			
In futuro.	-	-	147
Before office, 18 H. VI. 6.	-	-	81
During nonage.	-	-	93
After a former grant.	-	-	93
In part, and void in part.	-	-	80
Pafs. By			
General words what.	-	130, 134, 135	
Words of reference.	-	84, 157	
To			

# P R E

## PREROGATIVE, &c.

*Vin. xvii.*

To other			
Person.	-	-	83
Thing.	-	-	85
(See AID OF THE KING, ii. 171. pl. 3.)			
Former grants.	-	-	93, 126
By the words			
Constitutimus, concessimus, &c.	-	-	138
Ex certa scientia, mero motu, &c.	-	-	138
What things the king may grant.			
Prerogatives or other things.	-	-	87
Dispensations or forfeitures on penal statutes.	-	-	91
Things not in esse.	-	-	92
Notwithstanding a former grant, and in what cases such second grant shall be a repeal of the first grant.	-	-	93
As to the duchy of Lancaster, Cornwall, &c.	-	-	94
Without record or inrollment.	-	-	95
Grantee of the king.			
In which case he shall have like prerogative as the king himself.	-	-	95
In whose name he may sue, and how.	-	-	96
Deceived.			
In what cases the king may be said deceived, and so the grant void.	-	-	100, 104
False suggestion.	-	-	98
Punishment thereof, by answering the mesne profits.	-	-	99
False recital in what cases shall make the patent void.	-	-	104
Recital of leases and grants.			
Necessary in what cases.	-	-	108
Sufficient. What, and by what supplied.	-	-	110
Pleadings.	-	-	114
Repealed.			
By or without scire facias.			
In what cases.	-	-	115
Cause. What good to repeal a patent upon a scire facias.	-	-	120
Who may sue the scire facias.	-	-	121
What shall be or amount to a repeal.	-	-	93, 122
Patentee ousted; how.	-	-	123
Pleadings.	-	-	123
Against law.	-	-	124
Limited by reference to words.	-	-	125
Words extend to what.	-	-	127
Uncertain. Void in what cases.	-	-	140
(See AID OF THE KING, ii. 171. pl. 3.)			
Enure.			
How	-	-	141
To a double intent.	-	-	142, 153
To how many intents.	-	-	153, 140, 142
How it may be.			

# P R E

## PREROGATIVE, &c.

*Vin. xvii.*

Without grantee; or where it must be by way of ordinance.	144
<b>Time.</b>	
At what time he may grant.	145
(See OFFICE, xvi. 79.)	
During nonage.	93
In futuro, and when it shall take effect.	147
Determined by death of the king or patentee.	148
Immunities.	151
What immunities the king may grant.	150
<b>Patents.</b>	
Consideration.	151
Expounded how.	153
Of the difference between grants of the king and a common person, as to the effect thereof.	155
Allowance.	
Necessary to what patents.	156
Peremptory to the king; in what cases.	156
Exemptions.	157
(See TRIAL, xxi. 210.)	
Extent thereof.	160
Liberties.	161
(See FRANCHISES, xiii. 510.)	
Extinct by coming to the crown.	162
Seizure in what cases.	166
Pleadings of letters patents, exemptions, &c.	166
Monstrans of them, in what cases.	167
Grant to the king.	
What may be granted or assigned to him.	168
Construed or aided how.	169
<b>How.</b>	
Without record.	
In what cases.	171
Chattels.	173
Sufficient record, what.	172
<b>Entry.</b>	
By the king.	
Congeable in what cases.	174
See CONDITION, v. 308.)	
Upon the king or his patentee, or what is to be done.	175
Seisin of the king.	
In what cases the king shall be said to be seised or possessed, and of what things he may put out of possession.	176
Quo warranto.	
Of what things it lies.	177
By what words.	179
Proceedings and pleadings and judgment in general.	179
<b>As to</b>	
Liberties and franchises.	180
Corporations.	184
	Fifteenth,

<b>PREROGATIVE, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. xvii.</i>
Fifteenth, tenths,	192
(See <b>TAXES, xx. 157.</b> )	
What.	189
Commence, how.	190
Taxation, how.	190
For what goods.	193
At what place.	193
Paid by whom.	191
In respect of other charge.	191
Levied how.	193
Subsidy.	194
Martial affairs, jousts and tournaments.	195
Murage.	195
Tronage and pefage.	196
Aulnage.	196
Proclamation.	
The force thereof.	197
By whom made, and how pleaded.	199
Guardian of the realm.	199
His power in the absence of the king.	199
<b>King.</b>	
Bound by what acts of parliament. (See <b>STATUTES, xix. 532.</b> )	
What shall go in succession, and not to his executors.	200
(See <b>xvi. 554.</b> )	
Descent of lands, how.	200
Successors comprehended by the name king only, in what cases.	201
Council privy of the king.	202
Power of the council board. (See <b>COURTS.</b> )	
Queen consort of the king.	204
(See <b>AID OF A COMMON PERSON, ii. 232.</b> )	
Aurum reginæ.	206
Monopoly.	207
As to printing and suits relating thereto.	207
What is, and in what cases it may be granted.	209
Tried, where, and how.	215
Judgment; and recovered, what.	215
<b>Intruder.</b>	
In what cases a man shall be said an intruder.	216
<b>Intrusion.</b>	
Statutes relating to intrusion on the king.	217
Proceedings, pleadings, judgment, &c.	218
<b>Office.</b>	
King's estate, in what cases	
Devested without office.	220
Void without office.	220
<b>Limitation. Statutes of limitations as to the prerogative.</b>	
Concealed lands, &c.	221
<b>Ecclesiastical laws.</b>	
The antiquity.	224

# P R E

<b>PREROGATIVE, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Vin. xvii.</i>	
Jurisdiction.	- - -	228
Sentence.	- - -	230
Of what effect in our law.	- - -	224
Commutation, penance.	- - -	224
Prohibition. The antiquity of their jurisdiction.	- - -	226
Administration.		
The antiquity of ecclesiastical jurisdiction thereof.		226
Clergy.		
Privileges.	- - -	231
Ordinary.		
His power.	- - -	232
(See EVESQUE, x. 502.)		
Deposition.		
What shall be good cause to depose.	- - -	232
Guardian of the spiritualities.		
Who is of common right.	- - -	234
What thing he may do.	- - -	235
Ecclesiastical courts.		
High commission.	- - -	236
Convocation of clergy; power of convening.	- - -	238
Power of the convocation.	- - -	241
Privileges of the convocation.	- - -	239
Temporalities of the bishop.		
Seised; for what causes.	- - -	242
What profit the king shall have thereby.	- - -	243
Visitations.		
Of what persons.	- - -	244
By whom.	- - -	244
Bishop.	- - -	244
Exemptions.	- - -	249
Appeals.	- - -	252
Delegates.	- - -	249
Effect of appeal.	- - -	253
Prerogative of the king in matters ecclesiastical.	- - -	254
In ecclesiastical courts by writs of the king.	- - -	255
Prerogative.	- - -	<i>Com. vi.</i> 28
The king's. See 245.		
As to foreign nations.	- - -	29
Sovereignty of sea.		
To whom property and soil of sea belongs.	See v.	102.
To whom fishery.	See vi.	55.
Treaties.	- - -	<i>vi.</i> 29
Alliances.		
Reprisals, when granted.	- - -	30
Safe conduct.	- - -	31
How breach of safe conduct punishable.	See i.	
	385. vi.	29.
Prerogative in respect of king's own subjects, in time of war.	- - -	32
To declare war.		
To levy soldiers.		



# P R E

<b>PREROGATIVE, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Gen. vi.</i>	
Command of forces.	-	33
Building forts, &c. See 508.	-	
Prerogatives in time of peace.	-	34
Enacting of laws.		
Proclamations.		
When he may issue them.		
When not.		
Dispensation.		
Nature and effect.	-	35
How made.	-	
In what cases the king may make it.	-	
In what not.	-	
Pardon.	-	36
Prerogative as to jurisdiction ecclesiastical.		
As to usurpation of the ecclesiastical jurisdiction by the pope, and how restrained. See iii. 596. vi. 15.		
Ecclesiastical laws.	-	37
What. See ii. 166. iii. 148.		
Within power of the king.		
What causes belong to ecclesiastical consueance, or not. See vi. 106. 110. 121.		
As to the jurisdiction and proceedings in the ecclesiastical court. See iii. 319.		
Censures ecclesiastical.	-	vi. 38
Appeals.		
In what court.		
To delegates.		
As to appeal to delegates in marine causes. See i. 398.		
To parliament from chancery. See v. 232.		
To a visitor. See vi. 425.		
To the pope. See vi. 16.		
To the convocation.	-	40
Commission of review.	-	
Supremacy in ecclesiastical affairs.	-	41
Dispensation in commendam.		
When necessary.	-	42
By whom granted.	-	
When by the king.		
When not, and when by archbishop or not.		
Deprivation.		
For what causes.	-	43
Effect.	-	44
Seizure of temporalities.	-	45
Nature of them.		
How granted.		
How seized.	-	46
Guardian of spiritualities.		
Who.		
What he may do.		
Jurisdiction temporal.	-	47
Erection of courts.		

# P R E

## PREROGATIVE, &c.

Com. vi.

For appointment of justices. See 51.	
Grant of commissions. See iv. 429. 432.	
Of franchises and liberties.	vi. 48
Of nobility and honour.	
Of privileges.	
Of exemptions.	
Inhibitions.	49
To restrain within kingdom.	
To recall subject.	50
To restrain annoyances.	
Nomination of officers.	51
How created, their authority and duty. See v. 130.	
Prerogative as to trade.	vi. 51
When the king shall take reprisals. See 30.	
Prerogative as to king's revenue.	52
Coinage. See v. 94.	
Aids, &c. vi. 52. See v. 223.	
Purveyance.	vi. 52
In saltpetre.	
In other necessaries.	53
Customs.	
<i>Magna Custuma.</i> See v. 224.	
<i>Parva Custuma.</i>	
Prisage, &c.	
But other customs not allowed.	vi. 54
Customs not paid by patentee.	
Impositions, &c.	
Casual profits.	
Goods of no persons.	55
Royal mines and fishes.	
As to royal mines, see 503, 504.	
As to remedy for the encroaching on another's fishery, see v. 290.	
Fines.	vi. 56
As to fine <i>pro licentia concordandi</i> upon a fine levied, see iv. 187.	
As to fine for alienation without licence or pardon of such alienation by king's tenant, see i. 431. 432.	
Fine upon original.	vi. 56
For <i>beau pleader</i> .	
For grant of liberties, &c.	57
For misdemeanor.	
By whom it may be imposed, for what cause, and in what manner. See iv. 699. 701.	
Fines, &c. belonging to the king.	vi. 57
By whom levied, and how.	
When they shall be estreated.	58
Amerciaments. See iv. 701.	
Escheats, wardships, <i>primer seisin</i> , &c.	vi. 59
Forfeitures, penalties,	
Direlict lands.	

What

# P R E

## PREROGATIVE, &c.

Com. vi.

What belong to the king.			
What not.			
Possessions of the crown.			
The king seised <i>jure corona</i> .	-	-	61
Lands concealed.			
How the king may be intitled.			
By matter of record.			
By office.			
When necessary.			
When sufficient without seisure or not.	-		62
When office not necessary.	-		63
Intrusion upon the king.	-	-	64
What.			
How redressed.			
By information of intrusion.	-		65
What process.			
Plea. See 73.			
Replication.	-		66
Verdict.			
Judgment and execution.	-		67
Remedy against the king.			
By petition.			
To whom.	-		68
How the proceeding.			
By <i>monstrans de droit</i> .	-		69
When it lies by common law.			
When by statute.			
Traverse of office.	-		70
When it lies by common law.			
When by statute.	-		71
Remedy for the king.	-		73
What privilege the king shall have in suits.			
No time against the king.	-		75
King's revenue how disposed.	-		76
Personal revenue.			
Lands and real revenue.			
When lands shall be devested out of the king.			
By office.	-		77
By judgment.			
<i>Ouster les mains</i> .	-		78
Prerogative court. See iii. 319.			
Prerogative.	-	Bac. iv.	149
When the king commences his reign, and how.			151
Of his prerogative as universal occupant.			
1. Intitled to all direct lands as such.			
2. His prerogative in escheats.	-		154
3. In seas and navigable rivers.	-		156
4. In swans and royal fishes.	-		157
5. In beacons and light-houses.	-		158
6. In wreck.			

# P R E

PREROGATIVE, &c.	<i>Bac. iv.</i>
7. In relation to coins and mines. -	160
8. To waifs, strays, and treasure trove. -	164
9. In fines and forfeitures. -	165
<b>Prerogative over the persons of his subjects.</b>	
1. Who his subjects. -	166
2. Intitled to their service and allegiance; of the oaths enjoined them. -	167
3. May restrain his subjects from going abroad, by writ of <i>ne exeat regno</i> . -	168
4. May command his subjects return by privy seal. -	169
<b>The king, as the fountain of justice, entrusted with the execution of the laws; hence,</b>	
1. All civil jurisdiction flows from him. -	171
2. His prerogative in ecclesiastical matters. -	172
3. In creating officers. -	174
4. In making war and peace. -	
5. In taking care of infants, ideots, lunatics, and charitable uses. -	176
6. In pardoning. -	
7. Dispensations, and <i>non obstantes</i> . -	177
8. Proclamations. -	188
<b>How rules of law differ with respect to the king and private persons.</b>	
1. Of what things incapable from dignity of his person and office. -	190
2. What enure to him in his natural, and what in his political capacity. -	191
3. Difference in rule of law, as to the king's property, than as to subjects. -	192
4. His right preferred to subject's, where they happen to meet. -	198
5. Acts of parliament which extend not to, or bind the king. -	
6. No laches imputable to him, for <i>nullum tempus occurrit regi</i> . -	200
7. His prerogative in suits and proceedings in courts of justice. -	202
<b>The king's grants and letters patent.</b>	
1. What grantable thereby. -	203
1. Grants arising from prerogative of power, and inseparably annexed to the crown. -	
2. Grants arising from his interest. -	205
3. How far must have an interest, to enable him to grant. -	206
4. Grants tending to monopoly, in things of new invention. -	206
5. Of sole liberty of printing. -	207
2. Construction of king's grants and letters patent, as to being good or void, or king deceived. -	210
3. Where king's grantee shall partake of his prerogative, -	214

# P R E

**PRESCRIPTION.** *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lit. Nelf. Roll.*  
*Shep. Stath. Wood, pt. i. 76. (See PROHIBITION,*  
*xvii. 558.)*

Who may prescribe.

By what names.

Though they hold only at will. *Vin. xvii.* 256

Against whom. - - - 258

Good.

What shall be said a good prescription.

Of what thing it may be. - - - 259

Uncertain, yet good. - - - 263

Against the  
 Publick good. - - - 263

Law of  
 God. - - - 264

Reason. - - - 264, 267

The land. - - - 266

And common right. - - - 267, 268

A statute. - - - 266

In respect of the time. - - - 270

Made.

How it may be made.

Affirmatively or negatively. - - - 273

Against prescription.

Bound, who. - - - 262

Of what it may be, or what a man may have by pre-  
 scription. - - - 275

Liberties. - - - 274

In what cases it may be. - - - 279

Failure of prescription. What. - - - 280

Destruction.

What may destroy it. - - - 277

Pleadings. - - - 262

(See QUE ESTATE, xviii. 133.)

As to

Bridges. — Common. — Estovers. — Ways. 284

(See BRIDGES, &c. iv. 282.)

How.

Plea double. — Alleging seisin. — Not saying time  
 out of mind. — Uncertainly. — In whom, laid.

Traverse good, &c. — Not shewing deed. 285

Equity. - - - 293

Prescription. Who may make it. - - - *Com. vi.* 78

Who not.

What claims by prescription. 79. See iv. 244.

What not. vi. 79. See iv. 244.

What prescription good. - - - *vi.* 79

Must be time out of mind. See iii. 225.

Must have a long and quiet usage. - - - *vi.* 80

Must be certain. 81. See iii. 229.

Must be reasonable. vi. 81. See iii. 225.

What shall not be good. - - - *vi.* 82

Prescription

# P R E

## PREScription.

*Vin.* xvii.

Prescription against the king. 82. See iii. 227.

To do a wrong or nuisance. - - - vi. 82

Contrary to a statute. See iii. 225.

Contrary to another prescription. vi. 83. See  
iii. 228.

How prescription destroyed. vi. 83. See iii. 514, 518.  
vi. 79.

When extinguished by unity of possession. See vi. 326.

How pleaded. - - - 84

For more of Prescription, see iii. 56. 465. 506. iv.

254. v. 7. 346. vi. 215, 341. 363.

PRELATE. See *Com.* ii. 180. iii. 597. 668. iv. 349. 426.

448. v. 746. vi. 426. 428.

PREMISES OF A DEED. See *Com.* iv. 165.

PRESENCE and ABSENCE. *Shep.*

PRESENTATION. PARSON. PATRON. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* ii.

*Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath. Com.*

iii. 660. v. 738. vi. 22.

## Vicarage.

Who may create a vicarage. - - - *Vin.* xvii. 294

Endowment. - - - - - 295

By whom. - - - - - 294

Interest of the vicar in the things whereof he is  
endowed. - - - - - 300

Appendant. - - - - - 295

Patron. Who.

Of common right. - - - - - 295

May be. - - - - - 295

Shall be said to be. - - - 300, 314

Re-united. - - - - - 302

Enlarged. - - - - - 302

Dissolved. (See CORPORATION, vi. 279.)

## Parson.

His interest in the church and churchyard. - 301

ACTIONS. What actions he may have for trespass,  
&c. done. - - - - - 302

And vicar. Inter se. - - - - - 304

And patron and ordinary.

Power in time of the

Parson.

Jointly. - - - - - 307

Severally. - - - - - 307

Vacation. - - - - - 302

## Ordinary.

His power in time of vacation. - - - 310

Provision. - - - - - 310

Advowson.

What. - - - - - 311

Spiritual promotion.

What shall be said to be. - - - 311

Donative. - - - - - 312

Church

# P R E

## PRESENTATION.

*Fin. xvii.*

### Church with cure.

What was a church with cure; and who shall be  
said to have the curam animarum. - - - 313

Chapel. - - - - - 311

### Patron of an advowson.

Who and how considered;

Where one has the nomination, and another the  
presentation. - - - - - 314

### Incumbent.

Who is. - - - - - 315

Pleadings by him. - - - - - 446

To what thing it may be. - - - - - 316

What will make a church presentative, which was not  
so before. - - - - - 316

### What person may present.

And who shall have the presentment, the king or  
others. - - - - - 317

### King.

In what cases he shall present. - - - - - 319

By making incumbent a bishop. - - - 319, 370

Where a chattle vests. - - - - - 321

Who shall present. - - - - - 322

In respect of estate. - - - - - 322

Disseisee, &c. - - - - - 340, 407

Mortgagor, or mortgagee. - - - - - 324

Coparceners, tenants in common, or jointenants.

Who of common right. - - - - - 325

By composition.

How the composition being. - - - - - 326

Assignee. - - - - - 327

Or others.

Where it is to be by turns.

What presentment shall serve for a turn. 328

### Presentees.

What persons may be. - - - - - 330

Laymen. - - - - - 309

For a collateral respect. - - - - - 332

To whom it shall be made. - - - - - 332

### Time.

At what time it may be. - - - - - 333

Before deprivation. - - - - - 334

Where there is an alienation, disseisin, &c. 340, 375

Where the church is full. - - - - - 334

### Plenary

By whom to be pleaded, and in what cases  
it is a good plea, - - - - - 339

### Good.

How it may be. - - - - - 342

### Revocation.

By whom it may be. - - - - - 342

What

# P R E

## **PRESENTATION.**

*Fin. xvii.*

What shall be said to be a revocation. (See PREROGATIVE, 3. 101.)	- -	344
<b>Examination.</b>		
What time the ordinary shall have to examine a clerk.	- - - -	345
<b>Refusal.</b>		
Cause thereof. Good.		
In respect of		
Presentor.	- - - -	346
Presentee.		
Crimes, &c.	- - - -	346
Illiterature, &c. not being crimes.	- -	347
<b>Trial.</b>		
Where and how the cause of refusal shall be tried; and pleadings.	- -	348
(See TRIAL, xxi. 49.)		
<b>Disturbance by the ordinary.</b>		
What will make the ordinary a disturber.	- -	349
Punished; how. And pleadings, &c.	- -	351
<b>Admission, institution, and induction.</b>		
<b>Made.</b>		
Of what they shall be.	- - - -	353
By whom it may or must be.	- - - -	354
Amounts thereto what.	- - - -	356
Good; and the effect thereof.	- - - -	356
Triable how; and punishment of refusing to grant them.	- - - -	357
<b>Resignation.</b>		
By what words it may be.	- - - -	358
To whom it may be.	- - - -	359
How and when; the effect thereof.	- - - -	359
<b>Avoidance.</b>		
Prevented in what cases by dispensation of the		
Pope.	- - - -	360
King.	- - - -	361
Benefit of avoidance taken away by dispensation subsequent of the pope;		
In what cases.	- - - -	362
By the canon, or by statute, when, and in what cases. And pleadings.	- - - -	362
By what.	- - - -	361
By pluralities.		
At what time.	- - - -	367
What shall be said to be pluralities.	- - - -	366
Allowable in what cases; by		
Retainer. How.	- - - -	370
<b>Dispensations.</b>		
Granted by what words, and in what cases necessary.	- - - -	368
<b>Qualification.</b>		
What		



**PRESENTATION.**

*Vin. xvii.*

What is, or what may become good ex post facto.	-	-	369
Annulled, or destroyed by what act.	-	-	370
Acceptance of a bishoprick.	-	-	370
Who shall present on such avoidance.	317,	319	
Taking a second benefice.	-	-	372
Not reading the articles, &c.	-	-	374
Deprivation.	-	-	375
Caveats to prevent institution.	-	-	375
Entry into religion.	-	-	377
Lapse.			
What is; and the commencement.	-	-	377
By what time the patron may present before a lapse shall be.	-	-	378
(See UNIVERSITY, xxii. 4.)			
The six months.			
Computed. How.	-	-	379
From what time.	-	-	379
Notice.			
In what cases lapse shall incur without and where with notice.	-	-	381
Refusal, &c.			
For collateral cause, where de jure notice ought to be.	-	-	383
Sufficient notice, what is.	-	-	384
To the ordinary;			
In what cases.	-	-	385
Prevented by naming him in the writ.	-	-	386
Against what persons being patrons, lapse shall incur.	387		
To whom it shall accrue for a collateral respect.	387		
Taken away after it is incurred.			
In what cases.	-	-	388
To the king.			
In what cases, and in what cases taken away.	389		
Or others.			
In what cases it shall be, and what may be done after.	-	-	392
Pleadings. In case of lapse.	-	-	392
Usurpation.			
The effect thereof.	-	-	393
At common law. How; and how remedied by statute.	-	-	394
Upon what thing it may be.	-	-	397
Made.			
How. What act or thing will make it, or put a man out of possession.	-	-	397
By what person it may be made.			
The king.	-	-	400
For whom it shall be said to be.	-	-	400, 401
Who may usurp in respect of estate.	-	-	401
Who shall be said to be the usurper.	-	-	402
Upon			

PRESENTATION.

*Fin. xvii.*

Upon whom it may be.				
The king or others.	-	-	-	402
In respect of estate.				
Jointenants, &c.	-	-	-	404
Upon one, where it shall be on others at common law.	-	-	-	407
Defeated.	-	-	-	407
By remitter.	-	-	-	409
Quare impedit.				
Of what it lies.	-	-	-	411
Who shall have it.	-	-	-	413
(See UNIVERSITY, xxii. 5.)				
One or several, and where two shall join.		xvii.		414
What persons may have it on disturbance.		-		414
(See BARON and FEME, iv. 70.)				
Against whom.	-	-	xvii.	415
Of what things.	-	-	-	416
By reason of simony.				
(See SIMONY, xix. 469.)				
Scisin				
Necessary in what cases.	-	xvii.	417, 420,	473
Sufficient.				
What is:	-	-	-	417, 418, 421
Though the name be altered.	-	-	-	391, 392
In whom.	-	-	-	419
For whom.	-	-	-	419
By whom.	-	-	-	421
At what time.	-	-	-	422
Lies.				
At what time it lies.	-	-	-	423
Where it shall be brought.	-	-	-	424
How.	-	-	-	424
In what cases the writ shall be				
Præsentare.	-	-	-	425
Ad ecclesiam, &c.	-	-	-	425
In general. At common law, or by statute,	-	-	-	427
In what cases.	-	-	-	427
Process and proceedings.	-	-	-	428
Pleadings.				
Abatement of the writ.				
(See JOURNEY'S ACCOUNTS, xiv. 558.)				
The effect thereof; by				
Death of one of the parties.	-	-	-	431
Other matters.	-	-	-	432
Patron, &c. In what cases he must be named.				437
Count.	-	-	-	439
Good in general.	-	-	-	442
Plenary.	-	-	-	339, 444
By the				
Bishop.	-	-	-	445
Incumbent.	-	-	-	446
				Double

**PRESENTATION.**

*Vin. xvii.*

Double pleas.	-	-	-	459
In bar.	-	-	-	452
Traverse.				
In what cases				
Necessary.	-	-	-	453
Good.	-	-	-	454
Profert, or monstrans of deeds, &c.			Necessary;	
in what cases.	-	-	-	460
Issue; upon what to be taken, and of what the jury must enquire.	-	-	-	461
Judgment.				
When; and how; and of the entry thereof.				462
Recovered; what; and who shall have execution, and the effect thereof.	-	-	-	464
Damages and costs.	-	-	-	464
Error; and judgment reversed.	-	-	-	469
Scire facias, &c. in qua. imp. and pleadings therein.				472
Darrein presentment.				
Who shall have it.	-	-	-	477
Where the estate is altered.	-	-	-	475
Without any presentment before.	-	-	-	473
After presentment.	-	-	-	474
What a good presentment to maintain it.	-	-	-	476
Of one where it shall be of others.	-	-	-	477
What persons shall have it in respect of estate.	-	-	-	477
Of what thing.	-	-	-	478
Seisin sufficient; what is.	-	-	-	479
Proceedings, pleadings, and judgment.	-	-	-	479
Verdict. Good.	-	-	-	480
Right of advowson.				
Lies.				
Of what thing.	-	-	-	481
By whom or against whom.	-	-	-	481
Seisin.				
Necessary; in what cases.	-	-	-	482
Alleged.				
In whom.	-	-	-	483
By whom.	-	-	-	483
Sufficient. What shall be.	-	-	-	483
Proceedings and pleadings; and what shall abate the writ.	-	-	-	483
Jure patronatus.				
What it is in general.	-	-	-	484
Ne admittas. Lies; for whom; when; and in what cases.	-	-	-	487
Writ to the bishop.				
Granted.				
At what time.	-	-	-	488
By what court.	-	-	-	489
Upon what plea.	-	-	-	497
In what cases.	-	-	-	498

# P R I

## PRESSENTATION.

*Vin. xvii.*

To whom it may be granted or awarded.	-	489
Who shall have it.	-	489
Third person not party.	-	490
The king, though not party to the writ, or though the issue be not found for him.	-	490
Without title.		
In what cases.	-	492
Upon title made.	-	494
Title sufficient; what is.	-	496
Proceedings, pleadings, &c.	-	501
Return by the bishop.	-	502
Remover.		
Who to be removed. In what cases by judgment without writ.	-	503
Grants of the next presentation good.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i>	1286
Of presentation and nomination, and of presentations by the crown.	-	1286
Presentation of a common person good, and not good; and where two patrons pretend a title.	-	1288
Of revocations of presentations.	-	1289
Of presentations by turns, and to moieties; and where two have a right to present.	-	1289
Who may present to a benefice, and who not.	-	1290
By what words the next representation shall pass, and by what not.	-	1290
Grants of the next presentation avoided.	-	1291
<b>PRESENTMENT.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com.</i>		
iii. 51, 52, 167, 108. 202. iv. 385. 682. vi. 295. 428.		
Darrein presentment. See vi. 154.		
<b>PRESENT ESTATE.</b> See <i>Com. ii. 563. iii. 452.</i>		
<b>PRESIDENT.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.</b> See <i>Com. vi. 249.</i>		
<b>PRESUMPTION.</b> <i>Lil. Shep.</i>	-	<i>Vin. xvii. 507</i>
<b>PRICE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>PRICES OF VICTUALS, &amp;c.</b> See <i>Com. iv. 653, 656. 659. 687. 689.</i>		
<b>PRIMACY.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>PRIESTS and JESUITS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
(See PAPISTS.)		
<b>PRIMER SEISIN.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Shep. Com. vi. 59.</i>		
<b>PRINCE and PRINCESS.</b> See <i>Com. iv. 436. vi. 252.</i>		
<b>PRINCIPAL and ACCESSARY.</b> <i>Cay, Jac. Lil. (See ACCESSARY, Vin. i. 113.)</i>		
In what cases a man shall be said to be a principal, and in what an accessary; and herein,		
	<i>2 Haw. P. C. ch. xix. sect. 1</i>	
In what offences there can be no accessaries, but all must be principals, if any way guilty.	-	f. 2
Where those who only abet a fact, shall be esteemed as much principals in it, as those who actually do it.	-	f. 7
		Where

# P R I

**PRINCIPAL, &c.**

2 *Haw. P. C.* ch. xxix.

Where those who are actually absent when a fact is committed, may be esteemed principals in it. f. 11

Where a man shall be adjudged a principal in an offence against a statute. - - - f. 13

Whether the offence of the accessory can ever rise higher than that of the principal. - - - f. 15

In what cases a man shall be adjudged an accessory before the fact. - - - f. 16

In what cases a man shall be adjudged an accessory after; and herein,

What kind of receipt of a felon will make the receiver such an accessory. - - - f. 26

Whether it be necessary that such receiver know of the felony. - - - f. 32

What shall excuse such receivers. - - - f. 34

How far the felony must be complete to make such an accessory. - - - f. 35

Of the arraignment of the principal and accessory; and herein,

How far it is necessary that the principal be actually attainted or convicted before the accessory shall be proceeded against. - - - f. 36

Whether the accessory shall in any case be arraigned or tried before any principal hath appeared. f. 45

Whether a person charged as accessory to more than one, may be tried before all the principals have appeared. - - - f. 46

Whether the principal and accessory may be both tried by the same inquest, and in what manner they are to be tried. - - - f. 47

In what manner the accessory shall be tried, where his offence arises in a different county from that of the principal. - - - f. 48

Of accessory in general. - - - *Burn*, i. 1

Of accessories before the fact. - - - 2

Of accessories after the fact. - - - 4

How they are to be proceeded against. - - - 6

Precedents of indictments. - - - 8

(See **ACCESSARY**, *Vin.* i. 113.)

**PRINCIPAL.** *Com.* vi. 87.

Principal and accessory. See iv. 492.

Principal and bail. See i. 695. 704.

Principal and incident. See vi. 139.

Principal and interest. See ii. 526 567. 604.

**PRINCIPAL and BAIL.** (See **BAIL**, *Vin.* iii. 438.)

**PRINCIPAL and INTEREST.** *Nelf.*

**PRINTERS.** *Shep.*

**PRINTING.** See *Com.* ii. 241. vi. 367.

**PRINTS.** *Cay.*

**PRIOR.** *Bro. Com.* iii. 596.

**PRIOR INCUMBRANCE.** See *Com.* ii. 617, 668.

**VOL. XXIV.**

I i

**PRIORITY.**

# P R I

**PRIORITY.** *Bro. Shep. Com. vi. 92.*

**PRIORITY OF SUIT.** *2 Haw. P. C. ch. xxvi. sect. 63.*

**PRISAGE.** *Cay, Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. vi. 53. (See PREROGATIVE, Vin. xvi. 554.)*

**PRISON and PRISONERS.** *Barn. i. ii. iii. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com. iii. 637. iv. 368, 475. 599. v. 143. vi. 227. 469.*

**Prisoner.**

How to be tried.

By his country. *2 Haw. P. C. ch. 40, 41, 42, 43.*

By his peers. - - - ch. 44

By battle. - - - ch. 45

Where he shall have counsel. - - - ch. 39

Where he may have a copy of his indictment. ch. 39

**Prison breaking.** *Burn.*

How prison breaches stood by the common law.

*2 Haw. P. C. ch. xviii. sect. 1*

How on the stat. de frangentibus prisonam, 1 Ed. 2. f. 3

And herein,

1. What shall be said to be a prison within the meaning of this statute. - - - f. 4

2. How far the imprisonment ought to be well grounded. - - - f. 5

3. What shall be said to be a breaking of prison within the meaning of this statute. - - - f. 8

4. For what crime the party must be imprisoned to make his breaking the prison felony within the meaning of the statute. - - - f. 12

5. Whether the offence of breaking prison can ever amount to high treason. - - - f. 16

6. At what time and in what manner the offender is to be proceeded against. - - - f. 17

7. In what manner an offender is to be indicted for a breach of prison. - - - f. 19

8. In what manner those are to be punished for a breach of prison who are within the benefit of the statute. - - - f. 20

(See GAOL and GAOLER.)

**PRIVATE WAY.** *Com. iii. 56.*

**PRIVATION.** *Bro.*

**PRIVILEGE.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Starb.*

For what.

Causas. - - - Vin. xvii. 510

Things; in what actions. - - - 513

What persons shall have it. - - - 515

(See AMBASSADORS, &c. ii. 286.)

Against whom. - - - 517

What courts shall have it, and against what. - - - 517

Allowed; how. - - - 525

By priority of a suit. pl. 4. - - - 518

In going and returning to and from courts. 510, 513

Ousted :

# P R I

## PRIVILEGE.

*Vin. xvii.*

Ousted. (See COVIN, vi. 473.)	
Chancery and other courts.	
In what cases.	520
In what actions.	526
Of officers of courts, from offices and duties.	508
Of other persons.	509
Prayed.	
At what time, and what shall be an admitting the jurisdiction of a court.	527
Proceedings and pleadings.	529
What it is, for what persons and in what courts,	
<i>Hugh. ii.</i>	1522
Of peers and ambassadors allowed.	<i>Nelf. ii.</i> 1293
Of attorneys and clerks, and others, allowed to be good.	1293
Of attorneys and clerks, and others, not good.	1296
Of privilege of courts by priority of suit, and of going and returning to and from courts.	1297
Privileges of the universities allowed.	<i>Hugh. ii.</i> 1525
Privileges of the universities not allowed.	1299
(See UNIVERSITIES.)	
Privilege. To be free from arrest.	<i>Com. vi.</i> 88
In attendance upon courts.	
Within place of privilege.	90
How discharged.	
Privilege from an office.	91
Privilege in suits.	
By being officer to court, &c.	
By priority of suit.	92
As to privilege of peers. See iii. 468.	
As to privilege of ecclesiastical persons. See iii. 595.	
As to privilege of parliament. See v. 197.	
For more concerning Privilege, see i. 424. 428, 429.	
441. 495. 633. ii. 46. 177. 237. iii. 16, 17. 20. 147.	
624. iv. 39. 45. 251. v. 9, 10. 288. vi. 48. 73. 251.	
434.	
Privilege.	<i>Bac. iv.</i> 215
Duties and offices from which privilege exempts.	216
Privileges in suits allowed officers and attendants in courts of justice.	218
1. What officers privileged.	
2. Privilege and protections allowed those whose attendance necessarily required.	221
3. In what cases the privilege allowed.	222
4. In claiming and allowing fame, it must be set forth and pleaded.	223
5. How privileged persons are to sue and be sued.	226
6. Whether privilege against privilege.	227
Privilege of peers and members of parliament.	228
1. What persons intitled thereto.	
2. How far their servants and attendants.	229

# P R O

## PRIVILEGE.

*Bac. iv.*

3. In what cases allowed. - - - 231
4. It's commencement and continuance. - - -
5. How claimed and taken advantage of. - - -
6. Breach of privilege. - - - 235
7. Proceedings in the courts by and against such privileged persons. - - - 236

## PRIVY. *Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep.*

Of the several sorts of privies, and of what they may take advantage. - - - *Vin. xvii.* 534

## PRIVITY. *Com. iii. 137. iv. 196. v. 472.*

## PRIVY COUNCIL. *Cay, Lil.*

Whether it may commit persons for treason, &c.

2 *Haw. P. C. ch. 16. sect. 4*

Whether persons committed by it are bailable.

*ch. 15. f. 66 to 72*

For what offences persons examined by the privy council may be tried in what county the king thinks fit. - - -

*ch. 40. f. 2, 3, 4.*

Privy counsellor. *Com. v. 242. vi. 249.*

The offence of laying violent hands upon him.

1 *Haw. P. C. ch. 17. sect. 25*

The offence of conspiring his death.

*ch. 18. f. 8*

## PRIVY SEAL. *Cay. Com. v. 277.*

## PRIVY SIGNET. *Com. v. 277.*

## PRIZE GOODS. *Cay, Shep.*

## PROBATE. *Cay, Lil. Com. i. 338, 339, 340. vi. 135.*

What an executor may do before probate, what not.

*Nelf. ii. 1301*

Whether a probate once granted may be suspended, revoked, or traversed, or not. - - -

*1302*

Cases where an executor dies before probate. - - -

*1302*

Of probate where the will is of lands and goods. - - -

*1303*

Of fees for probate of wills. - - -

*1303*

(See EXECUTOR)

## PROCEDENDO. *Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Stath. Com. ii.*

193. 197. vi. 143.

Where, and in what cases, a procedendo shall be awarded; and where, and in what cases not.

*Hugh. ii. 1532*

Whether there can be a procedendo after a certiorari filed. - - -

2 *Haw. P. C. ch. 27. sect. 68*

How the authority of justices of oyer, &c. being suspended, may be revived by procedendo. - - -

*ch. 5. f. 2*

(See REGE INCONSULTO, *Vin. xviii. 275.*)

## PROCEEDINGS. *Com. vi. 93.*

When evidence. See iv. 97.

Proceedings and pleadings in particular actions. See v. 292, 546.

## PROCESS. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. Barn. i. ii. iii. Bro. Burn,*

*Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Stath. Shep.*

Judicial.

How



<b>PROCESS.</b>	<i>Vin. xvii.</i>	
How it ought to be made.		535
Distringas.		
Upon testatum at common law.		536
On 25 E. 3. 17.		
Capias and exigent.		536
Awarded.		
What process shall be awarded.		538
By whom.		538
Execution.		538
At what time.		539
By whom.		540
Arrest; what good in law.		541
Of process in criminal cases.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch.</i>	27
Where it is well awarded into a county different from that wherein the court sits from which it is awarded.	f.	1
What kind of process shall issue on an appeal, indictment, and information; and herein,		
1. Where such process ought to have the clause of non omittas.	f.	5
2. In whose name, and under what teste, it is to be made.	f.	7
3. What is the proper process on indictments for crimes of an inferior nature.	f.	9
4. What is the proper process on informations.	f.	12
5. What is the proper process on appeals, and on indictments of treason, felony, and mayhem.	f.	15
6. How many days there ought to be between the teste and return of such process.	f.	16
In what manner such process is to be executed.	f.	17
What is required by statute in relation to process on information.	f.	18
What is the proper process upon a default.	f.	19
What process is to be awarded after a removal by certiorari into a superior court.	f.	88
Where it shall be said to be discontinued, or miscontinued, or put without a day.	f.	89
And herein,		
1. In what particular instances process is generally said to be discontinued.	f.	90
2. Where to be miscontinued.	f.	103
3. Where to be put without day.	f.	104
How far errors in process are fatal.	f.	107
The forms of the several processes.	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	342
Of process of outlawry; and herein,		
Whether process of outlawry lies in all criminal cases.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch.</i>	27. f. 113
In what manner it is to be awarded in general.	f.	115
What is particularly required in the award of it against the principal and accessory.	f.	128
(See <b>UTLAWRY.</b> )		
Process against jurors. (See <b>JURY.</b> )		
Process. Who may issue it.	<i>Com. vi.</i>	93

PROCESS.

Com. vi.

In what name.	-	-	-	94
Under what seal.				
When returnable.				
As to form or teste.	See i.	52.	62.	
In criminal cases.	-	-	-	vi. 97
In real actions.				
Summons.				
Re-summons.	-	-	-	98
How executed.				
How wager of law of non summons.	See i.	84.		
Grand cape.	-	-	-	vi. 99
Petit cape.				
Attachment.				
<i>Distingas.</i>	-	-	-	100
<i>Ven. fac.</i>	-	-	-	101
As to Ven. fac. jur. see iii.	629.			
Judicial process in real actions, summons in auxilium, &c. vi.	101.			
As to petit cape, see	99.			
As to summons ad warrantizandum, and other process, against vouchee, see	439.			
As to process for trial by battle, or the grand assise, see ii.	127.			
As to process for trial in other actions, see iii.	629.			
As to process for execution by <i>hab. fac. fieri</i> see iv.	113.			
By <i>sci. fac.</i> upon a fine or judgment. See iv.	115.	190.		
Process in personal actions.	-	-	-	vi. 102
Summons.				
Attachment. See	99.			
<i>Capias.</i> 102. See v.	630.			
As to <i>cap. pro. fine</i> , and <i>cap. utlag.</i> See iv.	116,	117.		
	v. 632.	vi. 485,	506.	
<i>Ca. fa.</i> See i.	705.	iv. 125.		
<i>Cap. fi laicus.</i> See vi.	305.			
<i>Teste cap.</i> See	103.			
Judicial process.	-	-	-	102
<i>Lev. fac.</i>				
<i>Fi. fac.</i>	-	-	-	103
<i>Elegis.</i>				
<i>Test. cap. or fi. fac.</i>				
For more concerning process, see i.	121.	392.	445.	
	447.	577.	587.	
	608.	650.	ii. 197.	
	215.	iii. 293,	294.	
	330.	iv. 371.	416.	
	698.	v. 146.	227.	
	305.	540.	617.	
	662.	664.	666.	
	727.	730.	733.	
	748.	786.	797.	
	811,	812.	829.	
	vi. 28.	65.	160.	
	163.	233.	505,	
	506.			
PROCEIN AMY, PROCEIN OF BLOOD. <i>Bro. Cay, Hugh.</i>				
<i>Jac. Shop. Com.</i> v.	570.	572.		
PROCEIN AVOIDANCE. <i>Shop.</i>				
PROCLAMATION. <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Lil. Roll. Statb.</i> (See				
PREROGATIVE, xvii. 197.) <i>Com.</i> iii. 221.	vi. 34.			

**PROCLAMATION.**

Of a fine. *Com. iv. 26. 191.*

Of rebellion. *See ii. 225.*

**PRO CONFESSO.**

Where a bill, &c. shall be so taken. - *Vin. xvii. 542*

**PROCTOR OF THE CLERGY.** *Com. iii. 147.*

**PROCURATIONS.** *Nelf. Vin. xvii. 544. Com. vi. 349.*

**PROCUREMENT.** *Cay.*

**PROFANENESS.** *Burn. Com. iv. 258. 330.*

**PROFER.** *Shep.*

**PROFERT IN CURIA.** *Jac. Lil.*

**PROFESSION.** *Bro. Roll.*

Deraignment. - - - *Vin. xvii. 545*

Cause thereof good. - - - *545*

At what time a man shall be said a dead person, or  
professed. - - - *545*

**PROFESSION.** *Com. iv. 104.*

What.

Effect.

*See i. 12. 22. 80: ii. 172. iii. 596.*

**PROFIT APPRENDER.** *Bro. Nelf.* - *Vin. xvii. 547*

**PROFITS CASUAL.** *See Com. vi. 55.*

**PROHIBITED GOODS.** *Cay, Lil.*

**PROHIBITION.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Barn's i. ii. Bro.*

*Fitz. Jac. Mall. Mod. Ent. Roll, Shep. Stath.*

Antiquity thereof. - - - *Vin. xvii. 545*

Lies.

Of what things or actions, and for what causes, the  
judges not having jurisdiction. - - *548*

Defamation.

What defamation. - - - *588*

Legacies and wills. - - - *561*

Jurisdiction spiritual. - - - *550*

Of what thing. - - - *558*

Ousted.

In what cases,

In respect of collateral

Thing. - - - *552*

Cause. - - - *581*

By what plea. - - - *556*

Extent thereof.

Seats in the church. - - - *570*

Reparations. - - - *574*

Chapel of ease. - - - *579*

Ornaments. - - - *580*

Where the laws spiritual and temporal differ,

In the

Matter. - - - *597*

Manner of suit. - - - *598*

If the common law and ecclesiastical law differ, and  
the proceeding is not according to the common law,

**PROHIBITION.**

a prohibition lies. But where the common law gives no remedy, it lies not.	Vin. xviii.	1
In what cases they shall not have jurisdiction.	xvii.	
For collateral cause.		583
Prosecution at law.	xviii.	9
(See the statute of 1 E. 3. cap. 11.)		
Pardon.		11
Answering upon oath.		13
<b>Jurisdiction.</b>		
In what cases the spiritual court shall have jurisdiction of a matter subsequent, incident to, or dependant on the suit, where it had jurisdiction of the original suit, and what may be tried there.		15
Tithes.	xvii.	560
Where the right of them comes in question.		
	xviii.	20, 22
What persons shall have prohibition.	Spiritual	
persons.		24
What persons shall not have it.		27
<b>Lies.</b>		
In what cases.		29
In respect of the Libel.		32
Matter being temporal.		33
Where the temporal court which grants it cannot give remedy, but the consueance belongs to the other.		35, 37
<b>When after</b>		
Sentence.		53
Consultation.		56
<b>Granted.</b>		
How it may be		
For part.		41, 43
By whom.		
At what time.		
Before plea pending.		46
After sentence.		51
Continuance thereof.		45
To courts temporal.		
In what cases it lies.		47
(See MARINERS WAGES, xv. 336.)		
To what court.	xviii.	59
Where he may have a more speedy remedy.		55
Contempt to prohibitions, how and where punished; and pleadings.		58
<b>Consultation.</b>		
Granted.		
In what cases.		60
At what time, and out of what court.		62
<b>Proceedings.</b>		

# P R O

<b>PROHIBITION,</b>	<i>Fin. xviii.</i>	
What must be done in order to get a prohibition.		38
Writ, declarations, &c. in prohibitions, and rules concerning them.		44
Where upon a suit in the spiritual court for tithes, a prohibition will lie and shall be granted, and where not; and where in cases of a <i>modus decimandi</i> , and where not.	<i>Hugh. ii. 1544, 1548. Nelf. iii. 5 to 14</i>	
Where upon a suit in the spiritual court for defamation, a prohibition shall be granted, and where not.	<i>Nelf. iii. 1 to 4. Hugh. ii. 1548</i>	
Where it shall be granted in cases of wills and legacies, and where not.	<i>Nelf. iii. 4. Hugh. ii. 1548</i>	
Where and in what cases prohibitions shall be granted to the court of admiralty; and where not.	<i>Hugh. ii. 1555</i>	
Where and in what cases prohibitions shall be granted to stay proceedings in inferior courts, and where not.	<i>Hugh. ii. 1557. Nelf. iii. 5</i>	
In what other cases a prohibition shall be granted, and what not.	<i>Nelf. iii. 5 to 14. Hugh. ii. 1548</i>	
Prohibition. To what court.	<i>Com. vi. 105</i>	
To temporal.		
To spiritual.		106
When to admiralty.	<i>See i. 394.</i>	
To restrain nuisance.	<i>vi. 107</i>	
By what court.		
Nature of prohibition.		108
When granted.		
At whose instance.		110
For what cause.		
If freehold concerned.		111
As title to lands or tenements.		
To advowson or church.		
To office.	<i>112. See 125.</i>	
If chattels or debts concerned.		113
If suit for criminal matter.		114
Or a matter <i>contra pacem</i> .		115
If remedy by statute.		
If cited out of diocese.		116
If remedy given by common law.		118
If spiritual court has no jurisdiction, tho' no remedy elsewhere.		
If spiritual court allows customs void by law.		
Or allows illegal, or disallows legal evidence.		119
Or tries matter triable by law.		
If court refuses copy of libel.		120
If person, &c. does waste.		
Prohibition <i>quoad</i> , &c.		121
When prohibition not grantable.		
When spiritual court has jurisdiction.		
As if suit be <i>circa merè spiritualia</i> .		
For repair, or ornaments of church.		122
		For

# P R O

<b>PROHIBITION.</b>	<b>Com. vi.</b>	
For inclosing church yard, &c.	-	124
For admission to biritual office.	125. See 112.	
For tithes.	-	125
Though suit be for aight under fourth part of value of church.	-	
Or be between spiritual persons.	-	126
Or upon substraction of tithes, &c.	-	127
Except where no tithes due.	-	
As where thing bylaw not titheable.	-	
Or discharged by statute.	-	
Or by <i>modus decimandi</i> .	-	
What <i>modus gooc</i> . See iii. 513.	-	
For oblations, mortuaries, pensions.	vi.	128
For violence to clerk.	-	130
For breach of faith.	-	
For defamation.	-	131
For matters matrimonial.	-	134
For matters testamentary.	-	135
As probate of will.	-	
Bequest of legacy.	-	136
Granting or repealing administration.	-	137
Exhibiting inventory.	-	
Granting guardianship.	-	
Accounting by executor or administrator.	-	138
Spiritual court having jurisdiction shall proceed, though contrary to rules of common law.	-	
So where confuance of principal shall determine incident.	-	139
Proceedings to obtain prohibition.	-	140
When suggestion ought to be proved.	-	141
Declaration thereon.	-	142
For more concerning proceeding in prohibition, see v. 732.	-	
Consultation.	vi.	143
When.	-	
When not.	-	144
No prohibition after consultation.	-	145
Except where consultation was upon matter of form, and other instances.	-	
Prohibition to admiralty. See i. 394.	-	
Prohibition of wast. See vi. 511.	-	
<b>Prohibition.</b>	<b>Bac. iv.</b>	<b>240</b>
What courts may grant it.	-	241
Whether discretionary or <i>ex debito justitie</i> .	-	242
Who has a right to demand such writ.	-	243
Who may join in it.	-	244
Suggestion and manner of obtaining it.	-	
When to be granted absolutely, or <i>huc usque</i> only, and direction to party for declaring thereon.	-	247
Whether more than one such writ awardable.	-	248
		At

# P R O

## PROMISSION.

*Bac. iv.*

At what time to be granted, and in what cases after sentence. - - - 249

To what courts it may be awarded, and that superior courts are to determine boundaries of all inferior jurisdictions. - - - 250

In what instances to be granted to inferior temporal courts.

To spiritual courts. - - - 255

1. Where they meddle with matters purely temporal.

2. Where they determine on a freehold. - - - 256

3. Where on criminal offences. - - - 257

4. Where on acts of parliament. - - - 258

5. In what cases they have concurrent jurisdiction, and may determine incidents. - - - 259

Offence of disobeying prohibitions. - - - 262

PROMISE. *Lil. Com. i. 184. vi. 344.*

PROMISSORY NOTES. *Cay. Com. i. 190. v. 86.*

(See MERCHANT, *Bac. iii. 602.*)

BILLS OF EXCHANGE, *Fin. iv. 238.*)

PROMOTER. *Com. iv. 409.*

PROMULGATION OF A LAW. *Com. v. 218.*

PROOF. *Cay, Hugh. Lil. Shep.*

How and in what manner to be made. *Nelf. iii. 15*

(See EVIDENCE.)

PROPERTY. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

In what person it may be, or shall be said to be.

*Vin. xviii. 63*

In what things it may be. - - - 63

Devested or preserved by what, and when. - - - 63

Gained, altered, or transferred, by what act, &c. - - - 66

Fraud, &c. - - - 69

Possession only, and in what cases actual possession is necessary to give a property. - - - 71

Operation of law. - - - 72

Sale. (See MARKET, xv. 250.)

What words. - - - 73

Vests, at what time. - - - 74

Several properties may be in the same thing.

In what cases. - - - 75

What may be an interest, but no property. - - - 75

Pleadings.

Good. And in what cases it must be set forth. 76

Property. Original thereof. - - - *Com. vi. 147*

How vested or divested.

In what things, See ii, 139, 140, 141. 143.

See more of property in i. 309. iii, i. iv. 468. v. 42.

610. 788. 794. 807. vi. 390.

## PROPRIETATE PROBANDA.

Where it lieth, where not. - - - *Hugh. ii. 1566*

(See REPLEVIN, *Fin. xviii. 582.*)

PROPHECIES.

# P R O

**PROPHECIES.** *Burn, Gay, Shep.*

**PRO RATA.** *Shep.*

**PROROGATION.** *Com. v. 248.*

**PROTECTION.** *Bro. Gay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.*

*Roll. Shep. Stath. Com. i. 31.*

Of witnesses. (See TRIAL, *Vin. xxi.*)

What it is, and lies in what cases. *Vin. xviii.* 79

The several sorts of protections. - - - 84

Cast.

By what persons it may be cast. - - - 78

In respect of estate. - - - 83

At what time. - - - 80

For whom. - - - 82

For what

Causes or things, and by whom, and when. 83

In respect of the place. - - - 91

Persons, corporations, &c. - - - 85

For a collateral respect. - - - 86

Not for him that cannot appear. - - - 86

Not for the plaintiff. - - - 87

Against what persons, as king, &c. - - - 85

In what

Actions. - - - 88

Court. - - - 90

How.

Quia moraturus. - - - 94

For one,

Where it shall serve for others. In respect of the person. - - - 99

Defendant where it shall serve for the other defendants.

In what actions. - - - 101

Upon what plea. - - - 103

At what time being cast. - - - 103

Granted

For what causes. Quia

Profecturus. - - - 90

Moraturus. - - - 90

In respect of the place where. - - - 91

For what time. - - - 92

Allowed or disallowed.

Who shall be judge. - - - 94

For what cause. - - - 97

Variance. - - - 95

Quia profecturus. - - - 97

Quia moraturus. - - - 97

The effect thereof. - - - 94, 95

Repeal thereof.

Allowed, or not, in respect of the time of repeal thereof. - - - 98

Quia moraturus. - - - 100

Both, quia profecturus & moraturus. - - - 100

Proceedings



# P U B

<b>PROTECTION.</b>	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	
Proceedings upon the repeal.	-	101
Sued at what time.	-	104
Refummons.		
Upon quia		
Profecturus.	-	104
Moraturus.	-	104
How it ought to be.	-	104
Proceedings and pleadings.	-	105
The effect of casting a protection.	-	105
<b>PROTEST.</b> <i>Cay, Com.</i> v. 79.		
Of bills of exchange. (See <b>BILLS OF EXCHANGE</b> , <i>Vin.</i> iv. 238.)		
<b>PROTESTANT DISSENTERS.</b> <i>Burn.</i> 1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> 33.		
<b>PROTESTANT SUCCESSION.</b>		
Offenders against it.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. xvii. sect. 85	
<b>PROTESTATION.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Jac. Nelf. Shep. Statb.</i> <i>Com.</i> v. 470.		
What it is, and what is such.	- <i>Vin.</i> xviii.	106
Good in what cases.	-	107
Necessary in what cases.	-	109
How to be taken, and when; and the effect thereof.	-	109
<b>PROTHONOTARY.</b> <i>Shep. Vin.</i> xviii. 110. <i>Com.</i> iii. 301.		
<b>PROVERS.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>PROVINCE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>PROVISION.</b> <i>Bro. Cay. Shep. Statb.</i> See <i>Com.</i> vi. 148.		
For a wife. See ii. 393. 396. 466. 468. 584.		
For children. See 589. 657.		
<b>PROVISO.</b> <i>Hugh. Lil. Shep. Wood</i> , pt. i. 398. See <i>Com.</i> iii. 83.		
Where it makes a condition, where not.	<i>Nelf.</i> iii.	21
Where it is taken for a grant, covenant, reservation or exception, and not for a condition.	-	24
Where it is taken for an explanation, qualification or limitation, and not for a condition.	-	25
(See <b>COVENANT</b> .)		
Of process by proviso in criminal cases.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> c. 41. sect. 10	
Of trial by proviso. (See <b>TRIAL</b> , <i>Vin.</i> xxi. 192.)		
<b>PROVISOR.</b> <i>Com.</i> vi. 148.		
Provision.		
How usurped.		
How restrained.		
<b>PROVOCATION.</b> See <i>Com.</i> iv. 452. 456.		
<b>PROUT PATENT.</b> (See <b>RECORD</b> .)		
<b>PROXY.</b> See <i>Com.</i> v. 201. <i>Vin.</i> xviii. 185.)		
<b>PUBLICATION.</b> <i>Com.</i> vi. 149.		
Of new publications, and the effects thereof in wills.	<i>Nelf.</i> iii.	27
Of depositions. See <i>Com.</i> ii. 295.		
Of		

**PUBLICATION.**

Of a libel. *Com.* iv. 715, 716.

Of slander. See i. 277.

Of a will. See iii. 393.

**PUBLIC WORSHIP.** *Burn.*

**PUIS DARREIN CONTINUANCE.** See *Com.* i. 97.

**PURCHASOR.** *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. ii. *Cay, Jac. Lil. Shcp.*

Who. - - - *Vin.* xviii. 111

Favoured in what cases. - - - 112

By incumbrances brought in.

(See INCUMBRANCES, xiv. 357, 358.)

Plea of being purchasor, &c. - 115

(See PLEA and DEMURRER, xvi. 366.)

Length of time. - - - 124

(See LENGTH OF TIME, xv. 55. pl. 38, &c.)

Allowances. - - - 124

Affected in what cases. - - - 118

(See LIS PENDENS, xv. 127, 128, 129.)

With payment of debts, &c. - 119

(See JUDGMENT, xiv. 596. FRAUD, xiii. 515.

EXECUTION, x. 535.)

By misapplication of money. - - 122

By presumptive notice, and where there is a settlement. 123

Disputes between

Purchasor and purchasor. - - 125

Purchasor and vendor.

(See VENDOR and VENDEE, xxi. 540.)

Of acquiring real estates by purchase. *Wood*, pt. i. 49

Purchase, what. - - - 49

Who are capable or incapable of purchasing or conveying lands, &c. and what are good names of purchase. - - - 49

Who are deemed purchasors, who not. - - 61

*Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. 353. ii. 677

In what cases purchasors are favoured.

*Wood*, 62. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. 354. ii. 678

In what cases purchasors are affected.

*Wood*, 69. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. 358. ii. 682

By incumbrances. - - - *Wood*, 69

By misapplication of money. - - 73

By presumptive notice, and where there is a settlement. - - - 74

(See NOTICE.)

Of disputes between purchasors.

*Wood*, 75. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* ii. 687

Purchase of new lands after a will made. *Nelf.* iii. 28

Where the heir shall be in by purchase, and not by descent. - - - 29

PURCHASE and PURCHASOR. See *Com.* ii. 167, 168, 169. ii. 263. 658. 664. iii. 474. 616. iv. 258.

Purchasing a title. See v. 17.

**PURGATION.**

# P U T

PURGATION. *Bro. Cay, Shep.*  
 PURLIEU. *Shep. Com. iii. 11, 12.*  
 PURPARTY. *Shep.*  
 PURPRESTURE. *Bro. Cay, Jac. Shep. Cm. vi. 149.*  
     *What. - - - - - iii. 13*  
 PURSUIVANT. *Shep.*  
 PURVEYANCE. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Jac. Sep. 1 Haw.*  
     *P. C. c. 47. Vin. xviii. 127. Com. v 52, 53.*  
 PUTNEY. *Cay.*

# Q U A

QUAKERS. *Burn, Cay, Sep. Wood.*  
 QUALE JUS. *Bro. Shep. Stath. Com. vi. 50.*  
 QUALIFICATION. *Com. iii. 682.*  
 QUANTUM MERUIT. *Jac.*  
 QUARE CLAUSUM FREGIT. *Com. v 804. vi. 388. 392. 396.*  
 QUARE EJECIT. *Bro. Fitz. Stath.*  
 QUARE EJECIT INFRA TERMINUM. *Com. vi. 151.*  
     *When it lies.*  
     *How proceedings.*  
     *When it or ejectment lies. Seciii. 609.*  
 QUARE IMPEDIT. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil.*  
     *Mall. Roll. Shep. Stath. (see PRESENTATION,*  
     *Vin. xvii. 411.)*  
     *Quare impedit. The several statutes relating to quare*  
     *impedit, and observations upon them.*  
     *Mall. Quare Impedit. 137*  
     *Who shall have a quare impedit. - - - 149*  
     *By and against whom. - - - 152*  
     *Of what. - - - 145, 149, 153*  
     *What will be a sufficient seisin to maintain it. - - 153*  
     *How to be brought. - - - 159*  
     *Of a writ to the bishop. - - - 169*  
     *The process in a quare impedit at common law, and by*  
     *the stat. Marlbridge. - - - 146, 189*  
     *The form of the process. - - - 193*  
     *Of the declaration. - - - 200*  
     *Of the pleadings. - - - 204*  
     *Of the judgment. - - - 249*  
     *Of error in quare impedit. - - - 250*  
     *Precedents of the pleadings in quare impedit. pt. ii. p. i. to 176*  
     *What it is, where it must be brought, by whom, and*  
     *against whom. - - - Nelf. iii. 31*  
     *Of the writ to the bishop. - - - 33*  
     *Of damages in quare impedit. - - - 34*  
     *Of what it lies. - - - 35*  
     *Of*

# Q U E

<b>QUARE IMPEDIT.</b>		<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	
Of pleadings and judgments, and writs of error in quare impedit.	- - -		35
<b>Quare impedit.</b>	- - -	<i>Com. vi.</i>	152
What remedy fr church.			
Right of advowon. See i. 401.			
How proceeding shall be.	- - -	<i>vi.</i>	153
Count, &c. See v. 733.			
Affise of <i>darrein sefentment.</i>	- - -	<i>vi.</i>	154
When it lies.			
When not.			
How to proceed.			
<b>Quare impedit.</b>			
When it lies. See v. 733. vi. 157.			
<i>Juris utrum.</i>	- - -		155
When it lies			
<b>QUARE INCUMBRAVIT.</b> <i>Brn. Fitz. Hugh.</i>			
Lies.			
In what cases, and where.	- - -	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	128
When and how, and proceedings therein.	- - -		129
Count, pleadings, and judgment.	- - -		129
<b>Quare incumbrauit.</b>	- - -	<i>Com. vi.</i>	156
When it lies.			
How proceedings.			
When not.	- - -		157
<b>QUARE NON ADMISIT.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Nelf. Shep. Stath.</i>			
Lies.			
In what cases, and in what court.	- - -	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	130
Against whom.	- - -		131
When and where, and proceedings therein.	- - -		131
Pleadings and judgment.	- - -		132
<b>Quare non admisit.</b>	- - -	<i>Com. vi.</i>	157
When it lies.			
<b>QUARE OBSTRUXIT.</b> <i>Shep.</i>			
<b>Quare obstruxit.</b>	- - -	<i>Com. vi.</i>	158
When writ lies.			
<b>QUARRELS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>			
<b>QUARENTINE.</b> <i>Burn, Ca, Fitz. Hugh. Shep. Stath.</i>			
<i>Com. iv.</i>	150.		
<b>QUARTER SESSIONS.</b> <i>Shep.</i> (See SESSIONS.)		<i>Com. iv.</i>	670.
<b>QUASHING OF INDICTMENTS.</b> <i>Lil.</i>			
<b>QUAE EST EADEM TRANSGRESSIO.</b> <i>Lil. Nelf. Com. v.</i>		413.	
<b>QUAERE.</b> <i>Lil.</i>			
<b>QUEEN.</b> <i>Com. i.</i> 140, 141. <i>iv.</i> 436. <i>vi.</i> 251.			
What queen within the statute of treason.			
	1 <i>Haw. P. C. c.</i>	17. sect. 20, 22	
In what cases triable by the peers.			
	2 <i>Haw. P. C. c.</i>	44. sect. 11	
Capacity of queen consort to purchase and grant with- out the king.	- - -	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	50
		<i>Her</i>	

QUEEN.	Wood, pt. i.	
Her capacity to make executors.		136
(See PREROGATIVE, <i>Vin.</i> xvii. 204.)		
QUE ESTATE. <i>Bro. Fitz. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.</i> v. 406,		
407. vi. 341.		
Pleasable. Of what		
Things.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	133
Estates.		135
By whom.		138
How.		
Traversable, in what cases.		136
Without shewing how he came to the estate.		140
Without shewing deed.		140
QUEM REDDITUM REDDIT. <i>Bro. Com.</i> iv. 191.		
QUESTION.	<i>Com.</i> v.	219
QUIA DOMINUS REMISIT CURIAM.	<i>Com.</i> iii.	585
QUIA TIMET. (See WARRANTIA CHARTAE, <i>Vin.</i> xxii.		
421. VOUCHER, 140.)		
Relief in what cases.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	141
Actions in nature thereof.		142
QUID JURIS CLAMAT. <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Stath. Com.</i> iv. 191.		
Lies.		
Against whom.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	143
Writ good, and proceedings therein.		143
Pleadings.		144
QUID PRO QUO. <i>Shep.</i>		
QUIETUS.	<i>Com.</i> vi.	159
What.		424
QUIT RENT.	<i>Com.</i> vi.	159
QUINSIESME, &c. <i>Bro. Fitz. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i>		
QUI TAM. <i>Fac. Lil. Com.</i> i. 324. iv. 411.		
(See INFORMATION.)		
QUOD CUM. <i>Nelf.</i>		
QUOD EI DEFORCEAT.	<i>Com.</i> vi.	159
When it lies.		
By common law.		
By stat. Westm. ii. c. 4.		
QUOD EI DEFORCEAT. <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Nelf.</i>		
<i>Shep. Stath.</i>		
Lies.		
For whom, and against whom.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	145
In what cases, and when.		147
Writ, pleadings, and judgment.		148
QUOD PERMITTAT. <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Fac. Lil.</i>		
<i>Nelf. Shep. Stath.</i>		
Lies.		
In what cases.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	150
For and against whom.		150
Writ, process, and pleadings.		151
Quod permittat.	<i>Com.</i> vi.	160
When it lies.		
By whom.		
VOL. XXIV.	K k	When

**QUOD PERMITTAT.**

*Com. vi.*

When not.  
By justices in county.  
By writ in C. B.  
Process.

**QUO JURE.** *Bro. Shep. Com. vi. 161.*

When it lies.  
How proceedings.

**QUO MINUS.** *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Shep.*

In what cases. *Vin. xviii. 152*  
Pleadings. *152*

**QUO WARRANTO.**

For what it may be brought. *Nelf. iii. 42*  
Against whom, and not. *42*  
Pleas therein good, and not. *43*

**Quo warranto.** When it lies. *Com. vi. 161*

When not. *162*  
Proceedings. *163*

In what court.  
What process.  
Information. *164*  
Plea. *165*  
Judgment. *167*  
Effect thereof. *168*  
Execution.

**QUORUM.** *Shep.*

R A T

**R AKERS AND SCAVENGERS.** *Wood. iii.*

**RANGER.** *Jac. Shep.*

**RANSOM.** *Abr. Cas. Eq. ii.*

**RAPE.** *Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Shep. 1 Haw. P. C. ch. 41. Com. i. 517. iv. 476. 519.*

Rape. What is, or shall be said to be rape, and of what persons, and punishment thereof, &c.

What it is. *Vin. xviii. 153*  
Evidence on an indictment of rape. *Burn, ii. 348*  
Punishment of rape. *349*  
Principal and accessory. *350*

**RASURE.**

Where a deed may become void by rasure. *Wood, pt. i. 874*  
(See DEEDS.)

**RATE OR RATES.** *Ero.*

**RATIFICATION.** *Shep.*

**RATIHABITIO.**

# R E G

<b>RATIHABITIO.</b>		
The effect thereof.	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	156
<b>RATIONABILI PARTE.</b>	<i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Shep.</i>	
Good. What is, and what actions lie thereof, and when.	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	158
Count and pleadings.		159
<b>RATIONABILIBUS DIVISIS.</b>	<i>Hugh. Shep. Com. iii.</i>	590.
<b>RAVISHMENT OF WARD.</b>	<i>Bro. Hugh. Roll. Shep. Com. iv.</i>	292.
<b>RAZURE.</b>	<i>Com. i. 52. 479. iv.</i>	168.
<b>READING.</b>	<i>Com. vi.</i>	168
A deed.	<i>iv.</i>	159
A bill.	<i>v. 215,</i>	216
<b>REAL ESTATES.</b>		
Of acquiring and conveying real estates, and claiming title thereto.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	i to 125
<b>REALM.</b>		
Offences of going out of it without the king's licence.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. ch. 22. sect.</i>	4
Murder out of the realm, how to be tried.	<i>ch. 31. sect.</i>	11
<b>REASONABLE AID.</b>	<i>Bro. Shep.</i>	
<b>RE-ATTACHMENT.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Shep. Statb.</i>	
<b>REBELLION.</b>	<i>Shep. Com. vi.</i>	169.
How far private persons may lawfully arm themselves to suppress rebellions.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. ch. 63. sect. 10. ch. 65. sect.</i>	11
(See TREASON.)		
Commission of rebellion.	<i>Com. ii.</i>	226
<b>REBUTTER.</b>	<i>Bro. Jac. Shep. (See VOUCHER. Vin. xxii. 166.) Com. iv. 304. v. 466.</i>	
<b>RECAPTION.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Shep. Statb. Com. v. 772.</i>	
<b>RECEIPT.</b>	<i>Bro. Wood, pt. ii.</i>	381
(See ACQUITTANCE.)		
Receipt. When allowed.	<i>Com. vi.</i>	169
Of termor for years.		
Of reversioner or remainder-man.		
Of wife upon husband's default.		170
How to proceed.		171
If wife received.		
If reversioner.		
How party shall plead.	<i>See i. 101.</i>	
Judgment by or against tenant.	<i>vi.</i>	171
Receipt of parcel.	<i>See i. 83.</i>	
Court of receipt in exchequer.	<i>See iii. 304.</i>	
<b>RECEIVER.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii: Cay, Shep. Wood. Com. i. 117. 123.</i>	
Of appointing them, and cases relating to them.	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	160
<b>RECEIVER GENERAL.</b>	<i>Wood, pt. ii.</i>	381
<b>RECEIVER OF FELONS.</b>		
What kind of receipt of a felon will make the receiver an accessory.	<i>2 Haw. P. C. ch. 17. sect. 2. ch. 29. sect. 26</i>	Whether

# R E C

<b>RECEIVER OF FELONS.</b>	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. xxix.	
Whether it be necessary that such receiver know of the felony.	- - - -	f. 32
What degree of relationship will excuse a receipt.	- - - -	f. 34
How far the felony must be complete at the time of the receipt to make the receiver an accessory.	- - - -	f. 35
<b>RECEIVER OF STOLEN GOODS.</b>		
(See <b>SEARCH WARRANT. LARCENY.</b> )		
<b>RECITAL.</b> <i>Lil. Shep.</i> ( <i>Wood</i> , i. 256. iii. 381.) <i>Com.</i> iv.		
93. 163. 324. v. 269. 319.		
What is or amounts to a recital. How much necessary, and the effect thereof.	- - - - <i>Vin.</i> xviii.	162
Recital, what.	- - - - <i>Wood</i> , pt. i.	256
Where placed.	- - - -	256
How considered.	- - - -	380
Where needful or not.	- - - -	256
Where misrecital will hurt a deed.	- - - -	256
Where a recital amounts to a covenant.	- - - -	379
Where to an agreement.	- - - -	381
Where the covenant and recital are inconsistent, how far the covenant shall bind.	- - - -	380
Recital of a statute.	<i>Com.</i> i. 329. 330. 609.	
<b>RECOGNIZANCE.</b> <i>Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i> <i>Wood</i> , pt. i. 819. (See <b>STATUTE.</b> )		
<i>Com.</i> i. 692, 693. iii. 361. 617. iv. 217. 221. 534. 535. v. 128. 247. 636. 656. 783. vi. 302.		
<b>Taken.</b>		
By whom. At what place; and how to be perfected.	- - - - <i>Vin.</i> xviii.	163
Entered into by whom, and how.	- - - -	165
<b>Forfeited.</b>		
Though not according to the letter.	- - - -	166
Discharged, respited, or compounded in what cases.	- - - -	167
What writ or action lies upon it, and where. Proceedings and pleadings.	- - - -	168
Execution, in what cases, and how.	- - - -	169
Equity.	- - - -	170
Before whom it may be taken, and where it is good.	<i>Hugh.</i> iii. 1617. <i>Nelf.</i> iii.	46
What shall be a forfeiture of a recognizance, &c. and what shall be forfeited.	- - - - <i>Nelf.</i> iii.	47
What shall be extended by it.	<i>Hugh.</i> iii. 1619. <i>Nelf.</i> iii.	47
<b>RECOGNITORS IN ASSISE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>RECOMPENCE.</b>	- - - - <i>Com.</i> iii. 513, 517	
<b>RECOMPENSATION.</b> <i>Bro.</i>		
<b>RE-CONVEYANCE.</b>	- - - - <i>Wood</i> , iii.	387
<b>RECORD.</b> <i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i>		
Good. What is, and when, and what shall be said a record.	- - - - <i>Vin.</i> xviii.	171
Falsified or avoided by whom, in what cases, and how.	- - - -	173
Produced by whom, how, and when.	- - - -	174
Defeated,		



# R E C

<b>RECORD.</b>	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>
Defeated, or cancelled for deceit, &c.	170
Certified, by whom, and how.	175
Failure of record. (See TRIAL, xxi. 15. 18.)	
Effect thereof.	175
What shall be said a record, or of record in a court to have execution upon. (See EXECUTION, x. pl. 2. 535.)	
Of making up records. And denied in what cases.	176
Entry of records.	
Power of the court as to entry, or altering of records. And of records being upon a wrong roll.	176
Removed. In what cases, and how, and when. Or in what court it shall be said to remain.	177
(See ERROR, ix. 516. FINES, xiii. 339.)	
Remanded in what cases.	179
(See JUDGEMENT, xiv.)	
Pleadings.	
Count. How the count upon a record ought to be.	
And pleadings.	179
Averment against records.	180
(See FINES, xiii. 340.)	
Nul tiel record.	181
Prout patet per recordum.	185
Profert or montrans.	
Necessary in what cases, and when.	187
Tenor of the record. Sufficient in what cases.	189
Offences relating to records; and punishment thereof.	191
Where trial shall be by the record, where not, and what shall be a good record.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i> 48
Where pleading a record is good, and where not.	48
Where an averment against a record is good, and where not.	49
Of falsifying a record, and of felony in raising it.	50
Of removal of records.	<i>Hugh. iii.</i> 1621
Of amendment of a record.	1624
Of reversing a record.	1624
(See AMENDMENT. FAILURE OF RECORD.)	
The offence of defacing, imbezilling, or altering a record at common law.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. c. 45. sect. 1</i>
By the statute 8 Hen. 6. c. 12. and herein,	f. 2
To what courts the said statute extends.	f. 3
To what persons.	f. 4
To what alterations.	f. 5
To what accessaries.	f. 6, 7
By what court the offence may be tried.	f. 8
Where it is felony by the stat. 21 Ja. 1. c. 26. and 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 4. to acknowledge a record, &c. or put in bail in another's name.	f. 9, 11
In what county such offence is to be tried.	f. 10
Record. What is matter of record.	<i>Com. vi.</i> 172
How tried.	173
K k 3	What

# R E C

RECORD.	Com.
What material variance. See v. 711.	
What not. - - -	vi. 174
No averment against it, - - -	175
Record cannot be varied.	
Nor removed from one court to another.	
How removeable for error. See v. 711.	
How by <i>certiorari</i> . See ii. 185.	
For more concerning record. See i. 462, 463. 468.	
iii. 628, iv. 76. 82. 86. 224. 371. v. 402. 444. 452.	
481. 517, 518. 711. vi. 61. 238. 288. 399.	
RECORDARE. See <i>Com.</i> i. 501. iii. 584. v. 754.	
RECORDARI. <i>Bro. Fitz. Shep. Statb.</i>	
RECORDER. See <i>Com.</i> iv. 264.	
Of London. See ii. 184. v. 6.	
RECOVERY IN ACTIONS. <i>Bro. Shep.</i>	
Bound or advantaged by it. Who. <i>Vin.</i> xviii.	193
Of one thing where it shall be a recovery of another, as part of the ancient estate, &c. - - -	193
Pleadings (See <i>INTER ALIA</i> , xiv. 453.)	
How. - - -	194
RECOVERY COMMON. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Cay, Hugh. Jac.</i>	
<i>Lil. Roll. Shep. Lil. Conv. Wood</i> , pt. i. 644.	
Suffered By	
What persons it may be.	
Baron and feme. Infant. - <i>Vin.</i> xviii.	198
To whom. - - -	198
Docked by it. What. - - -	198
Thing. - - -	195
Estate. - - -	201
In what cases, and by whom. - - -	196
With single voucher. - - -	197
By what names. - - -	201
Charges or incumbrances. - - -	202
Good or not.	
In respect of the	
Place where the lands lie. - - -	205
Persons suffering it, or their estates. - - -	206
(See <i>JOINTRESS</i> , xiv. 549.)	
Limitation. - - -	208
To trustees to preserve remainders, - - -	209
To baron and feme. - - -	210
Estates being altered. - - -	211
Vouchees. - - -	213
Notwithstanding the death of parties. - - -	215
Made good.	
By matter <i>ex post facto</i> . - - -	216
In equity. - - -	217
Bar.	
Of what things. Or of what it may be suffered. - - -	217
Or transfer of what estate. - - -	220
Tenant to the præcipe.	

Necessary

# R E C

## RECOVERY.

*Fin. xviii.*

Necessary in what cases, and why.	221
Good or not.	221
Pleadings. And in what cases a good tenant shall be intended.	226
Not good, yet the recovery good.	228
The king bound in what cases, by fine or recovery.	230
Reversed, falsified or stayed. For what and how.	235
Error to reverse a common recovery.	
By whom it may be brought.	238
Execution thereof. (See EXECUTION, x. 540.)	
Pleadings.	239

## RECOVERY.

What, and of the original of common recoveries. <i>Bac. ii.</i>	541
Who may suffer a common recovery.	543
Of what things it may be suffered, and by what names.	544
What estates and interests may be barred by a common recovery; and herein of the single and double voucher.	545
Of erroneous and void recoveries, who may avoid them, and by what method.	553
Where a recovery suffered by tenant in tail shall be a bar; and also by tenant for life, where the tenant in tail is vouched. <i>Nelf. iii.</i>	51
Where a recovery shall be no bar.	53
Of recoveries suffered by husband and wife jointly, and where by one alone.	55
Of recoveries suffered by those in reversion, where good, and where not.	56
Of pleading common recoveries.	57
Common recovery. <i>Com. vi.</i>	176
By whom it may be suffered.	
By whom not.	147
Who good tenant to the precipe.	178
What, if there be not.	180
Effect of common recovery.	

How recovery by judgment executed.

See iv. 113, 115, 190.

When may be falsified.

By issue in tail.

By reversioner or remainder-man. *vi.* 181

By termor for years.

How proceedings.

See more concerning a real recovery, in i. 152.

iv. 29. v. 792.

See more concerning a common recovery, in ii. 89,

501, 502. 670. iii. 616. iv. 29. v. 672. 690.

RECOVERY IN VALUE. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Roll.*

RECUPER. *Shep.*

RECTO. *Bro. Shep.*

RECTOR AND RECTORY. *Abbr. Cas. Eq. ii. Cay, Lil.*

*Shep. Wood, pt. ii. 672. Com. iii. 503. 601.*

# R E E

**RECUSANT.** *Com.* iv. 541. 544, 545.

Forfeiture

Of what, and to whom. - *Vin.* xviii. 240

Determined or discharged. And restitution in what cases. - - - 242

Prevented or not, by conveyances. - - - 243

(See **UNIVERSITY**, xxii. 5.)

**Conformity.**

When, where, and how. - - - 244

Absenting from church. - - - 245

Bulls, agnus's dei, crosses, &c. books, &c. - - - 246

Feme covert, and widow. - - - 247

Injunctions, inconveniencies, and restrictions. - - - 248

Marriage, baptism, burial. - - - 250

Mafs. Hearing and saying mafs. - - - 250

Priest. - - - 250

Reconciliation and relapse. - - - 251

Seminaries and schools. - - - 252

Difability. - - - 253

To purchase. - - - 261

How a papist is affected by 11 & 12 W. III. 264

Actions and indictments. How, and what time. 254

Pleadings. - - - 255

Process and conviction. - - - 258

Error in prosecution. - - - 260

(See **PAPISTS**.)

**REDDENDUM.** *Nel. Shep.*

Reddendum what, and how it differs from an exception. - *Wood*, pt. i. 276

Where the reddendum is necessary, or not. - - - 276

Of what the reddendum must be. - - - 277

Out of what a reddendum must be. - - - 277

To whom a reddendum may be made. - - - 277

How and by what deed a reddendum must be made. 278

Where placed in deed, and by what words expressed. 278

How the reservation shall be construed. - - - 279

(See **DEEDS**. **FAITS**.)

**REDDIDIT SE.** *Lil.*

**REDDITION.** *Bro. Shep.*

**REDEMPTION AND RANSOM.** *Bro. Shep. Com.* ii. 606.

**REDISSEISIN AND POST DISSEISIN.** *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh.*

*Lil. Stath. Com.* i. 590.

Statutes. - - - *Vin.* xviii. 263

Lies. - - - - - 268

In what cases. - - - - - 268

For or against whom. - - - - - 269

Writs, pleadings, proceedings, and judgment. - - - 270

**RE-ENTRY.** *Bro. Shep.* (See **RENT**, *Vin.* xviii. 503, 517, 524, 535.) See *Com.* vi. 219.

**RE-EXTENT.** *Bro. Shep.* See *Com.* vi. 307.

**REEVE,** See *Com.* iv. 693.

**REFERENCE.**

# R E G

<b>REFERENCE.</b>		<i>Com. vi.</i>	184
Reference to Masters, &c.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	<i>Barn, i.</i>	
	<i>Lil. Com. ii.</i>	311.	
Reference to words.	<i>Roll. Vin. xviii.</i>	272.	(See PAROLS, xvi. 208.)
<b>REFUNDING.</b>		<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	
By what persons.		<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	273
In what cases; and where not, though the payment was illegal, and not to be countenanced.			274
	(See MARRIAGE, <i>Vin.</i> xv. 264.)		
<b>REFUSAL.</b>		<i>Bro. Shep. Com. v.</i>	182.
Where an executor or administrator may refuse, where not.		<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	63
Of tender.		<i>Com. iii.</i>	115
<b>REGARDER.</b>		<i>Shep. Com. iii.</i>	23.
<b>REGE INCONSULTO.</b>		<i>Roll. Shep.</i>	
Lies.			
In what cases.		<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	275
Granted without writ.			278
Counterplea.			279
Procedendo			
In loquela.			
What good cause to deny it in chancery.			280
Ad judicium.			
Cause to deny it in chancery.			281
In what cases the justices may proceed rege inconsulto.			282
<b>REGISTER.</b>		<i>Cay, Lil. Com. vi.</i>	183.
Of chancery.		<i>Com. ii.</i>	211
<b>REGISTERING ACTS.</b>		<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	282.
		<i>Com. vi.</i>	24.
An abridgment of the 2 & 3 Ann. c. 4. for the public registering of all deeds, wills, &c. made within the west riding of the county of York.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>		495
The like of the 5 Ann. c. 18. for inrolling bargains and sales of lands within the said riding, in the register office there.			506
The like of the 6 Ann. c. 35. for the public registering of all deeds, wills, &c. within the east riding of the county of York, and the town and county of the town of Kingston upon Hull, and for inrolling bargains and sales of lands within the said riding in the register office there, and for extending the acts of the 2 & 3 and 5 Ann.			500
The like of the 7 Ann. c. 20. for the public registering of deeds, wills, &c. within the county of Middlesex.			507
The like of the 8 Geo. II. c. 6. for the public registering of all deeds, wills, &c. within the north riding of the county of York, and for inrolling bargains and sales of lands within the said riding in the register office there.			511
<b>REGRATOR.</b>		<i>Burn, Cay, Jac, Nelf. Shep. Com. iv.</i>	556.
<b>REGULATION OF TRADE.</b>		<i>Com. vi.</i>	367
<b>RE-HEARING.</b>			

# R E L

<b>RE-HEARING.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. 490. <i>Vin.</i> xviii. 284.	
	<i>Com.</i> ii. 321.	
<b>REJOINDER.</b>	<i>Lil. Shep. Com.</i> ii. 285. v. 465.	
<b>RELATION.</b>	<i>Bro. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</i>	
	<i>Vin.</i> xviii.	285
Notes and construction.	-	287
Of what things in general, and to what time it shall be.	-	289
What subsequent things shall relate to precedent.	As	
Acts.	-	290
Estates.	-	291
Torts.	-	291
Made good by it, what.	-	292
	(See <i>TRESPASS</i> , xx. 464.)	
Defeated by it, what estates or things.	-	292
Not mesne lawful acts.	-	287
Favoured or not, in what cases.	-	293
Relation.	See <i>Com.</i> ii. 62. 580, 581. iii. 144, 380. iv.	
	133. 135. 235. v. 251.	
<b>RELEASE.</b>	<i>Com.</i> vi. 183.	
Express.		
By what words.		
Release in law.	-	184
When words enure to double intent.		
How enure, release of right.		
What good.	-	185
What not.	-	186
What right released.		
How release of right enures.		
When release to one enures to another.	-	187
Enures by way of passing a right.	-	188
By way of extinguishment.	-	190
Release to enlarge estate.		
What good.	-	191
What not.	-	
Release which enures by passing estate.	-	192
What good.	-	193
What not.		
Release of personal things.		
Of all demands.		
Claim, right, &c.	-	194
Actions, &c.		
Covenants.	-	195
See more concerning release in	i. 527. 700. ii. 670.	
	iii. 350. 495. iv. 188. v. 600. 623, 652, 656. 663.	
	672, 720, 791. 817, 818.	
Release.	-	<i>Bac.</i> iv. 263
Express releases by deed.	-	264
1. Of the requisite words and ceremony therein.		
2. How far covenant or agreement may operate as a defeasance or release.	-	265
3. How far disposition by will may as a release.		
Release by operation of law, how created, and the effect.		
	Release	

# R E L

## RELEASE.

*Bar. iv.*

Release of lands and tenements, how it enures. 270

1. Such as enure by way of *mitter le estate*. - - 270

2. Of *mitter le droit*. - - 271

3. That enure by way of extinguishment. - - 273

4. Lease and release. - - 274

5. What estate or interest passes by release, and the words requisite to enlargement. - - 277

Who in respect of their right and interest are capable of releasing. - - 278

Releases by executors and administrators. - - 280

How far husband's release binds wife. - - 281

To whose benefit release shall enure, and who bound thereby though not party thereto.

How far possibility or contingent interest may be released. - - 283

How operative words in release have been construed. 285

1. What claims and demands released thereby. - - 288

2. What by release of all actions and suits. - - 288

3. In what cases release restrained to special purpose, for which it was given. - - 289

What right and interest shall be said to be released, and of misrecitals and exceptions in releases. 291

RELEASE. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. Lil. Conv. Hors. Wood, pt. i. 754. iii. 358.*

The several sorts.

By way of enlargement.

Of what things. - - *Vin. xviii.* 294

To whom. - - - - 294

By what words. - - - - 297

How it operates. - - - - 299

At what time.

Before entry, or being out of possession. - - 298

Good.

Of what.

What things are releasable by any words. - - 299

By whom. - - - - 302

To whom. In respect of

Estate. - - - - 305

Privity, without estate actual. - - 309

To one

Who has no right, or only a bare right. - - 308

Who has neither freehold in deed or in law. 310

By what words. Words which amount to a release. 312

What act by one who has a right shall be said a release in law of his right or action. - - 314

Mistake or misrecital. - - 315

In mixt actions; which shall be a good release. - - 316

What thing may be released by express name. - - 316

What shall be said released by release of all suits. 317

Debts and duties, or all debts or duties. - - 317

Actions.

<b>Actions.</b>	
Or all manner of actions.	318
Real.	321
Personal.	321
Real and personal.	323
Right.	323
Demands.	325
Joined with other words.	
Executions.	330
By other words, or general words.	332
<b>Words.</b> What words will release.	
Covenants.	332
Dower, and to whom.	334
Executions.	
What shall be said to be released in respect of the words.	365
Where to pass a fee there must be words of inheritance.	367
Made how. And what may be reserved upon it.	334
By will.	335
By deed. In what cases it ought to be by deed.	335
At what time.	346
<b>Enure.</b> How.	336
By way of extinguishment.	336
Totally, or partly so and partly by enlargement.	338
As a grant.	339
(See GRANTS, xiv. 105.)	
By mitter l'estate.	340
(See JOINTENANTS, xiv. 507.)	
Without words of inheritance.	340
To what thing.	347
Of one person enure to others.	
For what thing.	348
In what cases.	348
Of one where it shall be	
For others.	350
Of others.	350
To one, what shall enure to another.	352
To a stranger where it shall enure to one that is privy.	354
To one that is in of one estate where it shall enure to another that is in of another estate.	355
To tenant for life where it shall enure to him in reversion, &c.	359
To remainder-man, &c, where it shall enure to tenant for life.	360
To one disseisor where it shall enure,	
By way of entry and feoffment,	360
To his companion.	361
To one feoffee of a disseisor. Enure to his joint feoffee.	362
To feoffee of disseisor. Enure to extinguish a condition created, or a feoffment by disseisor.	363
	Of



Of disseisee. Enure to	
Avoid grants made to or by the disseisor, by alteration of his estate.	363
Purge and toll all mesne estates and titles.	364
Of one part extends to other part.	355
Of one thing enures to another thing.	357
Jointly and severally. In what cases.	358
In modum recipientis.	358
Construed. How in general.	341
Limitation or restriction by construction.	341
Extended beyond the words.	345
Privy.	
Requisite in what cases, and what is sufficient.	311
Relation.	368
Reservation thereupon.	334
Pleadings.	368
Relieved or set aside in equity.	370
Confirmation and release differ in what cases. Confirmation good where a release is not.	371
Where a release is void for want of a possession in him to whom the release is made, and where not; and where it is good by reason of privity betwixt the releasor and releasee, where not.	<i>Hugh. iii.</i> 1647
Where it shall enure to extinguish the estate, and where not.	<i>Hugh. iii.</i> 1650. <i>Nelf. iii.</i> 69
Where it shall enure to make, confirm, or to enlarge the estate, and where not; and where it shall be void.	<i>Hugh. iii.</i> 1650. <i>Nelf. iii.</i> 70
Where it is good in personal actions.	<i>Hugh. iii.</i> 1653. <i>Nelf. iii.</i> 72
Where 'tis not good, and not well pleaded in personal actions.	<i>Hugh. iii.</i> 1653. <i>Nelf. iii.</i> 74
A release what, and releasor and releasee, who.	<i>Wood. pt. i.</i> 754
Kinds of release.	754
What shall be said a release in law or not, and how.	755
The nature and operation of a release in general.	755
How and after what manner things may be released.	756
What things may be released or not.	756
Things requisite in releases of lands and tenements in general.	757
Things requisite in releases that enure by way of enlarging estates; and herein,	
1. In respect of the estate of the releasor.	757
2. In respect of the estate of him to whom the release is made.	758
3. In respect of privity.	759
4. In respect of words whereby it is made.	759
Things requisite in releases of lands and tenements that only give, discharge, or extinguish any right or title of lands.	

## RELEASE.

*Wood, pt. i.*

1. In respect of the estate of the releasor. - 760
  2. In respect of the estate of him to whom the release is made. - 761
  3. In respect of privity. - 762
  4. In respect of the words whereby it is made. 763
- Of releases of other things than lands or tenements, as seigniories, rents, common, debts, &c.
1. Of a feigniory, rents, rent service, common, or the like. - 763
  2. Of an advowson, &c. - 764
  3. Of a condition. - 764
  4. Of a power of revocation. - 764
  5. Of a warranty. - 764
  6. Of debts and other personal duties; and herein,
    - In respect of the persons. - 764
    - In respect of the time. - 765
    - In respect of words. - 765

The force and virtue of a release, and how it shall enure, and be construed.

1. In respect of the persons; and where a release made by one shall bind another, and where not; and where a release made to one shall enure to others, or not. - 765, 771
  2. In respect of the thing released, as all actions. 767
    - Right, title, entries, or rights of entry, actions real, actions personal. - 768
    - Debts, duties, suits, debates, quarrels and controversies, covenants, statutes. - 769
    - Errors, warranties, legacies, rent, promises, judgments, executions, appeals, advantages, conspiracies, forgeries, all demands, all claims. - 770
  3. In respect of the time or estate. - 771
- In what cases releases shall be avoided, and set aside. 773

RELEGATION. *Roll.*

RELIEF. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nels. Roll. Shep.*

See *Com. vi. 196.*

In equity. See *ii. 205.*

Of the poor. See *vi. 466.*

For more of Relief, see *iii. 191. v. 764.*

RELIGION. *Cay, Shep.* See *Com. iv. 539. vi. 262.*

Thirty-nine articles. See *iii. 683.*

Offences against religion in general. 1 *Haw. P. C. ch. vi.*  
(See HERESY.)

RELINQUISHMENT.

Where the demandant or plaintiff may relinquish part, and have judgment for the other part. *Nels. iii. 80*

REMAINDER. *Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Lil. Conv.*

What shall be said a remainder, and what a reversion.

*Fin. xviii. 376*  
Made

# R E M

## REMAINDER.

*Vin. xviii.*

### Made of

What things or estates it may be: - - 372

Terms by deed. Good. - - 376

### Limited.

Upon what estate. - - 381

Without a particular estate, where it may be. - 384

Sufficient particular estate, what want of freehold. 385

Where there is a freehold. - - 386

To whom it may be. - - 388

### Created.

By what words. - - 389

What shall take the remainder. - - 390

### What a remainder.

And what an estate in possession. - - 392

Attached. - - 399

When. - - 403

In contingency. - - 405

Where the vesting of a subsequent remainder depends on the performance of a condition, or the happening of a contingency annexed to a mean remainder. - - 403

### Contingent remainder.

#### Vests.

At what time it must vest. - - 405

does vest. - - 406

What is. - - 408

Supported how. - - 412

Determined or

Revived. - - 422

### Destroyed.

#### By act of the

Party. - - 417

Law. - - 417

By alteration of the particular estate. And what shall be said such alteration. - - 419

Or barred by fine or recovery. - - 421

### Good.

#### In respect of the

Limitation. - - 422

Limitor. - - 424

#### Or void.

In its creation, or by event. - - 424

Cross remainders. - - 428

Where the limitation of remainders of chattels shall be good, where not. *Hugh. iii. 1672. Nelf. iii.* 81

Of remainders on conditions, where good, and where not; and of contingent remainders, and where they are executed. *Hugh. iii. 1666. Nelf. iii.* 83

By what acts a remainder shall be discontinued or defeated, and by what not. *Hugh. iii. 1675. Nelf. iii.* 88

# R E M

## REMAINDER:

*Nelf.* iii.

Where a remainder shall be construed to be a reversion, and *è contra*, and of reversions.

*Hugh.* iii. 1671. *Nelf.* iii. 90

Where a remainder shall be void, and where not; and how it shall be construed, and of what things a remainder may be.

*Hugh.* iii. 1663. *Nelf.* iii. 91

Where it must vest, and how to be supported; and of contingent remainders.

*Hugh.* iii. 1666, 1668. *Nelf.* iii. 93

Of cross remainders in wills and deeds. *Nelf.* iii. 98

Pleading of grants in reversion, not good. - - 99

Remainder. See *Com.* iii. 158. 453. iv. 14. 33. v. 728.

Remainder-man. See vi. 169. 171. 181.

Cross remainders. See iii. 446.

Contingent remainders. See iv. 20.

Vested remainder. See iv. 24.

Remainder and reversion. - - *Bac.* iv. 292

Of what things remainder may be. - - 294

What words sufficient to create it. - - 296

What a reversion and not a remainder. - - 298

1. Where limitation to heirs of donee, or heirs of his body, shall vest in such heirs, by descent or purchase.
2. Where limitation to heirs, or heirs of the body of a stranger, shall vest in such heirs as a remainder, and by purchase, or by way of limitation and descent.

3. Where by special description remainder shall vest by purchase. - - 301

The several kinds of remainders, as distinguished into remainders vested, or in contingency and abeyance. 306

What estate sufficient to support remainder. - 309

Continuance of particular estate, and when remainder to commence. - - 311

How contingent remainder prevented from rising or coming in esse. - - 312

Remainders that arise on conditions precedent or subsequent. - - 317

1. Difference between condition and limitation, and in case of the condition, when it precedes the vesting the remainder as the cause thereof, and is annexed to the first estate, and when annexed absolutely without any regard to remainder. 318

2. Between a deed and a will, when in both some words of condition are made use of for vesting remainder. - - 319

3. Between limitation over in case of a will, and where none. - - 323

4. Between remainders to arise upon conditions agreeable to the rules of law, and such as arise upon conditions repugnant to, and against the rules of law. - - 324

5. Between

## REMAINDER.

*Bac. iv.*

5. Between such words as actually make a condition,  
and such as are only descriptive of the manner,  
when and how remedies are to arise. - - 326

In what cases remainder or reversion shall be subject  
to acts or charges of particular tenant. - - 328

To what purposes remainder is accounted but as one  
with the particular estate, and where regarded as se-  
veral estates. - - 330

## REMEDY. *Com. vi. 196.*

Mutual remedies. See v. 359.

Other remedy. See i. 83. 182. 204. 245.

## REMEMBRANCER. *Com. vi. 197.*

Of the exchequer. See iii. 309.

## REMITTER. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Nels. Roll. Shep. Statib.*

For infancy, or coverture. - - *Vin. xviii.* 431

In what cases.

Against the 27th of H. VIII. - - 434

A man shall not be remitted for a collateral respect.

Covin. - - 436

By descent.

Discontinuance of other ancestor. - - 437

What shall be. - - 438

In what cases it shall be. - - 440

Upon taking an estate,

Where there is

Title of entry. - - 443

Right of entry. - - 446

At what time a man shall be remitted. - - 449

To one, in what cases it shall be to another. - - 450

Against one,

Where the issue shall be remitted against one and  
not against another. - - 452

Defeated by it, what

Charges

Of other than him who is remitted. - - 452

Of the person remitted. - - 454

Devesting a remitter.

What may do it. - - 454

Remitted, nolens volens, in what cases a man shall be. 456

Waved in what cases. - - 456

## Remitter. When it shall be. - - *Com. vi.* 197

If ancient right and defeasible estate come together  
by descent.

Or right descends after estate.

Or estate after right. - - 198

Or by other act of law.

If part of estate comes to right, shall be remitter for  
so much. - - 199

Favoured by law.

Takes effect, though estate which made it, was  
voidable.

# R E N

<b>REMITTER.</b>	<i>Com. vi.</i>	
Remitter defeats entirely wrongful estates.	-	200
Without entry.		
Remitter to principal, remits appendant.	-	201
To particular estate, remits him in reversion or remainder.		
When no remitter.	-	202
To a bare title.		
To an irremediable right.		
To bare right of action.		
If freehold does not accrue to right.	-	203
If default in him who took defeasible estate.		
If he takes by stat. 27 H. VIII. c. 10. which executes use in some plight as limited.	-	205
No remitter to term for years.		
Grounds of remitter.	-	206
How it operates.		
Effect.		
<b>REMOVAL.</b> <i>Com. vi. 207.</i>		
Of replevin. See v. 753.		
Of record. See vi. 175.		
Of poor persons, or others.		
In what cases. And		
Power of the justices as to removals.	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>	457
To what place.	-	458
Of servants.	-	459
Orders of removal.		
Good.		
In respect of the		
Form or manner, where children are to be removed.	-	460
In general.	-	463
Matter.	-	464
Former orders.	-	466
Not appealed to from the sessions.		
The effect thereof.	-	467
Confirmed on appeal; and the effect thereof.	-	468
Repealed, and the effect thereof.	-	470
Directed to whom.	-	471
Expences. Allowed. What.	-	472
(See Poor.)		
<b>REMOVER OF RECORD.</b> <i>Bro. Shep.</i>		
(See RECORD, <i>Vin. xviii. 177.</i> )		
<b>RENDER.</b> <i>Bro. Shep.</i>		
<b>RENT.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Bro. Barn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statth. Lil. Conv. Wood.</i>		
The several sorts.		
Rent what, and what a		
Sum in gross.	-	<i>Vin. xviii.</i> 490
Remedy for it.	-	492
Part of the rent. What shall be said to be.	-	492
Grant.		
What estate grantee shall have by the words.		472
		Seck.

# R E N

RENT.		Vin. xviii.	
Seck.			
By words granted.	-	-	473
Scisin.	-	-	474
Charge.			
By what words granted.	-	-	475
Grant thereof; good. In respect of the estate of the grantor.	-	-	477
What, or only a penalty.	-	-	477
Distress; limited by what words.	-	-	478
To whom.	-	-	479
Issuing out of what land it shall be said to be.	-	-	480
Nature of the rent.			
Where it shall be of the same nature of the land out of which it issues.	-	-	481
Discharged,			
By eviction.	-	-	489
One or several. By grant.	-	-	493
Extinguished or apportioned, by			
Conjunction of estates.	-	-	494
Confirmation.	-	-	496
Descent or devise.	-	-	496
Grant.	-	-	497
Purchase of parcel.	-	-	499
Recovery.	-	-	501
Re-entry.	-	-	503
Release.	-	-	504
Surrender.	-	-	505
Apportioned.			
In the king's case.	-	-	506
By whom and how.	-	-	506
Demanded, how it shall be.	-	-	508
In what cases the whole shall issue out of the residue.	-	-	510
In respect of time.	-	-	512
Suspended.	-	-	513
Revived.	-	-	516
By re-entry.	-	-	517
Avoided.	-	-	517
Of the several sorts of rents, as rent-service, rent-charge, and rent-seck.	-	-	517
In what cases rent-service or rent-charge becomes rent-seck in the hands of the grantee.	-	-	519
Demand of rent,			
Necessary in what cases, and upon the land or not.	-	-	482
Sufficient what is, at what place.	-	-	485
At what place it must be.	-	-	486
Where. And what is a sufficient attendance.	-	-	521
Good.			
In respect of the			
Sum.	-	-	523
Words or manner.	-	-	523
To have re-entry,			

RENT.	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>
Necessary in what cases.	524
Payment.	
At what place it	
Must be.	488
May be.	488
When.	
By the words of	
Limitation.	524
Disjunctive or dubious.	525
General.	527
Months, &c. how to be computed.	527
By transposing the feast-days mentioned in the grant.	528
On the rent-day, good. And to whom; lessor dying on the same day.	528
Good. And what amounts to a payment.	530
Determined or not, where the estate on which it was reserved is determined.	530
Relation. Who shall have it by relation.	532
Nomine pœnæ.	
What is, and how recovered.	532
Charged or benefited by it, who, and how far.	533
Demand thereof, or of the rent for which it is given,	
Necessary in what cases.	534
When.	534
Sufficient. What is.	535
Re-entry.	
In what cases.	
By what words.	535
Want of distress, and deserting the premises.	
And power of justices of peace.	536
Waived by what act.	536
Remedy for rent-charge, rent-seck, &c.	537
Where the goods are taken in execution.	538
By ejectment, where there is no distress or tenant in possession.	538
Though no agreement can be proved.	539
Arrears, after alteration of the estate by him to whom they are due.	539
Arrears recovered, at and from what time.	540
Chargeable with arrears, who.	
Alienees.	540
Arrears, by statute 32 H. VIII. 37, &c.	542
By executors or administrators.	
By distress.	
By recoverors.	541
By whom.	548
For what rent.	552
In what land.	549
At what time.	550
How to be made, and what to be done.	551
	Difficulties.



# R E N

RENT.	<i>Fin. xviii.</i>
Difficulties in making distresses removed.	551
Frauds to prevent distresses remedied, and aiders punished.	552
Of whose cattle.	553
Several distresses. In what cases for the same rent.	554
Estoppel.	556
Doubled. By holding over.	556
Pleadings.	
Avowry. Good; after the estate determined.	556
In avowry.	555
In debt for rent.	558
In what cases he shall conclude his plea with (and so nil debet.)	560
In cases of re-entry.	561
In assise, &c. for rent. In what cases there must be profert or monstrans of deeds.	562
Equity. Cases in equity relating to rent.	563
Rent. Reservation.	<i>Comp. vi.</i> 207
How made.	
By what words.	
Out of what.	208
Of what.	209
To whom.	
Follows nature of land.	211
Reservation to be certain.	
How rent to be paid.	
At what time.	212
Several kinds of rent.	
Rent service.	
What shall be.	
Quit rent, and of assise.	213
Fee farm rent.	
Incidents to rent service.	214
What not rent service.	
Rent-charge.	
What.	
By reservation.	
By prescription.	215
By grant.	
When grantee may elect to take as rent-charge, or as annuity. See i. 511.	
Rent-sock.	<i>vi.</i> 216
What.	
Remedy for rent.	217
By assise.	
What seisin sufficient for maintaining assise, or making distress. See vi. 271, 273, 274.	
What disseisin.	<i>vi.</i> 217
By debt, distress, or re-entry.	218
When remedy by debt or distress. See iii.	
359-551.	

# R E N

RENT.	<i>Com.</i>
How remedy by re-entry. Sec iii. 128.	
Demand.	vi. 219
When necessary.	
When not.	
How made.	220
At what place.	
At what time.	221
By payment to sheriff on execution.	222
See more concerning Rent, in ii. 672. iii. 191. 362,	
363. iv. 212. v. 167. 760. 764. 800.	
Avowry for rent. Sec vi. 341.	
Rent of assise. Sec 213.	
Rent charge. Sec iii. 556, 764. vi. 213.	
Fee farm rent. Sec 213.	
Quit rent. Sec 213.	
Rent-seck. Sec 216.	
Rent service. Sec iii. 555. vi. 212.	
Rent. The several kinds of rents.	<i>Sec. iv.</i> 334
1. Rent service,	
2. Rent-charge.	336
3. Rent-seck.	337
Out of what rent issues.	338
Upon what conveyance rent service reserved.	340
By what words rent reserved or created.	341
How several rents reserved in same deed.	342
Days of payment.	343
To whom reserved or granted.	346
Continuance of rent, to whom payable, with the distinct interests of heir and executors of lessor.	349
Recovery and demand of rent.	
1. In what cases demand necessary.	
2. Time thereof.	357
3. Place where to be made.	358
Several remedies for recovery of rent.	
1. By distress.	
2. By writ of annuity.	360
3. By assise.	361
4. Clause of re-entry.	
5. <i>Nomine pæne.</i>	362
6. By action of debt, grounded upon several acts of parliament.	363
Rent when and how discharged, and of the eviction of the tenant.	369
Apportionment, suspension and extinguishment of rent.	
1. In what cases rent may be apportioned by act of the parties, and of the difference between rent service and rent charge.	
2. In what cases apportioned by act of God, or of the law.	370
3. Manner of such apportionment, and how tenant shall take advantage of it.	371

<b>RENTS and PROFITS.</b> <i>Nelf.</i>	
<b>RENUNCIATION.</b> <i>Wood.</i>	
<b>REPAIRS.</b> <i>Hugh. Shep. Wood.</i>	
Of covenants for repairing.	<i>Nelf.</i> iii. 118
In covenant for not repairing, where the breach is well assigned.	120
Where the breach is not well assigned, or not well answered.	122
Repairs of highways and banks of rivers.	122
Repairs. See <i>Com.</i> iii. 657. v. 817.	
<i>Reparavit.</i> See v. 818.	
<i>Reparare non potuit.</i> See v. 818.	
<b>REPEAL.</b> <i>Fitz. Lil. Shep. Statb.</i> See <i>Com.</i> v. 280.	
Of a statute. See <i>Com.</i> v. 255.	
Of wills.	<i>Nelf.</i> iii. 123
Of letters patent, &c.	<i>Hugh.</i> iii. 1702
Where one stat. shall repeal another stat. by general words, and where not,	1704
<b>REPELLANCE and RESUMPTION.</b> <i>Bro.</i>	
<b>REPLEADER.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com.</i>	
v. 511.	
In what cases, and at what time.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii. 567
<b>REPLEVIN.</b> <i>Barnes</i> ii. <i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.</i>	
<i>Roll. Shep. Statb.</i>	
Of what things it lies.	<i>Vin.</i> xviii. 576
Of what taking.	577
What persons shall have it.	578
Against what persons it lies.	579
How brought. Declaration.	579
In what cases there must be one or more replevins.	581
By the statute of Marlebridge.	581
Proprietary probanda.	
Who shall have it.	582
The effect of finding thereon, and judgment. How.	583
Property claimed in what cases, and the effect thereof.	583
Gager deliverance.	
Upon what plea.	584
By what persons.	587
In what cases, and how compelled.	587
Upon withernam.	588
At what time.	589
Counterplea good.	590
Issue good, and how tried.	590
Return of beasts.	
Without avowry, in what cases, or upon a bad avowry.	591
The effect thereof as to the thing sued for.	593
Returno habendo.	
Irreplevisable return.	
In what cases against plaintiff.	
At common law.	597

# R E P

<b>REPLEVIN.</b>	<i>Vin. xviii.</i>
Return by sheriff, good or not.	599
Second deliverance.	xix. 1
How granted.	6
At what time.	6
Pleadings.	
Variance between replevin and the second deliverance.	7
Withernam.	
What it is.	7
Granted in what cases, and when, and by what court.	8
Cattle. Used how. And in what cases, and on what terms restored.	11
Writ, proceedings, pleadings, and judgment.	11
Process and proceedings in replevin.	12
Pledges.	
Of finding pledges, and by whom taken.	17
Liable in what cases.	18
In what cases of rent.	18
Sheriff. Demeanor. Punishable in what cases relating to replevins.	19
Grant of replevins, &c. by whom, or who may hold plea of them; and when, where, and how.	20
Pleadings.	21
Place issuable. In what cases, and how.	23
Property pleaded in the plaintiff or a stranger. In what cases, and claimed at what time.	24
By que estate.	26
Traverse. Good or necessary in what cases.	26
Judgment.	
How.	28
Replevin. <i>Com. vi. 224.</i>	
By whom.	225
Against whom.	
When it does not lie.	
For more concerning Replevin, see iii. 292. v. 748. vi. 413.	
<i>Hom. replev. See iv. 380.</i>	
<b>REPLEVIN AND AVOWRY.</b>	<i>Bac. iv.</i>
Nature and description thereof.	373
Different kinds of replevins; by writ at common law, and by plaint or act of parliament.	
Out of what courts and by what authority replevins issue, and power and duty of sheriff therein.	374
Pledges in replevin, and proceedings against them.	375
Writs or process therein.	378
1. Original.	
2. Withernam.	379
3. Second deliverance.	380
4. <i>De proprietate probanda</i> , and claim of property.	381
5. <i>De retorno habendo</i> .	382
6. Returns	

# R E P

<b>REPLEVIN, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	
6. Returns irreplevisable.	-	383
7. How sheriff is to execute and return such process.	-	
Of what property, and for what things replevin lies.	-	384
For and against whom it lies.	-	385
Declaration therein.	-	386
Pleas.	-	387
Avowries and what seisin and services, and certainty required therein.	-	389
<b>REPLICATION.</b> See <i>Com. i. 221. 556, 557. 581. ii. 284.</i>		
iv. 419. v. 240. 348. 420. 430. 468. 593. 603. 644, 645, 646. 669, 670, 671, 672. 744. 766, 767. vi. 66.		
Double replication. See v. 442.		
<b>REPLICATION and REJOINDER.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Stath.</i>		
Good,		
Where it must set forth a title at large.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	29
Where it must tend to a proper issue, and what is a proper issue.	-	30
Without maintaining the writ.	-	31
As to place.	-	33
Though not answering part of the defendant's plea, or being too general.	-	34
Necessary in what cases.	-	36
In what cases there shall be one or more replications.		
And in what cases one replication shall go to several bars.		37
Where it is a departure.		
(See DEPARTURE, vii. 538.)		
Aids faults in the plea, &c. in what cases.	-	38
Confession of the truth of the plea, &c. In what cases it shall be said to be.	-	39
Shewn in the replication or rejoinder, what may or must be.	-	39
Conclusion. Where it ought, as well as a plea, to have a proper conclusion, and what is a proper one.	-	42
Judgment. In what cases upon the replication.	-	43
In chancery.	-	43
<b>REPORT.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Cay, Lil. Com. vi. 227.</i>		
By master in chancery. <i>Com. ii. 313, 314. Vin. xix.</i>		44
<b>REPRIEVE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
Whether every court which can award an execution may grant a reprieve.	<i>2 Haw. P. C. ch. li. sect.</i>	8
Whether judges may grant a reprieve after their commission is determined.	-	f. 8
Where the execution of a woman shall be respited in respect of her being with child.	-	f. 9
<b>REPRISES.</b> <i>Shep. Com. vi. 30.</i>		
<b>REPUGNANT.</b> <i>Hugh. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
In what cases repugnancy shall make things void, and what shall be said to be such.	<i>Vin. xix. 45. Com. i. 57. iii. 93. iv. 168. v. 525.</i>	
Pleadings.	-	46
<b>REPUTATION.</b>		

# R E S

## REPUTATION. *Lil. Nelf.*

What it is.	-	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1717
What time is sufficient to make reputation.	-		1717
Where a manor shall be by reputation.	-		1718
Grants of the king where good by reputation.	-		1717
Of chauntries by reputation.	-		1717
Of names of things by reputation.	-		1719

## REQUEST. *Bro. Hugh. Lil. Com. iii. 120. v. 365.*

Where it must be specially alledged, and at what time.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	138
Where it need not be made at all, and where 'tis not well made.	-	142
Where the general allegation, viz. licet sapius requisitus, is good.	-	144
Where necessary to the performance of a condition.	<i>Wood, pt. i. 313, 317, 318</i>	
Where necessary or not for the performance of a covenant.	-	425

(See NOTICE.)

## RECEIPT. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shp. Statb.*

Who shall be received		
In respect of estate;		
Where estates are conjoined.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	49
Strangers or others. And on what terms.	<i>Surety.</i>	49
Termor, in default of others.	-	53
Allowed by whom.	-	56

### Reversion.

What shall be said a reversion to be received.	-	56
What person.	-	59

### Reversioner.

When to be received.	-	64, 65
In what actions.	-	59, 75
At what time.	-	76

(See DEFAULT, vii. 429.)

In the action, in what case.	-	xix. 63
------------------------------	---	---------

### How. For part. And

Done upon receipt. What may be,	-	63
---------------------------------	---	----

### Femes covert. Received.

At what time.	-	64, 67
How. By attorney; and how.	-	74

### Lies. In what cases.

Against supposal of the writ.	-	73
-------------------------------	---	----

By attorney.	-	74
--------------	---	----

Receipt after receipt.	-	80
------------------------	---	----

In what cases one man shall be received after receipt of another,	-	55
---	---	----

### Pleadings.

And where cause must be shewn before the receipt.	-	80
---	---	----

Profert or monstrans of deeds, &c. Necessary in what cases.	-	82
---	---	----

Traverse necessary; and where good or not.	-	83
--	---	----

Counterplea,

# R E S

<b>RESCIPT.</b>	<i>Vin. xix.</i>
Counterplea, good.	76
At what time it may be.	79
Proceedings after receipt.	84
Pleas after receipt.	85
Judgment.	92
Execution. How.	93
<b>RESCOUS.</b> <i>Barnes i. Bro. Burn, Gay, Fitz. Hugb. Jac.</i>	
<i>Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i>	
Return of rescous,	
Good, in what cases;	
(See DISTRESS, ix. 164.)	
As to the body.	
(See RETURN, xix. 171.)	
Who shall have the action, and against whom,	<i>Vin. xix.</i> 94
What shall be recovered.	95
Punishment	
In civil cases, by fine and attachment,	95
In criminal cases	97
Exceptions to returns, and indictment.	
Good or not.	98
Process, proceedings, and pleadings.	99
Of actions for rescous on mesne process.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i> 147
Rescous of the body taken in execution.	148
Rescous of goods levied in execution, and on distress taken,	148
Indictment for it.	148
Pleas and returns of a rescous, where good, and where not.	149
Rescous what.	<i>2 Haw. P. C. ch. 21.</i>
What is such a prison, the rescous from which shall be felony.	sect. 1
How far the imprisonment must be regular and well grounded.	f. 2
Whether it be necessary that the prisoner go actually out of prison.	f. 3
Whether a person shall be arraigned on the sheriff's return of a rescous.	f. 4
What ought to be the form of the indictment.	
ch. 25. sect. 79. ch. 21. sect.	5
How those are to be punished who are guilty of a rescous which amounts not to felony.	f. 6
Whether a rescous from a commitment for high treason, amounts to high treason.	f. 7
Whether a rescuer can be tried before the person rescued be attainted.	f. 8
Whether peers as well as commoners are liable to an attachment for a rescous.	ch. 22. f. 33
Whether such attachment shall be granted on an affidavit of a rescous where the officer will not return one,	f. 34

(See PRISON-BREAKING.

When

# R E S

## RESCOUS.

When it lies.	-	-	<i>Com. vi.</i>	227
When or not upon a distress.	See iii.	561.		
When not.	-	-	<i>vi.</i>	228
By whom.	-	-		
Remedy.				
By writ.	-	-	-	229
By action.	-	-	-	
By indictment.	-	-	-	
By return.	-	-	-	230
How returned.	-	-	-	
Proceedings.	-	-	-	231
When return not good.	-	-	-	232
See more concerning Rescous in iii.	561.	iv.	475.	v. 616.

## RESCUE.

What it is, and of what things.	-	-	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	396
In what cases justifiable.	-	-	-	397
Offence of making it, and how offenders proceeded against.	-	-	-	
Form of proceedings thereon.	-	-	-	400
Return thereof.	-	-	-	401
1. In what cases sheriff may return it, and the difference between it on mesne process and execution.	-	-	-	
2. Form of return, and for defects quashed.	-	-	-	402
3. Whether sheriff's return traversable.	-	-	-	404

## RESEISER. *Bro.*

By the king.	-	-	-	
Cause good.	-	-	-	
What is.	-	-	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	101
In what cases.	-	-	-	
Against his own grant.	-	-	-	103
Upon new office, or without scire facias.	-	-	-	103
Mesne issues. In what cases the king shall have them.	-	-	-	101, 102

## RESERVATION. *Bro. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com.*

What.	-	-	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	105
Good.				
In respect of the				
Thing reserved.	-	-	-	105, 135
Rent reserved.				
Antient rent.	-	-	-	136
Manner. And who shall have the rent.	-	-	-	137
Thing out of which.	-	-	-	105
Part of the estate or thing granted.	-	-	-	107
Person.				
To whom.	-	-	-	108
Stranger.	-	-	-	109
Reservor.				
Uncertainty.	-	-	-	118
Though no present distress can be had,	-	-	-	119
Upon what conveyance.	-	-	-	110

Without



## RESERVATION.

*Fin. xix.*

Without deed, and	115
By what deed.	115
In respect of the	
Estate granted.	115
Conveyance.	115
By what words a reservation may be salvo, &c.	116
Several reservations of several rents, what shall be said to be.	113
Enure to whom.	
Jointenants.	110
Issuing; out of what thing it shall be said to be issuing.	122
To whom it shall be said to be reserved upon the words.	119
By whom to be performed upon the reservation.	123
Covenant what, and what a reservation.	117
What shall be said reserved on the words.	123
Exception.	
What it is, and what amounts to it.	126
Of what it may be.	127
By what words it may be.	127
Contrary to the grant.	
In what cases it shall be said to be.	127
Excepted, what shall be said to be.	131
Things excepted in leases, &c. In what cases they shall pass by grant, &c. of the fee.	134
In what cases exception or reservation amounts to a grant.	134
Good.	
In respect of the place where mentioned in the deed.	135
Take.	
Who shall take by the reservation, though not within the words.	139
Who shall have the rent in respect of their estate.	139
How much shall be said reserved.	140
Extent thereof.	141
Determined. Where by the words of the reservation the rent shall determine, though the term continues.	141
Good in respect of the reservor.	141
Of the words, tenendo, reservando, faciendo, reddendo, solvendo, salvo, exceptis; how they shall be taken and construed; where they shall be good, and to what extend in deeds or grants, or acts of parliament, and to what not. <i>Nels. iii. 151. Hugh. iii.</i>	1737
Where the special reservation of the party shall destroy the general intendment and reservation of the law, and where not; and where a reservation of part or parcel of the thing given, or let, shall be good, where not. <i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1742
Reservation of rents, out of what they may be reserved, what not; where the reservation shall be good and to whom, where not; to whom the rent reserved shall be good, to whom not; what time rents reserved	

# R E S

## RESERVATION.

served shall be said to begin and be good at, and at what not; and of diverse other things concerning grants and reservations of rents and services; and where a rent upon a lease shall follow the reversion, where not. *Nelf. iii. 150, 151. 152. Hugh. iii. 1743*

Of reservations in the disjunctive. - *Nelf. iii. 152*

## RESCIANCE. *Shep.*

RESIDENCE. *Cay, Nelf. Com. iii. 679. v. 614.*

### Non-residence.

What is, and

Punishable by statute. - - *Vin. xix. 142*

The effect thereof as to leases. - - - *145*

Indulged. In what cases. - - - *146*

Pleadings, verdict, &c. - - - *148*

## RESIDUARY LEGATEE. *Com. ii. 487.*

Cases concerning residuary legatees. - *Nelf. iii. 156*

(See EXECUTOR.)

## RESIGNATION. *Bro. Hugh. Lil. Roll. Wood. Com. iii. 676. iv. 267.*

### Of temporal offices, &c.

What is. - - - *Vin. xix. 150*

To whom. - - - *151*

Bonds of resignation. (See SIMONY, 466.)

Resignation of a benefice, what.

*Nelf. iii. 157. Hugh. iii. 1746*

How, and by what words to be made.

*Nelf. iii. 157. Hugh. iii. 1746*

Of a donative, how it may be made.

*Nelf. iii. 157. Hugh. iii. 1746*

Where upon resignation of a benefice the church is void, and to whom the resignation must be made; and where all charges of the incumbent shall be avoided upon resignation, where not. *Hugh. iii. 1747*

Resignation of an office. - - *Nelf. iii. 158*

## RESPONDEAS OUSTER. *Com. i. 91.*

## RESTITUTION. *Bro. Cay, Burn, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. ii. 672. iv. 210.*

## RESTITUTION OF TEMPORALTIES. *Com. vi. 45.*

Displacing and electing temporal officers. *Vin. xix. 151*

To, and by whom, in cases of forcible entries. - *153*

In cases of stolen goods. - *2 Haw. P. C. 153*

### Scire facias;

Necessary in what cases. - - - *157*

Upon seizure of lands or goods.

How to be granted; and where cause must be shewn. *157*

Where it shall be made on reversals of judgments and outlawries in personal actions, and where not; and upon seizure of forfeited goods.

*Hugh. iii. 1748. Nelf. iii. 158*

Restitution upon judgments and outlawries in criminal cases. - - *Hugh. iii. 1748. Nelf. iii. 160*

Restitution

# R E T

## RESTITUTION.

Restitution of franchises, places, and offices.	<i>Hugh.</i> iii.	1750
Restitution upon indictment on the stat. 8 H. VI. of forcible entry.	-	1754
Restitution by act of parliament, and where it shall avoid all mean acts, and where not.	-	1754
Restitution of stolen goods upon an appeal.		
2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. xxiii. sect. 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54.		
Restitution upon an indictment by force of the stat.		
11 H. VIII. c. 11.	-	f. 55
Whether any fresh suit necessary on this statute.	-	f. 56
Restitution by the common law.	-	<i>Burn</i> , ii. 357

(See ROBBERY.)

## RESTORED TO FORMER ACTION. *Bro.*

## RESTRAINT OF TRADE. *Com.* vi. 377.

## RESULTING USE. *Com.* vi. 456.

## RESUMMONS, REGARNISHMENT, and REATTACHMENT.

*Bro. Fitz. Roll. Statb. Com.* i. 101. vi. 98.

### Cause,

Good, and how considered. - *Vin.* xix. 158

### Awarded.

At what time, and where. - - 159

In what cases and actions, and how. - - 160

General or special. - - 163

Removed. What. (See CONUSANCE, vi. 1.)

### Sued.

By whom. - - 164

Against whom. - - 165

Discontinued; and the effect. - - 166

Revived. What, and in what cases. - - 166

New defence. - - 168

### Against whom.

Vouches, tenants, or some of them, and how. 169

Process. - - 170

Pleadings, abatement, &c. - - 170

## RESUMPTION. *Bro. Com.* v. 229.

## RETAINER. *Com.* iv. 583.

Where an executor may retain, and where not.

*Nelf.* iii. 161

Where an administrator may retain. - - 162

(See EXECUTOR.)

## RETAKING. *Com.* iii. 647.

## RETRAXIT. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Statb. Com.*

v. 550.

## RETURN. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

### Good. What.

Rescous of the body. - - *Vin.* xix. 171

Delivery over by the old sheriff to the new one. 176

In whose name. By sheriff, or other officer. - 176

By whom. - - 177

Where there are joint officers. - - 177

How.

## RETURN.

*Vin. xix.*

How.		
Not against a former return.	-	178
Against the admittance of the party.	-	180
Nihil. Peremptory in what cases.	-	180
Successor. Sheriff.		
Bound in what cases by predecessor.	-	179
Excuse.		
Of (not) doing (according to) the command.		
What default of the party.	-	182
Not excusing all the time of the command.	-	182
Of not serving the writ. What.	-	183
Good or not		
In respect of the		
Words.	-	184
Uncertainty.	-	186
Sufficient, what ; and made good by intendment, in		
what cases.	-	187
Amerced, who.	-	190
Sheriff ; upon what return.	-	192
Mandavi ballivo, &c.	-	193
By bailiff.	-	194
How.		
Part by sheriff, and part by bailiff of franchise.		195
Averment.		
Against return of sheriff.	-	196
In what cases a man may appear or be received		
against the return of the sheriff.	-	203
Statutes relating to returns.	-	204
False returns.		
Remedy thereof, and how punished.	-	210
Not bringing in the body according to the return, in-		
forced, how, and the punishment thereof.	-	212
What writs must be returned.	-	214
At what time.	-	215
Ill return aided by appearance.	-	216
Return. To whom return of writs and process belongs.		
	<i>Com. vi.</i>	233
Remedy for entering franchise.		
When it lies.		
When not.		
Where sheriff enters with non-omittas.	-	234
Where without.		
Return how made.		
At what time.		
In what manner.	-	235
Return in excuse.	-	236
<i>Tarde.</i>		
Neglect of party.		
<i>Mandavi ballivo.</i>		
Rescous.	-	237
Sec. 230.		

Defendant

# R E V

## RETURN.

Com. vi.

Defendant removed by *hab. corp.*

What no excuse.

Return to writ in chief.

Must be certain.

What will be.

What sufficiently so.

Must answer whole writ. - - 238

Must not be contrary to record.

Must not falsify writ. - - 239

Bad return how aided.

By appearance.

Remedy against sheriff, &c.

If he does not make return.

If a false one. - - 241

Or insufficient. - - 242

Averment against return.

Bad return. See i. 62.

False return. See v. 195.

See more concerning Return in i. 455. 457. ii. 192.

iv. 123. 331. 340. v. 32. 194. 302. vi. 94. 230.

RETURN OF CATTLE. *Bro. Fitz. Shep. Stath.*

RETURN' HABEND. *Bro. Lil. Roll. Shep.*

REVENUE. *Com. v. 228. vi. 52. 76.*

REVERSAL. *Bro. Lil.*

REVERSION. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.*

*Lil. Conv. Wood. Com. iii. 158. 453. iv. 13, 14.*

33. v. 134.

Possibility. - - *Vin. xix.* 217

What is a reversion. - - 217

To which rent is incident. - - 219

Devested and revested by what. - - 221

Grant good. - - 220

In respect of the estate of the grantor. - - 220

Passes by what

Words.

And what passes by the word Reversion. - - 221

In futuro. - - 223

Conveyance. - - 224

Interest.

How tenant for life, &c. reversioners, &c. are severally interested.

Inter se. - - 224

Reversioner.

Power. Charges by him, good to bind the heir. 225

What actions he may have, and when. - - 225

Pleadings.

Where there must be proferret or monstrans of deeds by reversioner or remainder-man. 226

REVERTER. *Com. v. 728.*

In what cases. - - *Vin. xix.* 227

REVERTIONER. *Com. vi. 169. 171.*

VOL. XXIV.

M m

REVIEW.

REVIEW.	<i>Com. vi. 244.</i>	
Bill of.	<i>Com. ii. 252.</i>	
Commission for.	<i>Com. vi. 40.</i>	
REVIVE.	<i>Bro. Hugh.</i>	
What things shall revive.	- - -	<i>Fin. xix. 228</i>
By what act.	- - -	229
REVIVOR.	<i>Com. vi. 244.</i>	
Bill of.	<i>Com. ii. 249.</i>	
REUNION.	<i>Com. iv. 271.</i>	
REVOCATION.	<i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Lil. Conv. Horsf. Wood. Com. i. 539. ii. 677. iii. 168, 169. 396. 400. 668. vi. 1. 459.</i>	
Where it is good in deeds, and what shall be a revocation and limitation of new uses.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	167
What shall not be a revocation in deeds, and by what acts powers of revocation shall be extinguished, and by what not.	- - -	170
Where a will might be revoked by word without writing before the stat. 29. Car. II.	- - -	173
What was not a revocation of a will by word without writing before the stat. 29. Car. II.	- - -	173
What was a revocation by deed or other act before the stat. 29. Car. II. and where to be tried.	- - -	174
What was not a revocation of a will by deed or other act before the stat. 29. Car. II.	- - -	175
What shall be a revocation of a will since the stat. 29. Car. II. and what not.	- - -	175
What a revocation and new declaration is.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	816
The effect of a revocation.	- - -	816
Who may revoke.	- - -	816
What may be revoked.	- - -	817
Revocation how made, and when defective may be helpt.	- - -	817
In what cases a person may make a revocation and a new declaration both, or only one of them.	- - -	817
What act, deed, or will is a revocation.	- - -	817
How revocations are interpreted.	- - -	819
What is an extinguishment of a power of revocation, or not.	- - -	819
Where a power to revoke uses of lands shall be good, and how they shall be taken, and what revocation by reason of such power shall be good, and what not.	- - -	697
Release of a power of revocation.	- - -	764
Of revocations of wills and testaments.	- - -	863. 877
REVOUCHER.	- - -	<i>Com. vi. 439</i>
RICE.	<i>Cay.</i>	
RICHMOND.	<i>Shep.</i>	
RIDING ARMED.	<i>Cay.</i>	
RIENS PAST BY THE DEED.	<i>Bro.</i>	

RIGHT. *Lil. Com.* iii. 581. iv. 297, 298. 310. v. 405.  
vi. 185. 194. 197. 202. 203.

The several sorts; and the difference between that and  
title and interest. - - - *Vin. xix.* 230

Where a possession shall draw the right of the land to it. 232

After accruing right barred by what conveyance. 233

Extinguished by feoffment, &c. - - 233

Whether a right of action or entry may be forfeited  
for treason or felony.

2 *Haw. P. C.* ch. 49. sect. 5, 23, 24, 25

Of advowson. - - - *Com.* iii. 543. vi. 152

Bare right. - - - i. 569

Right close. - - - iii. 584

Common right. - - - 228

Right upon disclaimer. - - - 588

Right of dower. - - - 580

Right patent. - - - 582, 587

Prescriptive right. - - - 228

Right of ward. - - - iv. 291

Writ of right. ii. 127. iii. 582. 587.

RIOTS, &c. *Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.* iv. 212. 536.

Riots, routs, and unlawful assemblies, what. *Vin. xix.* 234

What persons may be guilty of a riot. - - 237

Statutes and

Power of the justices. - - - 237

Informations and indictments, good or not. - 241

Proceedings, pleadings, and verdict. - - 242

What shall be called a riot.

*Burn, ii.* 358. 1 *Haw. P. C.* ch. 65. sect. 1

And herein,

How far a tumultuous assembly may become riotous  
through the want of legal authority expressed or  
implied, or be excusable by reason of such au-  
thority. - - - f. 2

How far the intention with which the parties assem-  
ble together must be unlawful. - - - f. 3

With what kind of violence or terror the intended  
enterprise must be executed. - - - f. 4

How far the grievance intended to be redressed must  
be of a private nature. - - - f. 6

Whether the unlawful execution of an act in its  
own nature lawful may not make an assembly  
riotous. - - - f. 7

What a rout is. - - - f. 8

What an unlawful assembly. - - - f. 9

How far offences of this nature may be restrained, &c.

By a private person.

*Burn, ii.* 360. *Haw. sect.* 11, 12, 13, 14

By a constable, or other peace officer.

*Burn, ii.* 360. *Haw. sect.* 11

By one justice.

*Burn, ii.* 360. *Haw. sect.* 15, 16, 17, 18

**RIOTS.**

By two justices. *Burn*, ii. 362. *Haw. sect.* 19  
By process out of chancery.

*Burn*, ii. 366. *Haw. sect.* 54, 55

Precedents herein. - *Burn*, ii. 366

**RIVERS.** *Burn, Cay, Wood. Vin.* xix. 244.

(See **REPAIRS.**)

**ROBBERY.** *Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Shep.* 1 *Haw. P. C.*

ch. 34. *Com.* i. 516. iv. 463. v. 609.

What is

In respect of the

Value of the thing taken. - *Vin.* xix. 244

Manner, and person from whom. - - 245

Within the statute.

In respect of the

Time when done. - - - 247

Place where committed. - - - 248

Amounts to a robbery, what. - - - 245

In what place the robbery shall be said to be done. 249

What the party robbed ought to do. - - 250

Notice.

To whom and when; and what shall be said a sufficient notice. - - - 251

Oath and examination. - - - 252

Cautions for preventing them. - - - 255

Hue and cry. - - - 255

Inforced and levied, how. - - - 256

Punishments for not pursuing, concealing, or not arresting felons. - - - 256

Encouragement or rewards for apprehending robbers. 258

Hundred discharged.

What shall be a taking within the statute sufficient to discharge the hundred. - - 259

**Action.**

Brought

By whom. - - - 260

Within what time. - - - 261

Proceedings. - - - 261

Declarations, pleadings, and verdict. - - 262

Witnesses, who; and proof how. - - 267

Trial. Venue. - - - 268

Chargeable towards the robbery, who, and how; and of contribution. - - 268

Charges of officers reimbursed. - - 270

Indictment; and where the felon shall have his clergy. 270

Indemnification of taking persons upon hue and cry, or killing robbers. - - 271

What it is. - - *Burn*, ii. 371

Widening of highways to prevent robberies. - 372

Affaulting with an intent to rob. - - 372

Levying hue and cry on a robbery committed. - 372

Hundred



# R O Y

<b>ROBBERY.</b>	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	
Hundred when liable to answer damages.	-	372
Manner of bringing the action against the hundred.	-	373
Damages how to be levied and applied,	- - -	376
Reward for apprehending a robber.	- -	376
Pardon for discovering an accomplice.	- -	377
Principal and accessory in robbery.	- -	378
Punishment of robbery.	- -	378
What shall be done with the goods of which a person is robbed.	- -	378
Notice in the gazette before action brought against the hundred.	- - -	378
The examination of the party robbed before action brought.	- - -	379
(See HUE AND CRY. LARCENY. RESTITUTION.)		
<b>ROCHESTER.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>RODON.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>ROGUES.</b> <i>Cay. Com. iv. 481. 636.</i>		
<b>ROLLS.</b> <i>Lil. Shep. Com. vi. 245.</i>		
Master of the Rolls.	- - - ii.	208
<b>ROME.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>ROTHERHITHE.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>ROUT.</b>	- - - <i>Com. iv.</i>	212
<b>ROY.</b> <i>Bro. (See KING.) Com. vi. 245.</i>		
Who king of England.		
By descent.		
By what rules governed.	- -	246
By act of parliament. See v. 227, 228.		
The king's stile.	- - - vi.	247
Coronation.	- - -	248
Dignity.		
Council.	- - -	249
Privy.		
President.		
Residue.		
Duty of privy councillor.		
Power.	- - -	250
The queen.	- - -	251
Privileges of queen consort.		
<i>Aurum reginae.</i>		
Queen dowager.		
Issue of the king, the prince.	- -	252
<i>Custos regni.</i>		
How created.	- - -	253
Authority.		
King's assent. See v. 245.		
King's Bench. See iii. 297.		
King's charter. See vi. 367. 377.		
King's grant. See iv. 317. 426.		
King's justices. See 446.		
King's protection. See i. 31.		

# R Y E

Roy.

Com. 1.

King's tenant. See 431, 432.

See more concerning the King in i. 139, 140. 355.

490. 503. 571. iii. 3. 4. 85. 227. 371. 504. 507.

508. 594. 664. 666. iv. 117. 352, 353. 362. 365.

436. v. 96 155. 171. 183. 210. 214. 220, 221.

228, 229. 233. 243. 245. 254. 274, 275. vi. 28. 32.

349. 414. 425. 508.

Royal mines and fishes. See Com. vi. 55.

ROYGNE. *Bro. Roll.* (See QUEEN.)

ROYALTIES. *Cay.* (See PREROGATIVE.)

RULES. *Lil.* (See ATTACHMENT. MOTION.)

RUM. *Burn, Cay.*

RUMOURS.

Injurious to trade, and detrimental to the publick.

*Vin.* xix. 272

RUN GOODS. *Burn.*

RUSSIA. *Cay.*

RYE AND WINCHELSEA. *Cay, Shep.*

# S A L

SABBATH. *Burn. Com.* vi. 330.

SACRAMENT. *Burn, Cay.*

SACRAMENTS. - - - *Com.* vi. 254

How administred.

Divine service. - - - 255

Who may administer.

Remedy for not doing it.

Penalty for neglect of sacrament and divine service. 256

Profanation. - - - 258

Of the Sabbath, see vi. 320.

By cursing and swearing. See iv. 546.

For more concerning the Sacraments, see v. 153.

SACRILEGE. *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

SADLERS. *Cay.*

SAFE CONDUCT. *Cay, Shep. Com.* i, 385. vi. 31, *Vin.* xix. 272

SAIL-CLOTH. *Burn, Cay.*

SAILORS. *Wood.*

SALARIES. *Wood.*

SALE. *Hugh. Jac. Lil Shep. Wood. Com.* i, 236. ii. 59.

138. 164 iii. 563, 564. v. 42. 221. vi. 24. 293.

Of offices. See v. 150. 649.

Sale. For payment of portions.

Decreed on settlements, though no words directing it.

*Vin.* xix. 274

By

## SALE.

By the sheriff good, and not good.	-	<i>Nelj.</i> iii.	179
Sale by other men, where the property is altered by it, where not.	-	-	180
Of a devise to an executor to sell, &c.	-	-	181
Where lands are to be sold by two or more executors, for payment of debts and legacies, and one of them refuseth, or dieth before sale.	-	-	182
Where lands are devised to be sold, and no person is appointed by will to sell.	-	-	183
Of acquiring or conveying personal estates by sale.	-	<i>Wood</i> , pt. i.	129
Statutes relating to sales in fairs and markets.	-	-	131

(See FAIRS. HORSES.)

SALISBURY. *Cay.*

SALMON. *Burn*, *Cay.*

SALT. *Burn*, *Cay.*

SALT-PETRE. *Cay.*

SALVAGE. *Cay.*

SANCTUARY. *Bro. Burn*, *Cay*, *Shep.* *Com.* i. 111.

What was the nature of the privilege of sanctuary.	-	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. xxxii. sect.	2
What authority was necessary for the granting it.	-	f.	3
To what matters it extended.	-	f.	4
At what time, and in what manner it was to be pleaded.	-	f.	5

SATISFACTION. *Bro. Hugh. Lil.* *Com.* i. 130.

What shall be said to be a satisfaction, and for what.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xix. 277. <i>Com.</i> i.	130
--	---	--------------------------------------	-----

Of a bond. ii. 640. 644. 679.

SAVER DEFAULT. *Bro. Fitz. Roll. Shep. Stath.*

SCANDALUM MAGNATUM. *Cay*, *Jac. Lil. Shep.* *Com.* i.

246. iv. 719. *Bac.* iv.

Who may bring this action. - | - | 405 |

For what words.

Proceedings therein. - | - | 407 |

SCARBOROUGH. *Cay.*

SCAVAGE. *Cay.*

SCAVENGERS. *Burn*, *Cay.* *Com.* vi. 259.

SCHEDULE. *Wood.*

SCHISM. *Cay.*

SCHOOL and SCHOOL-MASTER. *Burn*, *Cay*, *Nelj. Wood.*

1 *Haw. P. C.* 11. *Vin.* xix. 278. *Com.* vi. 436. 468.

SCIENTER. *Com.* i. 244.

SCIRE FACIAS. *Barner* i. ii. *Bro. Cay*, *Fitz. Hugh. Jac.*

*Lil. Roll. Stath.* *Com.* i. 701, iii. 543. iv. 114. 142.

190. v. 157. 281. 718. 773. vi. 62.

*Scire facias.* Nature of writ. - | - | *Bac.* iv. 409 |

In what cases the proper remedy. - | - | 410 |

In what necessary, and who to be parties thereto, and of the privy therein. - | - | 411 |

**SCIRE FACIAS.**

*Bac. iv.*

1. <i>Sci. fac.</i> to revive judgments, and after what time necessary.	-	-	411
2. <i>Sci. fac.</i> on recognifances and statutes.	-	-	413
3. On letters patent.	-	-	415
4. By and againſt executors and adminiſtrators.	-	-	416
5. By and againſt heirs and tertenants.	-	-	417
6. By and againſt husband and wife.	-	-	419
7. Againſt bail.	-	-	420
Form of writ and proceedings, and how far nature of original action muſt be purſued.	-	-	421
Pleadings thereto.	-	-	423
How it muſt be.	-	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	280
Brought. In what County.	-	-	280
Court, or out of what court it ſhall iſſue.	-	-	284
In lieu of reſummons.	-	-	282
Lies. For what.	-	-	282
Upon what ſuggeſtion or ſurmife.	-	-	283
Proceedings and pleadings.	-	-	285
Returns.			
Good. In reſpect of the time.	-	-	287
And peremptory. In what caſes.	-	-	288
Where the writ lies, and where not; and where 'tis neceſſary, where not.	<i>Nelf. iii. 185.</i>	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1775
In what court, and in what county it muſt be brought; and of returns to <i>sci. fac.</i> good, and not good.	<i>Nelf. iii. 180.</i>	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1775
Against the bail and principal.	-	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	190
By and againſt executors and adminiſtrators.	-	-	196
Against heirs on judgments of their anceſtors, and againſt tertenants.	-	-	198
By and againſt husband and wife.	-	-	200
By the king and others to repeal patents and grants of offices, and to entitle themſelves.	<i>Nelf. iii. 201.</i>	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1781
To revive judgments, and on what judgment it lies, and on what not.	-	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	203
Pleas to it good, and not good.	-	-	204
On judgment in quare impedit.	-	-	205
On recognifances, &c.	<i>Nelf. iii. 205.</i>	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1780
To execute remainders on recoveries and fines.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	-	206
Against ſheriffs and other officers.	-	-	206
<b>SCOLD.</b> <i>Shep.</i>			
Where indictable.	-	<i>2 Haw. P. C. ch. x. ſect.</i>	59
<b>SCOT and LOT.</b> <i>Shep.</i>			
<b>SCOTLAND.</b> <i>Cay. Cam. vi. 260.</i>			
Antiquity.			
<i>Berwick.</i>			
How dependent upon England.			
How united thereto.			
Effects of union.	-	-	261

# S E C

## SCOTLAND.

*Com. vi.*

In respect of crown.	262
Religion.	262
Parliament.	263
Election of peers.	
Commoners.	264
Peccage.	
Trade.	265
Taxes.	266
Laws.	267
Courts.	
Session.	
Justiciary.	268
Admiralty.	
Other courts.	
Exchequer.	

SCOTCH PEER. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.*

## SCRIPTURE.

The crime of scoffing at it, or denying its authority.

*1 Haw. P. C. 5*

SCRIVENER. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.* (See PAYMENT, *Vin. xvi.* 272.)

How considered, and cases relating to their transactions in business. *Vin. xix. 289*

SEA and SHIPS. *Cay, Shep. Com. i. 380. v. 102. vi. 29.*

SEAMEN. *Cay, Burn, Lil.*

(See MARINERS.)

SEAL. See *Com. iv. 157. 169. vi. 94.*

The king's seals. See *iv. 443. v. 275.*

SEALS. *Cay, Hugh. Roll. Shep.*

Of the seals of common persons, and of sealing wills and deeds. *Nelf. iii. 207*

Dutchy seal. *- - - 208*

Of the exchequer seal. *- - - 209*

Of the great seal. *- - - 210*

Of the privy seal. *- - - 211*

(See PREROGATIVE, *Vin. xvii. 68.*)

SEARCH and SEIZURE OF FORFEITED GOODS. *Com. vi. 372.*

SEARCH FOR THE KING. *Bro. - Vin. xix. 293*

SEARCH WARRANT. *Burn.*

SEATS IN A CHURCH. *Nelf. Roll. Com. i. 283. iii. 659.*

Actions and pleadings. *- - Vin. xix. 296*

SECONDARY. *Lil.*

SECOND DELIVERANCE. *Bro. Lil.*

SECONDS OF DUELLERS.

Where guilty of murder. *- - 1 Haw. P. C. 82*

SECRETARY OF STATE. *Com. v. 140.*

For what offences he may commit.

*2 Haw. P. C. ch. xvi. sect. 4*

SECTA AD MOLENDINUM. *Com. iii. 589.*

SECURITIES. *Wood.*

In what cases to be given. *- - Vin. xix. 298*  
Relief

## SECURITIES.

*Vin. xix.*

Relief againſt them,		
In reſpect of the conſideration.	-	299
Though given on a ſeeming conſideration.	-	300
The conſideration not being performed.	-	301
Pro turpi cauſa.	-	302
Transferred, or a defective ſecurity made good by ſubſtituting another in its room.	-	303
SE DEFENDENDO. <i>Burn, Jac. Com. iv. 459. Vin. xix.</i>		304
(See FORFEITURE, <i>Vin. xiii. 443.</i> and HOMICIDE.)		

SEDGMORE. *Cay.*

## SEDITION.

Seditious conventicles how puniſhed.

*1 Haw. P. C. ch. ii. ſect. 6*

Seditious words in derogation of the eſtabliſhed religion, how puniſhed. - *ch. v. ſect. 6*

SEIGNOR and SEIGNORY. *Bro. Shep. Com. vi. 269.*

What, how created, in *capite*.

How extinguished. - - - 270

For more concerning Seignory, ſee *iv. 311.*

SEISED TO USES. See *Com. vi. 451.*

SEISIN. *Com. vi. 271.*

In fact.

When neceſſary.

What ſhall be.

In law.

When ſufficient.

What ſufficient for an aſſiſe.

What not. - - - 273

What ſufficient for diſtreſs. - - - 274

Diſſeiſin.

What ſhall be.

What diſſeiſin of rent. See *vi. 217.*

What not. - - - 276

What ſo or not at election. - - - 277

Who not diſſeiſor. - - - 278

For more concerning Seisin, ſee *v. 343. 405.*

Primer ſeiſin. See *vi. 59.*

SEISIN. *Bro. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Wood.*

(See EXECUTION, *x. 357.*)

Good.

What. To have an aſſiſe. - - *Vin. xix.* 306

Of part, where ſeiſin of all. - - - 309

Seisin of one,

Where ſeiſin of another. - - - 310

Thing, where ſeiſin of another thing. - - - 311

Actual.

What act

In law will make actual ſeiſin. - - - 312

Of the tenant will be a ſeiſin actual in law. - - - 312

Necessary in what caſes. - - - 312

# S E R

<b>SEISIN.</b>	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	
Given by what thing.	-	313
Of whom, or by whom, shall serve for others.	-	313
Corporations.	-	313, 314
For whom the seisin shall be sufficient.	-	316
Instantaneous.	-	316
Pleadings.	-	317
<b>SEISURE.</b> See <i>Com. iii. 180. 196. 199. vi. 62.</i>		
Of arms. See <i>iv. 538.</i>		
Felons goods. See <i>iv. 234. 236. 522. v. 613.</i>		
Forfeited goods. See <i>vi. 372.</i>		
Temporalities. See <i>45.</i>		
<b>SEISURE FOR THE KING.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Shep.</i>		
Statutes relating thereto.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	321
By whom it may be made.	-	323
In what cases, and of what.	-	323
Retain. In what cases the king may seise, but not retain.	-	323
At what time.	-	324
Liveries. In what cases, and of what.	-	324
Pleadings.	-	325
<b>SELF MURDER.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>SEMINARIES.</b> (See <b>PAPIST.</b> ) <i>Com. vi. 18.</i>		
<b>SEMPSTRESS.</b> <i>Wood, pt. ii. 253.</i>		
<b>SEPARATION.</b> <i>Wood, pt. iii.</i>		
<b>SEQUATUR SUB SUO PERICULO.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Stath.</i>		
<b>SEQUESTRATION.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com. ii. 228.</i>		
What it is, and the original and force thereof.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	325
In what cases, and how.	-	326
Against what persons.	-	328
To what places. Ireland, &c.	-	328
Of what things.	-	329
The power of sequestrators.	-	331
Determined or set aside.	-	332
Relation.	-	333
Sequestration.	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	424
Nature and first introduction of the process.	-	425
In what cases awarded.	-	426
1. Against whom.		
2. To what places.		
3. What estate or interest liable to sequestrator, and from what time.		
Power and duty of sequestrator.	-	427
When sequestration determined.	-	428
<b>SEREMENT.</b> <i>Com. vi. 279.</i>		
When oath required.		
When that of allegiance. See <i>i. 434.</i>		
How oath taken.	<i>vi.</i>	279
When not.	-	280
When required of a peer.	-	281
Perjury how punished. See <i>iv. 664.</i>		

**SERGEANT**

# S E S

SERGEANT AT MACE.	<i>Wood</i> , ii. 768.		
SERGEANT AT ARMS.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii.	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>	
	<i>Com.</i> ii. 226.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xix. 334
SERGEANT AT LAW.	<i>Com.</i> iv. 712.		
SERGEANTY.	<i>Shep.</i> <i>Com.</i> iv. 349.		
SERMONS.	<i>Wood</i> , pt. ii. 381.		
SERVANTS.	<i>Com.</i> iv. 583.	(See MASTER and SERVANT.)	
SERVICE AND SERVICES.	<i>Jac. Roll. Shep.</i>		
SERVICE AND SACRAMENT.	<i>Cay.</i>		
SERVICE OF RULES, ORDERS, &c.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xix.	335
SERVING OF PROCESS.	<i>Bra.</i>		
SERVICES.	<i>Com.</i> vi. 282.		
Services or tenures whereby lands are held.	See		
	iv. 347.		
How feignory created by reservation of services.			
	See iv. 351. vi. 269.		
King's service.	See 508.		
Knight's service.	See iv. 349.		
Writ of services.	See iii. 588.		
For more concerning Services,	see 191. 204. v. 760.		
	vi. 322.		
SESSIONS.	<i>Com.</i> vi. 282.		
Of parliament.	See v. 250.		
For more of Sessions,	see i. 583. iv. 670.		
SESSIONS OF PARLIAMENT.			
What shall be said such.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xix.	337
SESSIONS OF THE PEACE.	<i>Burn, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
Summoned, and held how, and by whom.	<i>Vin.</i> xix.		339
Held.			
When, and how often.	-	-	340
In what place.	-	-	340
Of appeals to sessions; and			
Good or not.	-	-	341
To what sessions it must be.	-	-	342
Their power.	-	-	343
As to orders made by justices.	-	-	344
To make original orders.	-	-	345
Over their own orders.	-	-	347
To delegate authority to justices.	-	-	348
As to arrests.	-	-	349
Of an after sessions to controul a former.	-	-	349
Costs upon appeal.	-	-	350
Orders of sessions.			
Good or not, in respect of the form.	-	-	350
Quashed.			
For what.	-	-	352
In part.	-	-	354
Of their entries and proceedings.	-	-	354
Private sessions.	-	-	355
Next sessions. How understood.	-	-	355
Of what they may inquire, and proceed thereupon.	-	-	356
Of adjournment of sessions.	-	-	357
		Information	



# S E T

<b>SESSIONS, &amp;c.</b>		<i>Vin. xix.</i>
Information against a court of sessions, or against justices of peace; for what.	-	358
(See COURTS.)		
<b>SETTLED USE. Com. vi. 455.</b>		
<b>SETTLEMENTS IN CHANCERY. Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Hors. Com. vi. 282.</b>		
Settlements of lands by chancery, &c. What limitations chancery, &c. will direct.	-	<i>Vin. xix.</i> 359
By person of weak understanding.	-	364
Uses in settlements relieved against in equity.	-	364
In what cases marriage settlements without articles or agreements precedent, are good.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>	714
What limitations a court of equity will direct to be made in settlements, &c.	-	716
Of variance between articles and settlements.	-	719
Where money is agreed or directed to be laid out in land and settled, &c. in what cases a court of equity will decree the payment, or force the laying it out. And here where money is agreed to be so laid out, &c. in what cases equity will consider the land so to be purchased and settled as money, or the money so to be laid out as land.	-	720
<b>SETTLEMENT (marriage.) Com. ii. 498. 499. 584.</b>		
----- voluntary. ii. 499. 663. 678.		
<b>SETTLEMENT OF THE POOR. Lil. Com. iv. 602.</b>		
What is. By		
Birth, and orders relating thereto.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	365
Fraud, and how punished.	-	368
Habitation.	-	369
Having, &c. land or house, &c.	-	360
Marriage.	-	374
Notice. Who must give notice, and what amounts to it.		376
Serving offices.	-	378
Orders.		
What orders shall be said conclusive or final; and what shall be said an ascertaining a settlement.		380
Parents settlement; and orders relating thereto.		382
Payments.	-	384
Renting.	-	387
Service or hiring.	-	389
Orders relating thereto.	-	399
Other things.	-	399
<b>Orders of settlement or removal.</b>		
In what cases the order must mention a complaint, and by whom it must be made.	-	400
Good or not.		
In respect of the		
Form or manner.	-	401
Foundation upon which made, &c.	-	403
Justices by whom made, and how.	-	404
Quashed. In what cases, in general.	-	405
		For

**SETTLEMENT, &c.**

*Vin. xix.*

For want of

Adjudication. - - - - 405

Words. And where they shall be supplied  
by intendment, or by other words in the  
same order. - - - - 408

In part. - - - - 409

(See Poor.)

**SEVERAL PRECIPE AND JOINT PRECIPE.** *Bro. Shep.*

**SEVERAL TENANCY AND JOINTENANCY.** *Bro. Fitz. Statb.*

**SEVERANCE.** *Com. vi. 283.*

Of titles. See iii. 535.

For more of Severance, see i. 578. iii. 217. iv. 71.

**SEVERN.** *Cay, Shep.*

**SEWERS.** *Burn, Cay, Jac. Nelf. Shep.*

Statutes relating to sewers, and empowering commission-  
ers. - - - - *Vin. xix.* 410

Assessments how, and the manner of levying them. 417

Chargeable towards repairs, &c.

Who. - - - - 419

Commissioners.

Their power. - - - - 421

Punished how, and for what. - - - - 423

Proceedings. - - - - 424

Pleadings and exceptions. - - - - 425

**SEWERS.** *Com. vi. 263.*

Commission.

To whom.

Authority of commissioners. - - - - 283

To what things.

What defences they may mend. - - - - 286

What annoyances reform. - - - - 287

What do by survey.

• What by jury. - - - - 288

How jury summoned.

Commissioners have court of record.

Their jurisdiction.

When they may tax. - - - - 289

For what.

How assessed.

When charge upon owner. - - - - 290

When upon the level. - - - - 291

Who liable within it.

Remedy for assessment.

By distress. - - - - 292

Fines, amerciaments, &c. - - - - 293

Sale of lands.

When saleable.

When not. - - - - 294

Who bound.

Account of officers. - - - - 295

Traverse of presentment.

Decrees

## SEWERS.

Com. iv.

## Decrees of commissioners.

What good.

What not. - - - - - 296

Execution of orders.

## Remedy for default of commissioners.

By *certiorari*.

By action. - - - - - 297

SHEARMEN. *Cay.*SHEEP. *Burn, Shep.*Exported. *Com. iv.* 481.SHEFFIELD. *Cay.*SHERBURN CAUSEY. *Cay.*SHERIFF. *Burn, Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Horsf.**Wood, pt. ii.* 759.

His power as to

Arrests, and detaining prisoners. - *Vin. xix.* 430

Raising the posse comitatus, &amp;c. - - 431

Breaking open houses, chests, &amp;c. - - 432

Making a deputy, and what he may do by deputy. 433

In executions, and how he must demean. - 434

How he must demean in cases of injunctions as to execution. - - - - 437

Payment of the money to the sheriff,

Good or not. - - - - 436

Sale by him.

How, and to whom. - - - - 437

Venditioni exponas. - - - - 438

Restitution after sale. In what cases. - - 439

Chargeable,

In debt. - - - - 440

For non-pearance. - - - - 442

Punished.

For what returns. - - - - 442

For what, and how, in civil cases. - - 444

Indictable and punishable in what cases, relating to offenders, &amp;c. - - 445

Own case.

What act of office done by him in his own case is good. - - - - 443

Compellable to do what, though himself is party. 444

Securities given to him.

Void in what cases. - - - - 446

Pleadings thereon. - - - - 447

Attachments against him.

In what cases, and

Directed to whom. - - - - 448

Actions.

Against him.

For false return. - - - - 441

Trespass, or case, or debt. - - - - 449

By

## SHERIFF.

By him.			
In respect of his office.	-	-	449
Pleadings by him and bailiff.	-	-	450
Determination of office.			
By what.	-	-	451
Discharged by writ ; and of acts done by him before notice.	-	-	451
Two sheriffs.			
Considered, how.	-	-	452
Judge. In what case the sheriff is judge.	-	-	453
Matters relating to things done or begun in the time of a former sheriff.	-	-	453
What acts he may do in executing process.			
	<i>Hugh. iii. 1804.</i>	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	219
What acts he cannot do.	<i>Hugh. iii. 1804.</i>	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	221
Concerning bonds made to him for appearance, and other bonds.	-	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	222
Of his fees and actions for them, and of other actions brought by him.	<i>Hugh. iii. 1810.</i>	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	229
Pleas and returns by him and other officers good ; and pleas of payment to him and them good	-	-	230
Pleas, returns, and payments, &c. not good.	-	-	233
What shall be an escape in the sheriff, what not ; and how far chargeable.	-	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	1807
How to be punished for refusing bail, and taking insufficient bail, and for other faults.		<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	237
Of actions brought against him or his executors, good ; and turning over prisoners to him.	-	236,	237
Of actions brought against him, not good.		236,	237
Sheriff.	-	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	429
Nature of office.	-	-	430
Who qualified or exempt from serving.	-	-	431
Manner of appointment, and his oath.	-	-	432
Must attend to his office, and cannot execute any other.	-	-	434
Must be resident in his county, and whether any jurisdiction out of it.	-	-	435
Cannot dispose of his bailiwick.	-	-	436
High sheriff's power and duty in appointing under sheriff and other duties.			
1. In what manner under sheriffs appointed.			436
2. Covenants between high sheriff, his under sheriff, and other officers.	-	-	438
3. Acts that may be done by either of them, or where high sheriff must himself be personally present.	-	-	440
4. Manner of appointing bailiffs and other officers, and of his being answerable for their acts.	-	-	441
5. His jurisdiction over gaols and gaolers.	-	-	443
Acts necessary to be done by preceding and succeeding sheriff.	-	-	444
Where more than one sheriff.			

# S I M

<b>SHERIFF.</b>	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	
His duty and acts as judicial officer.	-	448
His duty and acts as ministerial officer.	-	449
1. Proper officer to execute all writs, except in case of partiality.	-	
2. Cannot dispute authority by which they issue, nor their irregularity.	-	450
How he is to execute writs.		
1. Without favour or oppression, and after writ actually taken out, and before it be returnable.	-	452
2. Raising the <i>posse comitatus</i> .	-	453
3. Breaking open doors.	-	454
4. Whether he can execute a writ on a <i>Sunday</i> .	-	456
5. In what manner to be executed.	-	457
His duty in admitting persons to bail; and the securities taken for ease and favour.	-	461
Sheriff's Tourn. <i>Shep. Com. iv. 679, 680.</i>		
Sheriff's Court. See iii. 290. 323.		
For more of Sheriff, see vi. 411.		
<b>SHIP.</b> <i>Com. vi. 297.</i>		
Master of. See v. 59. 114.		
Navigation of. See 111.		
SHIPS, &c. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Burn, Cay, Wood, pt. ii.</i>		
SHIRE.	<i>Com. iii.</i>	287
SHOEMAKERS. <i>Burn, Cay, Shep. Wood.</i>		
SHOOTING. <i>Com. iv. 562, 689.</i>		
SHOPLIFTERS. <i>Cay.</i>		
SHREWSBURY. <i>Cay.</i>		
SHROWD. <i>Cay.</i>		
The offence of stealing it from a corpse.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. c. xxxiii. sect. 29.</i>	
<b>SIDESMEN.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>SIGNIFICAVIT.</b> <i>Shep. Com. iv. 108.</i>		
<b>SIGNING.</b>		
Of signing wills.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	240
<b>SIGN-MANUAL.</b> (See TREASON.) <i>Com. v. 277.</i>		
<b>SIGNET.</b> <i>Com. v. 278.</i>		
<b>SILK.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>SILK-THROWING.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>SILVER.</b> <i>Cay.</i>		
<b>SILVER MINES.</b> <i>Com. vi. 503.</i>		
<b>SIMILITUDE OF HANDS.</b>		
Where evidence in criminal cases.	<i>2 Haw. P. C. c. xli. sect. 15.</i>	
<b>SIMONY.</b> <i>Cay. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Com. 111, 677.</i>		
Statutes, and what is within them.	<i>Fin. xix.</i>	455
What is.	-	459
By whom it may be to make a forfeiture.	-	462
A stranger.	-	463
Amounts to simony, What.		
Before avoidance.	-	464
Bonds of resignation.	-	466
<b>Vol. XXIV.</b>	<b>N n</b>	<b>King.</b>

## SIMONY.

Vin. xix.

## King.

His right to present. What it is.	-	-	469
Present. At what time he may.	-	-	470
Assent of the king, of what effect.	-	-	472
Pardon by him, of what effect.	-	-	472
Disability thereby.	-	-	473
Securities given.			
Avoided. In what cases.	-	-	473
Pleadings.	-	-	474
Ecclesiastical Court.			
What power it has in simony.	-	-	475
(See PROHIBITION, xvii. 583.)			

## Simony.

Bac. iv. 465

In what offence consists.	-	-	466
Bonds of resignation.	-	-	470
1. How far such bonds are good at law.	-	-	471
2. Power exercised over them by courts of equity.			
3. How far penalty saved, where ordinary refuses to accept resignation, in pursuance of such bond.	-	-	472
4. Objections to these bonds considered.	-	-	473

Forfeitures, penalties, and punishment incurred by the offence.	-	-	474
---	---	---	-----

## 1. By incumbent.

## 2. By patron.

## 3. By ordinary.

In what cases, and at what time, advantage may be taken of the forfeitures and penalties.	-	-	476
---	---	---	-----

## 1. By the king.

## 2. By other persons.

## Jurisdiction therein of ecclesiastical courts.

Pleadings, in simony.	-	-	478
-----------------------	---	---	-----

SIMUL COM.	-	-	Lil. Vin. xix. 476
------------	---	---	--------------------

## SINE ASSENSU CAPITULI. Bro.

## SINGLE BILL. Com. v. 126.

## SINKING FUND. Cay.

## SI NON OMNES. Bro.

## SKINS. Burn, Cay.

SLANDER. Burn, Hugh. Jac. Lil.	Bac. iv.	480
--------------------------------	----------	-----

Where action upon the case for words does generally lie.	-	-	482
--	---	---	-----

Words actionable in themselves.	-	-	483
---------------------------------	---	---	-----

## 1. Such as import charge of crime.

## 1. Treason.

## 2. Murder.

## 3. Perjury.

## 4. Forgery.

## 5. Theft.

## 6. Other crimes.

2. Such as charge having a contagious distemper.	-	-	486
--	---	---	-----

3. Such as are disgraceful to persons in-office.	-	-	489
--	---	---	-----

## To 1. Judicial officers.

## 2. Other officers.

## 4. Such

# S M U

SLANDER.	Bas. iv.
4. Such as are disgraceful in profession or trade.	491
To 1. Divine.	
2. Physician or surgeon.	
3. Barrister or attorney.	492
4. Artist.	493
5. Tradesman.	
Words which become actionable by reason of special damage.	495
Circumstances to be regarded in speaking words actionable of themselves.	496
1. Time when spoken.	
2. Place where.	497
3. Language wherein.	498
4. Occasion of speaking them.	
5. Design of speaker.	
Slander in course of justice.	499
Words in past or future tense.	500
How far words, in themselves actionable, must be affirmative.	
Certainty required in words.	502
How far want thereof supplied.	503
1. By apparent intention of speaker.	
2. By averment.	504
In what cases doubtful words construed <i>in mitiori sensu</i> .	505
Adjective words.	507
Words importing only intent.	508
Disjunctive and copulative words.	
Repugnant words.	509
Repeating words spoken by another.	
Subsequent words.	510
1. Explanatory.	
2. Accumulative.	
Pleadings.	511
1. In general.	
2. Where averment must be.	513
3. <i>Colloquium</i> .	515
4. <i>Innuendo</i> .	
5. Justification.	516
In what slander spiritual courts have jurisdiction.	518
Where prohibition will lie.	520
1. If actionable words coupled with such as are mere spiritual defamation.	
2. If temporal damage received.	
3. If offence, which words import charge of, be not punishable in spiritual court.	521
Slander. <i>Com. vi. 298.</i>	
Of common person. See i. 249.	
Of a peer. See i. 246. iv. 719.	
Of a title. See i. 247.	

SLAVES. *Cay.*

SMUGGLERS. *Burn.*

# S O L

<b>SNEGGING.</b>	-	-	-	-	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	523
Customs.	-	-	-	-	-	524
Origin of them.	-	-	-	-	-	525
Their ancient state.	-	-	-	-	-	531
1. Duties upon wool, wool fells, and leather.						
2. Duty of tonnage.	-	-	-	-	-	532
3. Of poundage.	-	-	-	-	-	533
Present state of customs.	-	-	-	-	-	534
1. Duty of tonnage.						
2. Of poundage.	-	-	-	-	-	535
3. Alien duties.	-	-	-	-	-	540
Prohibited goods.	-	-	-	-	-	542
Pecuniary penalties and forfeitures incurred by persons guilty of the offence, or of such practices as have a natural tendency thereto.	-	-	-	-	-	543
1. In ships at sea, or hovering on the coast.						
2. By shipping or unshipping goods at any port, member, or wharf, not lawfully appointed.						546
3. In ships in port inward bound.	-	-	-	-	-	547
4. Outward bound.	-	-	-	-	-	551
5. From or to coasting vessels in port.	-	-	-	-	-	553
6. In case of certificate, and prohibited goods.	-	-	-	-	-	555
7. In divers other cases.	-	-	-	-	-	556
Corporal punishment, to which persons guilty of offence, or practices tending thereto, are liable.	-	-	-	-	-	560
1. Imprisonment.						
2. Whipping.	-	-	-	-	-	561
3. Transportation.	-	-	-	-	-	562
4. Death.	-	-	-	-	-	564
<b>SNARES.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>					
<b>SNUFF.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay.</i>					
<b>SOAP.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>					
<b>SOCAGE.</b>	<i>Jac. Roll. Shep. Com. iv. 276. 351.</i>					
<b>SODOMY.</b>	<i>Burn. Jac. 1. Haw. P. C. p. 6.</i>				<i>Bac. iv.</i>	569
<b>SOIL.</b>						
Who may meddle with the soil, or to whom it belongs.					<i>Vin. xix.</i>	477
What is incident to the soil.	-	-	-	-	-	479
<b>SOLDIER.</b>	<i>Barnes 1. Cay.</i>	-	-	-	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	479
The ancient military order.	-	-	-	-	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	440
The present regulations concerning the foldiers.						441
Articles of war.	-	-	-	-	-	441
Inlisting foldiers.	-	-	-	-	-	442
Muster.	-	-	-	-	-	444
Carriages.	-	-	-	-	-	445
Billeting.	-	-	-	-	-	447
To remove in time of elections.	-	-	-	-	-	449
Having wives or children, to be examined as to their settlement.	-	-	-	-	-	449
Destroying the game.	-	-	-	-	-	450
Sued for debt.	-	-	-	-	-	450
Guilty of crimes.	-	-	-	-	-	450
Pay.	-	-	-	-	-	451
						Deserting.



# S P E

<b>SOLDIER.</b>		<i>Byrn, 1.</i>	
Deserting.	- - - -	-	452
Setting up trades after their discharge.	- - - -	-	453
Maintenance after their discharge.	- - - -	-	453
Probate of their wills.	- - - -	-	453
<b>Soldiers.</b>	- - - -	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	571
Inlisting.	- - - -	-	572
In what cases free from arrest,	- - - -	-	574
Quartering them.	- - - -	-	576
How carriages for use of the forces furnished.	- - - -	-	583.
Deserters.	- - - -	-	585
Punishment by martial law.	- - - -	-	587
Civil punishment.	- - - -	-	590
Liberty of exercising trades.	- - - -	-	592
Divers things that did not fall properly under any of the foregoing heads.	- - - -	-	593
<b>Soldiers.</b>	<i>Com. vi. 298.</i>		
Departing without licence.	See iv. 480.		
For more of soldiers, see vi. 32.	467.		
<b>SOLICITOR.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Wood, pt. ii. 240. Com. i. 618.</i>		
Client bound ;			
By what act of his.	- - - -	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	482
Examined against his client.			
In what cases.	- - - -	-	482
(See TRIAL, xxi. ATTORNEY, iii.)			
Maintenance.			
What shall be said maintenance in him.	- - - -	-	483
Charged in default of his client.	- - - -	-	483
Disputes between client, &c. and solicitor.	- - - -	-	484
<b>SOLVIT AD DIEM.</b>	<i>Com. vi. 650.</i>		
<b>SOMERSET-HOUSE AND WHITEHALL.</b>			
Whether a lodging there shall be esteemed a dwelling-house within the 39 El.			
	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. xxxiii. sect. 93, 97</i>		
<b>SOMERSETSHIRE.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>		
<b>SON ASSAULT.</b>	<i>Lil.</i>		
(See EVIDENCE, <i>Vin. xii. 187.</i> )			
<b>SORCERY.</b>	<i>Com. iv. 483.</i>		
<b>SOULS.</b>	<i>Com. vi. 298.</i>		
Cure of them.	iii. 605.		
<b>SOUTHAMPTON.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>		
<b>SOUTH SEA.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii.</i>		
Bonds.	- - - -	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	485
Subscriptions. Cases relating thereto.	- - - -	-	486
<b>SOUTH SEA ANNUITIES.</b>	<i>Wood, pt. ii. 349.</i>		
<b>SOUTH SEA COMPANY.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>		
<b>SPEAKER.</b>	<i>Com. v. 204.</i>		
<b>SPECIAL DAMAGE.</b>	<i>Com. i. 262.</i>		
<b>SPECIAL MATTERS IN EVIDENCE.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>		
<b>SPECIAL PLEA.</b>	<i>Com. v. 401.</i>		
<b>SPECIALTY.</b>	<i>Com. iii. 362. vi. 342.</i>		

# S T A

SPICES.	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>		
SPIRITUAL COURTS.	(See COURTS.)		
SPIRITUAL LORDS.	See <i>Com.</i> 183, 214.		
SPIRITUAL OFFICER.	<i>Com.</i> vi. 299.		
Admission thereto.	See 125.		
SPIRITUAL PERSONS.	<i>Lil. Shep.</i> (See ECCLESIASTICAL.)		
	<i>Com.</i> iii. 503, 506, 511. v. 614.		
SPIRITUALTIES.	<i>Cay, Shep. Com.</i> vi. 299.		
Guardian of them.	See vi. 46.		
SPIRITUOUS LIQUORS.	<i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
SPOILIATION.	<i>Bra. Shep. Com.</i> iii. 538.		
Lies.			
In what cases; and what is spoliation.	<i>Vin.</i> xix.	488	
For whom.		489	
SPORTS UNLAWFUL.	See <i>Com.</i> iv. 558.		
SPRINGING USE.	See <i>Com.</i> vi. 456.		
SQUIBS.	<i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
STABBING.	<i>Burn, Com.</i> iv. 455,		
STAGE.	<i>Cay.</i>		
STAGE COACH.	<i>Wood,</i> pt. ii. 870.		
STALLAGE.	<i>Com.</i> v. 46.		
STAMPS.	<i>Cay.</i>	<i>Vin.</i> xix.	499
The several statutes relating to these duties.	<i>Burn,</i> ii.	454	
The several stamp duties brought together from the several acts.		455	
(See the 30 Geo. II. c. 19. and since.)			
Stamps.		<i>Bac.</i> iv.	595
Duties to which instruments, writings, and things are liable.			596
Regulations principally concerning the officers.			606
Consequence of writing on unstamped vellum, parchment, or paper.			610
1. To any person so doing.			
2. To some particular person.			
3. To the instrument.			612
Regulations for preventing frauds.			613
1. By using same stamp twice.			614
2. Manner of writing.			615
3. In legal proceedings.			
4. In news-papers, almanacks, and pamphlets.			618
5. In money or other consideration with apprentice.			619
6. In cards and dice.			623
7. In some other cases.			628
Pecuniary penalties incurred by offenders.			629
Corporal punishments.			630
STANDING MUTE.	See <i>Com.</i> iv. 512.		
STANDING SEIZED.	See <i>Com.</i> iii. 272.		
STANES.	<i>Shep.</i>		
STANNARIES.	<i>Cay. Jac. Shep. Com.</i> iii. 316. vi. 504.		
STAPLE.	<i>Cay. Shep.</i>		
STAR CHAMBER.	<i>Cay. Com.</i> iii. 315.		

# S T A

STARCH AND HAIR-POWDER. *Cay.*

STATE OFFICERS. *Com. v. 137.*

STATUTES. *Bac. iv. 633. Com. vi. 300.*

Things necessary to validity of statute. - - 634

Some that are incidental thereto. - - 636

From what time statute begins to have effect.

How long statute continues in force. - - 637

Vast power thereof.

Public and private. - - - - 639

Affirmative and negative. - - - - 641

Whose province to construe it. - - - - 643

Rules to be observed in the construction. - - - - 644

1. Meaning of words and phrases ascertained in former statute, are, when used in subsequent one, to be understood in same sense.

2. In construction of one part, every other to be considered. - - - - 645

3. When divers statutes relate to same thing, they ought all to be taken into consideration, in construing any one of them. - - - - 646

4. Common law ought to be much regarded in the construction of them. - - - - 647

5. So ought the intention of the legislature.

6. In what cases statute ought to have equitable construction. - - - - 649

7. Concerning the public good, ought to be construed liberally. - - - - 650

8. And so a remedial one.

9. Penal ought to be construed strictly. - - 651

10. Divers other rules. - - - - 652

How punishable for disobeying a statute. - - 655

Pleading.

1. Public statutes.

2. Private.

3. General rules to be observed in pleading them.

4. Rules for pleading, relative to particular parts of pleading. - - - - 656

5. Misrecital. - - - - 657

6. Surplusage. - - - - 659

Exposition of Statutes. See *Com. v. 256.*

Recital. See i. 329. 330. v. 609.

Repeal. See v. 255.

Statute of distributions. See ii. 464.

Statute against gaming. See v. 648.

Statute of limitations. See ii. 263, 707. vi. 335.

Statute of uses. See vi. 443, 444.

For more of Statutes, see i. 320. iii. 210, 211.

237, 476. v. 214, 251, 369, 608. vi. 82, 115.

Statute Merchant. See 301.

Statute Staple. 302.

How statute merchant and staple bind.

Recognizance. 302.

## STATUTES.

Com. vi. 301.

As to other recognizances, see v. 128.

In what manner statute or recognizance binding.  
vi. 302.

Execution upon either how sued. 303.

Before mayor, &amp;c.

Out of chancery.

How recognizance certified.

Execution out of chancery. 304.

By *levari*.By *capias si laicus*. 305.By *extendi facias*.*Liberate*. 306.As to extent upon *eligiti*. See iv. 130.

As to the suit of the king, see 117.

Re-extent. vi. 307.

When allowed.

When not.

Conussee's interest. 308.

How determined.

Remedy if conussee satisfied.

For more concerning Statute Staple, see iii. 361,  
617.Acton burnel. *Statutes (Merchant, &c.) Vin.* xix. 534.Artic. super chart. c. iii. *Marshal, &c. xv.* 302. *Prohibition.*  
xviii. 50.Articuli super chartas. c. iv. *Court Exchequer*, vi. 568.Art. super chartas. c. x. *Trial*, xxi. 200.Carlisle. *Fine*, xiii. 246. 353. *Statutes*, xix. 492.Charta de foresta. *Forests*, xiii. 428. *Statutes*, xix. 499.Cottages. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 553.Coventry act. *Statutes*, xix. 522.De appellatis. *Trial*, xxi. 200.De bigamis. c. i. *Voucher*, xxii. 133.De bigamis. c. 6. *Warrantia Charta*, xxii. 417, 418.De catallis felonum. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 449.De consuetudinibus Kantiæ. *Curtesy*, vii. 154.De donis. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 446. *Recovery common*, xviii.  
202. 230. *Remitter*, xviii. 441. *Trust*, xxi. 516. *Uses*,  
xxii. 282. *Voucher*, xxii. 155.Deer-stealing. *Trial*, xxi. 367.De feloniam. *Trial*, xxi. 200.De finibus. *Prerogative, &c.* xvii. 15.De finibus. c. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 200.De finibus. c. 13. *Trial*, xxi. 200.De malefactoribus in parvis. *Statutes*, xix. 499.De mercatoribus. *Precedents*, xvi. 501.De mercatoribus. *Statutes [Merchant, &c.] Vin.* xix. 539.  
543.De militibus. *Prerogative*, xvi. 574.De muliere abductâ, &c. *Accessory*, i. 119.De religiosis. *Statutes*, xix. 515. *Uses*, xxii. 179.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- De scan. mag. *Actions qui tam*, &c. i. 199. *Statutes*, xix. 510.
- De terris messurandis. *Cottages*, vi. 371.
- Frauds and perjuries. *Vendor and Vendee*, xxi. 545. *Trial*, xxi. 496. 498. 504.
- Gloucester. *Falsifying recoveries*, xiii. 121. *Statutes*, xix. 515. *Voucher*, xxii. 50. *Waste*, xxii. 497. 506. 511. 517. 521. c. 5.—500. 504.
- Chap. 1. *Costs*, vi. 321, 322. 330. 349. 351. *Damages*, vii. 262. *Mortdancestor*, xv. 436.
- Chap. 2. *Age*, ii. 134. *Mortdancestor*, xv. 426.
- Chap. 3. *Voucher*, xxii. 147. 157.
- Chap. 5. *Costs*, vi. 344. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 199. *Judgment*, xiv. 625. *Occupant*, xvi. 74. *Waste*, xxii. 435, 441. 470.
- Chap. 6. *Mortdancestor*, xv. 423. 427.
- Chap. 7. *Dower*, ix. 299.
- Chap. 8. *Court County*, vii. 5. *Court of C. B.* vi. 561. *Trial*, xxi. 370.
- Chap. 9. *Appeal*, ii. 538. 564. 566. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 19. *Se defendendo*, xix. 304.
- Chap. 10. *Essoign*, x. 189.
- Chap. 11. *Resceipt*, xix. 53.
- Chap. 12. *Voucher*, xxii. 120.
- Chap. 13. *Estrepement*, x. 497, 498.
- Hab. Corp. *Bail*, iii. 513, 515. *Trial*, xxi. 181.
- Hue and cry. *Trial*, xxi. 364.
- Inrolments. *Uses*, xxii. 101, 270.
- Labourers. *Arbitrament*, iii. 103.
- Limitation. *Copyhold*, vi. 173. *Statutes*, xix. 533.
- Limitations of actions. *Limitation*, xv. 108, 109, 117, 120, 126. *Plea*, &c. xvi. 370.
- Lincoln. *Process*, xvii. 540. *Refeiser*, xix. 103.
- Liveries. *Utlawry*, xxii. 329.
- Magna charta. *Court*, vi. 498. *Ireland*, xiv. 566. *Murder*, &c. xv. 501. *Prerogative*, xvi. 567. *Process*, xvii. 540.
- Chap. 4. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 199.
- Chap. 5. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 199. *Inns*, &c. 439.
- Chap. 8. *Pledges*, xvi. 401.
- Chap. 7. *Dower*, ix. 272.
- Chap. 10. *Incroachment*, xiv. 350.
- Chap. 11. *Court of C. B.* vi. 560.
- Chap. 12. *Mortdancestor*, xv. 422. 428. *Trial*, xxi. 199.
- Chap. 17. *Appeal*, ii. 541.
- Chap. 20. *Tenure*, xx. 220. *Trade*, 225. *Coroner*, vi. 244.
- Chap. 28. *Ley Gager*, xv. 81. *Oath*, xvi. 48.
- Chap. 22. *Year*, &c. xxii. 550.
- Chap. 25. *Statutes*, xix. 498.
- Chap. 29. *Peer*, xvi. 294.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- *Magna Charta*, c. 30. *Prerogative*, xvi. 585.
- Chap. 35. *Court*, vi. 499. *Court of Sheriff*, &c. vii. 1.
- Chap. 36. *Mortmain*, xv. 479.
- Chap. 37. *Tenure*, xx. 226.
- Marlebridge. *Distress*, ix. 149. *Murder*, &c. xv. 501.
- Process*, xvii. 537.
- Chap. 1. *Judges*, xiv. 581.
- Chap. 2. *Distress*, ix. 153.
- Chap. 3. *Plea*, &c. xvi. 388. *Trespass*, xx. 530.
- Chap. 6. *Costs*, vi. 321.
- Chap. 8. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 266.
- Chap. 9. *Prerogative. Voucher*, xxii. 166.
- Chap. 10. *Court of Sheriff*, &c. 2.
- Chap. 12. *Dower*, ix. 278.
- Chap. 14. *Trial*, xxi. 211.
- Chap. 16. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 197. *Mortdances-*  
*tor*, xv. 422.
- Chap. 17. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 198, 199.
- Chap. 18. *Amercement*, ii. 425.
- Chap. 20. *Dower*, ix. 289. *False judgment*, xiii. 106.
- Chap. 21. *Sheriff*, xix. 431. *Replevin*, xviii. 581. *Sta-*  
*tutes*, xix. 511.
- Chap. 22. *Oath*, xvi. 48. *Statutes*, xix. 534.
- Chap. 23. *Account*, i. 166. *Statutes*, xix. 521. *Waste*,  
xxii. 435, 450, 503.
- Merton, c. 3. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 268, 269.
- Chap. 4. *Common*, v. 36.
- Chap. 5. *Age*, ii. 145.
- Chap. 6. *Statutes*, xix. 498. *Guardian*, xiv. 183.
- Chap. 8. *Limitation*, xv. 100. *Statutes*, xix. 533.
- Mortmain. *Mortmain*, xv. 487. *Statutes*, xix. 515. *Uses*,  
xxii. 179.
- Navigation. *Trade*, &c. xx. 337.
- Northampton. *Forcible entry*, &c. xiii. 390. *Information*,  
xiv. 408. *Under sheriff*, xxi. 592.
- Oxford act of jeofails. *Actions assumpsit*, vi. 355. *Debt*,  
viii. 362. *Executors*, xi. 302. *Trial*, xxi. 158.
- Præmunire. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 15.
- Prerogativa regis. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 510.
- Chap. 1. *Statutes*, xix. 514, 522.
- Chap. 9. *Copyhold*, vi. 169. *Lunatic*, &c. xv. 131.
- Chap. 10. *Lunatics*, &c. xv. 131.
- Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 217.
- Chap. 15. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 131. *Year*, &c. xxii.  
550, 551.
- Pro clero. *Prerogative*, xvi. 537.
- Chap. 4. *Waste*, xxii. 467.
- Quia emptores. *Mortmain*, xv. 487. *Statutes*, xix. 493.  
*Value*, xxi. 537. *Voucher*, xxii. 28. *Uses*, xxii. 278.
- Quod ei deforceat. *Statutes*, xix. 515.
- Rebuilding city of London. *Union*, xxi. 597.
- Residence. *Residence*, xix. 143.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- Rutland. *Droit de recto*, ix. 314. *Wales*, xxii. 415.  
 Sewers. *Copyhold*, vi. 177.  
 Simony. *Trust*, xxi. 518.  
 Tithes. *Precedents*, xvi. 500.  
 Uses. *Voucher*, xxii. 165, 270, 272.  
 Usury. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 357. *Usury*, xxii. 297.  
 Westm. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 572. *Trial*, xxi. 253.  
   Chap. 3. *Statutes*, xix. 533.  
   Chap. 4. *Wreck*, xxi. 539, 541.  
   Chap. 9. *Robbery*, xix. 256.  
   Chap. 10. *Appeal*, ii. 541. *Coroner*, vi. 243. *Fees*,  
     xiii. 148.  
   Chap. 11. *Non suit*, xv. 582.  
   Chap. 12. *Mute*, xv. 533.  
   Chap. 13. *Appeal*, ii. 535. *Trespass*, xx. 449.  
   Chap. 14. *Accessory*, i. 113.  
   Chap. 15. *Bail*, iii. 445. *Waste*, xxii. 514.  
   Chap. 17. *Replevin*, xvii. 599.  
   Chap. 18. *Amercement*, ii. 419, 420.  
   Chap. 19. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 523.  
   Chap. 20. *Forests*, xiii. 428. *Trespass*, xx. 448.  
   Chap. 21. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 199.  
   Chap. 24. *Waste*, xxi. 514.  
   Chap. 25. *Maintenance*, xv. 149.  
   Chap. 26. *Fees*, xiii. 145. *Market*, xv. 244.  
   Chap. 28. *Counsellor*, vi. 480. *Maintenance*, xv. 166.  
   Chap. 29. *Plea*, &c. xvi. 393.  
   Chap. 30. *Disceit*, viii. 499.  
   Chap. 34. *Actions*, i. 545.  
   Chap. 38. *Attaint*, iii. 245. *Replevin*, xix. 2. *Voucher*,  
     xxii. 102.  
   Chap. 39. *Limitation*, xv. 100. *Voucher*, xxii. 129, 130.  
   Chap. 40. *Voucher*, xxii. 71.  
   Chap. 41. *Essoign*, x. 180.  
   Chap. 42. *Attaint*, iii. 271. *Essoign*, x. 189.  
   Chap. 46. *Age*, ii. 134. 49. *Statutes*, xix. 516.  
   Chap. 47. *Age*, ii. 136.  
   Chap. 49. *Dower*, ix. 274.  
 Westm. 2. *Non suit*, xv. 565, 575, 585. *Presentation*, xvii.  
   336, 464, 480. *Statutes*, xix. 449, 515, 525. *Villain*,  
   xxi. 582. *Voucher*, xxii. 157. *Wales*, xxii. 415.  
   Chap. 1. *Condition*, v. 105. *Uses*, xxii. 178. 264.  
   Chap. 2. *Pledges*, xvi. 396, 397, 398, 399. *Replevin*,  
     xviii. 597, 598.  
   Chap. 3. *Copyhold*, iv. 168, 176. *Evidence*, xii. *Rescript*,  
     xix. 51, 85. *Statutes*, xix. 520.  
   Chap. 4. *Copyhold*, vi. 168, 176. *Dower*, ix. 299. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 197. *Mortdancestor*, xv. 428. *Negative*, xv. 540. *Quod ei de forceat*, xviii. 145, 146. *Voucher*, xxii. 52, 62.  
   Chap. 5. *Presentation*, xvii. 428, 479. *Statutes*, xix. 527, 532, 533.

Westm.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

Westm. 2. c. 6. *Trial*, xxi. 297. *Voucher*, xxii. 114, 129.

Chap. 7. *Dower*, ix. 297.

Chap. 8. *Common*, v. 13.

Chap. 11. *Account*, i. 167. *Escape*, x. 101, 102. *Executors*, xi. 273. *Statutes*, xix. 516. *Trial*, xxi. 406. *Under sheriff*, xxi. 594. *Outlawry*, xxii. 328.

Chap. 12. *Appeal*, ii. 583. *Mute*, xv. 527.

Chap. 13. *Cui in vitâ*, vii. 147.

Chap. 14. *Waste*, xxii. 431.

Chap. 15. *Enfants*, ix. 398.

Chap. 18. *Ancient demeine*, ii. 485.

Chap. 18, or 20. *Copyhold*, vi. 169. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 270. *Statutes*, xix. 498. *Under sheriff*, xxi. 594.

Chap. 20. *Mordanceflor*, xv. 423.

Chap. 21. *Cessavit*, iv. 364.

Chap. 23. *Præcipe quod reddat*, xvi. 506, 507. *Prerogative*, &c. v. 515.

Chap. 24. *Master in Chancery*, xv. 335. *Nuisance*, xvi. 31.

Chap. 25. *Affise*, iii. 163. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 197. *Statutes*, xix. 498, 501, 520.

Chap. 29. *Justice of Oyer and Terminer*, xv. 23. *Statutes*, xix. 511.

Chap. 30. *Trial*, xxi. 200.

Chap. 31. *Indictment*, xiv. 401. *Evidence*, xii. 262

Chap. 32. *Mortmain*, xv. 480.

Chap. 34. *Appeal*, ii. 535. *Trespas*, xx. 449.

Chap. 35. *Amendment*, &c. ii. 330. *Statutes*, xix. 526.

Chap. 36. *Court of Hundred*, vii. 15.

Chap. 37. *Trial*, xxi. 201.

Chap. 38. *Trial*, xxi. 208. *Trial*, xxi. 250.

Chap. 39. *Sheriff*, xix. 431. *Under sheriff*, xxi. 592.

Chap. 40. *Age*, ii. 156. *Cui in vitâ*, vii. 147.

Chap. 41. *Formedon*, xiii. 476. *Statutes*, xix. 498.

Chap. 42. *Fees*, xiii. 148.

Chap. 44. *Fees*, xiii. 148.

Chap. 45. *Fines*, xiii. 247.

Chap. 46. *Common*, v. 4, 6.

Chap. 49. *Maintenance*, xv. 149.

Chap. 55. *Mesne*, xv. 372.

Westm. 3. *Sequestration*, xix. 326.

Wills. *Uses*, xxii. 234.

Winchester. *Damages*, vii. 299. *Evidence*, xii. 23. *Inhabitants*, xiv. 421. *Robbery*, xix. 254, 263. *Statutes*, xix. 509. *Watch*, &c. xxii. 524.

Chap. 1. *Robbery*, xix. 261.

Chap. 3. *Trespas*, xx. 434.

Chap. 4. *Night-walkers*, xv. 555.

Chap. 6. *Market*, xv. 248.

York. *Continuance*, &c. v. 462. *Return*, xix. 209. *Outlawry*, xxii. 318.

Chap. 3. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 200.



## STATUTES.

## CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE.

## HENRY THE SECOND.

32 H. II. c. 35. *Forest*, xiii. 424.

## HENRY THE THIRD.

3 H. III. c. 7. *Trial*, xxi. 200.9. H. III. *Murder*, &c. xv. 501.Chap. 4. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 199.Chap. 5. *Guardian*, &c. xiv. 199.Chap. 7. *Dower*, ix. 272.Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 523.Chap. 11. *Court of C. B.* vi. 560.Chap. 12. *Affise*, iii. 193. *Mortdancesthor*, xv. 422.Chap. 18. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 523.Chap. 22. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 445. *Tear*, &c. xxii. 550.Chap. 28. *Lay wager*, xv. 81. *Oath*, xvi. 48.Chap. 30. *Prerogative*, xvi. 581. *Safe conduct*, xix. 273.Chap. 32. *Alienations*, ii. 278.Chap. 34. *Appeal*, ii. 525.Chap. 35. *Court*, vi. 498. *Court of Sheriff*, &c. vii. 1.*Court Baron*, vii. 8.Chap. 36. *Mortmain*, xv. 439.Chap. 47. *Prerogative*, xvi. 569.

Chap. 1. } 425.

Chap. 2. } 429.

Chap. 5. } 424.

Chap. 7. } 424.

Chap. 8. } *Forest*, xiii. 429.

Chap. 9. } 419.

Chap. 11. } 423.

Chap. 12. } 423.

Chap. 13. } 423.

Chap. 16. } 429.

20 H. III. c. 2. *Devise*, viii. 57.Chap. 3. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 265.Chap. 4. *Common*, v. 3.Chap. 5. *Age*, ii. 146.Chap. 8. *Limitation*, xv. 100.Chap. 10. *Suit of Court*, xx. 33.51 H. III. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 524.Chap. 6. *Jew*, xiv. 333.52 H. III. c. 1. *Judges*, xiv. 581.Chap. 2. *Distress*, ix. 152.Chap. 3. *Trespass*, xx. 530.Chap. 4. *Distress*, ix. 130.Chap. 6. *Costs*, vi. 321.Chap. 8. *Redisseisin*, &c. xviii. 267.Chap. 9. *Suit of Court*, xx. 35.Chap. 10. *Court of Sheriff*, &c. vii. 2.Chap. 12. *Dower*, ix. 278. *Presentation*, xvii. 428.Chap. 13. *Essoign*, x. 186.

## STATUTES:

- 52 H. III. c. 14. *Trial*, xxi. 211.  
 Chap. 15. *Distress*, ix. 153.  
 Chap. 16. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 197. *Mortdancesfor*,  
 xv. 422.  
 Chap. 17. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 198, 199.  
 Chap. 18. *Amercement*, ii. 425.  
 Chap. 20. *Falſe judgment*, xii. 106.  
 Chap. 21. *Replevin*, xviii. 581.  
 Chap. 22. *Oath*, xvi. 48.  
 Chap. 23. *Account*, i. 166. *Statutes*, xix. 521. *Waſte*,  
 xxii. 503.  
 Chap. 25. *Murder*, &c. xv. 501.  
 Chap. 28. *Successor*, xx. 29.

## EDWARD THE FIRST.

- 3 E. I. c. 4. *Wreck*, xxii. 539.  
 Chap. 9. *Robbery*, xix. 256.  
 Chap. 10. *Coroner*, vi. 243. *Fees*, xiii. 148.  
 Chap. 12. *Mute*, xv. 527, 531.  
 Chap. 13. *Rape*, xviii. 153. *Trespasſes*, xx. 449.  
 Chap. 14. *Accessary*, i. 113.  
 Chap. 15. *Bail*, iii. 445. *Excommunication*, x. 514.  
 Chap. 18. *Amercement*, ii. 418.  
 Chap. 19. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 523.  
 Chap. 20. *Park*, xvi. 185.  
 Chap. 21. *Guardian and ward*, xiv. 199.  
 Chap. 24. *Aid of the king*, ii. 186. *Seiſure*, &c. xix. 324.  
 Chap. 25. *Maintenance*, xv. 149.  
 Chap. 26. *Market*, xv. 244.  
 Chap. 28. *Maintenance*, xv. 166.  
 Chap. 34. *Actions*, i. 445.  
 Chap. 38. *Attaint*, iii. 245.  
 Chap. 39. *Limitation*, xv. 100.  
 Chap. 40. *Voucher*, xxii. 71, 102.  
 Chap. 42. *Attaint*, iii. 271. *Esſoign*, x. 187, 189.  
 Chap. 44. *Esſoign*, x. 160.  
 Chap. 47. *Age*, ii. 136.  
 Chap. 49. *Dower*, ix. 274.  
 4 E. I. c. 1. *Voucher*, xxii. 133.  
 Chap. 6. *Aid of the King*, ii. 178. *Voucher*, xxii. 28.  
 Stat. 3. c. 1. *Aid of the king*, ii. 177.  
 Chap. 2. *Aid of the king*, ii. 177.  
 Chap. 3. *Aid of the king*, ii. 168.  
 5 E. I. c. 12. *Utlawry*, xxii. 379.  
 5 and 6 E. I. c. 1. *Esſoign*, x. 507.  
 6 E. I. *Costs*, vi. 321.  
 Chap. 1. *Damages*, vii. 262. *Mortdancesfor*, xv. 436.  
 Chap. 2. *Age*, 134. *Mortdancesfor*, xiv. 26.  
 Chap. 3. *Voucher*, xxii. 157.  
 Chap. 4. *Cessavit*, iv. 363.

**STATUTES.**

- 6 E. I. c. 5. *Guardian*, &c. xiv. 199. *Waste*, xxii. 470.
- Chap. 6. *Mortdancesfor*, xv. 423, 427.
- Chap. 7. *Dower*, ix. 299.
- Chap. 8. *Court county*, vii. 5.
- Chap. 9. *Appeal*, ii. 538, 556, 564, 583. *Se defendendo*, xix. 304.
- Chap. 10. *Essoign*, x. 189.
- Chap. 11. *Falsifying recoveries*, xiii. 120. *Rescript*, xix. 53.
- Chap. 12. *Voucher*, xxii. 120.
- Chap. 13. *Estrepement*, x. 497.
- 7 E. I. *Mortmain*, xv. 479, 485, 487. *Uses*, xxii. 179.
- 9 E. I. *Few*, xiv. 333.
- 11 E. I. *Statutes*, [*Merchant*, &c.] xix. 534.
- 12 E. I. *Droit de resto*, ix. 314. *Statutes*, xix. 509. *Wales*, xxii. 415.
- 13 E. I. *Mortmain*, xv. 487.
- Chap. 1. *Robbery*, xix. 261. *Statutes*, xix. 509, [*Statutes merchant*, &c.] xix 536, 539, 543. *Tayle*, xx. 164.
- Chap. 2. *Replevin*, xix. 1.
- Chap. 3. *Rescript*, xix. 49.
- Chap. 4. *Courtesy*, vii. 163. *Dower*, ix. 299. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 197. *Mortdancesfor*, xv. 428. *Mortmain*, 491. *Prohibition*, xviii. 29. *Quod ei desorceat*, xviii. 145. *Voucher*, xxii. 52. *Watch and Ward*, xxii. 524.
- Chap. 5. *Presentation*, xvii. 394, 406, 411, 444, 464. *Prohibition*, xviii. 25.
- Chap. 6. *Market*, xv. 248. *Robbery*, xix. 256. *Voucher*, xxii. 114.
- Chap. 7. *Dower*, ix. 297.
- Chap. 8. *Common*, v. 13.
- Chap. 9. *Mesne*, xv. 371.
- Chap. 11. *Account*, i. 167. *Escape*, x. 101. *Utlawry*, xxii. 328.
- Chap. 12. *Appeal*, ii. 548.
- Chap. 13. *Cui in vita*, vii. 142. *Indictment*, xiv. 400.
- Chap. 14. *Waste*, xxii. 490.
- Chap. 15. *Enfants*, ix. 398.
- Chap. 17. *Essoign*, x. 161.
- Chap. 18. *Execution*, x. 591.
- Chap. 20. *Mortdancesfor*, xv. 423.
- Chap. 21. *Cessavit*, iv. 364.
- Chap. 22. *Waste*, xxii. 461.
- Chap. 24. *Nuisance*, xvi. 34, 35.
- Chap. 25. *Affise*, iii. 163. *Disseisin*, ix. 108. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 197. *Officers*, xvi. 134.
- Chap. 27. *Essoign*, x. 187.
- Chap. 29. *Justices of Oy. and Term.* xv. 23.
- Chap. 30. *Trial*, xxi. 200.
- Chap. 31. *Evidence*, xii. 262.
- Chap. 34. *Rape*, xviii. 154. *Trespass*, xx. 447.
- Chap. 38. *Trial*, xxi. 208, 250.

## STATUTES.

- 13 E. I. c. 39. *Return*, xix. 204.  
 Chap. 40. *Age*, ii. 156. *Cui in vita*, vii. 147.  
 Chap. 45. *Execution*, xi. 29. *Fine*, xiii. 247.  
 Chap. 46. *Common*, v. 4, 8.  
 Chap. 48. *View*, xxi. 559.  
 Chap. 49. *Maintenance*, xv. 149.  
 Chap. 55. *Mesne*, xv. 372.  
 St. 1. c. 32. *Mortmain*, xv. 480.  
 St. 2. c. 1. *Robbery*, xix. 256.  
 Chap. 2. *Robbery*, xix. 268.  
 Chap. 4. *Night-walkers*, xv. 555.  
 St. 3. c. 1. *Jew*, xiv. 333.  
 18 E. I. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 180. *Tenure*, xx. 235.  
 Chap. 2. *Rent*, xviii. 510.  
 St. 4. *Fine*, xiii. 212, 227.  
 Chap. 3. *Mortmain*, xv. 486.  
 27 E. I. *Mortmain*, xv. 481.  
 20 E. I. st. 1. *Voucher*, xxii. 88.  
 St. 3. *Resceipt*, xix. 51.  
 21 E. I. *Trial*, xxi. 250.  
 24 E. I. *Prohibition*, xviii. 36.  
 25 E. I. c. 4. *Excommunication*, x. 512.  
 Chap. 5. *Prerogative*, xvi. 580.  
 Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvi. 580.  
 Chap. 7. *Prerogative*, xvi. 587.  
 27 E. I. c. 1. *Fine*, xiii. 214, 259, 314.  
 St. 1. c. 2. *Trial*, xxi. 204.  
 St. 2. *Ad quod damnum*, ii. 125.  
 28 E. I. *Trial*, xxi. 200.  
 Chap. 1. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 178.  
 Chap. 3. *Coroner*, vi. 244. *Marshal*, &c. xv. 302.  
 Chap. 4. *Court of Exchequer*, vi. 568.  
 Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 70.  
 Chap. 7. *Court of Cinque Ports*, vi. 540.  
 Chap. 12. *Prerogative*, &c. xvi. 524.  
 Chap. 15. *Summons*, xi. 47.  
 Chap. 17. *Robbery*, xix. 256.  
 Chap. 19. *Seizure for the King*, xix. 322.  
 St. 3. c. 5. *Court of King's Bench*, vi. 551.  
 Chap. 11. *Maintenance*, xv. 149.  
 29 E. I. *Resceifer*, xix. 103.  
 31 E. I. *Cottages*, vi. 370, 371. *Maintenance*, xv. 150.  
*Mortmain*, xv. 481. *Prohibition*, xviii. 95.  
 Chap. 1. *Forefallers*, &c. xiii. 433.  
 33 E. I. st. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 277.  
 St. 5. *Forest*, xiii. 420, 425.  
 34 E. I. *Mortmain*, xv. 481.  
 Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 582.  
 Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 581.  
 St. 1. *Jointenants*, xiv. 526.  
 St. 5. c. 1. *Forest*, xiii. 429.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 34 E. I. ft. 5. c. 2. *Forest*, xiii. 424.  
 Chap. 3. *Forest*, xiii. 424.  
 Chap. 4. *Forest*, xiii. 424.  
 Chap. 6. *Forest*, xiii. 420. 429.  
 35 E. I. *Statutes*, xix. 492.  
 48 E. I. c. 2. *Coroner*, vi. 248.

## EDWARD THE SECOND.

- 1 E. II. c. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 574.  
 9 E. II. *Prerogative*, xvii. 64. *Voucher*, xxii. 122. *Hundred*, xiv. 324.  
 Chap. 1. *Dismes*, ix. 73.  
 Chap. 2. *Dismes*, ix. 73.  
 Chap. 3. *Prohibition*, xviii. 30.  
 Chap. 4. *Prohibition*, xvii. 595.  
 Chap. 5. *Dismes*, ix. 73.  
 Chap. 8. *Residence*, xix. 146.  
 Chap. 12. *Excommunication*, x. 518.  
 Chap. 13. *Presentation*, xvii. 348.  
 11 E. II. *Process*, xvii. 540.  
 12 E. II. c. 4. *Nonsuit*, xv. 565.  
 Chap. 5. *Return*, xix. 202. 208, 209.  
 St. 2. *Essoign*, x. 161.  
 Chap. 2. *Evidence*, xii. 34. 43.  
 14 E. II. c. 1. *Tally of the Exchequer*, xx. 156.  
 15 E. II. *Fine*, xiii. 246. 353.  
 17 E. II. *Fealty*, xiii. 141.  
 Chap. 6. *Alienation*, ii. 278.  
 Chap. 9. *Lunatic*, xv. 131.  
 Chap. 10. *Lunatic*, xv. 131.  
 Chap. 11. *Prerogative*, xvi. 576.  
 Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvii. 217.  
 Chap. 14. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 445.  
 Chap. 15. *Prerogative*, xvii. 131. *Tear*, &c. xxii. 550, 551.  
 Chap. 16. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 445. *Gavelkind*, xiv. 16.  
 18 E. II. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 449.

## EDWARD THE THIRD.

- 1 E. III. *Tenure*, xx. 216.  
 1 E. III. c. 4. ft. 1. *False judgment*, xiii. 108.  
 Chap. 7. *Prerogative*, xvi. 569. 579.  
 Chap. 8. *Forests*, xiii. 428.  
 Chap. 12. *Tenure*, xx. 213.  
 Chap. 13. *Tenures*, xx. 213.  
 Chap. 15. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 4.  
 Chap. 16. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 15.  
 Chap. 17. *Indictment*, xiv. 400.  
 St. 1. c. 7. *Gaoler*, xiv. 12.  
 St. 2. c. 1. *Forest*, xiii. 418.  
 Chap. 2. *Forest*, xiii. 423.  
 Chap. 11. *Prohibition*, xviii. 10.

**STATUTES.**

- 1 E. III. Parl. 2. c. 12. *Alienation*, ii. 280.  
     Chap. 13. *Alienation*, ii. 281.  
     Chap. 14. *Maintenance*, xv. 177.
- 2 E. III. *Forcible Entry*, xiii. 390. *Information*, xiv. 408.  
     *Prerogative*, xvii. 66.  
     Chap. 2. *Just. oy. & term.* xv. 23. *Prerogative*, xvii. 39.  
     Chap. 3. *Trial*, xxi. 200.  
     Chap. 4—5. *Hundred*, xiv. 524. *Trial*, xxi. 201.  
     Chap. 8. *Judges*, xiv. 578. *Rege inconsulto*, xviii. 278.  
     Chap. 12. *Court of Hundred*, vii. 14. *Hundred*, xiv. 324.  
         326, 327.  
     Chap. 15. *Market*, xv. 249. *Trial*, xxi. 200.
- 3 E. III. st. 1. c. 3. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 457.
- 4 E. III. c. 2. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 5. *Justices of Good Delivery*, 28.  
     Chap. 7. *Presentation*, xvii. 336.  
     Chap. 10. *Gaoler*, xiv. 11.  
     Chap. 11. *Maintenance*, xv. 177. *Trial*, xxi. 200.  
     Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvii. 39.  
     Chap. 14. *Search for the king*, xix. 293.
- 5 E. III. c. 2. *Marshal*, xv. 304.  
     Chap. 5. *Market*, xv. 247. 249.  
     Chap. 7. *Attaint*, iii. 244.  
     Chap. 11. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 12.  
     Chap. 12. *Prerogative*, xvii. 44. *Nonfuit*, xv. 561. *Utlawry*, xxii. 371. 373. 396.  
     Chap. 13. *Utlawry*, xxii. 322. 394.  
     Chap. 14. *Night-walkers*, xv. 555.
- 9 E. III. c. 4. *Prerogative*, xvii. 13.  
     Chap. 5. *Statutes*, xix. 515.  
     St. 1. c. 3. *Essoign*, x. 189. *Executors*, xi. 370, 371.  
     Chap. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 182.  
     St. 2. c. 4. *Forest*, xiii. 419.
- 10 E. III. *Prerogative*, xvii. 66.  
     Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 39.  
     St. 11. c. 2. *Marshal*, xv. 304.  
     Chap. 3. *Marshal*, 305.
- 13 E. III. *Trial*, xxi. 201.  
     Chap. 1. *Statutes*, xix. 525.  
     Chap. 26. *Redisseisin*, xviii. 267.
- 14 E. III. *Prerogative*, xvii. 66. *Protection*, xviii. 85.  
     Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 579.  
     Chap. 6. *Amenement*, ii. 323, 324.  
     Chap. 8. *Corner*, vi. 242.  
     St. 1. c. 8. *Escheator*, x. 159.  
     Chap. 9. *Court of Hundred*, vii. 14, 15, 16. *Hundred*, xiv. 324. 326, 327.  
     Chap. 10. *Gaol*, xiv. 9. 12.  
     Chap. 12. *Weights*, xxii. 534.  
     Chap. 15. *Prerogative*, xvii. 39.  
     Chap. 17. *Presentation*, xvii. 300.

**STATUTES.**

- 14 E. III. c. 18. *Voucher*, xxii. 100.  
Chap. 21. *Prerogative*, xvi. 590.
- 15 E. III. c. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 206. *Usury*, xxii. 292.
- 18 E. III. c. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 586.  
Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, xvi. 569.  
St. 2. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 5. 15.  
Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 590.  
St. 3. c. 5. *Prohibition*, xviii. 36.  
St. 4. *Judges*, xiv. 478.
- 20 E. III. c. 1. *Dower*, ix. 289. *Judges*, xiv. 478. *Statutes*,  
xix. 501.  
Chap. 2. *Judges*, xiv. 578.  
Chap. 3. *Judges*, xiv. 578.  
Chap. 6. *Maintenance*, xv. 177.
- 21 E. III. c. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 200.
- 23 E. III. *Trial*, xxi. 201. *Prerogative*, xvii. 1. *Preroga-*  
*tive*, xvi. 519. *Sessions of parliament*, xix. 337. *U-*  
*lawry*, xxii. 322.  
Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 196.  
Chap. 2. *Judges*, xiv. 578.  
Chap. 5. *Guardian and ward*, xiv. 198.  
Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 242.  
Chap. 7. *Statutes*, xix. 518.  
Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, xvi. 580. 588.  
Chap. 15. *Nontenure*, xv. 591.  
Chap. 17. *Under-sheriff*, xxi. 594.  
St. 2. *Alien*, ii. 267.  
Chap. 17. *Executors*, xi. 370. *Utlawry*, xxii. 330.  
St. 3. c. 7. *Presentation*, xvii. 392. 446.  
St. 5. c. 7. *Forest*, xiii. 424.  
St. 5. c. 14. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 444. *Utlawry*, xxii. 349.  
Chap. 16. *Nontenure*, xv. 591, 592.  
Chap. 17. *Process*, xvii. 536, 537.  
Chap. 19. *Prerogative*, xvi. 524.
- 25 E. III. c. 5. *Executors*, xi. 421.  
Chap. 14. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 450.
- 27 E. III. *Prerogative*, xvii. 61. 198.  
Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 587. xvii. 15, 18. *Statutes*,  
xix. 516.  
Chap. 3. *Writ*, xxii. 544.  
Chap. 4. *Prerogative*, xvii. 196.  
Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvi. 600.  
St. 1. c. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 8, 9, 10.  
Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 43.  
St. 2. c. 17. *Prerogative*, xvii. 4.
- 28 E. III. c. 6. *Coroner*, vi. 243.  
Chap. 11. *Robbery*, xix. 261.  
Chap. 13. *Trial*, xxi. 187.
- 31 E. III. c. 11. *Executors*, xi. 91.  
Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 207.

STATUTES.

- 31 E. III. c. 4. *Fees*, xiii. 150.  
 St. I. c. 12. *Error*, ix. 484. *Judges*, xiv. 580.  
 Chap. 4. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 457.  
 34 E. III. c. 1. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 4. 5. 15. *Riots*, xix. 237.  
 Chap. 8. *Decies tantum*, vii. 378. *Writ*, xxii. 544-  
 Chap. 9. *Master and Servant*, xv. 322.  
 Chap. 10. *Master and Servant*, xv. 323.  
 Chap. 11. *Master and Servant*, xv. 323.  
 Chap. 12. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 436.  
 Chap. 13. *Escheator*, x. 159.  
 Chap. 14. *Prerogative*, xvi. 541.  
 Chap. 16. *Fine*, xiii. 260.  
 Chap. 21. *Prerogative*, xvii. 61.  
 St. I. c. 14. *Office*, xvi. 87.  
 36 E. III. c. 11. *Prerogative*, xvi. 580. 591.  
 Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvi. 541. *Waste*, xxii. 467.  
 Chap. 15. *Latin*, xv. 44.  
 St. I. c. 13. *Office*, xvi. 94.  
 37 E. III. c. 2. *Identitate nominis*, xiv. 331.  
 Chap. 18. *Actions qui tam*, i. 204.  
 38 E. III. c. 5. *Ley Gager*, xv. 61.  
 Chap. 9. *Actions qui tam*, i. 213.  
 Chap. 12. *Costs*, vi. 330. *Decies tantum*, vii. 378.  
 42 E. III. c. 1. *Year*, xxii. 550.  
 Chap. 5. *Escheator*, x. 159.  
 Chap. 9. *Under-sheriff*, xxi. 592.  
 Chap. 11. *Statutes*, xix. 511. *Trial*, xxi. 200.  
 45 E. III. c. 3. *Dismes*, ix. 74. x. 24.  
 47 E. III. c. 11. *Weights*, xxii. 534.  
 50 E. III. c. 4. *Prohibition*, xviii. 56. 61.  
 Chap. 6. *Fraud*, xiii. 519.

RICHARD THE SECOND.

- 1 R. II. *Voucher*, xxii. 56. 104.  
 Chap. 3. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 450.  
 Chap. 4. *Maintenance*, xv. 177.  
 Chap. 7. *Maintenance*, xv. 153.  
 1 R. II. c. 8. *Protection*, xviii. 90.  
 Chap. 9. *Feoffment*, xiii. 171. *Maintenance*, xv. 171.  
 Chap. 12. *Escape*, x. 77. 103. *Prerogative*, xvi. 563.  
*Statutes*, xix. 518. 521.  
 Chap. 14. *Prerogative*, xvii. 226.  
 2 R. II. st. I. c. 5. *Actions*, scan. mag. i. 545.  
 5 R. II. *Copyhold*, vi. 169. *Traverse*, xx. 346. 356. 364.  
*Trial*, xxi. 332. *Voucher*, xxii. 50. 327.  
 Chap. 2. *Merchants*, xv. 360. *Ne exeas regnum*, xv. 539.  
*Negative pregnant*, 544.  
 Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 583.  
 Chap. 4. *Voucher*, xxii. 155.  
 Chap. 5. *Heretick*, xiv. 293. *Jointenants*, 523.  
 Chap. 7. *Forcible Entry*, xiii. 381. 402, 403, 407, 408.  
 6 R. II.



# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 6 R. II. *Statutes*, xix. 525.  
 Chap. 2. *Abatement*, i. 144. *Foreign Plea*, xiii. 415.  
 Chap. 3. *Nusance*, xvi. 47.  
 Chap. 6. *Debt*, vii. 576. *Rape*, xviii. 154. *Statutes*, xix.  
 519. *Voucher*, xxii. 165.  
 St. I. c. 2. *Trial*, xxi. 80.
- 7 R. II. c. 3. *Forests*, xiii. 429.  
 Chap. 4. *Forests*, xiii. 428, 429.  
 Chap. 6. *Robbery*, xix. 256.  
 Chap. 7. *Trial*, xxi. 200.
- 8 R. II. c. 5. *Court*, vi. 502.
- 9 R. II. c. 3. *Error*, ix. 497.  
 Chap. 5. *Marshal*, xv. 305.
- 11 R. II. *Session of Parliament*, xix. 337.  
 Chap. 3. *Error*, ix. 509. *Judges*, xiv. 579.  
 Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, xvii. 78.  
 Chap. 10. *Prerogative*, xvii. 76. *Rege inconsulto*, xviii.  
 278.
- 12 R. II. c. 11. *Actions scan. mag.* i. 545.  
 Chap. 2. *Officers*, xvi. 126.  
 Chap. 13. *Nusance*, xvi. 47.
- 13 R. II. *Prerogative*, xvii. 66. 331.  
 Chap. 1. *Murder*, xv. 501. *Prerogative*, xvii. 45. 76.  
 Chap. 2. *Court*, vi. 502. 505.  
 Chap. 5. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 521. 530, *Trade*, xx.  
 338.  
 Chap. 7. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 15.  
 Chap. 11. *Prerogative*, xvii. 196.  
 Chap. 13. *Game*, xiv. 112.  
 Chap. 16. *Protection*, xviii. 81.  
 St. I. c. 3. *Marshal*, &c. xv. 305.
- 14 R. II. c. 11. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 4.
- 15 R. II. *Mortmain*, xv. 479. *Prerogative*, xvii. 61.  
 Chap. 2. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 553. *Forcible Entry*,  
 xiii. 394. 408. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 6. *Riots*, xix.  
 238.  
 Chap. 3. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 520. *Trade*, xx.  
 338.  
 Chap. 6. *Appropriation*, iii. 37. *Presentation*, xvii.  
 306.
- 16 R. II. c. 5. *Copyholds*, vi. 169. *Nusance*, xvi. 22. *Pre-  
 rogative*, xvii. 9.
- 17 R. II. c. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 196. 197.
- 21 R. II. c. 12. *Judges*, xiv. 579. *Prerogative*, xvii.  
 240.

## HENRY THE FOURTH.

- 1 H. IV. c. 8. *Aid of the king*, ii. 198.  
 Chap. 10. *Judges*, xiv. 579.  
 Chap. 14. *Appeal*, ii. 542. *Court*, vi. 502.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 1 H. IV. c. 19. *Prerogative*, xvi. 592.
- 2 H. IV. c. 4. *Dismes*, ix. 48, 49.  
 Chap. 5. *Prerogative*, xvii. 241.  
 Chap. 7. *Nonsuit*, xv. 565.  
 Chap. 10. *Fees*, xiii. 153.  
 Chap. 11. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 516. 530.  
 Chap. 15. *Heretick*, xiv. 293.  
 Chap. 23. *Fees*, xiii. 149. *Marshall*, xv. 305.  
 Chap. 24. *Prerogative*, xvi. 568.
- 4 H. IV. c. 12. *Appropriation*, iii. 37. *Presentation*, xvii. 306.  
 Chap. 23. *Chancery*, iv. 379.  
 Chap. 24. *Prerogative*, xvii. 67.
- 5 H. IV. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 44.  
 Chap. 3. *Watch*, xxii. 524.  
 Chap. 7. *Merchants*, xv. 360.  
 Chap. 10. *Gaol*, xiv. 10. *Inducement*, 406.  
 Chap. 14. *Fine*, xiii. 371.
- 6 H. IV. c. 3. *Escheator*, x. 159.
- 7 H. IV. c. 4. *Protection*, xviii. 90.  
 Chap. 47. *Sheriff*, xix. 447.
- 9 H. IV. c. 7. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 192.  
 Chap. 8. *Evesque*, x. 503.
- 10 H. IV. *Prerogative*, xvii. 174.
- 11 H. IV. c. 9. *Indictment*, xiv. 374.
- 12 H. IV. c. 7. *Riots*, xix. 237, 238. 241. 243. *Time*, xi. 272. *Trial*, xxi. 201.

## HENRY THE FIFTH.

- 1 H. V. *Presentation*, xvii. 331.  
 Chap. 2. *Prohibition*, xvii. 582.  
 Chap. 3. *Forgery*, xiii. 459.  
 Chap. 4. *Under-sheriff*, xxi. 592.  
 Chap. 5. *Additions*, ii. 77. *Statutes*, xix. 533.
- 1 or 2 H. V. c. 7. *Statutes*, xix. 501.
- 2 H. V. c. 16. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 506.  
 Chap. 1. *Hospitals*, xiv. 313.  
 Chap. 3. *Prohibition*, xviii. 32. 60. *Trial*, xxi. 250, 251.  
 Chap. 4. *Sessions of the Peace*, xix. 340. 358.  
 Chap. 8. *Trial*, xxi. 201.  
 Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 2.  
 St. 1. c. 2. *Hab. Corp.* xiv. 231.  
 Chap. 4. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 15.  
 Chap. 8. *Riots*, xix. 239.  
 Chap. 9. *Riots*, xix. 239.  
 St. 2. c. 1. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 15.
- 3 H. V. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554.
- 4 H. V. c. 7. *Prerogative*, xvii. 4.
- 5 H. V. c. 7. *Copyhold*, vi. 169.
- 9 H. V. c. 4. *Amendment*, 323, 324.  
 Chap. 10. *Prerogatives*, xvi. 590.

## STATUTES.

## HENRY THE SIXTH.

- 2 H. VI. c. 2. *Prerogative*, xvi. 580.  
 3 H. VI. c. 5. *Prerogative*, xvi. 569.  
 4 H. VI. c. 3. *Amendment*, ii. 324.  
 6 H. VI. c. 1. *Utlawry*, xxii. 349. 351.  
     Chap. 5. *Sewers*, xix. 410.  
 7 H. VI. c. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 569.  
 8 H. VI. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 552. *Traverse*, xx. 357.  
     362. 364.  
     Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 241.  
     Chap. 3. *Sewers*, xix. 411.  
     Chap. 9. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 555. *Court of King's Bench*, vi. 550. 553. *Forcible Entry*, xiii. 383. 384. 394. 395. 406. 409. *Indictment*, xiv. 383. 391. *Riots*, xix. 243. *Statutes*, 509.  
     Chap. 10. *Conspiracy*, v. 416. *Utlawry*, xxii. 350. 351. 386.  
     Chap. 12. *Amendment*, ii. 324. 392. 395. *Records*, xviii. 191.  
     Chap. 15. *Amendment*, ii. 291. 302. 306. 309. 314. 325.  
     Chap. 16. *Escheator*, x. 159. *Office*, xvi. 94.  
     Chap. 29. *Trial*, xxi. 187.  
 9 H. VI. c. 4. *Identitate nominis*, xiv. 331.  
 10 H. VI. c. 3. *Prerogative*, xvii. 4.  
     Chap. 6. *Utlawry*, xxii. 351.  
 11 H. VI. c. 5. *Waste*, xxii. 469.  
     Chap. 6. *Continuance*, vi. 493.  
 14 H. VI. c. 1. *Court of King's Bench*, vi. 550. *Trial*, xxi. 200.  
 15 H. VI. c. 1. *Marshal*, xv. 305.  
     Chap. 3. *Safe conduct*, xix. 273.  
     Chap. 5. *Statutes*, xix. 517.  
     Chap. 6. *By-laws*, iv. 301.  
     Chap. 7. *Prerogative*, xvi. 599.  
 18 H. VI. *Office*, xvi. 81. *Prerogative*, xvii. 146.  
     Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 82. 113.  
     Chap. 7. *Office*, xvi. 95.  
     Chap. 8. *Safe conduct*, xix. 273.  
     Chap. 9. *Prerogative*, xvi. 599.  
     Chap. 11. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 16.  
     Chap. 19. *Prerogative*, xvi. 569.  
 20 H. VI. c. 1. *Prerogative*, xvi. 599. *Safe conduct*, xix. 273.  
     Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvii. 4.  
     Chap. 9. *Peer*, xvi. 294.  
 23 H. VI. *Bail*, iii. 449. 452. *Sheriff*, xix. 447. *Statutes*, xix. 526.  
     Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, xvii. 64. *Under-sheriff*, xxi. 592.  
     Chap. 10. *Averment*, iii. 365. *Bail*, 454, 503. *Escape*, x. 117. *Return*, xix. 213. *Trial*, xxi. 201.  
     Chap. 15. *Actions qui tam*, i. 205.  
     Chap. 17. *Escheator*, x. 159. *Office*, xvi. 95.  
 27 H. VI. c. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 1.  
     Chap. 5. *Market*, xv. 249.  
 28 H. VI. c. 1. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 436. *Prerogative*, xvii. 1.  
     29 H. VI.

**STATUTES.**

- 29 H. VI. c. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 2.
- 31 H. VI. c. 1. *Executors*, i. 125.
- Chap. 4. *Prerogative*, xvi. 600.
- Chap. 5. *Prerogative*, xvii. 67.
- Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvi. 590.
- 35 H. VI. c. 28. *Custom*, vii. 168.

**EDWARD THE FOURTH.**

- 1 E. IV. c. 2. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 6.
- 3 E. IV. c. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 586.
- Chap. 4. *Prerogative*, xvii. 33.
- 4 E. IV. c. 5. *Prerogative*, xvii. 1.
- 6 E. IV. c. 3. *Voucher*, xxii. 147.
- 7 E. IV. c. 5. *Tenure*, xx. 243.
- 12 E. IV. c. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 585. 590. 593.
- 17 E. IV. c. 2. *Court of Piepowder*, vii. 16.
- 22 E. IV. c. 7. *Forest*, xiii. 420. *Statutes*, xix. 497.
- 12 E. IV. c. 9. *Ejfebeator*, x. 159.

**RICHARD THE THIRD.**

- 1 R. III. c. 1. *Uses*, xxii. 265, 266. 282.
- Chap. 3. *Sheriff*, xix. 446. 447.
- Chap. 4. *Copyhold*, vi. 170. *Trial*, xxi. 251.
- Chap. 6. *Court of Piepowder*, vii. 16.
- Chap. 7. *Fine*, xiii. 260. 286. 292. 323.
- Chap. 9. *Alien*, ii. 268.

**HENRY THE SEVENTH.**

- 1 H. VII. c. 1. *Formedon*, xiii. 480.
- 2 H. VII. c. 4. *Sessions of the Peace*, xix. 355.
- 3 H. VII. *Presentation*, xvii. 491.
- Chap. 1. *Amercement*, ii. 474. *Appeal*, 538. 550. 574. 581.
- Coroner*, vi. 256. *Fees*, xiii. 148. *Judges*, xiv. 580. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 15. *Perjury*, xvi. 319. *Trial*, xxi. 201.
- Chap. 2. *Marriage*, xv. 296.
- Chap. 3. *Bail*, iii. 471. *Justices of the Peace*, xv. 15. 17.
- Chap. 4. *Fraud*, xiii. 517.
- Chap. 9. *Market*, xv. 251.
- Chap. 10. *Costs*, vi. 336. 338. *Error*, ix. 489. *Non-suit*, xv. 582.
- 4 H. VII. *Voucher*, xxii. 56.
- Chap. 9. *Prerogative*, xvii. 62.
- Chap. 12. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 17.
- Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvii. 41.
- Chap. 14. *Prerogative*, xvii. 70.
- Chap. 17. *Statutes*, xix. 498. *Waste*, xxii. 466.
- Chap. 20. *Actions qui tam*, i. 212, 213. *Fines*, xiii. 265.
- Chap. 23. *Fine*, xiii. 264.
- Chap. 24. *Copyhold*, vi. 170. *Fine*, xiii. 260. 261. 286. 291, 292. 323. *Ratihabito*, xviii. 157. *Recovery Common*, 231. *Tayle*, xx. 167.
- 10 H. VII. c. 22. *Ireland*, xiv. 566.

STATUTES.

- 11 H. VII. *Voucher*, xxii. 56.  
 Chap. 1. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 437. *Prerogative*, xvi. 568.  
 Chap. 10. *Debt*, vii. 576.  
 Chap. 12. *Paupers*, xvi. 259.  
 Chap. 15. *Court Baron*, vii. 8. *Under-sheriff*, xxi. 592.  
 Chap. 17. *Game*, xiv. 1.  
 Chap. 18. *Prerogative*, xvi. 568.  
 Chap. 20. *Copyhold*, vi. 170. *Jointress*, xiv. 546. 549.  
     552. 555, 556. *Voucher*, xxii. 152.  
 Chap. 21. *Nonsuit*, xv. 571.  
 Chap. 25. *Perjury*, xvi. 319.  
 19 H. VII. *Prerogative*, xvii. 1.  
 Chap. 7. *By-laws*, iv. 310.  
 Chap. 9. *Utlawry*, xxii. 351.  
 Chap. 10. *Gaal*, xiv. 9. *Nonsuit*, xv. 582.  
 Chap. 11. *Game*, xiv. 1.  
 Chap. 15. *Villein*, xxi. 576.  
 Chap. 20. *Costs*, vi. 336. 338. *Jointress*, xiv. 549.

HENRY THE EIGHTH.

- 1 H. VIII. c. 5. *Prerogative*, xvi. 558.  
 Chap. 7. *Fees*, xiii. 148.  
 Chap. 8. *Escheat*, x. 159. *Office*, xvi. 95.  
 Chap. 10. *Office*, xvi. 95.  
 3 H. VIII. c. 11. *Physicians*, xvi. 339.  
 Chap. 12. *Indictment*, xiv. 375.  
 4 H. VIII. c. 2. *Foreign Plea*, xiii. 417.  
 5 H. VIII. c. 6. *Physicians*, xvi. 339.  
 6 H. VIII. c. 4. *Utlawry*, xxii. 351.  
 Chap. 6. *Court of King's Bench*, vi. 551.  
 Chap. 10. *Sewers*, xix. 411.  
 Chap. 18. *Under-sheriff*, xxi. 592.  
 7 H. VIII. c. 4. *Costs*, vi. 333. *Nonsuit*, xv. 582. *Pre-  
 sentation*, xvii. 413.  
 14 H. VIII. c. 2. *Alien*, ii. 268.  
 14 & 15 H. VIII. c. 5. *Actions qui tam*, i. 199. 205.  
     *Physicians*, xvi. 340. 343, 344.  
 21 H. VIII. c. 5. *Executors*, xi. 91. 366. *Fees*, xiii.  
     150. *Inventory*, xiv. 465. *Prohibition*, xvii. 563.  
 Chap. 6. *Mortuary*, xv. 492.  
 Chap. 7. *Master and Servant*, xv. 321. *Stealing*, xix. 590.  
 Chap. 11. *Evidence*, xii. 59. *Restitution*, xix. 155, 156.  
     *Trial*, xxi. 369. *Waife*, xxii. 410.  
 Chap. 13. *Actions qui tam*, i. 213. *Costs*, vi. 326.  
     *Estate*, x. 318. *Hospitals*, xiv. 313. *Presentation*, xvii.  
     363, 364, 365, 366. *Residence*, xix. 142. 146, 147.  
     149. *Statutes*, xix. 497. 526.  
 Chap. 15. *Falsifying Recoveries*, xiii. 120. *Occupant*, xvi. 74.  
 Chap. 16. *Alien*, ii. 268.  
 Chap. 19. *Aid of a common person*, ii. 249. *Avowry*,  
     iii. 385. 405. 415. *Nonsuit*, xv. 582. *Release*, xviii.  
     308. *Rent*, 532. *Trespas*, xx. 515.

**STATUTES.**

- 22 H. VIII. c. 4. *Trade*, xx. 317. 324.  
 Chap. . *Trial*, xxi. 253.  
 Chap. 5. *Bridges*, iv. 284. *Inhabitants*, xiv. 420. *Jas-  
 tices of peace*, xv. 12.
- 23 H. VIII. c. 1. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554. *Statutes*,  
 xix. 516.  
 Chap. 3. *Attaint*, iii. 260. *Trial*, xxi. 323.  
 Chap. 5. *Sewers*, xix. 411.  
 Chap. 6. *Statutes [Merchant]*, xix. 537. 539. 541. 543-  
 557.  
 Chap. 9. *Evesque*, x. 510, 511.  
 Chap. 10. *Mortmain*, xv. 481.  
 Chap. 14. *Utlawry*, xxii. 352.  
 Chap. 15. *Costs*, vi. 330. 338, 339. *Inhabitants*, xiv. 421.  
 340. *Nonsuit*, xv. 582, 583, 584. *Paupers*, xvi. 259.
- 24 H. VIII. c. 5. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 443. *Robbery*, xix. 271.  
 Chap. 2. *Costs*, vi. 339. *Nonsuit*, xv. 584.  
 Chap. 12. *Bail*, iii. 446. *Prerogative*, xvii. 252.
- 25 H. VIII. c. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 197. 246. 249.  
 Chap. 9. *Prohibition*, xvii. 587. xviii. 51.  
 Chap. 10. *Sewers*, xix. 415.  
 Chap. 11. *Game*, xiv. 1.  
 Chap. 12. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 197.  
 Chap. 14. *Heretick*, xiv. 293, 294. 550.  
 Chap. 16. *Prejentation*, xvii. 366.  
 Chap. 19. *Canons*, iv. 319. 322.  
 Chap. 20. *Prerogative*, xvii. 251. *Statutes*, xix. 532.  
 Chap. 21. *Faits*, xiii. 11. *Prerogative*, xvii. 235. *Pre-  
 sentation*, xvii. 366.  
 Chap. 28. *Prerogative*, xvii. 9.  
 Chap. 31. *Peculiars*, xvi. 289.
- 26 H. VIII. c. 3. *First fruits*, xiii. 375. 378. *Trial*, xxi. 56.  
 Chap. 13. *Court*, vi. 504. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 437, 438.  
*Title*, xx. 278. *Trial*, xxi. 180. *Utlawry*, xxii. 322.  
 Chap. 14. *Prerogative*, xvii. 9.  
 Chap. 17. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.
- 27 H. VIII. *Voucher*, xxii. 47.  
 Chap. 4. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 507.  
 Chap. 8. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.  
 Chap. 10. *Copyhold*, vi. 170. *Debt*, vii. 326. *Deeds*, vii.  
 411. 416. *Jointress*, xiv. 490. 545. 548, 549, 550.  
 552. 554. *Merger*, xv. 363, 364. *Reservation*, xix. 110.  
*Trust*, xxi. 517. *Voucher*, xxii. 112. *Uses*, xxii. 264-  
 268. 193. 256. 272. 274. *Warrantia Chartæ*, 420.  
 Chap. 11. *Prerogative*, xvii. 76.  
 Chap. 16. *Deeds*, vii. 413, 414. *Faits*, xiii. 97.  
 Chap. 20. *Dismes*, ix. 74.  
 Chap. 24. *Prerogative*, xvii. 88.
- 28 H. VIII. c. 2. *Statutes*, xix. 533.  
 Chap. 5. *Trade*, xx. 324.  
 Chap. 11. *Devise*, viii. 57. *Dismes*, ix. 45. *First fruits*,  
 xiii. 377. *Glebe*, xiv. 21.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 28 H. VIII. c. 15. *Blood corrupted*, iv. 269. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 507. *Pirates*, xvi. 346, 347. 351.
- Chap. 17. *Prerogative*, xvi. 562.
- 31 H. VIII. c. 1. *Copybold*, vi. 171. *Partition*, xvi. 229. 227. 230. 233, 234. 240.
- Chap. 3. *Copybold*, vi. 171. *Gavelkind*, xiv. 17.
- Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, xvii. 197, 198.
- Chap. 13. *Dismes*, ix. 51. 56. *Prerogative*, xvii. 247. *Statutes*, xix. 524.
- Chap. 14. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 240.
- Chap. 21. *Sunday*, xx. 62.
- 32 H. VIII. c. 1. *Alienations*, ii. 282, 283. *Devise*, viii. 58.
- Chap. 2. *Avowry*, iii. 386. *Jointenants*, xiv. 495. *Limitation*, xv. 109. 114. *Replevin*, xix. 2.
- Chap. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 180.
- Chap. 5. *Execution*, xi. 32. 35.
- Chap. 7. *Citation*, iv. 538. *Dismes*, ix. 64, 65. *Offerings*, xvi. 78. *Recovery common*, xviii. 217.
- Chap. 9. *Avowry*, iii. 405. *Citation*, iv. 535. *Copybold*, vi. 173. *Maintenance*, xv. 150, 154, 176. *Perjury*, xvi. 319. *Statutes*, xix. 504. *Subornation*, xx. 20.
- Chap. 10. *University*, xxii. 1.
- Chap. 14. *Debt*, vii. 326.
- Chap. 22. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.
- Chap. 28. *Baron and feme*, iv. 134, 138. *Estate*, x. 300. 302. 308. *Faits*, xiii. 97. *Fine*, 315. *Statutes*, xix. 534.
- Chap. 30. *Amendment*, ii. 325, 326. 407. *Repleader*, xviii. 567, 571.
- Chap. 32. *Copybold*, vi. 171. *Partition*, xvi. 232, 233, 234, 235. 240.
- Chap. 34. *Copybold*, vi. 171, 172. *Covenant*, 397. *Tayle*, xx. 167. *Voucher*, xxii. 163.
- Chap. 36. *Fine*, xiii. 261, 264. *Recovery common*, xviii. 230. *Statutes*, xix. 534.
- Chap. 37. *Copybold*, vi. 30. *Debt*, vii. 326. *Rent*, xviii. 542. 546, 547.
- Chap. 38. *Bastard*, iv. 224. *Marriage*, xv. 255, 262.
- Chap. 40. *Physicians*, xvi. 341.
- Chap. 42. *Physicians*, xvi. 342.
- Chap. 45. *First fruits*, xiii. 378.
- Chap. 82. *Partition*, xvi. 220, 221.
- 33 H. VIII. c. 1. *Counterfeit*, vi. 481.
- Chap. 6. *Gun*, xiv. 206. *Justices of peace*, xv. 13.
- Chap. 9. *Gaming*, xiv. 4.
- Chap. 12. *Coroner*, vi. 243. *Marshal*, xv. 305. *Striking*, xx. 17.
- Chap. 16. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 552.
- Chap. 19. *Dismes*, ix. 78.
- Chap. 20. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 437.
- Chap. 21. *Justices itinerant*, xv. 29. *Prerogative*, xvii. 174.
- Chap. 23. *Just. Oj. and Term*. xv. 24.
- Chap. 27. *Corporations*, vi. 268.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 33 H. VIII. c. 28. *Residence*, xix. 144.  
 Chap. 33. *Trial*, xxi. 251.  
 Chap. 39. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 445. *Prerogative*, xvi. 517-523, 524.  
 34 H. VIII. c. 14. *Utlawry*, xxii. 348.  
 Chap. 26. *Prohibition*, xviii. 48.  
 34 & 35 H. VIII. c. 5. *Devise*, viii. 58.  
 Chap. 8. *Physicians*, xvi. 342, 343.  
 Chap. 14. *Trial*, xxi. 200.  
 Chap. 19. *Pensions*, xvi. 334. *Procurations*, xvii. 544.  
 Chap. 20. *Falsifying recoveries*, xiii. 123. *Recovery common*, xviii. 230, 231. *Prerogative*, xvii. 111, 169.  
 Chap. 22. *Faits*, xiii. 13. *Inrolment*, xiv. 443.  
 Chap. 26. *Adjournment*, ii. 118. *Fines*, xiii. 218. *Trial*, xxi. 316, 321. *Wales*, xxii. 414, 415.  
 35 H. VIII. c. 2. *Court*, vi. 504. *Trial*, xxi. 180, 181.  
 Chap. 6. *Trial*, xxi. 204, 251, 297, 311, 312, 315, 319, 321, 323, 324.  
 Chap. 16. *Prerogative*, xvii. 198.  
 Chap. 17. *Information*, xiv. 313. *Woods*, xxii. 536, 537.  
 Chap. 23. *Prerogative*, xvii. 197.  
 37 H. VIII. c. 1. *Clerk of the Peace*, iv. 541.  
 Chap. 2. *Officers*, xvi. 104.  
 Chap. 8. *Persons*, xix. 98.  
 Chap. 9. *Intent*, xiv. 452. *Ufury*, xxii. 295, 296, 311.  
 Chap. 17. *Executors*, xi. 75.  
 Chap. 19. *Fines*, xiii. 218.  
 Chap. 21. *First fruits*, 377. *Union*, xxi. 596, 597, 598, 599.

## EDWARD THE SIXTH.

- 1 E. VI. *Tenure*, xx. 216.  
 Chap. 1. *Utlawry*, xxii. 348.  
 Chap. 2. *Statutes*, xix. 532.  
 Chap. 6. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 552.  
 Chap. 7. *Additions*, ii. 102. *Continuance*, v. 487, 492. *Iustices of peace*, xv. 19. *Iustices of Gaol Delivery*, 26, 27. *Trial*, xxi. 298.  
 Chap. 8. *Hundred*, xiv. 327. *Prerogative*, xvii. 111.  
 Chap. 11. *Prerogative*, xvi. 563, 593.  
 Chap. 12. *Poor*, xvi. 296.  
 Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvi. 593.  
 Chap. 14. *Copyhold*, vi. 173. *Prerogative*, xvii. 112.  
 2 E. VI. *Bail*, iii. 461. *Costs*, vi. 340. *Limitation*, xv. 107, 112. *Prohibition*, xviii. 5, 57. *Jointenants*, xiv. 520. *Precedents*, xvi. 500.  
 Chap. 8. *Prerogative*, xvi. 542. *Tenure*, xx. 252.  
 Chap. 13. *Damages*, vii. 302.  
 Chap. 15. *Forestallers*, xiii. 433.  
 Chap. 23. *Bastard*, iv. 224.  
 Chap. 28. *Fines*, xiii. 218.  
 2 and 3 E. VI. c. 8. *Office*, xxi. 86, 87, 93, 96, 100.  
 2 & 3 E. VI.



# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 2 & 3 E. VI. c. 13. *Dismes*, ix. 41, 42, 43, 47, 68. 74. *Of-ferings*, xvi. 78. *Prohibition*, xviii. 38.
- Chap. 14. *Gun*, xiv. 208. *Justices of peace*, xv. 13.
- Chap. 20. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.
- Chap. 21. *Marriage*, xv. 255.
- Chap. 23. *Marriage*, xv. 255, 262.
- Chap. 24. *Appeal*, ii. 545. *Murder*, xv. 527. *Trial*, xxi. 130. 200.
- Chap. 28. *Certiorari*, iv. 357.
- Chap. 38. *Prerogative*, xvi. 539.
- 3 & 4 E. VI. c. 3. *Common*, v. 6.
- Chap. 4. *Evidence*, xli. 114.
- Chap. 8. *Sewers*, xix. 415. *Seisin*, 316.
- Chap. 25. *Court Baron*, vii. 8.
- 5 E. VI. c. 11. *Court*, vi. 504. *Dower*, ix. 251.
- Chap. 14. *Forestallers*, xiii. 434.
- Chap. 16. *Prerogative*, xvii. 62.
- Chap. 24. *Usury*, xxii. 293.
- 5 & 6 E. VI. c. 4. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 551, 552. *Excommunication*, x. 513. *Indictment*, xiv. 391. *Striking*, xx. 15.
- Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 196.
- Chap. 11. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 437. *Trial*, xxi. 180. *Ut-lawry*, xxii. 322, 323.
- Chap. 12. *Marriage*, xv. 255.
- Chap. 14. *Actions*, i. 204. *Forestallers*, xiii. 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436. *Indictment*, xvi. 391. *Statutes*, xix. 508.
- Chap. 16. *Officers*, xvi. 125, 126. *Simony*, xix. 472, 473.
- Chap. 20. *Intent*, xiv. 452.
- 7 E. VI. c. 1. *First fruits*, xiii. 379.
- Chap. 4. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.
- Chap. 5. *Prerogative*, xvii. 63.

## MARY THE FIRST.

- 1 M. I. c. 18. *Prerogative*, xvi. 593.
- Chap. 9. *Physicians*, xvi. 342, 343.
- Chap. 12. *Copyhold*, vi. 173.
- Parl. 2. Sec. 4. *Limitation*, xv. 101.
- St. 2. c. 7. *Fine*, xiii. 323.
- 2 M. seff. 2. c. 8. *Justices of peace*, xv. 16.

## PHILIP AND MARY.

- 1 & 2 P. and M. *Costs*, vi. 330. *Statutes*, xix. 527. *Trade*, xx. 336.
- Chap. 6. *Heretick*, xiv. 294.
- Chap. 8. *Marriage*, xv. 262. *Prerogative*, xvii. 247.
- Chap. 10. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 437. *Trial*, xxi. 180, 251.
- Chap. 12. *Distress*, ix. 128. 131.
- Chap. 13. *Bail*, iii. 448, 472. *Certiorari*, iv. 350.
- Chap. 18. *Replevin*, xix. 20.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 2 & 3 P. & M. c. 4. *First fruits*, xiii. 377. 379.  
 Chap. 7. *Market*, xv. 250, 251. *Powers*, xvi. 473.  
*Trade*, xx. 328.  
 Chap. 9. *Gaming*, xiv. 5.  
 Chap. 11. *Statutes*, xix. 498.  
 Chap. 18. *Justices of peace*, xv. 20. *Justices of gaol delivery*, 2, 7.  
 4 & 5 P. & M. *Actions qui tam*, i. 201. *Voucher*, xxii. 165.  
 Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 112.  
 Chap. 4. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554. *House*, xiv. 318.  
 Chap. 7. *Trial*, xxi. 297. 311, 312. 324.  
 Chap. 8. *Customs of London*, vii. 204. *Guardian and ward*, xiv. 202. *Marriage*, xv. 390.

## ELIZABETH.

- 1 El. *Statutes*, xix. 523.  
 Chap. 1. *Bastard*, iv. 224. *Heretick*, xiv. 293. *Marriage*, xv. 262. *Prerogative*, xvii. 240. *Recusant*, xviii. 255. 260. *Statutes*, xix. 497, 532.  
 Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 247, 248, 249. *Recusant*, xviii. 245. 247.  
 Chap. 4. *First fruits*, xiii. 377. 379.  
 Chap. 18. *Prerogative*, xvii. 238.  
 Chap. 19. *Costs*, vi. 330. *Estate*, x. 301. 308. *Prerogative*, xvi. 593.  
 5 El. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 552.  
 Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 9, 10. *Recusant*, xviii. 246.  
 Chap. 2. *Master and servant*, xv. 321. 522.  
 Chap. 4. *Actions qui tam*, i. 201. 204. 206. 215. *Apprentice*, iii. 25. *Certiorari*, iv. 357. *Faits*, xiii. 11. *Indictments*, xiv. 393. *Master and servant*, xv. 318. 324. *Prerogative*, xvii. 64. *Time*, xx. 273. *Trade*, 317. 321, 322. 330, 331. *Trespass*, xx. 453. *Wages*, xxii. 406, 407. *Words*, xxii. 536.  
 Chap. 7. *Fines*, xiii. 218.  
 Chap. 9. *Indictment*, xiv. 391. *Perjury*, xvi. 310. 322.  
 Chap. 11. *Prerogative*, xvii. 198.  
 Chap. 14. *Copyhold*, vi. 174. *Counsellor*, 478. *Forgery*, xiii. 459. 470. 474, 475. *Prerogative*, xvi. 512.  
 Chap. 19. *Evidence*, xii. 29, 34, 45.  
 Chap. 21. *Trial*, xxi. 312.  
 Chap. 23. *Bail*, iii. 447. *Excommunication*, x. 519.  
 Chap. 25. *Court of County Palatine*, vi. 575. *Trial*, xxi. 311.  
 Chap. 26. *Deeds*, vii. 418.  
 Chap. 27. *Court of County Palatine*, vi. 576.  
 Chap. 48. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 507.  
 7 El. c. 13. *Faits*, xiii. 97.  
 8 El. *Trade*, xx. 336, 345.  
 Chap. 1. *Evesque*, x. 507.

## STATUTES.

- 8 El. c. 2. *Actions*, i. 591. *Costs*, vi. 342. *Nonsuit*, xv. 584.  
 Chap. 4. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554.  
 Chap. 5. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 521. *Prerogative*, xvii. 197.
- 13 El. *Statutes*, xix. 515.  
 Chap. 1. *Copyhold*, vi. 174.  
 Chap. 2. *Recusant*, xviii. 247.  
 Chap. 4. *Copyhold*, vi. 174. *Prerogative*, xvi. 511, 529. *Statutes*, xix. 524.  
 Chap. 5. *Actions qui tam*, i. 214. *Fraud*, xiii. 517, 518, 519, 520. 529. 533, 534. 553. *Tenure*, xx. 251.  
 Chap. 6. *Evidence*, xii. 115.  
 Chap. 7. *Copyhold*, vi. 174. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, vii. 59. 65. 78, 79. 86. 88. 97. 127. 130, 131.  
 Chap. 8. *Averment*, iii. 365. *Intent*, xiv. 452. *Usury*, xxii. 293. 295. 304. 311.  
 Chap. 9. *Sewers*, xix. 416.  
 Chap. 10. *Copyhold*, vi. 174. *Dilapidations*, viii. 481. *Estate*, x. 301. *Prerogative*, xvii. 112. *Prohibition*, xviii. 21. *Statutes*, xix. 497.  
 Chap. 11. *Usury*, xxii. 296.  
 Chap. 12. *Ipso facto*, xiv. 566. *Prerogative*, xvii. 240. *Presentation*, xvii. 374. *Prohibition*, 552.  
 Chap. 20. *Residence*, xix. 145. *Statutes*, 497.  
 Chap. 25. *Forestallers*, xiii. 431. *Woods*, xxii. 537.
- 14 El. *Presentation*, xvii. 331. *Statutes*, xix. 523.  
 Chap. 5. *Gaol*, xiv. 9.  
 Chap. 6. *Copyhold*, vi. 175.  
 Chap. 8. *Recovery common*, xviii. 238.  
 Chap. 9. *Trial*, xxi. 311. 314.  
 Chap. 10. *Prerogative*, xvi. 590.  
 Chap. 11. *Estate*, x. 302. *Dilapidations*, viii. 481.
- 17 El. c. 9. *Evidence*, xii. 115.
- 18 El. c. 3. *Actions*, i. 393.  
 Chap. 5. *Actions*, i. 200.  
 Chap. 11. *Estate*, x. 311. 317. *Return*, xix. 209. *Evidence*, xii. 238. *Pledges*, xvi. 396. *Prohibition*, xvii. 596. *Statutes*, 499. *Trial*, xxi. 334.  
 Chap. 1. *Dower*, ix. 251.  
 Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 112, 113.  
 Chap. 3. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 344. 356.  
 Chap. 5. *Actions qui tam*, i. 200. 205. 213. 215. *Costs*, vi. 326. 342. *Estate*, x. 317. *Statutes*, xix. 499.  
 Chap. 7. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554. *Rape*, xviii. 154.  
 Chap. 11. *Residence*, xix. 144. *Statutes*, xix. 496.  
 Chap. 14. *Amendment*, ii. 328. *Trial*, xxi. 445.  
 Chap. 18. *Trial*, xxi. 201.  
 Chap. 21. *Market*, xv. 251. *School*, xix. 279. *Sewers*, xix. 424.
- 23 El. c. 1. *Recusant*, xviii. 240. 242. 247. *Statutes*, xix. 525.

**STATUTES.**

- 23 El. c. 1. *Prohibition*, xvii. 359. *Recusant*, xviii. 243, 244, 245, 246, 247. 250, 251, 252. 254, 255. 259, 260.
- Chap. 3. *Fine*, xiii. 246. 268. 317. 333. 371. *Recovery common*, xviii. 236.
- Chap. 10. *Game*, xiv. 1.
- Chap. 25. *Trial*, xxi. 358.
- 25 El. c. 3. *Prerogative*, xvii. 79.
- 27 El. *Statutes*, xix. 517.
- Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 10. *Recusant*, xviii. 250. 252.
- Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 522. 528, 329. *Trial*, xxi. 251.
- Chap. 4. *Fraud*, xiii. 526. 531, 532, 533, 534. 554. *Powers*, xvi. 489, 490. *Trust*, xxi. 513. *Voluntary Conveyances*, xxii. 23.
- Chap. 5. *Trespass*, xx. 487.
- Chap. 6. *Trial*, xxi. 204.
- Chap. 7. *Additions*, ii. 80. *Trial*, xxi. 297.
- Chap. 8. *Bail*, iii. 506. *Error*, ix. 484, 489.
- Chap. 9. *Fine*, xiii. 317.
- Chap. 12. *Bail*, iii. 482.
- Chap. 13. *Robbery*, xix. 250. 252, 253, 254. 257. 259. 261, 262, 263. 267. 269, 270.
- Chap. 18. *Prerogative*, xvi. 590.
- 28 El. *Recusant*, xviii. 242. 246. *Statutes*, xix. 525.
- Chap. 4. *Fees*, xiii. 146.
- 28 or 29 El. c. 6. *Recusant*, xviii. 243. 245.
- 3 29 El. c. 4. *Fees*, xiii. 146. *Statutes*, xix. 508.
- Chap. 5. *Copyhold*, vi. 175. *Court Leet*, 593. *Forefallers*, xiii. 434. *Perjury*, xvi. 312.
- Chap. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 31.
- 29 El. c. 7. *Prerogative*, xvi. 528.
- 31 El. c. 1. *Averment*, iii. 365.
- Chap. 2. *Fine*, xiii. 323.
- Chap. 3. *Dower*, ix. 286. *Summons*, xx. 48. *Utlawry*, xxii. 353. 379. 383. 397.
- Chap. 5. *Actions qui tam*, i. 198. 206, 201, 202. 211. *Fraud*, xiii. 534. *Maintenance*, xv. 177.
- Chap. 6. *Hospitals*, xiv. 313. *Prerogative*, xvii. 61. *Simony*, xix. 455. 462. 467. 470.
- Chap. 7. *Cottages*, vi. 367.
- Chap. 11. *Forcible Entry*, xiii. 391.
- Chap. 12. *Market*, xv. 250. *Oath*, xvi. 48.
- 33 El. *Recusant*, xviii. 260.
- 35 El. *Actions qui tam*, i. 213. *Prerogative*, &c. xvii. 24. 28. *Statutes*, xix. 525.
- Chap. 1. *Recusant*, xviii. 246.
- Chap. 2. *Copyhold*, vi. 151. 175. *Recusant*, xviii. 242, 243. 247, 248. 251, 252.
- Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvii. 170.
- Chap. 7. *Hospitals*, xiv. 313.

STATUTES.

- 39 El. *Marriage*, xv. 300. *Prerogative*, xvii. 28.  
 Chap. 4. *House of Correction*, xiv. 322.  
 Chap. 5. *Hospitals*, xiv. 314.  
 Chap. 11. *Trial*, xxi. 396.  
 Chap. 15. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554.  
 Chap. 25. *Robbery*, xix. 270.  
 43 El. *Prerogative*, xvii. 52.  
 Chap. 1. *Prerogative*, xvii. 154. 171.  
 Chap. 2. *Hospitals*, xiv. 314.  
 Chap. 3. *Poor*, xvi. 414. 418. 427, 428. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 349. 353. 354. 355. *Settlement of poor*, 381.  
 Chap. 4. *Charitable uses*, iv. 476.  
 Chap. 5. *Court inferior*, vii. 31. *H.b. Corp.* xiv. 216.  
 Chap. 6. *Costs*, vi. 322. 349. 351. *Cottages*, 368.  
 Chap. 7. *Trespass*, xx. 576.  
 Chap. 9. *Estate*, x. 303.  
 Chap. 11. *Fairs*, xiii. 97. 156.  
 Chap. 12. *Policy of Insurance*, xvi. 402.  
 Chap. 15. *Fines*, xiii. 218.

JAMES THE FIRST.

- 1 Jac. I. *Blood corrupted*, iv. 269.  
 Chap. 3. *Estate*, x. 304. *Prerogative*, xvii. 112.  
 Chap. 4. *Refusant*, xviii. 242. 258. *School*, xix. 279.  
 Chap. 7. *Actions*, i. 415.  
 Chap. 8. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 533.  
 Chap. 9. *Inns*, xiv. 440.  
 Chap. 10. *Fees*, xiii. 153.  
 Chap. 13. *Execution*, xi. 37.  
 Chap. 15. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, vii. 60. 67. 78. 80. 88. 100. 110. 128. 138. *Evidence*, xii. 71.  
 Chap. 17. *Executors*, xi. 187. 199. 279.  
 Chap. 21. *Pawn*, vi. 268.  
 Chap. 22. *Trial*, xxi. 391. *Information*, xiv. 413. *Statutes*, xix. 500.  
 Chap. 27. *Game*, xiv. 1.  
 Chap. 28. *Perjury*, xvi. 312.  
 3 Jac. I. *Bail*, iii. 493. *Gaol*, xiv. 9.  
 Chap. 4. *Error*, ix. 480. *Prerogative*, xvii. 15. 31. 63. *Refusant*, xviii. 241. 243. 246. 247. 552. 260.  
 Chap. 5. *Corporations*, vi. 320. *Curtesy*, vii. 162. *Executors*, xi. 142. *Refusant*, xviii. 247. 248. 250. 251. 253. 257. *Statutes*, xix. 497. *University*, xxii. 4.  
 Chap. 7. *Attorney*, iii. 307.  
 Chap. 8. *Bail*, iii. 461, 462. *Continuance*, vi. 492. *Court Palatine*, 583.  
 Chap. 13. *Gun*, xiv. 208. *Indictment*, 391. *Warren*, xxii. 429.  
 Chap. 14. *Sewers*, xix. 417.  
 4 Jac. c. I. chap. 3. *Costs*, vi. 340. 349. *Nonsuit*, xv. 584.  
 7 Jac. I. chap. 2. *Alien*, ii. 267.  
 Chap. 4. *House of Correction*, xiv. 321, 322, 323.  
 Vol. XXIV. P p 7 Jac.

STATUTES.

- 7 Jac. c. 5. *Costs*, vi. 347, 348. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 19-585. *Evidence*, xii. 71.  
 Chap. 6. *Recusant*, xviii. 247.  
 Chap. 11. *Game*, xiv. 14.  
 Chap. 12. *Evidence*, xii. 90.  
 Chap. 15. *Prerogative*, xvii. 169.  
 21 Jac. I. *Prerogative*, xvii. 28. *Trial*, xxi. 334.  
 Chap. 1. *Hospitals*, xiv. 314.  
 Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 221.  
 Chap. 3. *Mines*, xv. 401. *Prerogative*, xvii. 91. 211. 215.  
 Chap. 4. *Actions*, i. 201, 202, 203, 204, 205. 211. *Foresters*, xiii. 435. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 7. *Residence*, xix. 149. *Usury*, xxii. 312.  
 Chap. 8. *Gentlemen*, vi. 350. *Surety of the peace*, xx. 108.  
 Chap. 12. *Costs*, vi. 347, 348. *Evidence*, xii. 71.  
 Chap. 13. *Amendment*, ii. 331. 333. *Attorney*, iii. 280. *Trial*, xxi. 309.  
 Chap. 14. *Prerogative*, xvii. 218.  
 Chap. 15. *Forcible Entry*, xiii. 389. 394. 403.  
 Chap. 16. *Costs*, vi. 331. 349. 350. *Disclaimer*, viii. 503. *Dower*, ix. 251. *Fine*, xiii. 292. *Formedon*, xiii. 480. *Journeys accounts*, xiv. 564, 565. *Limitation*, xv. 101. 105. 107, 108. 112. 114. *Plea*, xvi. 370. *Rationabili parte bonorum*, xviii. 159. *Trespass*, xx. 576. *Trader*, 189. *Usury*, xxii. 396.  
 Chap. 17. *Usury*, xxii. 293. 296.  
 Chap. 19. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, vii. 54. 60. 75. 79. 83. 87. 89. 95. 97, 98. 100. 116. 128. *Evidence*, xii. 2. *Purchaser*, xviii. 113. *Usury*, xxii. 379.  
 Chap. 21. *Inns*, xiv. 440.  
 Chap. 23. *Court inferior*, vii. 31. *Habeas corpus*, xiv. 210. 216.  
 Chap. 24. *Execution*, xi. 37.  
 Chap. 25. *Court inferior*, vii. 31.  
 Chap. 26. *Bail*, iii. 479. *Blood corrupted*, ix. 269. *Fine*, xiii. 326. *Personating*, xvi. 336.  
 Chap. 27. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 554. *Evidence*, xii. 238.  
 Chap. 28. *Evidence*, xii. 34.  
 Chap. 30. *Amendment*, ii. 331. 333.

CHARLES THE FIRST.

- 1 Car. I. c. 7. *Session of Parliament*, xix. 337.  
 3 Car. I. c. 2. *Recusant*, xviii. 252.  
 Chap. 4. *Poor*, xvi. 420. *Sunday*, xx. 65.  
 16 Car. I. c. 1. *Session of Parliament*, xix. 337. *Statutes*, ix. 64.  
 Chap. 4. *Sunday*, xx. 65.  
 Chap. 11. *Prerogative*, xvii. 238.  
 Chap. 15. *Costs*, vi. 342.  
 Chap. 16. *Forest*, xiii. 419. 425.  
 Chap. 20. *Poor*, xvi. 420.  
 Chap. 21. *Prerogative*, xvii. 10.  
 16 & 17 Car. I. 20. *Prerogative*, xvi. 572.  
 22 Car. I. c. 12. *Bridges*, iv. 287.

STATUTES.

CHARLES THE SECOND.

- 12 Car. II. *Copyhold*, vi. 176. *Prerogative*, xvii. 20.  
 Chap. 1. *Sessions of Parliament*, xix. 337.  
 Chap. 4. *Week*, xxii. 541.  
 Chap. 13. *Mortgage*, xv. 475. *Usury*, xxii. 296. 304. 307.  
 Chap. 17. *Statutes*, xix. 528.  
 Chap. 18. *Trade*, xx. 338.  
 Chap. 23. *Certiorari*, iv. 344. *Hab. corp.* xiv. 224.  
 Chap. 24. *Alienations*, ii. 282. *Copyhold*, vi. 175. *Devise*,  
 viii. 58. *Guardian and Ward*, xiv. 172, 173. 180, 181.  
 183. *Prerogative*, xvi. 560. 573. 579. 592. *Purveyance*,  
 xviii. 127. *Seizure of the king*, xix. 323. *Tenure*, xx. 256.  
*Warrantia chartæ*, xxii. 417.  
 Chap. 25. *Prerogative*, xvii. 63.  
 Chap. 33. *Marriage*, xv. 254. 262.  
 13 Car. II. *Prerogative*, xvii. 26. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 357.  
 Chap. 2. *Bail*, iii. 461.  
 Chap. 11. *Marriage*, xv. 254. 262.  
 Chap. 15. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 442.  
 St. 2. c. 2. *Contempt*, v. 451.  
 Sess. 3. c. 2. *Ac etiam bille*, i. 191. *Cost*, vi. 337, 338.  
*Nonfuit*, xv. 585. *Tesle*, xx. 263.  
 13 & 14 Car. II. *Settlement of the poor*, xix. 388.  
 Chap. 3. *Policy of Insurance*, xvi. 402, 403.  
 Chap. 4. *Charitable Uses*, iv. 495.  
 Chap. 12. *Constable*, v. 479. *Poor*, xv. 420. 428. *Re-*  
*moval*, xviii. 459. *Settlement of the poor*, xix. 370, 371.  
 381. 393.  
 Chap. 20. *Purveyance*, xviii. 127.  
 Chap. 24. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 55.  
 Chap. 30. *Settlement of the poor*, xix. 374.  
 14 Car. II. c. 4. *Evesque*, x. 507. *Presentation*, xvii. 331.  
 Chap. 12. *Sessions of the Peace*, xix. 346. *Statutes*, 526.  
 14 or 15 Car. II. c. 12. *Statutes*, xix. 499.  
 15 Car. II. *Statutes*, xix. 500.  
 Chap. 17. *Certiorari*, iv. 334.  
 16 & 17 Car. II. c. 3. *Trial*, xxi. 297. 309.  
 Chap. 5. *Contribution*, v. 565. *Execution*, xi. 20.  
 Chap. 7. *Gaming*, xiv. 5.  
 Chap. 8. *Amendment*, ii. 328. 331. 333. 334. 351. 414.  
 17 Car. II. c. 2. *Error*, ix. 547.  
 460. *Bail*, iii. 461. *Debt*, vii. 362. *Dower*, ix. 294.  
*Ejectment*, 355. *Record*, xviii. 185. *Superfedeas*, xx. 73.  
*Error*, 570.  
 Chap. 3. *Appropriation*, iii. 38. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.  
*Law*, xv. 51. *Union*, xxi. 595. 597. 599.  
 Chap. 7. *Avowry*, iii. 415. *Costs*, vi. 339. *Nonfuit*, xv.  
 585. *Rent*, xviii. 554.  
 Chap. 8. *Abatement*, i. 61. *Amendment*, ii. 334. *Error*,  
 ix. 569. *Executors*, xi. 113. *Trespass*, xx. 534.  
 17 & 18 Car. II. c. 8. *Amendment*, ii. 374.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 18 Car. II. *Master in Chancery*, xv. 335.  
 Chap. 2. *Nusance*, xvi. 21.  
 Chap. 8. *Judgment*, xiv. 627.  
 19 Car. II. c. 6. *Absence*, i. 112. *Policy of Insurancce*, xvi. 402.  
 Chap. 3. *Nusance*, xvi. 21.  
 Chap. 6. *Evidence*, xii. 231.  
 20 Car. II. c. 3. *Pawnage*, xvi. 269.  
 22 Car. II. *Presentation*, xvii. 417.  
 Chap. 6. *Fee-farm rents*, xiii. 142, 143, 144. *Mortmain*, xv. 482.  
 Chap. 8. *Weights*, xxii. 534.  
 Chap. 10. *Executors*, xi. 189.  
 Chap. 11. *Union*, xxi. 598.  
 Chap. 12. *Certiorari*, iv. 344.  
 22 & 23 Car. II. *Trespass*, xx. 472.  
 Chap. 1. *Maidem*, xv. 145.  
 Chap. 2. *Execution*, xi. 20.  
 Chap. 9. *Costs*, vi. 351. 354. 357.  
 Chap. 10. *Devise*, viii. 189. *Executors*, xi. 52, 182, 183-186 188. 191, 192, 193. 357, 358.  
 Chap. 11. *Master of a ship*, xv. 342.  
 Chap. 12. *Weights*, xxii. 554.  
 Chap. 15. *Union*, xxi. 598.  
 Chap. 24. *Fee-farm rents*, xiii. 143, 144.  
 Chap. 25. *Game*, xiv. 2, 208. *Warren*, xxii. 479.  
 25 Car. II. c. 5. *Prerogative*, xvii. 48.  
 29 Car. II. c. 3. *Assets*, iii. 142. *Collateral*, iv. 547. *Continuanee*, v. 484. *Contract*, v. 517. 521. 525. *Devise*, viii. 122. 139. 142. 478. *Execution*, x. 225. 547. 565. *Executors*, xi. 183. 234. 237. 251. 429. *Fraud*, xiii. 535. *Heir*, xiv. 145. *Marriage*, xv. 253. 282. *Occupant*, xvi. 75. *Parol*, 198. *Partition*, 220. *Prerogative*, 517. *Purchasor*, xviii. 120. *Stocks*, xx. 1. *Trial*, xxi. 361. *Trust*, 496, 505. *Uses*, xxii. 188. 208. 234.  
 Chap. 7. *Robbery*, xix. 247. *Sunday*, xx. 62. 65.  
 Chap. 8. *Evidence*, xii. 209. *Presentation*, xvii. 306.  
 30 Car. II. c. 7. *Executors*, xi. 219. 310. 423.  
 31 Car. II. *Trial*, xxi. 181.  
 Chap. 2. *Bail*, iii. 513. 515. 534. *Imprisonment*, xiv. 343.

## JAMES THE SECOND.

- 1 Jac. II. *Settlement of the poor*, xix. 378.  
 Chap. 3. *Prerogative*, xvi. 560.  
 Chap. 17. *Abatement*, i. 62. *Error*, ix. 547. *Executors*, xi. 113. 183. *Statutes*, xix. 523.

## WILLIAM AND MARY.

- 1 W. & M. c. 3. *Mandamus*, xv. 202.  
 Chap. 9. *Recusant*, xviii. 249.  
 Chap. 15. *Recusant*, xviii. 249.  
 Chap. 16. *Esstate*, x. 308. *Evidence*, xii. 144. 253. *Simony*, xix. 471.  
 St. 1. c. 8. *Recusant*, xviii. 252.

1 W. and M.



# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 1 W. & M. ft. 1. c. 21. *Clerk of the Peace*, iv. 542. *Trial*, xxi. 443.  
 Chap. 27. *Court of Council of York*, vi. 589. *Marches of Wales*, xv. 233. *Residence*, xix. 145. *Wales*, xxii. 415.  
 Chap. 30. *Prerogative*, xvi. 598.  
 St. 2. c. 2. *Prerogative*, xvi. 585. xvii. 64. 66. 92. *Trial*, xxi. 251.  
 Chap. 26. *Recusant*, xviii. 253. *University*, xxii. 6. 8.  
 2 W. & M. c. 5. *Contra formam statuti*, v. 556. *Costs*, vi. 347.  
 Sess. 1. c. 5. *Distress*, ix. 127, 128. 142. 170. 174. 178, 179.  
 Chap. 8. *Settlement of the poor*, xix. 386.  
 Sess. 1. c. 10. *Prerogative*, xvii. 30. 48.  
 Sess. 2. c. 9. *Prerogative*, xvii. 214.  
 3 & 4 W. & M. c. 4. *Accessory*, i. 114.  
 Chap. 9. *Lodger*, xv. 130.  
 Chap. 10. *Deer-stealing*, vii. 423. *Game*, xiv. 2.  
 Chap. 11. *Settlement of the poor*, xix. 377, 378, 379, 380. 384. 386. 389, 390. 393. 395.  
 Chap. 12. *Certiorari*, iv. 344. *Chemin common*, 511.  
 Chap. 14. *Fraud*, xiii. 521. *Heir*, xiv. 264. *Payment*, xvi. 282.  
 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 1. *Stamp Act*, xix. 491.  
 Chap. 2. *Executors*, xi. 199.  
 Chap. 3. *Guardian and ward*, xiv. 182.  
 Chap. 4. *Bail*, iii. 472. 477. 480.  
 Chap. 8. *Robbery*, xix. 258.  
 Chap. 12. *Union*, xxi. 597. 599.  
 Chap. 16. *Dower*, ix. 245. *Mortgage*, xv. 477.  
 Chap. 18. *Actions qui tam*, i. 206. 214. *Attorney*, iii. 291. *Continuance*, v. 491. *Information*, xiv. 414, 415. *Prerogative*, xvii. 178. *Nonsuit*, xv. 586. *Utlawry*, xxii. 380, 382. 397.  
 Chap. 20. *Executors*, xi. 249. *Mortgage*, xv. 449. *Purchaser*, xviii. 120.  
 Chap. 22. *Prerogative*, xvii. 95. *Utlawry*, xxii. 353.  
 Chap. 23. *Costs*, vi. 359. *Game*, xiv. 2.  
 Chap. 24. *Executors*, xi. 219, 310, 423. *Trial*, xxi. 210. 252. 298.  
 5 W. & M. c. 6. *Prerogative*, xvi. 598.  
 Chap. 23. *Hunting*, xiv. 328.  
 5 & 6 W. & M. c. 11. *Bridges*, iv. 287. 288. *Certiorari*, 351. 361.  
 Chap. 12. *Amercement*, ii. 460.  
 Chap. 13. *Prerogative*, xvii. 48.  
 Chap. 18. *Prerogative*, xvii. 94.  
 Chap. 21. *Bail*, iii. 466.  
 6 & 7 W. & M. *Evidence*, xii. 91.  
 Chap. 14. *Utlawry*, xxii. 353.

## WILLIAM THE THIRD.

- 3 & 4 W. III. *Sessions of the Peace*, xix. 357. *Settlement of the poor*, 293. 292.  
 6 & 7 W. III. c. 4. *Trial*, xxi. 210.

**STATUTES.**

- 6 & 7 W. III. c. 6. *Marriage*, xv. 259.  
 Chap. 13. *Gun*, xiv. 208.  
 Chap. 20. *Statutes*, xix. 496.  
 7 W. III. c. 3. *Evidence*, xii. 37. *Indictment*, xiv. 401, 402.  
*Lis pendens*, xv. 127. *Peer*, xvi. 296. *Trial*, xxi. 251.  
 Chap. 20. *Prerogative*, xvi. 560.  
 Chap. 36. *Executors*, xi. 249.  
 7 & 8 W. III. c. 6. *Difmes*, ix. 66. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 8.  
 Chap. 21. *Trial*, xxi. 210.  
 Chap. 25. *Court Baron*, vii. 8.  
 Chap. 31. *Trial*, xxi. 213.  
 Chap. 32. *Trial*, xxi. 208. 210. 213. 291. 298. 319. 472, 473.  
 Chap. 34. *Evidence*, xii. 1. *Mandamus*, xv. 199.  
 Chap. 35. *Marriage*, xv. 259.  
 Chap. 36. *Utlawry*, xxii. 353.  
 Chap. 37. *Mortmain*, xv. 482.  
 8 & 9 W. III. c. 2. *Escape*, x. 79. 88.  
 Chap. 10. *Costs*, vi. 332. 338. 339. 341. 351. 359. *Covenant*, 451. *Executors*, xi. 279.  
 Chap. 11. *Error*, ix. 570. *Hab. Corp.* xiv. 216. *Non-suit*, xv. 586. *Presentation*, xvii. 464.  
 Chap. 16. *Ad quod damnum*, ii. 127.  
 Chap. 17. *Bills*, &c. iv. 254.  
 Chap. 19. *Information*, xiv. 409. 419.  
 Chap. 26. *Escape*, x. 91. 121. *Evidence*, xii. 76. 180.  
*Gaoler*, xiv. 13. *In Custodiâ*, 360. *Rescous*, xix. 96.  
 Chap. 27. *Escape*, x. 77. *Marshal*, xv. 307.  
 Chap. 30. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 342. *Settlement of the poor*, 390. 392. 395. *Stocks*, xx. 1.  
 Chap. 31. *Partition*, xvi. 230. 233.  
 Chap. 32. *Devise*, viii. 81.  
 Chap. 33. *Certiorari*, iv. 352.  
 Chap. 44. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 55.  
 9 & 10 W. III. c. 7. *Nuisance*, xvi. 21.  
 Chap. 8. *Fee farm-rents*, xiii. 144.  
 Chap. 15. *Arbitrament*, iii. 132.  
 Chap. 17. *Bills of Exchange*, iv. 249. 253. 267.  
 Chap. 23. *Prerogative*, xvi. 560.  
 Chap. 25. *Stamp Act*, xix. 490.  
 Chap. 26. *Factor*, xiii. 1.  
 Chap. 32. *Heretick*, xiv. 294.  
 10 W. III. *Trespass*, xx. 563.  
 Chap. 14. *Error*, ix. 512. *Limitation*, xv. 105.  
 10 & 11 W. III. c. 14. *Fine*, xiii. 327. *Limitation*, xv. 113.  
*Recovery common*, xviii. 237.  
 Chap. 16. *Remainder*, xviii. 408.  
 Chap. 17. *Nuisance*, xvi. 22.  
 Chap. 23. *House*, xiv. 318.  
 11 W. III. c. 12. *Trial*, xxi. 182.  
 11 & 12 W. III. c. 4. *Devise*, viii. 73.  
 Chap. 6. *Alien*, ii. 267.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 11 & 12 W. III. c. 7. *Accessory*, i. 114. *Court of Admiralty*, vi. 511. *Pirates*, xvi. 347. 352. *Trial*, xxi. 178.  
 Chap. 21. *Sunday*, xx. 65.  
 Chap. 4. *Devise*, viii. 74, 75. *Dower*, ix. 252. *Refusant*, xviii. 249. 251. 253. 261, 262, 263, 264.  
 Chap. 9. *Costs*, vi. 360.  
 Chap. 16. *Devise*, viii. 87. *Dimes*, ix. 9.  
 Chap. 17. *Master of a ship*, xv. 340.  
 Chap. 19. *Gaol*, xiv. 10.  
 Chap. 20. *Prerogative*, xvii. 197.  
 12 W. III. c. 1. *Process*, xvii. 537.  
 Chap. 2. *Prerogative*, xvii. 59.  
 12 & 13 W. III. c. 3. *Limitation*, xv. 105. *Parliaments*, xvi. 189.

## ANNE.

- 1 Ann. c. 8. *Continuance*, v. 489. 491. *Fine*, xiii. 249. *Writ*, xxii. 547.  
 Chap. 10. *Evidence*, xii. 18.  
 Sess. 1. c. 18. *Bridges*, iv. 289.  
 St. 1. c. 30. *Jew*, xiv. 334.  
 Sess. 2. c. 6. *Bail*, iii. 496.  
 St. 2. c. 9. *Master of a ship*, xv. 342.  
 2 Ann. c. 4. *Registering Acts*, xviii. 282.  
 Chap. 5. *Executors*, xi. 199.  
 Chap. 11. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.  
 2 & 3 Ann. c. 11. *Mortmain*, xv. 482.  
 Chap. 18. *Parliament*, xvi. 191.  
 3 Ann. c. 18. *Justices of Peace*, xv. 10.  
 3 & 4 Ann. c. 9. *Bills of exchange*, iv. 239. 254, 266, 267. *Satisfaction*, xix. 277.  
 Chap. 18. *Trial*, xxi. 213.  
 4 Ann. c. 16. *Guardian*, xiii. 198. *Jointenant*, xiv. 497. *Limitation*, xv. 105. 111. *Mariners*, 237. *Prerogative*, xvii. 186. *Subpoena*, xx. 22. *Trade*, 336.  
 Chap. 17. *Confession*, v. 349.  
 4 & 5 Ann. c. 16. *Account*, i. 141. 143. 175. *Amendment*, ii. 336, 337. *Attorney*, iii. 297. *Attornment*, 317. *Averment*, 363. 365. *Bail*, 482, 483. *Costs*, vi. 339. *Covenants*, 453. *Damages*, vii. 311. *Devise*, viii. 478. *Double Pleas*, ix. 201. *Executors*, xi. 249. 479. *Fine*, xiii. 292. 305. 308. *Ley Gager*, xv. 67. *Replevin*, xix. 23. *Return*, 214. *Robbery*, 268. *Trespas*, xx. 534. *Trial*, xxi. 153. *View*, 568. *Voucher*, xxii. 39. 153. *Waste*, xxii. 492.  
 Chap. 17. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 131.  
 5 Ann. c. 16. *Account*, i. 150.  
 5 Ann. Sess. 2. c. 14. *Game*, xiv. 2, 3.  
 Chap. 18. *Registering Acts*, xviii. 283.  
 Chap. 19. *Bail*, iii. 466.  
 Chap. 24. *First fruits*, xiii. 377.  
 Chap. 31. *Accessory*, i. 114.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 6 Ann. c. 6. *Prerogative*, xvii. 204.
- Chap. 7. *Commissions*, iv. 572. *Prerogative*, xvii. 204.
- Chap. 18. *Absence*, i. 112. *Evidence*, xii. 131.
- Chap. 25. *Covenants*, vi. 381. *Peer*, xvi. 296.
- Chap. 27. *First fruits*, xiii. 378.
- Chap. 31. *Actions*, i. 216.
- Chap. 35. *Registering Acts*, xviii. 283.
- 7 Ann. c. 8. *Continuance*, v. 489.
- Chap. 19. *Contract*, v. 541.
- Chap. 12. *Ambassador*, ii. 288. *Distress*, ix. 143.
- Chap. 14. *Libraries*, xv. 91.
- Chap. 18. *Presentation*, xvii. 327. 397.
- Chap. 19. *Infants*, ix. 416.
- Chap. 20. *Forgery*, xiii. 462. *Registering Acts*, xviii. 284.
- Chap. 21. *Forfeiture*, xiii. 437.
- 8 Ann. c. 14. *Debt*, vii. 356. *Execution*, x. 562. *Rent*, xviii. 538. 540. 548. or xvii. 550. 556.
- Chap. 17. *Executors*, xi. 133, 134.
- Chap. 19. *Books*, iv. 278.
- 9 Ann. c. 14. *Gaming*, xiv. 5.
- Chap. 20. *Amendment*, ii. 336. *Error*, ix. 475. *Mandamus*, xv. 213, 214, 215, 216. *Prerogative*, xvii. 185.
- Chap. 23. *Sunday*, xx. 65.
- Chap. 25. *Game*, xiv. 3.
- 10 Ann. c. 15. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 58. 135.
- Chap. 18. *Deeds*, vii. 422. *Evidence*, xii. 121. *Freefarm rents*, xiii. 144.
- Chap. 19. *Marriage*, xv. 260.
- 12 Ann. c. 5. *Alien*, ii. 267.
- Chap. 7. *Apprentice*, iii. 2. *House*, xiv. 318.
- Chap. 12. *Trade*, xx. 322.
- Chap. 16. *Usury*, xxii. 296, 297.
- Chap. 18. *Salvage*, xix. 276.
- St. 1. c. 18. *Apprentice*, iii. 30.
- St. 2. c. 6. *Escape*, x. 91. *Mortuary*, xv. 493.
- Chap. 12. *Adwovjon*, ii. 130.
- Chap. 14. *University*, xxii. 6.
- Scff. 2. c. 15. *Longitude*, xv. 130.

## GEORGE THE FIRST.

- 1 Geo. I. *Recusant*, xviii. 258.
- Chap. 4. *Alien*, ii. 267.
- Chap. 5. *Riots*, xix. 240.
- Chap. 10. *Evidence*, xii. 209. *First fruits*, xiii. 378.
- Chap. 12. *Bail*, iii. 466. 468.
- Chap. 13. *Mandamus*, xv. 203.
- Chap. 26. *Dismes*, ix. 9.
- 3 Geo. I. *Recusant*, xviii. 263.
- Chap. 10. *First fruits*, xiii. 378.
- Chap. 11. *Game*, xiv. 3.
- Chap. 15. *Gaoler*, xiv. 12. *Statutes [Merchant]*, xix. 541.
- Chap. 18. *Devise*, viii. 73. 75. 78.

# S T A

## STATUTES.

- 4 Geo. I. c. 12. *Policy of Insurance*, xvi. 404.
- 5 Geo. I. c. 8. *Overseers of the poor*, xvi. 150.
- Chap. 13. *Amendment*, ii. 337. 369. *Judgment*, xiv. 629.
- Chap. 24. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 62. 239. *Gaming*, xiv. 6.
- Chap. 27. *Fugitives*, xiii. 562. *Judgment*, xiv. 626.
- 6 Geo. I. c. 4. *Guardian and ward*, xiv. 182.
- Chap. 5. *Ireland*, xiv. 567. 569.
- Chap. 18. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 59. *Nuisance*, xvi. 22.
- Chap. 19. *Pirates*, xvi. 353.
- Chap. 21. *Evidence*, xii. 202. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 357.
- Chap. 23. *Robbery*, xix. 248, 258.
- 7 Geo. I. c. 27. *South sea*, xix. 485.
- Chap. 31. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 69. 71.
- St. 2. *Stocks*, xx. 3.
- 8 Geo. I. c. 19. *Game*, xiv. 3.
- Chap. 22. *Forgery*, xiii. 462.
- Chap. 24. *Pirates*, xvi. 347. 350. 353.
- Chap. 25. *Evidence*, xii. 104. *Statutes [Merchant]*, xix. 539, 540.
- 9 Geo. I. c. 4. *Game*, xiv. 3.
- Chap. 7. *Justices of peace*, xv. 13. *Overseers of the poor*, xvi. 151. 421. *Removal*, xviii. 472. *Sessions of the peace*, xix. 341. *Settlement of the poor*, 373, 374.
- Chap. 8. *Trial*, xxi. 210.
- Chap. 12. *Forgery*, xiii. 462.
- Chap. 22. *Game*, xiv. 4. *Menace*, xv. 358.
- Chap. 29. *Copyhold*, vi. 111. 129. 132.
- 10 Geo. I. c. 4. *Jew*, xiv. 334.
- Chap. 20. *Physicians*, xvi. 345.
- 11 Geo. I. c. 4. *Mandamus*, xv. 201. 213.
- Chap. 9. *Master of a ship*, xv. 343.
- Chap. 18. *Customs of London*, vii. 222.
- Chap. 19. *Distress*, ix. 130.
- Chap. 29. *Policy of insurance*, xvi. 405.
- Chap. 30. *Policy of insurance*, xvi. 413.
- 12 Geo. I. *Process*, xvii. 537.
- Chap. 29. *Attorney*, iii. 306. *Court Inferiour*, vii. 31.
- Forgery*, xiii. 463. *Judgment*, xiv. 626.
- Chap. 31. *Trial*, xxi. 201.

## GEORGE THE SECOND.

- 2 Geo. II. *Process*, xvii. 537.
- Chap. 21. *Trial*, xxi. 179.
- Chap. 22. *Discount*, viii. 561. 563. *Gaoler*, xiv. 11, 12.
- Chap. 23. *Attorney*, iii. 308.
- Chap. 25. *Facts*, xiii. 44. *Forgery*, 463. *Perjury*, xvi. 312.
- Chap. 28. *Inns*, xiv. 441. *Justices of peace*, xv. 19.
- Pirates*, xvi. 347.
- 3 Geo. II. c. 25. *Trial*, xxi. 213. 246. 302. 313. 326. *View*, xxi. 568.
- Chap. 30. *Master of the Rolls*, xv. 351.

## STATUTES.

- 3 Geo. II. c. 37. *Trial*, xxi. 216. 302.  
 4 Geo. II. c. 7. *Trial*, xxi. 214. 247.  
   Chap. 16. *Lunatic*, xv. 133. 141.  
   Chap. 18. *Forgery*, xiii. 463.  
   Chap. 20. *Anglice*, ii. 503.  
   Chap. 21. *Alien*, ii. 268.  
   Chap. 26. *Amendment*, ii. 338. *Latin*, xv. 45. *Parols*,  
     xvi. 201. *Utlawry*, xxii. 391. 396.  
   Chap. 28. *Estate*, x. 354. 369. 419. *Rent*, xviii. 537,  
     538. 557. *Parols*, xvi. 201.  
 5 Geo. II. *Mortgage*, xv. 461.  
   Chap. 16. *Nuisance*, xvi. 22.  
   Chap. 18. *Justices of peace*, xv. 16.  
   Chap. 19. *Certiorari*, iv. 352. *Sessions of the peace*, xix.  
     350.  
   Chap. 25. *Beyond sea*, v. 236. *Pro confesso*, xvii. 543.  
   Chap. 27. *Court inferior*, vii. 31.  
   Chap. 30. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 59. 66. 68. 70. 72.  
     76. 81. 83. 95. 112. 113. 116. 118. 119. 124. 125. 127,  
     128. 130. 131. 133. 135. 136. 141. *Discount*, viii. 561.  
     *Evidence*, xii. 210. *Fraud*, xiii. 524.  
   Chap. 6. *Amendment*, ii. 338.  
   Chap. 14. *Figures*, xiii. 210. *Utlawry*, xxii. 391, 392.  
 7 Geo. II. c. 2. *Game*, xiv. 4.  
   Chap. 7. *Fee-farm rents*, xiii. 144.  
   Chap. 20. *Mortgage*, xv. 471.  
   Chap. 21. *Robbery*, xix. 247.  
   Chap. 22. *Forgery*, xiii. 463.  
 8 Geo. II. c. 1. *Discount*, viii. 563.  
   Chap. 6. *Registering acts*, xviii. 284.  
   Chap. 16. *Robbery*, xix. 250. 257. 258. 260, 261, 262.  
     267, 268. 270.  
 9 Geo. II. c. 5. *Actions*, i. 425.  
   Chap. 11. *Forgery*, xiii. 463.  
   Chap. 18. *Perjury*, xvi. 312.  
   Chap. 26. *Hospitals*, xiv. 314.  
   Chap. 36. *Charitable uses*, iv. 501. *Mortmain*, xv. 482.  
 11 Geo. II. c. 17. *Devise*, viii. 75.  
   Chap. 19. *Attornment*, iii. 318. *Avowry*, iii. 408. *Dis-*  
     *treffs*, ix. 142. 157. 163. *Ejectment*, 329. *Estate*, 409.  
     *Justices of peace*, xv. 10. *Release*, xviii. 308. *Rent*, 513,  
     536. 539. 550, 551, 552. 555. *Replevin*, xix. 18.  
   Chap. 24. *Parliament*, xvi. 191.  
   Chap. 26. *University*, xxii. 7.  
 12 Geo. II. *Gaming*, xiv. 6.  
   Chap. 19. *Fraud*, xiii. 530.  
 13 Geo. II. *Gaming*, xiv. 6. *Soldier*, xix. 481.  
   Chap. 18. *Certiorari*, iv. 353.  
 14 Geo. II. *Recovery common*, xviii. 229, 237.  
   Chap. 33. *Bridge*, iv. 283.  
 19 Geo. II. *Creditor and bankrupt*, vii. 72. 96.  
 25 Geo. II. *Excutory*, xi. 57.

# S T A

**STATUTES.** *Bro. Burn, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll, &bp.*

*Wood, pt. ii. 2.*

Good. What act of parliament is good,

In respect of the

Manner. - - - - *Vin. xix.* 492

Matter. - - - - - 494

The commencement.

Relation of them. - - - - - 495

General statutes.

What shall be said such, whereof the court ought to  
take notice without pleading. - - - 496

Not general. What acts, not being general, the  
court will take notice of without pleading. - 500

In what cases they toll the particular interest of a par-  
ticular person. - - - - - 500

What persons bound, though not named.

Infants. - - - - - 501

Private statutes. Notes and pleadings. - - 502

Pleadings in actions on statutes in general. - 503

Misrecital. - - - - - 507

Process in actions on statutes. - - - - - 507

Construction of statutes. - - - - - 511

Affirmative or negative. - - - - - 511

Common law. - - - - - 512

Continuing former statutes. Contracts or cove-  
nants affected by them. - - - - - 513

Contrary to the words. Equity. - - - - - 514

Extended by equity, &c. beyond the words. - 515

Extended by equity, &c. to persons not named. 515

Exceptions. Explanatory. General or particular. 516

Inforced how. - - - - - 518

Intent. - - - - - 519

Interfering. Obscure or dubious. Pardon. 520

Penal statutes. Preamble. - - - - - 521

Prescription. Provisoos. Reference. - - 522

Remedy. Restrained by equity, &c. - - 523

Retrospect. Strictly. - - - - - 524

Subsequent statutes where they toll, &c. Precedent

Words. - - - - - 525

In general. - - - - - 526

Words of

Forfeiture. - - - - - 529

Saving. - - - - - 531

Repealing. - - - - - 532

King bound by what statutes. - - - - - 532

General rules to be observed in the construction of  
statutes. - - - *Hugh. iii. 1887; Nelf. iii.* 245

(See *Burn's Introduction*, sect. ii. 17.)

Where one statute shall repeal another without ex-  
pressing repeal, where not; and where statutes in  
the affirmative imply a negative, where not

*Hugh. iii. 1877. Nelf. iii.* 247

Where

# S T A

## STATUTES.

*Hugh. iii.*

Where statutes shall by equity be construed to extend beyond the words of the statute, and where not.

*Hugh. iii.* 1880

Where statutes shall bind the king, and where he shall take advantage of them, though not named therein; and where not.

1886

Of offences created by statutes, and actions on statutes.

*Nelf. iii.* 247

Of indictments on statutes.

252

Of pleading statutes.

253

Particular statutes expounded.

Stat. Mag. Char. c. 2. Of relief. *Hugh. iii.* 1820

Stat. Mag. Char. c. 3 and 6. Of wards. - 1821

Stat. Mag. Char. c. 10. Of distress. - 1822

Stat. Mag. Char. c. 11. Communia placita, &c. 1823

Stat. Mag. Char. c. 14. Of amercements, and Stat.

Westm. 1. c. 6. - 1824

Stat. Merton, c. 1. Of dower. - 1825

Stat. Merton, c. 4. Of improvement of common. 1826

Stat. Merton, c. 6. Of ravishment of wards, and c. 7.

Of wards, and West. 2. c. 35. - 1827

Stat. Westm. 2. ch. 5. Of advowsons. *Hugh. iii.* 1828

Stat. 13 Ed. 1. Of hue and cry; and 27 Eliz. Of robbery and hue and cry. - 1830

Stat. 8 H. VI. Of forcible entries. - 1831

Stat. 23 H. VI. ch. 10. Of sheriffs. - 1833

Stat. 18 Ed. 1. 27 Ed. 1. 4 H. VII. ch. 24 and 32 H. VIII. Of fines. - 1835

Stat. 11 H. VII. ch. 20. Of discontinuance of rights by women. - 1838

Stat. 21 H. VIII. ch. 13. Of non-residence and pluralities. - 1840

Stat. 27 H. VIII. ch. 16. Of inrollments. - 1843

Stat. 31 H. VIII. ch. 1. 32 H. VIII. ch. 32. Of partitions. - 1845

Stat. 32 H. VIII. ch. 28. and 13 Eliz. Of leases by tenant in tail, by ecclesiastical persons, and by husband and wife. - 1846

Stat. 32 H. VIII. ch. 1. and 34 H. VIII. ch. 5. Of wills, devises, words, &c. - 1848

Stat. 31 H. VIII. ch. 7. 37 H. VIII. ch. 12, and 2 Ed. VI. ch. 13. Of tithes. - 1851

Stat. 5 Eliz. ch. 4. Of labourers and apprentices. 1853

Stat. 13 Eliz. ch. 5. and 27 Eliz. ch. 4. Of fraudulent gifts, deeds, and conveyances. - 1855

Stat. 13 Eliz. ch. 7. Of bankrupts. - 1857

Stat. 13 Eliz. ch. 8. and other statutes of usury. 1859

Stat. 13 Eliz. ch. 10. and 14 Eliz. ch. 11. Of leases made of their benefices by parsons, &c. - 1860

Stat. 32 H. VIII. ch. 30. and 18 Eliz. ch. 14. Of jeofails. - 1863

Stat.



# S T A

## STATUTES.

*Hugh. iii.*

Stat. 23 Eliz. ch. 1.	19 Eliz. ch. 6.	35 Eliz. ch. 1.	
3 Jac. ch. 4. and other statutes against recusants.			1866
Stat. 31 Eliz. ch. 6. Of simony.			1869
Stat. 5 Eliz. ch. 2. and 39 Eliz. Of tillage.			1871
Stat. 43 Eliz. ch. 4. Of charitable uses.			1872
Stat. 21 Jac. ch. 16. Of limitation of actions.			1873
Stat. 18 Eliz. ch. 2. 43 Eliz. ch. 3. 7 Jac. ch. 4.			
and 3 Car. ch. 4. Concerning bastard children.			1874
Of the expediency of reforming the statute law.			

*Burn, ii.* 614

Stat. of frauds. (See AGREEMENTS. CONTRACT. WILLS.)

## STATUTES MERCHANT, STAPLE, AND RECOGNIZANCE.

*Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.*

Statutes relating thereto.	-	-	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	540
What good.	-	-	-	541
Execution.				
Who shall have it, and how.	-	-	-	542
Against whom, and what, and how.	-	-	-	544
At what time granted.	-	-	-	546
How put in execution.	-	-	-	546
After execution.	-	-	-	563
Discharged, how, before execution.	-	-	-	549
Discharge of all the land, or of part, what act shall be.				550
But not any other part of the thing to be extended.				553
Of a statute after execution sued.	-	-	-	569
Of recognizance after execution.	-	-	-	571
Bound by a statute; what.	-	-	-	558
Extent.				
In what cases.	-	-	-	553
Upon whom.	-	-	-	554
Of what things.	-	-	-	554
How.				
By what process, and proceedings thereon.				558
Interest. What interest the consuee has in the land				
after extent.	-	-	-	566
Re-extent;				
For whom granted, and when.	-	-	-	567
For what causes it lies.	-	-	-	568
Prayed. At what time it shall be prayed.	-	-	-	569
Restitution.	-	-	-	571
Holding over.				
What a good cause.				
Act of				
God.	-	-	-	572
Law.	-	-	-	572
Stranger.	-	-	-	572
Party.	-	-	-	573
Who shall have benefit thereby.	-	-	-	573
Re-entry by consueor,				
In what cases.	-	-	-	574
Avoided.				

# S T E

STATUTES.		<i>Vin. xix.</i>
Avoided. For what.	-	587
By plea without scire facias, or venire facias, or audita querela.	-	575
Scire facias, or venire facias, or pleader.	-	
Granted for what causes.	-	576
Scire facias.	-	582
In what cases, and for what causes.	-	579
Necessary in what cases.	-	579
Against whom it lies.	-	584
How it shall be as to costs and damages.	-	585
Ad rehabendam terram.	-	
In what cases it lies.	-	580
Or audita querela.	-	576
Granted for what causes.	-	580
Who shall have it.	-	582
Ad computandum.	-	
In what cases.	-	586
Avoided for what cause; and	-	
Pleadings.	-	587
Saver default.	-	588
A statute, what.	-	<i>Wood</i> , pt. I. 819
The different kinds of statutes.	-	820
(See RECOGNIZANCE.)		
STEALING.		
By owner, or possessor of goods, as by bailment, and where such taking, &c. shall be said felony.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	589
Of what things it shall be said felony.	-	
In respect of the nature of the things stolen.	-	591
In what cases stealing the same thing shall be said felony in one respect, and not so in another.	-	592
Indictment and pleadings.	-	592
STEEL. <i>Shep.</i>		
STERLING. <i>Shep.</i>		
STEWARD, LORD HIGH.		
In what manner he is to be created for the trial of a peer, and how he is to proceed to such trial.	-	
2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. 44. sect. 1, 2, 3. (See COURTS.)	-	
STEWARD. <i>Com.</i> vi. 309.		
Lord high steward, see v. 138.	-	
Steward of the household. See iii. 314.	-	
For more of Steward, see iii. 154. 161, 220. iv. 674. 692.	-	
STEWARD OF COURTS. <i>Wood.</i>		
His office and authority; and how considered.	<i>Vis. xix.</i>	592
His power,	-	
As to	-	
Fines and amerciaments.	-	594
The jury.	-	594
Punishing offences in court.	-	594
Punishable.	-	
		Appointed.

# S U A

STEWARD, &c.	<i>Vin. xix.</i>	
Appointed. How.	-	596
One acting as steward without authority; what acts of his shall be valid, and how.	-	596
Forfeiture of his office.	-	597
Deputy.		
In what cases steward may make a deputy, and his power.	-	598
Deputy's deputy.		
Act of his good, in what cases.	-	599
Joint stewards.		
How they may act.	-	600
Pleadings.	-	600
STIGMATISING. <i>Cay.</i>		
STILE. <i>Com. vi. 310.</i>		
Of a court. See iii. 220. 329.		
Of the king. See vi. 247.		
Stile, See 24 Geo. 2. ch. 13. 25 Geo. 2. ch. 30.		
STILLIARD. <i>Cay, Shep.</i>		
STOCK OF THE COUNTY. <i>Burn.</i>		
STOCKS. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Burn. Wood.</i>		
Cases relating to stocks in companies.	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	1
STOCK-JOBGING. <i>Cay.</i>		
STOCKS. <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
STOCKING. <i>Cay.</i>		
STOLEN GOODS. <i>Burn.</i>		
STOPPING LIGHTS.		
By one that has land adjoining.	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	8
After unity of possession.	-	9
In London.	-	9
Actions at law, or suits in equity.	-	10
Pleadings.	-	11
STOVE-MAKER. <i>Wood.</i>		
STOWER. <i>Cay.</i>		
STRANGER. <i>Com. vi. 310.</i>		
Advantage. Of what he may take advantage.	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	13
His act. <i>Com. i. 84. iii. 121.</i>		
For more of Strangers, see iv. 197.		
STRATFORD. <i>Cay.</i>		
STRAY. <i>Wood, pt. i. 173. (See ESTRAY.)</i>		
STRICTI JURIS.		
What things are.	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	14
STRIKING. <i>Cay.</i>		
In privileged places.		
Church or church-yard.	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	15
King's palace, courts, &c.	-	16
Indictment and pleadings.	-	19
Where it is material who gave the first stroke.	1 <i>Haw. P. C.</i>	
ch. 29. sect. 17. ch. 30. sect. 7. ch. 31. sect. 21.		
STROUD. <i>Cay.</i>		
SUBJECTS. See <i>Com. v. 233. vi. 32. 49. 50. 367. 510.</i>		
	SUBMISSION.	

# S U M

SUBMISSION.	<i>Wood. Com. i. 534.</i>		
SUBORNATION.	<i>Burn, Com. iv. 663. 665.</i>	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	20
(See PERJURY.)			
SUBPOENA.	<i>Bro. Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Statth. Com. ii. 215.</i>		
Of the serving a subpoena.	- - -	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	21
SUBSCRIPTIONS.	<i>Cay.</i>		
SUBSIDY.	<i>Shep. Com. v. 225.</i>		
SUBSTANCE AND CIRCUMSTANCE.	<i>Shep.</i>		
SUBTRACTION OF TITHES.	See <i>Com. vi. 127.</i>		
SUCCESSION.	See <i>Com. ii. 137. iv. 258.</i>		
SUCCESSOR.	<i>Lil.</i>		
Bound. In what cases.	- - -	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	23
Advantage; of what he shall take advantage.	- - -		20
What shall go to the successors, or to the heirs or executors, &c. of the predecessors.	- - -		27
Relieved against frauds of the predecessor.	- - -		29
Actions by or against successors, and pleadings.	- - -		29
SUFFERANCE TENANT.	<i>Roll.</i>		
SUFFRAGAN.	<i>Cay. Shep.</i>		
SUGAR.	<i>Cay.</i>		
SUGGESTION.	<i>Bro. Fitz. Lil. Com. iv. 323. v. 281. vi. 141.</i>		
(See SURMISE, <i>Vin.</i> )			
SUGGESTION AND SURMISE.	<i>Hugh. Shep.</i>		
Sufficient. In what cases.	- - -	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	111
To support actions.	- - -		112
In a foreign county.	- - -		112
To enforce the doing of a thing.	- - -		112
Pleadings.	- - -		113
At what time. After judgment.	- - -		113
SUIT.	<i>Com. vi. 311.</i>		
Privilege thereof.	See <i>i. 635. iii. 382. v. 10. vi. 73. 91, 92.</i>		
Continuance thereof.	See <i>v. 540.</i>		
Former suit depending.	See <i>ii. 263.</i>		
Surceasing thereof.	See <i>i. 195.</i>		
SUIT AND SUITORS.	<i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Nelf. Shep. Wood.</i>		
SUIT OF COURT.	<i>Com. vi. 311.</i>		
Avowry for suit.	See <i>vi. 341.</i>		
For more of Suit of Court,	see <i>iii. 193, 194.</i>		
SUIT OF COURT.	<i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Nelf. Shep. Wood.</i>		
By whom it may, or must be done.	- - -	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	33
How. By parceners, feoffees, &c.	- - -		35
Remedies for not doing thereof.	- - -		38
Excuse of doing thereof.	- - -		39
Suspended or determined.	- - -		40
By writ de exoneracione sectæ.	- - -		40
Pleadings.	- - -		41
SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS.	- - -		42
SUMMONS.	<i>Bro. Lil. Roll. Shep. Com. vi. 311.</i>		
To the person. In what cases.	- - -	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	42
In what cases.	- - -		595
			In

## SUMMONS.

Vin. xx.

In what place.		
The place in demand.	-	43
By what thing.	-	46
By how many.	-	46
In real actions.		
How.	-	47
In other than real actions.		
Good.	-	49
Necessary in what cases.	-	50
Attachment.		
By the goods of whom one may be attached.	-	15
For more of Summons, see iv. 667. 671. v. 182. vi. 97. 101, 102. 288.		

## SUMMONS OF THE PIPE.

In what cases to issue, &c.	-	xx. 61
-----------------------------	---	--------

SUMMONS and SEVERANCE. *Bac. iv. 660.*

Necessity of judgment of severance in some cases.		
By whom it may be given.	-	661
Where summons must issue, before that judgment can be given.	-	662
Who may pray judgment.		
In what actions it may be given.	-	663
Where writ abates, notwithstanding the judgment.	-	665
Consequence of that judgment to party severed.	-	666

Summons and Severance. *Bro. Fitz. Cay, Hugh. Jac.**Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb. Com. i. 578.*

## Lies.

In what actions.	-	Vin. xx. 51
At what time.	-	54
Necessary, in what cases.	-	54
What persons shall be summoned and severed.	-	56
Executors.		
In what cases they may be summoned and severed.	-	56
How process shall be before severance.	-	57
Pleadings. And in what cases the writ shall abate before or after severance.	-	58
Judgment. How. After summons and severance.	-	60

Severance. *Lies.*

In what cases. At what time.	-	54
Without writ of summons ad sequendum simul.	-	55
What judges have power to award it.	-	55
How. Without process.	-	57
What the party may do after severance.	-	60

SUNDAY. *Burn, Cay, Lil. Nelf. Com. vi. 330.*

What things done on a Sunday are void or not.

Vin. xx. 61

## Service of process, rules, &amp;c.

In what cases good on a Sunday.	-	62
Dies juridicus, in what cases it is.	-	63
Statutes.	-	64

# S U P

## SUNDAY.

The offence of prophaning this day.

*1 Haw. P. C. ch. 6. sect. 1, 2, 3.*

**SUPERSEDEAS.** *Barn's i. ii. Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugb. Jac.*

*Lit. Nelf. Roll. Statb.*

What thing will be a supersedeas in law. *Vin. xx.* 67

Attaint or error. - - - 71

Error. - - - 66

Not where it is a new original. - - - 67

In parliament, in what cases it shall be a superse-  
deas. - - - 78

At what time error will be a supersedeas in law. 81

Not after a supersedeas. - - - 87

From what time. - - - 89

To what persons, privies, or strangers. - - - 87

Surmise. - - - 82

By certiorari.

Of what thing it shall be a supersedeas. - - - 89

What certiorari shall be a supersedeas.

How the king may grant. - - - 91

Audita querela. - - - 91

Habeas corpus. - - - 92

At what time. - - - 93

Grantable.

Out of what court. - - - 93

In what cases and actions. - - - 94

For what causes. - - - 96

Supersedeas. The different kinds. *Bac. iv.* 667

Who may grant it.

In what cases it may be awarded. - - - 670

Writs which are *supersedeas* by implication. - - - 674

1. Second deliverance. - - - 675

2. *Hab. corp. ad fac. & recip.*

3. *Certiorari.* - - - 676

4. Error. - - - 679

Requisites to making writ of error supersedeas. - - - 681

1. Must be allowed.

2. Bail must be put in. - - - 682

3. Must be proceeded in without delay. - - - 683

To what time error does not relate as *supersedeas*.

Effect thereof. - - - 684

How disobedience thereto punishable. - - - 685

Supersedeas. See *Com. i. 653. ii. 196, 197. 681. iv. 222. v. 706.*

**SUPERSTITIOUS USES.** *Cay. Wood, pt. i. 690. Com. vi. 465.*

Of a devise and other settlements to superstitious uses.

*Nelf. iii.* 259

**SUPPLICAVIT.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Shep. 1 Haw. P. C. ch. 60. sect. 10, 15. Com. ii. 682. iv. 215.*

In what cases granted, and how. *Vin. xx.* 99  
SUPPLK.

# S U R

SUPPLY. See *Com. v.* 214. 216.

SUPPOSAL. See *Com. v.* 458.

SUPPRESSION OF RIOTS. See *Com. iv.* 212. 536.

SUPREMACY. *Cay. Com. vi.* 41.

SURCESSER DE TEMPS. *Bro.*

SUR CONCE-SIT. See *Com. iv.* 190.

SUR CONUSANCE DE DROIT COME (RO, &c. See *Com. iv.* 188.

SUR CONUSANCE DE DROIT TANTUM. See *Com. iv.* 189.

SUR CUI IN VITA. *Shep.*

SUREMENT. *Fitz.*

SURETY.

In what cases to be found. - - - *Vin. xx.* 101

Chargeable. How far. - - - 101

Disputes between sureties themselves. - - - 103

Equity.

Relieved. How far in equity. - - - 104

Favoured. How to enable him to recover his debt. 105

SURETY. *Com. vi.* 312.

Of the peace. See *iv.* 215. 534, 535.

Of good behaviour. See *iv.* 534, 535.

For more of Surety, see *i.* 658. *ii.* 637-642.

SURETY OF PEACE. - - - *Bac. iv.* 686

In what cases justices of peace may take it.

Who may crave it. - - - 687

In what cases it ought to be granted.

Manner of granting it by the Court of Chancery. 688

Of granting it by Court of King's Bench - 689

By Justice of Peace. - - - 691

Forfeiture of recognizance for keeping the peace. 693

In what cases recognizance for keeping it, may be discharged. - - - 695

SURETY OF THE PEACE. *Cay, Fitz. 1 Harv. P. C. ch. 60.*

Lies for or against whom, and in what cases. *Vin. xx.* 106

How obtained and granted. And punishment of wrongfully obtaining it. - - - 107

Taken how, and by whom. - - - 108

Proceedings after the writ granted. - - - 109

Breach. What, and how punished. - - - 109

Cases relating thereto. - - - 110

Pleadings. - - - 110

What. - - - *Burn, ii.* 466

For what cause surety of the peace shall be granted. 467

At whose request it shall be granted. - - - 468

Against whom it shall be granted. - - - 469

In what manner it shall be granted. - - - 469

How the peace warrant may be superseded. - - - 469

How the peace warrant shall be executed. - - - 470

What ought to be the form of a recognizance for the peace. - - - 471

How such recognizance shall be certified. - - - 472

How such recognizance may be forfeited. - - - 472

# S U R

<b>SURETY, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Burn, ii.</i>
How the recognizance being forfeited shall be proceeded on.	474
How such recognizance may be discharged.	474
<b>SURETY FOR THE GOOD BEHAVIOUR.</b>	
For what misbehaviour it is to be required.	
1 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 61. sect. 1.</i>	<i>Burn, ii. 475</i>
For what it shall be forfeited.	
1 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 61. sect. 5.</i>	<i>Burn, ii. 485</i>
Precedents herein.	486
<b>SURETY OF GOOD BEHAVIOUR.</b>	<i>Bac. iv. 696</i>
In what cases grantable where surety of the peace is not.	
What forfeiture of recognizance for being of good behaviour which would not have been so of one for keeping the peace.	698
<b>SURGEONS.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay, Wood, Com. v. 289.</i>
<b>SUR GRANT, and RENDER.</b>	See iv. 189.
<b>SURNAME.</b>	<i>Wood.</i>
Whether omission of surname will vitiate an indictment in any case.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. c. 25. sect. 74</i>
<b>SURPLUSAGE.</b>	<i>Bro. Cay, Jac. Shep. See Com. v. 341, 342. 397. 528, 529.</i>
In pleadings.	<i>Vin. xx. 114</i>
In writs, declarations, pleadings, and deeds.	
	<i>Nelf. iii. 261. Hugh. iii. 1894</i>
In verdicts and judgments.	<i>Nelf. iii. 262. Hugh. iii. 1896</i>
<b>SURPRISAL.</b>	<i>Lil.</i>
<b>SURPRISE.</b>	See <i>Com. ii. 646.</i>
<b>SURREBUTTER.</b>	See <i>Com. v. 466.</i>
<b>SURREJOINDER.</b>	<i>Shep. Com. v. 466.</i>
<b>SURRENDER.</b>	<i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Stath. Lil. Carv. Herf. Wood.</i>
The force and effect thereof.	<i>Vin. xx. 122</i>
By what persons, good	
In respect of their estate.	119
What estate.	123
To whom.	123, 124
Of what thing or estate it may be.	125
At what	
Place.	126
Time.	127
What act or thing shall be said a surrender.	134
Acceptance of lessee for years, &c.	127
Words. By what words it may be.	139
Hundred. In what cases. By other estate.	141
How it may be made.	142
Without deed.	
Of what	
Thing.	143
Estate.	144
To whom. The king.	145
What	



# S U R

## SURRENDER.

*Vin. xx.*

What shall be a surrender of part, or of all.	-	145
Pleadings.	-	146
What words shall make a surrender, what not; and where the acceptance of a new estate from the lessor or him in the reversion, shall be a surrender of the first estate or interest; and where not.	-	
<i>Nelf. iii. 263, 264. Hugh. iii.</i>		1897
Of surrender of the king's letters patents, what shall be said a good surrender of them, what not.	-	1904
Surrenders made by copyholders, where good, where not; and how the estate passeth upon such surrender.		1906
Surrender, what.	-	805
<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>		806
Kinds of surrenders.	-	
What shall be said a surrender in law of lands, and by what means an estate shall be surrendered in law, or not.	-	808
Where copyhold lands shall pass without surrender.	-	807
Things requisite in a good surrender of lands.	-	808
Of the parties between whom a surrender is made, and their estate and possession.	-	808
Of the place where the surrender is made.	-	810
Of the thing surrendered.	-	811
How a surrender is made, and by what words.	-	811
Of the agreement of the surrenderee to the surrenderer.	-	812
Where a surrenderer in pursuance of a bond shall be compelled in equity.	-	813
Where a feoffment, lease, grant, or other act made or done by the tenant for life or years, shall be deemed a surrender or not.	-	
Where made to him in reversion or remainder.	-	813
Where to him and a stranger.	-	814
When both with the tenant and him in reversion or remainder.	-	814
When a grant, &c. is made of the same lands, or of a thing out of the same lands.	-	814
In what cases a defective surrender or the want of a surrender may be supplied or not.	-	815
How a surrender shall be construed and taken.	-	815
(See COPYHOLD. LEASES.)		
Surrender. What shall be in fact.	-	313
<i>Com. vi.</i>		
What in law. See 320, 321.	-	
When without deed.	-	
When not.	-	314
What estate may be surrendered.	-	
What not.	-	315
To whom it may be.	-	
To whom not.	-	316
What will not be surrender.	-	
Surrender in law.	-	317
What.	-	
What not.	-	318
In what manner it may be.	-	320

**SURRENDER.**

*Com. vi.*

Effect thereof.

Estate absolutely determined between the parties.

Or for benefit of stranger.

321

But not to his prejudice.

When charge revives by avoiding surrender.

Surrender how pleaded.

Surrender of copyhold. See iii. 161.

See more concerning Surrender in i. 695. 704. iv. 189.

272. v. 154. 283.

**SURVEYOR OF HIGHWAYS.** See *Com. iii* 35.

**SURVIVOR.** *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Bro. Lil. Shep.*

Take.

What things he shall take.

*Vin. xx.*

146

In what cases.

147

Lands, by what limitation.

148

Survivorship. In what cases, among what persons.

148

Words. By what words a thing shall survive the person, or die with him.

148

In what cases the survivor shall bring actions, or be charged alone, or he and the executors, or heirs of the other.

149

**SUSPENCE AND SUSPENSION.** *Bro. Jac. Lil. Shep.*

Where a seignory, rent, tithes, or other thing shall be in suspense, and by reason of what act or means.

*Hugh. iii.*

1913

Where a thing suspended shall be revived again, and where not.

1913

**Suspension.**

*Com. vi.*

322

What suspension.

What extinguishment.

323

When whole will be extinguished by extinguishment of part.

324

When whole will be suspended by suspension of part.

When an apportionment.

When suspension only for part.

When all services, &c. remain, and apportioned or extinguished.

**SUSPICION.** *Burn.*

Cause sufficient to arrest and detain a person. And how.

*Vin. xx.*

152

(See JUSTICES OF PEACE, xv. 18. TRESPASS, xx. 484.)

Pleadings.

150

**SUSPICION.** 2 *Haw. P. C. ch. xv.*

Whether a person taken upon suspicion be bailable.

2 *Haw. P. C. ch. xv. sect. 49, 53*

**SUSSEX.** *Cay.*

**SWAINMOTE.** *Shep. Com. iii. 25.*

**SWANS.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

**SWEARING and CURSING.** *Burn, Cay, Shep. Com. iv. 546.*

**SWEETS.** *Burn, Cay.*

**SWINE.** *Cay.*

**SYNONIMOUS WORDS.** *Com. iii. 267.*

**TAIL**

**TAIL.** *Com.* iv. 6. 12. 25.

**TALES.** *Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep.*

**Tales.** Where and in what manner it is grantable in criminal cases. 2 *Haw. P. C. ch. xli. sect. 11, to 19.*

(See **JURIES**, *Bac.* ii. 748. and **TRIAL**, *Vin.* xxi. 311.)

**TALITER PROCESSUM.**

*Vin.* xx. 153

**TALLAGE.** See *Com.* i. 495. v. 223.

**TALLOW.** *Cay.*

**TALLY OF EXCHEQUER.** *Bro. Shep. Wood. Vin.* xx. 156

**TAM QUAM.** *Jac.*

**TANNERS.** *Burn, Cay.*

**TAPESTRY.** *Cay.*

**TAPHOUSE.** *Wood.*

**TARDE.** See *Com.* vi. 236.

**TAVERN.** *Cay, Roll.*

**TAXES.** *Cay, Com.* iv. 686. v. 223. vi. 266. 289.

How construed. *Vin.* xx. 157

Liablc. What, and who. - - - 158

In what places. - - - 159

Allowed or deducted. In what cases. - - - 160

How much. - - - 162

Collectors, their power. And how punished for misdemeanors. - - - 162

Of taxes in general. - - - *Nelf.* ii. 277

Of taxes to the poor. - - - 278

**TAYLORS.** *Burn, Cay.*

**TEA.** *Burn, Cay.*

**TEMPORAL COURTS.** See *Com.* iii. 541.

**TEMPORAL JURISDICTION.** See *Com.* iv. 344. vi. 47.

**TEMPORAL LORDS.** See *Com.* v. 183. 214.

**TEMPORALTIES OF BISHOPS.** *Roll. Shep.*

**TEMPS.** *Com.* vi. 328.

Time how computed, inclusive or exclusive.

How, year, month, day. See i. 503.

When by calendar or lunar months. See i. 503.

When commencement of lease exclusive of date or not. See iv. 56.

Of what times the law takes notice. vi. 329.

Of a year and a day. See i. 503.

Of the calendar, vi. 329.

*De die dominico.* - - - 330

*Dies juridici.* - - - 332

What are the Terms

*Hilary.—Easter.—Trinity.—Michaelmas.*

How adjourned. See i. 332.

*Dies non juridici.* vi. 333.

What lawful upon them.

Form only one day.

In what respect. - - - 334

In what not.

Reasonable time.

# T E N

## TEMPS.

*Com. vi.*

When night unseasonable. When not.

Time of limitation.

In actions real.

When reduced to sixty years.

335

When to fifty.

336

When to forty.

When to thirty.

337

When to twenty.

In personal actions.

When to six years.

338

See i. 205, 219. 221.

When to four years.

vi. 339

When to two years.

What cases not within statute of limitations of actions.

Such as may not fall within time limited.

In which seisin is not traversable.

340

Actions for discharge, &c.

Prescription in discharge.

341

Or by que estate.

Avowry, &c. not for rent or suit.

Actions upon specialty, &c.

Action by infant, &c.

Or brought within year after judgment or outlawry reversed.

Or where promise or provision made for payment.

Pleading statute of limitations, and the effect.

TENANCY. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Jac. Com. vi. 345.*

Entire tenancy. See i. 34.

Several tenancy. See i. 32.

TENANT. *Com. vi. 345.*

To the *precipe*. See 178. 180.

In common. See i. 15. 28. ii. 537. iii. 437. iv. 74.

By curtesy. See iii. 183. iv. 39. 41. vi. 526.

In dower. See iii. 576. vi. 526.

In fee. See iii. 155, 437. iv. 1. v. 133.

In tail. See ii. 683. iii. 155, 156. 408. 426. 431.

489. iv. 6. 12. 25. 36. v. 133.

In tail after possibility, &c. See iv. 38.

For life. See iii. 157, 432. iv. 42. v. 133. vi. 526.

For years. See iv. 46. v. 134. vi. 526.

At will. See iv. 60. v. 133.

By sufferance. See iv. 66.

TENANT IN TAIL. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll.*

*Shep. Stath. Wood.*

Tail.

Of what things to another.

*Vin. xx. 163*

What persons may make estate tail, and to whom.

153

At what time he may bar estate tail.

163

**166**

*21. 17.*

# T E N

<b>TENANT IN TAIL.</b>	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	
Issue in tail. Bound by acceptance or agreement.		167
Equity.		
Agreements carried into execution against the issue in tail.		
Made by		
Tenant in tail.	- - - -	168
Tenant for life.	- - - -	169
Creditors relieved against the issue in tail. In what cases.	- - - -	170
Actions. What actions tenant in tail may have. And pleadings.	- - - -	171
<b>TENANT IN TAIL.</b>	<i>Bac. ii.</i>	256
What things may be entailed within the stat. de donis conditionalibus.	- - - -	258
What words are requisite to create an estate tail in a deed or gift.	- - - -	259
Of the several sorts of estates tail.	- - - -	262
How far tenant in tail may charge his estate, and what acts of his relating to the inheritance shall bind the issue though the entail continues.	- - - -	565
What is an estate tail by devise, and where 'tis made by the word heirs.	- - - - <i>Nelf. iii.</i>	266
Where by the word issue.	- - - -	269
Where not.	- - - -	270
What makes an estate tail.	- - - -	270
Where the estate tail is not well limited.	- - - -	272
By what acts it shall be barred.	- - - -	272
Where the estate tail shall not be barred.	- - - -	274
What may be entailed.	- - - -	275
Of forfeitures of estate tail.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. xlix.</i>	
sect. 5. and sect. 22 to 28.		
(See FORFEITURE, TREASON, and ESTATE, <i>Vin. x.</i> 243.)		
<b>TENANT IN TAIL AFTER POSSIBILITY.</b>		
Who is.	- - - - <i>Vin. xx.</i>	173
Of what thing he may be.	- - - -	173
Privileges of him or his grantee.	- - - -	174
(See ESTATE TAIL, <i>Bac. ii.</i> 267.)		
<b>TENANT IN COMMON.</b>	<i>Bro. Cas, Lil. Wood.</i>	
<b>TENANT BY COPY OF COURT ROLL, AND TENANT AT WILL AND BY SUFFERANCE.</b>	<i>Bro.</i>	
<b>TENANT BY CURTESY.</b>	<i>Abr. Cas. Eq. ii. Bro. Cas. Lil.</i>	
(See CURTESY, <i>Bac. i</i> 659. <i>Vin. vii.</i> 184.)		
<b>TENANT FOR LIFE.</b>	<i>Lil. Lil. Conv. Wood.</i>	
(See ESTATE FOR LIFE, <i>Bac. ii.</i> 570. <i>Vin. x.</i> 288. xvi. 69.)		
<b>TENANT AT SUFFERANCE.</b>	<i>Lil. Lil. Conv.</i>	
(See ESTATE, <i>Vin. x.</i> 414.)		
<b>TENANT AT WILL.</b>	<i>Lil. Lil. Conv.</i>	
(See ESTATE, <i>Vin. x.</i> 396.)		
<b>TENANT FOR YEARS.</b>	<i>Lil. Lil. Conv.</i>	
(See ESTATE, <i>Vin. x.</i> 319.)		

# T E N

## TENANT TO THE PRECIPE.

At what time to be made.

When a good one shall be presumed. 14 Geo. II. ch. 20.

(See RECOVERY.)

TENDER. *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com. i. 223. iii.*

115. v. 596. 649. 661. 766. 806.

Necessary. In what cases. - - - *Vin. xx. 177*

Good.

In respect of the thing tendered. - - - 177

By whom. - - - 178

To whom. - - - 181

How. - - - 182

Place.

At what place it may, or ought to be. - - - 184

No place being limited, in what case it must be to the person. - - - 185

Time.

At what time it may, or ought to be. - - - 186

Notice. In what cases, where no time is limited, notice must be given. - - - 187

To revoke grants; to whom, and how to be made. 187

Of amends; to whom it may be. - - - 188

At what time, and how much - - - 188

Tender and refusal.

In what cases it shall be a discharge of

The debt. - - - 190

Interest. - - - 192

Bar of costs and damages. - - - 193

Pleadings. - - - 193

In what cases a refusal must be alleged as well as a tender. - - - 196

Bar. In what actions. - - - 198

Where a tender is necessary. *Wood, pt. i. 315. 324. 326.*

Where necessary or not for performance of a covenant. 425

TENDER. *Wood, pt. i.*

Tender and refusal, when it shall save a condition. 842

Tender, and bringing money into court. *Bac. v. 1.*

By whom tender may be made. - - - 3

What good. - - - 4

1. How to be.

2. Thing tendered. - - - 5

At what place. - - - 6

At what time. - - - 7

To whom. - - - 10

Consequence thereof and refusal. - - - 11

Consequence of being ready to tender, when party to whom to be made, not present. - - - 14.

Pleading tender.

1. In general.

2. Where *uncore prist* pleaded. - - - 16

3. Where *uncore prist*, together with *touts temps prist*, pleaded. - - - 17

4. Where *profert in curia* pleaded. - - - 18

Bringing

# T E N

<b>TENDER, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. iv.</i>	
Bringing money into court.		20
When it may.		22
Pleading in such case.		23
Consequence of bringing it in.		24
In what cases and actions tender may be made, or money brought in.		26
<b>Tender and bringing in, in actions.</b>		
1. Upon <i>assumpsit</i> .		27
2. Upon the case.		28
3. Covenant.		
4. Debt.		29
5. Ejectment.		30
6. Against justice of peace.		31
7. Replevin.		32
8. Trespass.		33
9. Trover.		
<b>TENEMENT.</b> <i>Jac. Lil. Shep. Com. iv. 310. vi. 387.</i>		
<b>TENENDUM.</b>		
In a deed, what.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	275
Its office.		275
Where it shall be pleaded, and by what words expressed.		276
<b>TENET ET TENUIT.</b> <i>See Com. v. 815.</i>		
<b>TENTHS.</b>	<i>Com. vi.</i>	346
Annates.		347
Procurations.		349
Penfions. <i>See vi. 121.</i>		
<b>TENTHS AND FIRST FRUITS.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>TENURE.</b> <i>Bac. v. 35.</i>		
By service.		36
By what service estate may be holden.		
How much service may be extinguished.		38
Of whom estate may be holden, and in what case an alteration may be made in service, by which it is holden.		39
<b>Tenure in</b>		
Capite.		40
Frankalmoign.		42
By divine service.		43
Knight's service.		
Escuage.		45
Grand serjeanty.		46
Petit serjeanty.		47
Castle guard, in		
Cornage.		48
Burgage.		
Villénage.		49
Socage.		
<b>Tenure.</b> <i>Com. vi. 349.</i>		
All lands are held of the king.		
By what tenure. <i>See iv. 347.</i>		
To what services subject. <i>See iv. 347.</i>		
<b>To</b>		

# T E N

## TENURE.

To whom seignory belongs, and its incidents. <i>Com. vi.</i>	269
But the king holds of no one.	350
Tenure in burgage. See ii. 152.	
For more concerning Tenure, see iii. 466. iv. 523. vi. 508.	
TENURES. <i>Brq. Cay, Hugh. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i>	
Antiquity.	<i>Vin. xx.</i> 199
What things may be held.	200
Of what thing.	201
Service, what may be reserved.	
Against law.	202
Of what thing by express words, by	
The king.	202
Common persons.	203
Of whom a man shall hold by creation,	
At common law.	204
What tenure the law will create,	
Without express reservation.	206
Upon extinguishment of the tenure.	208
Of whom he shall hold by express reservation.	209
By knight service.	
What is, and what writ lay of it.	221
Of the king. Upon what reservation, and where,	
without express reservation.	212
What estate might be held by knight service.	219
Castle-guard. How it is to be done.	219
In capite, what.	213
What persons might create it.	213
Created by law, without reservation of whom it should	
be.	219
Escuage.	224
Of what service it was due.	
Not for grand serjeanty.	226
Assessed by parliament.	226
By whom the service was to be done.	227
Who should have it.	228
Summons.	230
Trial.	230
Frankalmoign.	231
Socage.	231
Incidents.	232
Alteration of tenure.	
In what cases, and how.	233
Extinguished,	
By what act.	240
Revived.	243
Services.	
Multiplied.	
In what cases.	243
Abridged.	245
Relief.	
What.	246



# T E R

## TENURES.

*Vin. xx.*

Paid.

Of what tenure or service.	
How much.	247, 248
By whom.	250
In respect of his estate.	251
To whom.	252
What thing shall be paid.	
In the disjunctive.	253
At what time.	253
Barred, by what.	254
Remedy for recovery thereof. Actions, and pleadings.	255
Taken away.	256

TERM OF YEARS. *Com. vi. 351.*

To attend the inheritance. *See ii. 656.*

Trust of a term. *See iv. 708.*

For more concerning Term of Years, *see iv. 46. v. 672. vi. 169. 181. 205.*

TERMOR. *Nelf. Wood. See Com. vi. 169. 171. 181.*

TERMS (The). *See Com. i. 332. vi. 332.*

TERMS AND RETURNS. *Jac. Lit. Shap.*

Of the terms in general.	<i>Spel. Rem.</i>	78
Of the names of the terms.		78
Of the original of terms or law days.		73
Of the times assigned to law matters, called the terms; and herein,		
Of law days among the ancient Jews, Greeks, &c.		74
Of law days among the Romans.		75
Of law days among the first Christians.		75
How Sunday came to be exempted.		76
How other festival and vacation days were exempted.		76
From whence our terms took their original.		77
The constitution of our Saxon kings in this matter.		77
The constitution of Canutus the Dane.		78
The constitution of Edward the confessor.		79
The constitution of William the conqueror.		80
What was done by William Rufus, Hen. I. Stephen and Henry II.		81
The terms laid out according to these ancient laws.		82
Of Hilary term.		82
Of Easter term.		83
Of Trinity term.		84
How altered and shortened by 32 H. VIII. ch. 21.		87
Of Michaelmas term according to the ancient constitution.		85
How abbreviated by 16 Car. I. ch. 6.		88
For its further abbreviation.		

*See 24 Geo. II.*

Other considerations concerning term time, as

Why

# T E S

TERMS AND RETURNS.		<i>Spel. Rem.</i>
Why the high courts sit not in the afternoon.	-	89
Why they sit not at all some days.	- - -	90
Why some law business may be done on days ex- empted.	-	93
Why the end of Michaelmas term is sometimes holden in Advent; and of Hilary, in Septuage- sima, &c.	- - -	95
Why assizes be holden in Lent.	- - -	95
Of the returns.	- - -	96
Of the quarto die post.	- - -	97
Why Mr. Spelman used so much canon and foreign law in this discourse, with an excursion into the original of our law.	- - -	98
TERMS OF ART.		
Not to be supplied by any circumlocution.	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 25. sect.</i>	53
TERM-TIME.	- - - <i>Vin. xx.</i>	257
TERTENANT.	<i>Lil. Shep. Com. v. 783.</i>	
TEST. <i>Cay.</i>		
Who are obliged to take it.	1 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 8. sect. 1. 2. 4. (See OFFICE.)</i>	
TEST ACT.	<i>See Com. v. 153. 615,</i>	
TEST CAP. OR FI. FA.	<i>See Com. vi. 103.</i>	
TESTAMENT.	<i>Bro. Fitz. Roll. Shep. Statb. Com. iii. 385.</i>	
What.	- - - <i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	852
Kinds of testaments.	- - -	852
The parts of a testament.	- - -	852
Of the manner of making testaments and revocations of them.	- - -	863
(See DEVISE. WILL.)		
TESTAMENTARY MATTERS.	<i>See Com. vi. 135.</i>	
TESTATOR.	<i>See Com. i. 341. ii. 480. iii. 454.</i>	
TESTATUM. <i>Shep.</i>		
Good	- - - <i>Vin. xx.</i>	259
Necessary. In what cases.	- - -	260
Return thereof.	- - -	260
TESTATUM EXISTIT.		
Pleadings thereby; good, or not.	- - - <i>Vin. xx.</i>	261
TESTE. <i>Lil. Com. i. 62. v. 31.</i>		
What time there ought to be between the teste and re- turn of writs.	- - - <i>Vin. xx.</i>	262
Good or not, and where it shall be said to be prior to the cause of action.	- - -	263
In whose name.	- - -	266
(See PROCESS.)		
TESTMOIGNE. <i>Com. vi. 351.</i>		
Who shall not be a witness.		
Non compos.		
Infidel.	- - -	352
		Quaker.

# T I M

<b>TESTMOIGNE.</b>	<i>Com. vi.</i>	
Quaker.		
Convicts of treason or felony.	- - -	353
Infamous.		
Who competent witness.	- - - -	354
Husband and wife.	- - - -	357
On indictment.	- - -	358
When exception to witness to be taken.		
When compelled to give evidence.		
To what witness shall be examined.	- -	359
Trial put off when witness cannot be compelled to attend.		
Remedy against absenting witness.		
For more concerning Witnesses, see ii. 393. iv. 88. 161.		
v. 207. 235, vi. 402.		
<b>TESTMOIGNES.</b> <i>Bro. Roll.</i>		
<b>THAMES.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>THEFT.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>THEFTBOTE.</b> <i>Burn.</i>		
<b>THINGS IN GENERAL.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>THREATENING.</b> <i>Burn, Com. ii. 131. v. 64.</i>		
<b>TILES.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>TILLAGE.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>TIMBER TREES.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Cay. (See TREES.)</i>		
<b>TIME.</b> <i>Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Com. vi. 328.</i>		
Day.		
Taken exclusive. In what cases.	- <i>Vin. xx.</i>	266
Computed. How.	- - -	269
Where there shall be a priority and posteriority as to things done on the same day.	- -	269
Year.		
How accounted.	- - - -	270
Month.		
How computed.	- - - -	271
How understood, where mentioned generally.	- -	273
Pleadings. Days shewn certain.	- -	275
Necessary to be pleaded. In what cases.	- -	273
Good. Where time is made parcel of the issue.	- -	277
Of time and computation of time, and of days and months, and where time is made part of the issue.		
Where the time of making a will shall relate to the making, and not to the death of the testator; and where not.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	285
Of actions, executions, &c. brought and executed before the time.	- - -	291
From what time, and to what time, and from whom damages shall be recovered in several writs and actions; and from what not.	- - <i>Hugh. iii.</i>	292
Where convenient time shall be allowed for the performance		2000

# T I T

<b>TIME.</b>	<i>Hugh. iii.</i>	
formance of a condition after notice, and what shall be said a convenient time, what not.		2002
Where grants, leases, &c. shall be avoided for a time, and stand for a time.		2003
How a condition shall be performed when no day or time is expressed for the performance of it.		2004
Whether a defendant may be found guilty at a different time from that laid, so that it be prior to the time when the indictment, &c. was preferred.		
	2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 46. sect.</i>	32
Whether he may be found guilty generally, or specially, on the day proved.		f. 33
How far an information which lays some of the times of the offences consistently, and others inconsistently, is void.		ch. 26. f. 19
The like in indictments	ch. xxv. f. 64. and 78 to	84
Where a suit on a penal statute may be within two years, and where within one year.	ch. 26. f.	40
Where a special note must be given and oath made of the time.		f. 41, 42
Where a prosecution as for an offence at law (f. 43.), or by the party aggrieved (f. 47.), or by a common informer on a statute, which first gives the suit to the party grieved, may not be brought at any time.	f.	49
<b>TIN.</b> <i>Burn, Cay.</i>		
<b>TIPSTAFF.</b> <i>Lil.</i>		
<b>TITHES.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 2. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Step. Wood, iii. 291.</i>		
What they are, and where triable, and what grants thereof are good; of setting out tithes, and notice thereof; and of actions of debt for tithes.	<i>Nels. iii.</i>	292
Of after pasture and after mowth and rakings.		295
Of agistments of cattle, and of barren cattle.		295
Of barren lands, and of lands lying fallow.		297
Of real compositions, and personal contracts.		297
Discharge thereof by stat. 27 and 31 H. VIII. c. 13. and by prescription, unity of possession, and other customs.		299
Of prescription, custom, modus decimandi, and unity of possession, not good to discharge the lands of tithes.		304
Of fish, fowl, eggs, and conies.		311
Of glebe lands.		312
Of great and small tithes.		312
Of honey.		313
Of houses, &c. of hops.		313
Of milk, of mills, &c.		314
Where prohibitions shall go in cases of tithes, and of consultations.		315
		Where

# T I T

## TITHES.

*Nelf. iii.*

Where prohibitions shall not be granted in cases of tithes.	317
Of sheep, lamb, wool, &c.	318
On the stat. 2 Ed. VI. c. 13. for not setting out tithes.	319
Of trees, wood, &c. and of turf.	322
Of small tithes due from any person.	<i>Burn, ii.</i> 498
Of great and small tithes and other church rates and payments due from quakers only.	500
Of contempts for tithes in the spiritual court.	501
Precedents.	502
(See DIMSES, <i>Vin.</i> viii. 564.)	
Tithes. <i>Bac.</i> v. 50. <i>Com.</i> iii. 505.	
Of what things generally due.	<i>Bac.</i> v. 52
Who liable to personal tithe.	53
Of what things predial tithe due.	54
1. Agistment.	
2. Corn.	56
3. Hay.	57
4. Wood.	
5. Divers other things.	
Of what things a mixed tithe is due.	61
1. Young of a beast.	62
2. Eggs or young of bird or fowl.	
3. Wool.	63
4. Divers other things.	
To whom tithe is, in general, to be paid.	
To whom parochial tithes.	64
To whom extra-parochial.	67
Right to portion of tithes in parish.	
By whom tithe is to be paid.	68
What are deemed small tithes.	69
How far custom of parish to be regarded in setting it out.	71
Time and manner of paying personal tithes, where no custom.	73
Setting out predial tithes in such case.	
Paying mixed tithes in such case.	76
Time and manner of paying tithes due by custom.	77
In what cases payment of fine suspended.	78
1. Of produce of lands in the king's hands.	
2. Which have been barren.	
3. Glebe lands.	79
<i>Modus decimandi.</i>	80
1. In general.	
2. Certainty required therein.	81
3. <i>Modus</i> amounting to a prescription in non decimando.	82
4. One not constantly paid.	83
5. A leaping <i>modus</i> .	84
6. A <i>modus</i> too rank.	

TITHES.	Bac. v.
7. <i>Modus</i> liable to fraud.	85
8. <i>Modus</i> for such as live out of parish.	
9. Extent of a <i>modus</i> .	
Prescription in <i>non decimando</i> .	86
Discharge of tithes by grant.	87
By bull.	88
By order.	
By unity of possession.	91
Agreements and leases concerning tithes.	93
Suit in spiritual court for the subtraction of tithes.	94
In what cases prohibition lies for it.	97
Suit in court of equity for it.	
Such suit for establishing a <i>modus</i> or customary manner of setting out tithe.	102
Action upon the statute against it.	
Recovery, in a summary way, value of small tithe subtracted.	106
Recovery of tithe due from quakers.	107
Remedy when not fetched away in reasonable time.	108
<b>TITLE.</b> <i>Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Stath. Com. i.</i>	
581, 582. v. 17. 344, 345. 348, 349. 354. 405. 438.	
808. 814. vi. 111. 202.	
What is.	Vin. xx. 278
Preference.	
Where a man has several titles, which shall be preferred.	278
Excuse.	
Coming in by title, how far favoured in law.	279
Pleadings.	
Where a title must be set forth in the declaration.	279
Pleading.	281
How. And the difference thereof in the writ, or count, or in bar.	284
What shall be said to be title, or only conveyance to the title.	285
At large. Where it must be set forth at large.	285
Without shewing how his ancestor or himself came to it after a feoffment, &c. alleged.	285
By confessing and avoiding the bar by elder title.	287
By recovery.	
Good. In what cases, and how.	287
Of his own possession.	288
How far the buying or selling a pretended title is restrained by the common law.	
<i>1 Haw. P. C. ch. 86, sect. 1</i>	1
How by stat. 1 R. II. c. 9.	f. 2
Construction of this statute.	f. 3
How by stat. 32 H. VIII. c. 9. <i>Nelf. iii. 324.</i>	Haw. f. 4
Constructions of this statute.	f. 7, to 17
<b>TITLE OF ENTRY.</b> <i>Com. iii. 486.</i>	

# T O U

**TIVERTON.** *Cay.*

**TOBACCO.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

**TOFT.** *Lil. Shep.*

**TOKEN.**

Obtaining goods by means of false tokens, how punished. - *1 Haw. P. C. ch. 71. sect. 4, 5, 6.*  
(See **CHEAT**, and 30 Geo. II. ch. 24.)

**TOLL.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.*

Thorough and traverse. What is. *Vin. xx.* 289

Payable. In what cases. - - - 290

Paid.

How much. - - - 290

Punishment of taking more than is due. - 296

For what things. - - - 291

By whom. - - - 291

Discharged. Who, and how. - - - 292

Grant good; in respect of the manner, &c. - 294

Due. In what cases, and how. - - - 295

Remedy. - - - 297

Writ and declaration. Good, or not. - - - 298

Pleadings. - - - 300

Verdict. - - - 304

Toll-book. - - - 304

**Toll.** *Com. vi. 360.*

The several kinds. See 54.

Toll turn.

Toll thorough.

Toll travers.

Who may demand it.

When none due.

Who quit thereof.

By prescription.

By grant.

Remedy for freedom therefrom.

By writ.

By action.

Toll-booth. See v. 44.

For more concerning Toll, see i. 495. v. 9. 44.

**TOLT.** See *Com. iii. 584.*

**TOMBS.** See *Com. ii. 179.*

**TONNAGE AND POUNDAGE.** *Com. v. 224. vi. 368.*

**TONE.** *Cay.*

**TONGUES CUTTING OUT.** *Shep.*

**TORT.**

Construction of law as to torts. - *Vin. xx.* 305

**TOURN OF SHERIFF.** *Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Roll. Statb.*

(See **COURT**, and *Shep. pt. i. 474.*)

**TOUT TEMPS PRIST.** *Bro. Roll. Com. v. 631.*

And uncore prift. - - - *Vin. xx.* 306

Pleaded.

# T R A

<b>TOUT TEMPS PRIST.</b>	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	
At what time.	-	308
The effect thereof after verdict for defendant on the tender.	-	309
How the pleading shall be, where he shall bring into court the		
Money.	-	310
Thing.	-	312
<b>Uncore prist.</b>		
Necessary to be pleaded in what		
Cases.	-	313
Actions, and how.	-	314
At what time pleadable.	-	316
<b>TOWN.</b> See <i>Com. iv. 703. v. 180.</i>		
<b>TOWN-CLERK.</b> See <i>Com. iv. 265.</i>		
<b>TOWN COURT.</b> <i>Com. iii. 323.</i>		
<b>TOWN AND COUNTY.</b> <i>Cay, Shep.</i>	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	316
<b>TOWNSHIP.</b>		
Where a township may be amerced for suffering a dead body to lie to putrefaction before the coroner has view'd it in order to take his inquest.		
	<i>2 Haw. P. C. ch. 9. sect.</i>	23
Where for suffering a bridge to be in decay, found by a coroner's inquest to have occasioned the death of a man.	-	f. 28
Where for suffering one that is guilty of homicide, or of giving a dangerous wound by day, to escape.	<i>ch. 9. f. 29. ch. 12. f. 2</i>	
Where for suffering such offender by day or night to escape.	-	f. 3
Where answerable for the goods of felons seized therein.	<i>ch. 49 f. 10.</i>	41
<b>TRADE.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. Burn, Cay, Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>		
What is within the statute of 5 Eliz. c. 4.	<i>Vin. xx.</i>	316
What is an using a trade within 5 Eliz. c. 4.	-	321
<b>Service.</b>		
Sufficient. What.	-	321
In what cases a man may use a trade without service.	-	222
In what cases a man may use several, and what trades.		324
<b>Restriction.</b>		
Securities given in restriction of trade ;		
Good. In what cases.	-	324
By charter, custom, or by-laws.	-	328
Proceedings and pleadings.	-	329
Forfeitures for using a trade by 5 Eliz. c. 4.		331
Indictments or informations as to using trades.	-	331
Of principals and factors.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i.</i>	369
Of partners in trade.	-	370
Of policies of insurance, and bottomry bonds.	-	371
Of part owners, masters, and freighters of ships.		372
		Of



# T R A

<b>TRADE.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i.</i>	
Of customs among merchants relating to accounts and notes given by them for money.	-	375
(See FACTORS. MERCHANTS. PARTNERS. POLICIES.)		
Trade. <i>Com. vi.</i>	364.	
Liberty thereof.		
By merchants, strangers.		
Remedy upon disturbance.	-	365
But alien shall not be merchant or factor in English plantation in <i>Asia, Africa, or America.</i>	-	366
Importation restrained.		
By the king's subjects.	-	367
In foreign countries.		
Within the kingdom.		
When they shall use a trade by common law.		
When not.		
Regulation of trade.		
By the king's charter. See 377. 380.		
Charge upon trade.	-	368
Customs of tonnage and poundage.		
Due upon importation.	-	369
When not due.		
Drawback allowed.		
Aulnage.		
Search and seizure of goods forfeited, and proceedings afterwards.		
Restraint of trade.		
By king's charter. See 367.		
By bye-law or custom.		
By contract.		
Monopoly. See 367.		
Restraint by statute.		
If he have not served as an apprentice.		
Who within the statute.		
Who not.		
Remedy against offender.		
Who may take or shall be bound apprentice, and how punished or discharged. See iv. 578.		
For more concerning Trade, see i. 235. ii. 157. 161.		
v. 14. 52. 111. vi. 51. 265.		
<b>TRADE AND NAVIGATION.</b>		
Cases relating thereto.	-	<i>Vin. xx.</i> 335
<b>TRANSCRIPT.</b> <i>Shep.</i>		
<b>TRANSITORY.</b> (See ACTION.)		
Whether any offences in an indictment are transitory.		
2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. 25. sect. 34		
<b>TRANSPORTATION.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i>		
<b>TRAVERSE.</b> <i>Bro. Hugb. Jac. Lit. Nelf. Statb. Com.</i> iv.		
404. 676. v. 446. 461. vi. 70, 71. 295.		
Notes and rules.	-	<i>Vin. xx.</i> 339
Of the inducement to traverse.	-	340
Traversable.		

## TRAVERSE.

Fin. xx.

## Traversable. What.

Cause.	-	-	-	340
Command.	-	-	-	342
Dates and delivery.	-	-	-	342
Day or time.	-	-	-	343
Inducement.	-	-	-	345
Intention.	-	-	-	345
Matter or thing alleged, or matter or thing not al- leged.	-	-	-	346
Names, &c.	-	-	-	347
Offices, presentments, &c.	-	-	-	348
Place.	-	-	-	351
Supposal.	-	-	-	401
Things doubtful to the jurors.	-	-	-	353
Other things in general.	-	-	-	353
Of the place. In what cases.				
Necessary.	-	-	-	351
Good.	-	-	-	351
In what cases the Abatement.				
Entry or gift in tail.	-	-	-	355
Or dying seised, &c.	-	-	-	356
Conveyance shall be traversed.	-	-	-	358
Descent or gift in tail.	-	-	-	359
Disseisin.				
Or conveyance as release, &c.	-	-	-	360
Or descent.	-	-	-	360
Or dying seised.	-	-	-	361
Dying seised.				
Or descent.	-	-	-	361
Or gift in tail.	-	-	-	364
Or mesne conveyance.	-	-	-	365
Feoffment.				
Or disseisin.	-	-	-	365
Or dying, &c.	-	-	-	367
Or que estate, &c.	-	-	-	368
Lease, &c.				
Or mesne conveyance.	-	-	-	369
Or reversion.	-	-	-	370
Matter of record, or matter in fact.	-	-	-	370
Que estate or confirmation.	-	-	-	371
Seisin in fee.				
Or conveyance.	-	-	-	371
Or seisin in tail or franktenement.	-	-	-	376
Seisin or tenure.	-	-	-	377
Sole or joint.	-	-	-	379
In general.	-	-	-	381
Title or intrusion.	-	-	-	382
Necessary.				
In what cases.	-	-	-	382
Where there is a confessing and avoiding.	-	-	-	385
Good				Good

# T R A

## TRAVERSE.

*Fin. xl.*

Good or not.	
Where there is a confessing and avoiding.	386
Where the party may wage his law.	388
Or necessary. Where the writ or count is of more or less than it ought.	389
Not good. By its not answering the point of the writ, or being too general.	390
Of immaterial traverses.	390
How.	
General or special. And where it amounts only to the general issue.	392
As to the time. Where it must be of the time before; or of the time after; or of the time before and after.	394
Where the king is party.	397
Where both parties claim by one and the same person.	398
Where several things of the same nature are traversable, which of them shall be traversed first.	400
Supposal of the writ traversable. In what cases.	401
By whom, or in whose name to be taken, plaintiff, &c. or defendant, tenant, &c.	401
How much.	402
What must be alleged, though it be not traversable.	403
What thing is traversable in one action which is not so in another.	404
By what words, or what will amount to a traverse.	405
<i>Aliter, vel alio modo.</i> Good or necessary,	
In what cases.	405
<i>Modo &amp; forma.</i> Necessary, or good. In what cases.	407
Traverse upon a traverse. Necessary, or good, or not.	408
Two several traverses, or more.	411
Parcel. Where one thing being parcel of another is traversed, how it may be.	412
Without making title. In what cases it may be.	412
What plea may be pleaded at the same time.	413
Ill traverses. Aided by what.	413
Where pleas are good without a traverse. <i>Nelf. iii.</i>	335
Where not.	337
Where a traverse in pleas is good.	340
Where not.	343
Where replications and rejoinders are good without a traverse.	347
Where not.	348
Where a traverse in the replication is good.	351
Where not.	355
Where the traverse is immaterial, where not.	358
Traverse on a traverse where good, where not.	358
What is traversable, what not.	360
Where it ought to be special and not general, and where a general traverse is good.	362

# T R E

## TRAVERSE OF OFFICES, PRESENTMENTS, INDICTMENTS, &c. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Stath.*

Traverse whence derived.	-	-	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	513
What it is.	-	-	-	514
The form of it.	-	-	-	514

(See INDICTMENT and PRESENTMENT, *Vin. xx. 348.*)

## TRAVERSE OF CAUSE OF REMOVING PLEA. *Bro. Stath.*

### TREASON. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil.*

Of high treason within the stat. 25 Ed. III. Stat. 5. or other statutes grounded thereon, and explaining the same.	-	-	<i>1 Haw. P. C. ch. xvii. sect.</i>	2, 3
--	---	---	-------------------------------------	------

And

1. Of that kind of treason which immediately concerns the king, his wife, or children; and herein,  
Who may be guilty. f. 4  
The import of the words compass or imagine the  
king's death. f. 8  
Who is a king within the act. f. 11  
The extent of the clause concerning the king's relations. f. 22  
What acts shall be said to amount to a levying of  
war against the king. f. 23  
What shall be said to be an adherence to the king's  
enemies. f. 28  
What facts amount to an overt act. f. 30  
Whether any words are sufficient overt acts. f. 32
2. Of high treason which concerns the king's office  
in his administration of justice. f. 46
3. That which concerns his seal. f. 48
4. That relating to counterfeiting his coin, and  
bringing counterfeit money into the realm; and  
herein,  
What degree of counterfeiting the king's money  
will amount to high treason. f. 55  
What shall be said to be the king's money. f. 57  
What shall be a bringing false money into the  
realm. f. 65  
Of the subsequent statutes relating to the  
coin. f. 59, &c.

Of other offences which have been made high treason  
since the 1 Mar. sess. 1. ch. 1. and herein,

1. Of offences in upholding or favouring the power  
of the pope, as  
By extolling the pope's power. f. 72  
By putting in use a popish bull. f. 75  
By perverting others, or being perverted to po-  
pery. f. 76  
By receiving popish orders or education in popish  
seminaries, and not submitting, &c. f. 79  
By refusing a second tender of the oaths. f. 84

(See PAPISTS.)

2. Of

# T R E

## TREASON.

1 *Haw. P. C.*

### 2. Of offences against the protestant succession.

By corresponding with the pretender or any person employed by him, or remitting money to his use, 13 & 14 W. III. c. 3. or with his sons, 17 Geo. II. c. 39. - - - ch. xvii. f. 85

By 1 Ann. c. 17. endeavouring to deprive or hinder any person who shall be next in succession according to 1 W. & M. and 12 & 13 W. III. c. 2. from succeeding to the crown. - - - f. 85

By 6 Ann. c. 7. f. 1, 2. maliciously, advisedly, and directly, by writing or printing, maintaining and affirming that the pretender or any other, otherwise than according to the 1 W. & M. and 12 W. III. hath any right or title to the crown; or that the kings or queens of this realm by authority of parliament are not able to make laws of sufficient force to limit and bind the crown, and the descent, limitation, inheritance and government thereof. - - - f. 85

Petit treason. *Burn, Cay, Jac.* 1 *Haw. P. C.* ch. xxxii.

Where a servant kills his master.

Where a wife kills her husband.

Where an ecclesiastical man, secular, or religious, kills his prelate to whom he owes obedience.

Of high treason. - - - *Nelf.* iii. 363

Of petit treason. - - - - - 372

Of judgment and forfeiture in high treason. - - - 372

Trials herein. - - - - - 373

Misprision of treason.

What. *Burn.* - - - 1 *Haw. P. C.* ch. xx. sect. 1

Offences of this kind are two-fold.

1. Negative, which consist in the omission of something which ought to be done. - - - f. 2

2. Positive, which consist in some misdemeanour actually committed. - - - f. 7

For the Judgment and Forfeiture in Treason, see FORFEITURE. JUDGMENT.

Treason. *Bac.* v. 110. *Com.* i. 382. iii. 201. iv. 230.

232, 233. 436. 447. 461. 511, 512. 516. 530. v. 241.

vi. 352. 491.

Who may be guilty of high treason. - - - *Bac.* v. 111

Against whom. - - - - - 112

Treason in general. - - - - - 114

Compassing or imagining death of certain personages. 115

Violating certain personages. - - - - - 119

Levying war. - - - - - 120

Adhering to the king's enemies. - - - - - 123

Counterfeiting seals, signet, or sign manual. - - - 124

Counterfeiting or diminishing money current. 126

Bringing counterfeit money into realm. - - - 130

Slaying certain officers. - - - - - 131

Extolling

# T R E

## TREASON.

*Bat. v.*

Extolling or maintaining power of the See of Rome.	132
Refusing second time to take oath of supremacy.	132
Putting popish bull in use.	134
Reconciling any person, or being reconciled, to See of Rome.	135
Receiving popish orders or education.	136
Denying power of parliament to limit succession of the crown.	138
Affirming that person not in succession has right to the crown.	138
Endeavouring to hinder person next in succession from succeeding thereto.	139
Corresponding with pretender or his sons.	140
Corresponding or treating with rebel or enemy.	140
Petit treason.	
Slaying husband by wife.	141
Master by servant.	142
Prelate by ecclesiastick.	143
Indictment for treason.	
Trial.	143
Evidence.	150
Judgment.	153

**TREASURE TROVE.** *Burn, Jac. Com. v. 143. vi. 502.*

*Vin. xx. 414*

**TREASURER.** *Burn. Com. vi. 386.*

Lord High Treasurer. *Com. iii. 307. iv. 446. v. 137.*

Treasurer of the county. See iv. 601.

**TREASURY.** *Cay.*

**TREES.** *Burn, Cay, Nelf. Com. ii. 143. iii. 190.*

Disputes as to trees.

Between lessor and lessee. *Vin. xx. 415*

Lord and freeholder. *- - - 416*

Tenants in common. *- - - 417*

Tenant for life, and remainder-man, or reversioner in fee. *- - - 417*

Neighbours. *- - - 418*

Power of trustees as to cutting trees. *- - - 418*

Strangers.

Who shall have trees cut down by strangers. And what remedy lessor or lessee has for cutting them. *418*

Grant of trees.

By whom, and how. *- - - 419*

Windfalls, dotards, &c.

Who shall have them. *- - - 420*

Timber trees.

What are, and what shall be said to be such for a collateral respect. *- - - 420*

**TRENT.** *Cay.*

**TRESPASS.**

What act shall be said to be a trespass. *Vin. xx. 466*

Want of care to avoid an act and otherwise unlawful. *467*

What

# T R E

## TRESPASS.

*Fin. xi.*

What shall be said trespass, and what felony.	468
Trespasser. Who.	460
By consent, agreement, or sufferance, &c.	467
Affault and menace. What.	421
Justification. What will be good cause.	427
Battery. What.	423, 466
Justification.	
What will be good cause of justification.	424, 428
Affault to the person.	428
Entry into land.	429
Defence of goods.	430
By one person in defence of another.	426
Affault and battery.	
Declaration. Good or not.	431
Pleadings.	
Good or not.	432
Justification. Good or not.	436
De son tort demesne.	
A good plea. In what cases.	437
De son assault demesne.	438
Replication. Good or not.	439
Judgment. Damages how; and where there are several defendants who plead several pleas, and one or more is found guilty of the battery, and others of the assault only.	440
(See DAMAGES, vii. 303.)	
Clausum fregit.	
Who shall have it in respect of estate.	441
With continuando.	421
Of what thing it may be.	443
At what time it lies.	443
Pleadings.	445
In forest, park, warren, &c.	448
(See PARK, xvi. 185.)	
De uxore abducta cum bonis viri. And pleadings.	449
For intermeddling with the feme, in what cases it lies.	450
Quare filium & heredem rapuit, &c. or other injuries done to a child.	451
Threatning the plaintiff's tenants so as they depart.	
And pleadings.	452
Beating servants, and taking them out of their service.	
And pleadings.	453
Lies.	
For whom.	
In respect of	
Special or general property.	455
Estate.	456
Against whom.	461
Commander and servant.	461
An after-trespasser.	462
Recfe of disseisor, &c. persons in by title.	462
In	

# T R E

<b>TRESPASS.</b>		<i>Vm. xi:</i>
In respect of interest.	-	424
Sheriff or other officer of a court.	-	458
Officers; for acts done by virtue of their office.	-	529
In what cases, and at what time trespass lies, where the matter is felony.	-	472
Of what things it lies.	-	474
At what time.	-	475
After restitution for trespass done mesne.	-	464
Before the plaintiff had any possession of thing taken.	-	475
Possession. What is sufficient possession of land to maintain the action.	-	463
By relation. And after restitution for trespass done mesne.	-	464
<b>Trespass.</b>		
Or detainue.	-	468
Not case.	-	470
(See ACTION, ii. 1.)		
Or trover.	-	473
<b>Imprisonment.</b>		
Justifiable		
By officers.	-	484
Upon warrants.	-	477
Pleadings.	-	481
Without warrant. Pleadings.	-	486
By others.	-	488
Pleadings.	-	490
By aiders of officers.	-	459
For what causes.	-	492
<b>Trespass.</b>		
Justifiable		
In what cases.	-	519
By officers.		
By warrant.	-	492
In execution of process.	-	504
Pleadings.	-	497
By aider of officers.	-	495
For the publick good.	-	476
Upon default or act of the plaintiff himself.	-	514
As incident to another thing.	-	520
By		
Lord or reversioner. Entry.	-	522
Command and pleadings.	-	522
Licence. And pleadings.	-	523
Pleadings.	-	524
<b>What.</b>		
Entry into land or house.	-	506
Retaking goods in what cases.	-	508
Plea, good in trespass for taking and retaking goods.	-	510
<b>Things of</b>		
Necessity. Charity.	-	518, 519



# T R E.

## TRESPASS.

*Vis. xx.*

### Ab initio.

What will make one trespasser ab initio.

Officers or others. - - - 499

### Excuseable

By what act or thing. - - - 525

### Discharged.

By what.

Death. - - - 527

Matter ex post facto. - - - 527

### Defeated by

Act of

The party. - - - 528

A stranger. - - - 528

Acts done by virtue of an office. - - - 529

One or several trespasses. What shall be said to be. 529

### Vi & armis.

In what cases it must be vi & armis.

In respect of the

Persons. - - - 530

Thing, &c. - - - 532

Contra pacem. In what cases it shall be contra pacem. 534

Writ or declaration. Good or not. - - - 535

### Pleadings.

Good or not ; and what shall be a good plea. 537

How. Where there is a disseisin and re-entry. 539

### Bar.

What shall be a good bar. - - - 539

Tender. - - - 542

New bar, &c. pleadable in what cases. - - - 542

By que estate ; good or not. - - - 543

Regrets. In what cases a regrets must be pleaded. 543

Abatement. What is a good plea in abatement of the writ. - - - 545

Where there is a new assignment. - - - 546

Quæ est eadem transgressio. Good or necessary, in what cases. - - - 551

Giving a name to the place where the trespass was done. In what cases, and how. - - - 553

Deed of the ancestor. - - - 555

### Title.

In what cases a title must be shewn in the count, or after pleadings. - - - 555

Plea good, without shewing title in himself, or authority from him who has. - - - 558

What setting forth of the title is sufficient. - - - 558

His franktenement. That the place where &c. is his franktenement, or the franktenement of his master. 559

Ill, for want of certainty. - - - 562

### Traverse.

Necessary. In what cases. - - - 563

Good.

# T R E

TRESPASS:	<i>Vin. xx.</i>
Good. In respect of the thing.	566
Of the command.	
Good or necessary. In what cases.	567
Of the day or time.	
Good or necessary. In what cases.	568
Of the place.	
Necessary in what cases.	571
Good or not.	572
Prohibited or punished by statute.	576
Where the action must be brought, and against whom it will lie and not lie, and what is a good plea in bar to the action, and what not.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i> 374
Trespass in assaulting, battery and maihem.	378
Of the new assignment of the place.	381
Trespass for chasing, &c. and for taking cattle, dogs, fish, hawks, &c.	382
Trespass for entering and damaging grass, trees, hedges, and other things.	383
Trespass for entering, &c. and hunting.	384
For beating the plaintiff's servants, and taking them out of his service.	384
In what cases both trespass and trover will lie, and how they differ from replevin.	385
For ways, water-courses, passages, &c. and for not scouring ditches.	386
Where the declarations and pleas in trespass are good and not good, and with a continuando, &c.	387
Justification, &c. and pleas in trespass.	398
Trespass. <i>Bac. v. 157.</i>	
In what cases.	159
For an act, which though at first lawful, becomes afterwards trespass <i>ab initio</i> .	161
By whom, where injury done to the	
1. Person.	163
2. Personal property.	164
3. Real property.	166
For what injuries to person, for	
1. Battery.	168
2. Accidental stroke.	
3. False imprisonment.	169
For what injuries to personal property. 173. to	
1. Living property.	175
2. Dead.	
For what to real property. 178. to	
1. Land.	
2. Building.	181
Against whom.	
1. In general.	184
2. For injury to real property.	187
In what court to be brought.	189
Pleadings.	191
	1. Writ.

# T R I

## TRESPASS.

*Nelf. iii.*

1. Writ.			
2. Declaration.	-	-	192
1. In general.			
2. With <i>continuando</i> .	-	-	197
3. Plea.	-	-	200
1. In abatement.			
2. In chief.	-	-	201
1. General issue.			
2. Special plea.			
3. Both general and special	-	-	207
4. Giving color.	-	-	208
4. Replication.	-	-	209
1. General.			
2. New assignment.	-	-	213
Evidence.	-	-	214
Trespafs. What.	-	-	<i>Com. vi.</i> 386
To goods and chattels.	-	-	387
To lands and tenements.	-	-	388
General wrong.			
By whom			
Trespafs <i>quare clausum fregit</i> . See 392. 396.			
What sufficient possession.	-	-	389
What not.	-	-	390
What sufficient for goods.			
General trespafs by whom.	-	-	391
Against whom.	-	-	392
Trespafs <i>quare clausum fregit</i> , &c.			
What act makes trespasser <i>ab initio</i> .	-	-	394
When trespafs does not lie.	-	-	396
For more concerning Trespafs, see i. 182. iii. 545. iv. 538. v. 785.			
TRIABLE ISSUE. See <i>Com. v.</i> 967.			
TRIAL. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Barn's i. ii. iii. Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Stath.</i>			
What things cannot be tried.			
Things done beyond sea.	-	-	<i>Vin. xxi.</i> 1
Agreements made here to be performed beyond sea.			3
By inspection.			
Process and proceedings thereupon.	-	-	6
How it shall be made.	-	-	6
By record.			
Where by record or per pais.	-	-	9
Failer. What, upon nui tuel record pleaded.	-	-	15
Delay of certification.	-	-	18
By proof.	-	-	19
By wager of law. (See <i>LEY-GAGER, xv.</i> 58.)			
By the court.			
In what cases.	-	-	21
In respect of the pleadings.	-	-	23
By officers of courts, attorneys, &c.	-	-	24
By			

# T R I

<b>TRIAL.</b>		<i>Vin. xxi.</i>
By mouth of the recorder of London.	-	26
In what cafes, and not per pais.	-	24
Customs of the city.	-	27
By whom it shall be		
Extenders.	-	28
Summoners, perners, veiors.	-	(See DESCENT, viii. 495.)
By which of them.	-	28
In what cafes.	-	29
Ancient ways of trial.		
By battle.	-	30
In writ of right, or other civil cafes.	-	31
In criminal cafes.	-	32
Who may wage battle, or against whom it may be waged.	-	33
Other ancient ways of trial.	-	34
By the escheator.	-	35
By the sheriff or coroner.	-	35
By examination.		
By whom it may be.	-	36
By certificate and not per pais.		
In what cafes.	-	38
By the spiritual law, and not per pais, & c contra.		
In what cafes.	-	39
Where by law spiritual, and where per pais.	-	42
Bastardy.	-	45
In what cafes the writ shall be awarded to the bishop, and in what to the sheriff.	-	48
To the bishop of what dioceses.	-	48
By whom the trial shall be made.	-	53
For a collateral cause.	-	54
Extraordinary.	-	49
By guardian of the spiritualities.	-	49
By prescription or otherwise.	-	51
Per pais, in what cafes.		
For collateral respect.		
In respect of the action pleaded.		
In respect of the manner of pleading, whether to the writ or to the action.	-	50
In what by the spiritual law, and in what per pais.		
For a collateral respect		
Where the issue is upon the time.	-	50
By whom it shall be commanded to be tried, when it is to be tried by law spiritual.	-	52
Certificate.		
Of bishop.		
Made.		
When.	-	54
How.	-	55
Good.	-	56
For collateral respect.	-	57
For whom said to be made.	-	57

# T R I

## TRIAL.

*Vin. xxi.*

### Issues.

Good. Upon what being taken. And notes and rules concerning them.	58
Affirmative and negative necessary in what cases, to make an issue.	59
Taken upon one point only, where there are several.	62
General or special.	
What are.	63
General issue.	
Necessary in what cases.	66
Good in what cases.	66
What plea amounts to the general issue, and so not good.	63
Issues of themselves, what pleas are.	67
Of joining issues, and rules relating thereto.	67
Tendered. In what cases an issue shall be tendered which shall not be tried.	68
Several issues. Allowed in what cases.	68

### Per pais.

The original.	69
What issues are triable per pais.	69
By the first jurors.	
In what cases.	71
By jury or other proofs before other persons upon special words; and how and when. In the action.	74
By inquest of office.	
In what cases.	78
(See DAMAGES, vii.)	

### Local or transitory. What actions are.

Place. In what county the action may be brought, where there are several.	85
---	----

### Venue.

Necessary in what cases.	90
Want thereof. Aided by what.	93
Laid. Without a sufficient laying.	94
Out of what place it shall come, where it can't come out of the place alleged.	
Next hundred.	94
Next county.	96
What a good award out of the next county or hundred.	98

### County.

Out of what county.	107
According to the issue.	98
Two counties or more.	103
In what cases.	105
Where the thing lies in two several counties.	
Where best conuance may be of the matter.	109
Where the counties can't join.	111

In what county the trial shall be.

# T R I

## TRIAL.

*Vin. xxi.*

Where the writ is brought, and where not.	113
Out of what county the visne shall come;	
Where the writ is brought.	114
In other county than where the writ is brought.	118
Ex essensu partium.	120
In what cases where the land is, being enforced by other matter.	
Where the land is, and not where the writ is.	121
Where the land is, and where not.	124, 125
Where the land is.	125
Of offences. Part being done in one county, and part in another.	130
Changed.	
In what cases.	131
By privilege.	136
At what time.	138
To what place.	140
Out of two or more vills in the same county.	141
In respect of the issue.	143, 145
Out of what place in the same county.	
In respect of the issue.	167
Where the land is.	168
Where the writ is brought.	
In respect of the issue.	149
From the body of the county.	
In what cases.	151
Out of what place.	154
From what place it may come.	155
Out of which place it shall come where there are di- verse.	157
Most certain.	158
Trial.	
In one issue where it shall bind the same party in other issue on the same matter.	169
Against one where it shall be against others.	169
Time of trial.	170
Where diverse issues are to be tried, which shall be tried first.	173, 176
Where.	
At bar.	
In what cases.	176
By a jury of what county.	178
Of things done at sea or part at land, and how the trial shall be.	178
Of offences committed in parts beyond the seas.	180
Of matters arising in or concerning lands, &c. in Wales, county palatine, cinque ports, or other franchises.	182
By medieta lingua.	
In what cases.	186
How.	188

Granted.

# T R I

TRIAL	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>
Granted. How and when.	189
Nisi prius.	
In what action it lies.	191
Who shall have it.	191
Granted.	
Against whom.	191
In what cases it shall not be granted.	
For a collateral respect.	194
Taken or granted.	
At what time, and where.	195
Pleaded at nisi prius, what may be.	201
Justices of nisi prius.	
What things they may do.	196
And justices of assise, their power and original.	199
With proviso.	
Granted.	
At what time.	192
In what cases, and how.	192
Certification of verdicts.	193
Jurors.	
Issues.	
In what cases they lose issues.	203
Lost. How much.	204
Levied how, and of what.	204
Lands liable after alienation or death.	205
Demanded.	
Upon pain.	206
In what cases.	207
Amerciament.	206
Exempted from serving on juries. Who are. And	
remedy, if returned.	208
By charter.	
In what actions, &c.	210
Exemption by charter. Allowed.	
In what cases, and how.	211
At what time.	212
How.	
Where, without writ.	213
Lists of persons to serve on juries, returned and ex-	
hibited how, and how the pannel is to be made.	213
Challenge.	
To the hundred.	
What.	217
How many hundredors are sufficient.	218
From what place.	218
In what cases, and the several sorts.	219
What shall be said the hundred.	221
At what time to be taken.	222
Hundredor.	
Who is a sufficient hundredor.	219
At what time a man shall be said an hundredor.	220

# T R I

## Trial.

*Vin. xxi.*

To the array.	222
Who may take it.	216
In respect of the person, viz. a peer.	225
By whom for consanguinity.	226
For what consanguinity.	227
At what time.	240
For want of medietas linguæ.	238
For affinity.	
To whom.	228
At what time.	229
For favour.	229
For denomination.	232
For malice. Actions, &c.	234
How, and in what manner, to be taken or shewn.	236
Counterplea.	
Good.	237
And how to be pleaded.	236
Before whom may be taken.	239
To any of the four knights; taken and tried before whom, and how.	239
To jurors.	271
Before whom it may be.	239
At what time.	274
Who may take it.	242
The court.	241
Between whom the issue being, a challenge may be.	
Where the king is party.	242
What persons may be impannelled.	
In respect of the quality or degree.	244
What persons ought to be impannelled.	245
Freehold necessary or not, in what cases.	245
For insufficiency of freehold.	247
In what actions.	247
What is sufficient freehold.	248
Peremptory.	253
In criminal cases. How many.	253
Upon records.	254
Principal.	
What is.	252
Within the distrefs.	
Of whom.	257
Who said to be within the distrefs of a party.	259
For what consanguinity.	260
To whom.	261
For affinity.	
What affinity.	263
To whom.	264
For favour.	271
Words spoke by a juror as to the cause.	272
Juror a party, &c.	266
Arbitrator, commissioner.	268

Where



# T R I

TRIAL.	<i>Vin. xxi</i>
Where the king is party.	273
For malice.	
What actions.	269
By whom.	270
Not being free.	270
Or legales homines.	270
At what time it may be taken.	274
How to be taken of a record.	273
Cause.	
Shewn. At what time it ought to be.	278
Immediately.	276
Jurors drawn in what cases.	
Without shewing cause of challenge.	279
Upon what inquest it may be.	280
In what actions.	280
To the triers, in what cases.	281
Trial of challenges.	
At what time. Immediately.	281
How to be made. Which tried first.	282
Where challenge or affirmance for one shall serve for others.	282
By whom challenge of the principal pannel shall be tried.	284
By how many persons.	285
Tales challenged, by whom to be tried.	286
Jurors challenged, by whom to be tried.	287, 289
What challenge they shall try.	288
Triers punished for what, and how.	289
Evidence. By whom, and how.	290
Venire facias.	
Award thereof.	
Good.	294
By what court.	
Chancery.	295
Misawarded.	
In respect of the	
Person returning it.	295
Qualification of the jurors.	296
Between a party and a stranger.	297
Returnable at what time.	297
One or more. In what cases.	298
With proviso.	
Cause to grant it. What is good.	192, 291
Process with a proviso.	292
Special jury. And of juries struck by the master, &c.	301
Process upon issues.	
Directed to whom originally.	302
Upon a suggestion.	303
Upon suggestion of whom it shall be directed to others than it ought de jure.	303
To the coroners. For what causes, upon suggestion.	305
	Not

# T R I

<b>TRIAL.</b>	<i>Fin. xxi.</i>
Not to the coroners. What good cause not to award it to the coroners.	309
Taken from the coroners, for what causes.	309
To whom awarded.	
For default of sheriff and coroners.	
Esliors.	310
<b>Tales.</b>	
What it is, and how by common law and statute.	311
Granted.	
In what	
Cafes.	311
And how.	314
Actions.	315
At what time.	316
What persons may have it.	314
What tales shall be granted.	323
Tales after tales.	324
What shall be done as to the tales, when the ven. fac. &c. is quashed.	317
With proviso.	318
Challenge to the tales, and exceptions to the return.	318
Process, served by whom.	320
What persons may be impannelled upon the tales.	320
How many jurors shall be returned upon the tales.	221
How the tales are to be returned with the principal jury.	322
Return of process upon issues.	
What good.	325
Trial; notice of, and countermand.	327
Put off or stopt in what cases.	329
Though the jury are ready.	331
<b>Enquest.</b>	
Where it remains for default of jurors.	332
Returned.	
How many jurors ought to be returned; and by how many the issue ought to be tried.	333
<b>Jurors.</b>	
Sworn, how.	336
Paid by whom, and in what cases.	336
Withdrawn in what cases; and of a new distringas, and to what persons.	337
Discharged.	342
By other issue being pleaded, and so the former waived.	338
Punished for misbehaviour.	339
The judge's power on disagreement of the jury.	341
<b>Evidence.</b>	
What things ought to be proved in evidence.	348
Proof, how to be made.	349
Given in evidence, what things shall be.	

# T R I

TRIAL.	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>
Or shall be good evidence. - -	35a
Upon.	
A special issue. - -	353
The general issue. - -	357
In what cases a special matter may be given in evidence on a general issue. - -	360
The effect of the issue. - -	355
What evidence the jury shall have with them after evidence given. - -	371
Witnesses.	
What persons may be. - -	370
Persons interested. - -	362
Verdict.	
Issues on a collateral thing tried in a foreign county, by whom the principal shall be tried, or accessory.	
Where the damages shall be tried by the same jury. - -	373
What the jury must find. - -	376
What things the jury may find. - -	382
Not against the confession or agreement of the parties. - -	386
In respect of the	
Time. - -	373
County. - -	380
Place. Within the same county. - -	377
Matters of	
Estoppel. - -	381
Record. - -	385
How the jury may find. - -	390
Not by argument. - -	389
What shall be intended. - -	389, 402
Uncertainty. - -	392
Where good by intendment; or void for uncertainty. - -	407
De bene esse. In what cases it may be taken de bene esse. - -	415
For whom it shall be said to be found.	
Variance between verdict and count. - -	416
Finding.	
Part one way, and part another way. - -	428
Part only. - -	430
Against some defendants only. - -	431
Found true in substance. - -	432
Where the issue is upon a traverse.	
Modo & forma. - -	446
Special verdict.	
Good, or not. - -	395
In what cases and actions it may be given. - -	397
What shall be said such, upon which the court may adjudge. - -	402
What may be found specially. - -	400

# T R I

## TRIAL.

*Vin. xxi.*

Good by intendment. - - -	402, 408
Special conclusion of a special verdict, where it shall aid the imperfections of a verdict. -	412
What shall be said an inquest of office only. -	414
Surplusage in verdicts, and the effect. -	436
Advantage of a verdict, by whom taken. -	438
Strangers. - - -	438
Altered. - - -	439
What verdict may be. - - -	440
Falsified. - - -	441
Sufficient finding. What shall be. - -	444
Finding for defendant, after confession of part. -	445
Private verdict. - - -	445
Quashed for. - - -	448
Ill behaviour. - - -	448
Eating and drinking. - - -	453
Carrying with them or receiving papers, &c. not given in evidence. -	454
Casting lots, &c. to determine how to give their verdict. - - -	451
Speaking to the jury. - - -	455
Set aside, for what, and in what cases. -	458
Judgment arrested. - - -	457
What plea good in arrest of judgment. -	459
When to be pleaded. - - -	460
What shall be intended after a verdict, to make the judgment good. - - -	461
For what thing. - - -	469
Variance between verdict and declaration. -	473
Venire facias de novo. - - -	473
In what cases. - - -	474
To the same jury. - - -	477
Granted. By whom. - - -	478
New trial. - - -	481
The antiquity thereof. - - -	473
Granted. - - -	474
In what cases. - - -	476
In respect of the action. - - -	477
Being hard, or the plea dishonest. -	478
Being criminal. - - -	481
After defence, - - -	481
Against one defendant, where there are more. -	482
For what causes. - - -	484
Misdemeanors of, or objections as to the jury. -	485
Witnesses being absent, or of ill fame. -	485
Judges not admitting evidence. - -	485
New evidence or matter discovered after the former trial. - - -	486
Damages being excessive, or too small. -	487
Verdict being against evidence. And in what cases the judge's certificate is necessary. -	487
Other	

# T R I

<b>TRIAL.</b>		<i>Vin. xxi.</i>
Other matters in general.	-	488
At what time.	-	490
On what terms.	-	493
<b>Trial.</b>		<i>Bac. v.</i>
By the court.	-	221
1. General.		
2. Upon inspection.	-	222
3. Examination of witnesses.	-	223
Trial by record.	-	224
By certificate.	-	226
By jury.	-	229
At bar.	-	231
At <i>nisi prius</i> .	-	234
<b>Putting o trial.</b>		237
When indictment may be tried before justices of oyer and terminer.	-	238
Manner of trying where more than one issue.		239
New trial.	-	240
1. In general.		
2. After trial at bar.	-	243
3. On account of default or mistake of judge.		244
4. Or of the jury.		
5. On account of neglect or mistake of counsel- lor or attorney.	-	251
6. Of neglect, mistake, or fault of parties or witnesses.		
7. In ejectment.	-	253
8. In penal action.	-	254
9. In indictment or information.		
<b>Trial. The several sorts.</b>		<i>Com. vi.</i> 399
When by the country. See iii. 627.		
Antiquity, number, qualification, exemption, and challenge of jurors. See ii. 199.		
What process against jurors. See iii. 629.		
When trial by certificate, recorder, marshal, &c. See ii. 180.		
By record. See vi. 400.		
<b>Trial by justices.</b>		
By inspection.		
When. When not.	-	401
How tried.		
By examination without inspection.	-	402
By witnesses.		
<b>Trial at bar, when.</b>		
When trial put off.	-	403
<b>New trial.</b>		
When new trial without costs.		
<i>Trial per medietatem lingue.</i> See i. 429.		
For more concerning Trial, see i. 384, 385. ii. 118, 127, 316. 686. iii. 223. 294. 383. iv. 420. 496. 502. vi. 119. 507.		

# T R U

TRINITY.		
Penalty of denying it.	1 Haw. P. C. ch. 2. sect. 11	
(See HEREST.)		
TRINITY HOUSE.	Cay.	
TRIOBS.	Bro.	
TROPHY MONEY.	Burn.	
TROVER AND CONVERSION.	Hugh. Jac. Lil.	
Of the declaration, and who may have the action.		
	Nelf. iii.	419
Where, and for what it lieth, and where the declaration		
is good.	- - -	421
Where, and for what it will not lie, and where the de-		
claration is not good.	- - -	423
What shall be a conversion, what not.	- - -	425
Declarations and pleas in trover not good.	- - -	427
Where trover or trespass will lie.	- - -	427
(See ACTION.)		
TROVER.	Bac. v. 256. Com. i. 309. v. 602.	
Action.	- - -	Bac. v. 256
Conversion.	- - -	257
Who may bring the action.	- - -	260
For what injuries.	- - -	263
Against whom.	- - -	266
Pleadings.	- - -	271
1. Declaration.		
2. Plea.	- - -	276
Evidence.	- - -	279
TROY WEIGHT.	See Com. iv. 653. 686.	
TRUCE.	See Com. i. 385.	
TRUCE-BREAKERS.	Cay.	
TUMBUKEL.	Shep. Com. vi. 405.	
Who shall have it.		
Pillory.	- - -	406
Whipping.	- - -	407
TURBARY.	See Com. iii. 67.	
TURN OF LIVING.	See Com. iii. 662, 663.	
TURN OF SHERIFF.	See Com. iv. 679.	
TRUST.	Abr. Caf. Eq. i. ii. Cay. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll.	
Lil. Conv. Horsf. Wood, Com. i. 234. 242. 291. 353.		
ii. 389. 521. 688.		
What it is. And rules relating to trusts.	Vin. xxi.	493
Amounts to it, what	- - -	494
Construction.		
What construed a trust between privies.	- - -	495
In equity in general. How.	- - -	496
Resulting trusts. What.	- - -	496
Advancement. What an advancement, and what a		
trust.	- - -	500
Declarations of a trust.		
Sufficient, what.	- - -	503
	Performed.	

# T R U

TRUST.	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>
Performed.	
How.	504
Creditors.	
Trusts for payments of debts favoured.	505
Set aside.	
In favour of creditors, and of the parties first in the trust, on circumstances.	506
Determined.	
When.	507
Revived. In what cases.	507
Bound by it. Who.	508
Trustee.	
Who shall be said to be a trustee.	508
Seised as a trustee. Who.	510
His power.	512
Retainer. In what cases he may retain.	512
Acts of him.	
How far prejudicial to cestry que trust.	513
Alienation by him. How it operates.	514
Acts of him, and cestry que trust and trustee, of what effect as to defeating the trust, or destroying the contingent remainders.	514
Cestry que trust.	
Who is, and how considered.	515
His power	516
Forfeited by him, what, and where barred.	517
Disputes, &c.	
Between debtor and creditor of cestry que trust, and cestry que trust and trustees.	518
Where a trustee is to convey. How he is to do it, and to whom.	519
Favoured or indemnified.	520
Obliged, in what cases to join in conveyance with, or to, cestry que trust.	522
Accountable. How far.	523
Where he substitutes an attorney, &c.	525
Breach of trust.	
What.	525
Relieved as to the remainder-man or reversioner, &c.	528
Decreed. Settlements decreed to be broke in upon in what cases, and trustees to join.	529
Bound in his own estate. How far.	529
Punished, how far.	531
Security. In what cases he shall give security.	532
Discharged or removed.	
In what cases.	532
Co-trustees.	
Chargeable. How far for the acts or receipts of the other.	532

# T R U

<b>TRUST.</b>	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	
Join. In what cases they must all join.	-	535
Surviving trustee.		
His power.	-	535
Where a trust shall be said to be raised. Who shall be deemed a trustee, and for whom; and of the power of a trustee.	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 179. ii. 738.</i>	742.
Of resulting trusts, or trusts by implication.		
	i. 380. ii.	743
What shall be a trust, and not an use executed by the statute.	i. 382. ii.	472
What act of the trustee shall defeat the trust, or be a breach of the trust in him.	i. 384. ii.	746
Acts of trustees and cestuy que trust, as to destroying contingent remainders.	i. 384. ii.	748
When a trust is to be executed, what estate or interest is to be conveyed, and to whom; and of a declaration of a trust, and carrying a trust into execution.		
	i. 392. ii.	742
Trustees what allowances to have, and in what cases favoured; and in what cases decreed to account.	i. 397. ii.	740
Trustees, how far answerable for each other.		
	i. 398. ii.	742
Cases relating to cestuy que trust; and in what cases equity will decree trustees to join a recovery, &c. with cestuy que trust.	-	ii. 749
Trust and confidence, what.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	675
Of the difference between uses and trusts.	-	675
Of trusts and confidences of lands and chattels, real and personal; the nature of such trusts, the duty of trustees, and the remedy against them.	-	698
<b>TRUSTEE.</b>	<i>Com. ii. 696.</i>	
<b>TRUTH.</b>		
No excuse of a libel.	<i>1 How. P. C. ch. 73. sect. 6</i>	
Nor of perjury.	-	<i>ch. 69. sect. 6</i>
<b>TURNIRS.</b>	<i>Burn.</i>	
<b>TURNPIKES.</b>	<i>Burn, Cay.</i>	
<b>TURPENTINE.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>	

# V A G

<b>VACAT.</b>	<i>Roll.</i>	
Made in what cases, and when.	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	535
<b>VACATIONS.</b>	<i>Cay, Hugh. Com. vi. 332.</i>	
<b>VAGRANTS.</b>	<i>Cay, Lil. Com. iv. 636.</i>	
Idle and disorderly persons.		
	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	523
Rogues and vagabonds.	-	524
		Incorrigible



# V A R

VAGRANTS.		Burr, ii.
Incorrigible rogues.	- - -	529
Apprehending.	- - -	529
Reward for apprehending.	- - -	529
Penalty for not apprehending.	- - -	530
Privy search.	- - -	530
Examination.	- - -	531
Whipping or imprisonment.	- - -	531
Further punishment.	- - -	531
Conveying.	- - -	532
What to be done with at the place they are sent to.	- - -	534
Scottish vagrants.	- - -	534
Irish vagrants.	- - -	535
Lunatick vagrants.	- - -	535
Penalty of lodging vagrants.	- - -	536
Children born in vagrancy.	- - -	536
General penalty for hindering the execution of the vagrant act.	- - -	537
Charges of maintaining and conveying vagrants.	- - -	537
Appeal.	- - -	537
Treble costs.	- - -	537
Exception of special franchises.	- - -	537
Precedents.	- - -	538
VALORE MARITAGII. <i>Hugh. ii. 1294. iii. 201. Com. iv.</i>		293
VALUE. <i>Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Wood, Com. iv. 465. 471. v. 96. vi.</i>		511
Computed how. In reference to time. <i>Vin. xxi.</i>		537
By whom to be set.	- - -	537
Pleadings.	- - -	538
VARIANCE. <i>Barn's i. Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Statb. Com. i. 50. 58. 452, 453. 480. 706. v. 125. 327, 328. 525. 529. vi. 173, 174, 175.</i>		
Between the count and the specialty. <i>Vin. xxi.</i>		538
Between the declaration and writ; and the declaration, issue, and finding the verdict. <i>Hugh. iii. 2016. Nelf. iii.</i>		430
Between the declaration and the recitals of agreement, leases, and other matters therein. <i>Hugh. iii. 2014. Nelf. iii.</i>		433
Between the writ and declaration and record of nisi prius; and the writ of error and record certified, and the record and scire facias. <i>Hugh. iii. 2016. Nelf. iii.</i>		435
Between the fines and recoveries, and the indentures to lead the uses. <i>Hugh. iii. 2014. Nelf. iii.</i>		438
In the names of foundations of corporations.	- - -	439
In reciting the times when statutes were enacted.	- - -	439
Between the true debt and the sum demanded.	- - -	440
Where a variance between an indictment, &c. and the evidence as to time (2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. 46. sect. 32, 33.</i> ), or place ( <i>f. 36.</i> ), or the instrumental cause of the death in the indictment, &c. ( <i>f. 37, 38.</i> ), or as to the defendant's being charged as principal or accessory ( <i>f. 39,</i>		

# V E R

## VARIANCE.

*Nelf. iii.*

(f. 39, 40.), or as to malice, &c. (f. 41.), is material, and where immaterial.

## VELLUM. *Burn.*

VERDEROR. *Com. iii. 22.*

VENDITIONI EXPONAS. *Hugh. Shep. Com. iv. 124.*

VENDOR AND VENDEE. *Wood, iii. 3, &c.*

Disputes between them.

Bill to carry articles into execution. *Vin. xxi. 540*

Relating to

The title. - - - 541

Warranties and covenants. - - - 542

The particulars of the estate. - - - 543

As to accidents befalling the estate after the contract. - - - 545

Which of them is to do the first act. - - - 546

Disputes between

Vendor and creditors of vendee relating to purchase-money unpaid, and what shall be said payment. 543

Vendee and vendee. - - - 546

VENIRE. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. See TRIAL, Vin. xxi. 294. Com. iii. 629. v. 611. 818. vi. 101.*

Where the venire facias is good, or not good; where 'tis against a dead person, and to try two issues, from whence it shall come, &c.

*Hugh. iii. 2027. Nelf. iii. 441*

Where an ill venire facias shall be amended, where not.

*Hugh. iii. 2027. Nelf. iii. 446*

Where it shall be awarded to the coroner, where not.

*Hugh. iii. 2029. Nelf. iii. 447*

Where it is mis-awarded. *Hugh. iii. 2027. Nelf. iii. 448*

Venire on indictments. (See PROCESS.)

VENTRE INSPICIENDO. *Com. ii. 118.*

Awarded by whom, and in what cases. *Vin. xxi. 547*

VENUE. *Barns i. 2, 3. Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Stath. Com. i. 61. 161. 457. v. 516.*

In what county the action shall be brought, and of changing the venues. - - -

*Nelf. iii. 449*

(See TRIAL, *Vin. xxi. 90.*)

VERDICT. *Bac. v. 281.*

*De bene esse.* - - - 282

Privy verdict.

General verdict. - - - 283

Special verdict.

Province of court, where special verdict. - - - 286

Verdict in which jurors did not agree. - - - 287

Power of jurors to depart from general verdict after given in open court.

In what cases verdict bad on account of the misbehaviour of the jury. - - - 288

Or of the parties. - - - 292

Verdict

# V E R

## VERDICT.

*Bac. v.*

Verdict upon informal or immaterial issue.		
Upon an issue partly insensible or insufficient.	-	295
Verdict that does not find all that is in issue.		296
Which finds things not therein.	-	297
Which varies from the issue.	-	299
In action of.		
1. <i>Assumpsit</i> .		
2. Upon the case.	-	301
3. Covenant.		
4. Debt.	-	302
5. Ejectment.	-	303
6. Replevin.	-	304
7. Trespass.	-	305
8. In other actions.	-	306
9. In criminal prosecutions.	-	307
Verdict where words <i>modo &amp; forma</i> contained in traverse upon which issue is joined.		
Not finding matter in issue with certainty.	-	310
Which does not find matter in issue expressly.		311
Or finds it in a foreign county.	-	312
Or contrary to the record.	-	314
Or is contrary to estoppel.	-	315
Or to something confessed or denied in pleadings.		
What omission in pleadings cured by verdict.		316
What mistake or omission in copy of issue delivered is cured thereby.	-	318
Divers things not falling properly under any of the foregoing heads.	-	319
VERDICT. <i>Barns, i. 2. Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Statb. Com. i. 102. 471. 528, iv. 85. 89. v. 378. 421. 500. 513. vi. 66.</i>		
Of amendments of verdicts.	-	<i>Nelf. iii.</i> 453
What acts and things shall make it void, what not; and of privy verdicts.	<i>Hugh. iii. 2040. Nelf. iii.</i>	454
Of repugnant, uncertain, and imperfect verdicts.		456
Where it varies from the declaration, issue, and judgment entered, and will not maintain it, and where it will maintain it.	-	460
Where it helps ill pleadings, and variances between the pleadings and the title, and where not.	-	465
Where more is found than what is in issue.	<i>Hugh. iii. 2033. Nelf. iii.</i>	467
Where less is found.	-	468
Of surplusage in verdicts.	-	472
Of special verdicts.	<i>Hugh. iii. 2039. Nelf. iii.</i>	473
Whether jury charged in a capital case can be discharged before they have given a verdict.		
2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. xlvii. sect. 1</i>		
Whether they may give a privy verdict.	-	f. 2
Whether they may give a special verdict in all cases.	f.	3
In what manner they are to give their verdict on an indictment or appeal of death.	-	f. 4, 5
		In

# V I E

## VERDICT.

2 *Haw. P. C.*

In what manner on an indictment for larceny or trespass. - - - ch. xlvii. f. 6

Where a verdict may acquit some of the defendants, and find others guilty, and where by acquitting some, it consequently acquits others.

ch. xxvi. sect. 75. ch. xlvii. sect. 8

Whether any thing material not found in a verdict, can be supplied by intendment. - - - f. 2

Whether words repugnant shall be rejected in a verdict which is compleat without them. - - - f. 10

Whether the court may order a jury acquitting a defendant to go out and re-consider the matter, and whether it can set aside the verdict. - - - f. 11

Whether there may be a nonsuit after a verdict.

ch. xxiii. f. 94

Where one may be put to answer to crime in respect of a verdict finding him guilty thereof in an action. - - - ch. xxv. f. 6

(See TRIAL, *Vin.* xxi. 373.)

## VERDOUR. *Shep.*

## VERGE. *Shep.*

Before what coroner offences within the verge of the court are indictable.

2 *Haw. P. C.* ch. ix. sect. 15, 16, 17, 18.

## VERJUICE. *Burn, Cay.*

## VERT. *Shep. Com.* iii. 15.

## VESTED REMAINDER. See *Com.* iv. 24.

## VESTRY. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* ii. *Cay.*

Power thereof, and right of being at it. *Vin.* xxi. 548

## VICAR and MATTERS RELATING THERETO. *Bro. Cay,*

*Hugh. Roll. Com.* iii. 602.

## VICARAGE. See *Com.* iii. 602.

Of vicarages in general, and tithes thereof, and of presentations to vicarages. - - - *Nels.* lii. 475

(See PRESENTATION, *Vin.* xvii. 294.)

## VICTUALLER and VICTUALS. *Burn, Cay, Com.* iv. 554-

652. *Hugh. Shep.* (See ALEHOUSE.)

## VICTUALLING BILLS. *Wood.*

## VIDELICET. See *Com.* v. 264.

## VI ET ARMIS. (See TRESPASS, *Vin.* xx. 530.) *Com.* i.

183. v. 787.

Whether necessary in an indictment.

2 *Haw. P. C.* ch. xxv. sect. 92, 93

## VIEW. *Bro. Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nels. Roll. Shep.*

*Statb. Com.* vi. 409.

When. When not. - - - *Cam.* vi. 409

Lies. In what actions. - - - *Vin.* xxi. 550, 552

At common law. - - - 550

In what writ or action. - - - 551

Of his wrong.

Where other thing is in demand. - 555

In

# V I L

## VIEW.

*Vin. xxi.*

In what cases it lies not.

For collateral respect.

By taking notice by plea of the thing. - 556

For the certainty of the thing demanded. 557

Granted. In what cases.

In respect of the thing demanded. - 558

In what cases. - 558

After a view. - 562

At what time.

Who shall have it.

The party or jurors. - 564

What thing shall be put in view. - 564

And how much. - 565

How to be made.

At what place. - 567

By how many. - 567

Punishment for not taking the view, and how required. 568

Pleadings. - 569

What plea may be pleaded after the view. - 570

Judgment. - 572

VIEW OF FRANKPLEDGE. *Bro. Shep. Com. iv. 679.*

VI LAICA AMOVENDA. *Hugh. Lil. Com. iii. 684.*

VILL. *Hugh. Lil. - Vin. xxi. 572*

Whether every place generally alledged shall be intended to be a vill. *Com. i. 63. v. 180. 181.*

*2 Haw. P. C. ch. xxiii. sect. 92.*

VILLEIN. *Bro. Fitz. Hugh. Roll. Shep. Stath.*

By consuance. - *Vin. xxi. 573*

How. - 574

To whom. - 574

Power of the lord over him. - 574

What of his the lord shall have. - 575

In prejudice of the third person. - 576

By what means. - 576

At what time, by claim or otherwise. - 577

In what capacity. - 578

For what estate. - 579

In what nature. - 579

Infranchisement.

What act will be. Act in law. - 579

What act of the lord will be an enfranchisement in law. 580

What will be an enfranchisement. - 581

Actions brought

By the lord. - 582

Against the lord. - 583

Act judicial. What. - 583

Judgment, what. - 584

Seised. At what time he may be. - 584

Pleadings, &c. - 585

VOL. XXIV.

T t

VILLENAGE.

# V I S

## VILLENAGE.

Villein.

Remedy for him.

*Nativo habendo.*

When sheriff cannot seise him.

*Libertate probanda.*

For more concerning Villenage, see i. 8. iv. 348.

## VINEGAR. *Burn, Cay.*

## VINTNERS. *Cay.*

## VIOLENCE.

What required in robbery. 2 *Haw. P. C.* ch. xxxv. sect. 9

What in riots. - ch. lxxv. sect. 4

What shall make an entry forcible. ch. lxxiv. sect. 26

## VISCONTIEL WRITS. *Sbep.*

## VISCOUNT. *Com. vi. 411.*

Sheriff.

Who.

How he begins his office. - - 412

His deputies. - - 413

Under-sheriff.

County clerk.

Deputies for replevins.

Sheriff's authority.

Judicial. - - 414

To suppress insurrections.

When to take the *posse*.

When no jurisdiction.

Ministerial.

To collect the king's rights.

Remedy against sheriff.

For neglect of duty. 415. See 426.

For misfeasance. - - 416

What he may or not do.

In person. See 415, 416.

By his officers.

What fees he may take. - - 417

Remedy for them. - - 419

Sheriff's account.

When to be made, and of what. - - 420

With what he shall not be charged. - - 422

How enforced to make his accompt. - - 424

How discharged by *quietus*.

Charge of patent and accompt.

For more concerning Sheriff, see iii. 288. 464. iv. 674.

v. 3. 643. vi. 222. 239.

## VISITATION. *Bro. Roll.*

VISITOR. *Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Nelf.* - *Vin. xxi.* 588

By whom visitation made. - *Com. vi.* 425

By the king.

How he visits.

By

## VISITOR.

*Com. vi.*

By his chancellor.			
By commissioners.			
By patron.	-	-	426
By metropolitan.			
By ordinary.			
Who subject to his visitation.			
Who not.	-	-	427
How visitation made.	-	-	428
By bishop.			
By archdeacon.			
Offences inquirable thereat.			
How inquiry made.			
By presentment.			
By inquiry <i>ex officio</i> .	-	-	429
By promotion or accusation of stranger.			
By a special visitor.			
What authority he shall have.	-	-	430
Determination of visitor final.	-	-	431
How his power exercised.	-	-	432
Remedy if visitor acts contrary to law.			
If without lawful authority.	-	-	433
<b>VISNE. Bro. Fitz. (See VENUE.)</b>			
<b>VISNE OR VENUE. Bac. v. 321.</b>			
Venue what.			
In what cases necessary.			
How want thereof may be aided.	-	-	322
What deemed a proper laying of it.			
Whence it shall come.	-	-	324
In what cases it may be charged.	-	-	325
1. When motion must be made.			
2. Certainty required in affidavit thereon.			
3. Where venue cannot be charged.			
<b>UMPIRE. Com. i. 552.</b>			
<b>UNA ET EADEM, &amp;c.</b>			
One and the same person or place.	-	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	590
<b>UNCERTAINTY.</b>			
In grants, &c.	-	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	591
<b>UNCORE PRIST. Shep. Com. v. 663.</b>			
<b>UNDER-SHERIFF. Com. v. 614. vi. 413.</b>			
Matters relating to under-sheriffs.	-	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	591
<b>UNDFRTAKER. Wood.</b>			
<b>UNDER TREASURER, &amp;c. Shep.</b>			
<b>UNION. Bro. Cay, Hugh. Nelf. Roll. Shep.</b>			
Of churches, &c.	-	<i>Com. vi.</i>	433
Good or not.	-	<i>i.</i>	409
By whom.	-	<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	594
How to be made.	-	-	595
In what cases and the consequences.	-	-	596
Pleadings.	-	-	597
<b>UNION OF SCOTLAND WITH ENGLAND. Com. vi. 260.</b>			
		<i>Vin. xxi.</i>	600

UNION

UNION OF WALES WITH ENGLAND. *Com. vi. 304.*

UNITY. *Com. iii. 511.*

UNITY OF POSSESSION. *Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shrp.*

UNIVERSITY. *Cay. Nelf. Shrp.*

Chancellor of the university.

How considered. - - *Vin. xxii. 2*

Power and privileges of the

Universities before the charter of 14 H. VIII. and  
by it, and since. - - *1*

Vice-chancellor's court as to suits there, and of certifying,  
&c. the same. - - *2*

Privileges of the universities.

Favoured. - - - *4*

To present to the livings of popish recusants; and  
whom. - - - *4*

Prevented.

By what. - - - *5*

By trusts; and how to be discovered. - - *6*

Devested. - - - *7*

Avoided. - - - *8*

Pleadings. - - - *8*

Jurisdiction claimed and allowed. And pleadings. *9*

Their right to present to the churches belonging to papists.  
*1 Haw. P. C. ch. xii. sect. 7. ch. xv. sect. 5.*  
to sect. *13*

Their jurisdiction in respect of alehouses. *ch. 78. f. 19, 24*

Preachers licensed by them not to be disturbed. *ch. lxiii. f. 29*

UNIVERSITIES. *Bac. v. 326.*

What.

Their courts and privileges of jurisdiction.

1. How to demand consueance. - - - *329*

2. By whom. - - - *330*

3. When.

Their privileges with regard to their right of presentation  
to livings by papists.

1. In what cases to present.

2. Whom to present. - - - *331*

3. How that right may be prevented.

4. How trusts to prevent that right may be discovered.

5. How that right devested. - - - *332*

6. How avoided. - - - *333*

Universities. What are. - - - *Com. vi. 433.*

*Cambridge.* - - - *434.*

*Oxford.*

School and school-master. - - - *436*

For Courts of Universities, see *iii. 318.*

For Consueance of Pleas there, see *iii. 318. 325. 328.*

UNLAWFUL ACT. *Com. iv. 452.*

UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLIES. *Burn.*

VOID OF VOIDABLE. *Jac. Lil. Nelf.* - - *Vin. xxii. 12*

VOID and VOIDABLE. *Bac. v. 333.*

Their distinction.



<b>VOID, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. v.</i>	
What acts absolutely void.	-	334
1. As to all purposes.	-	
2. As to some purposes only.	-	
3. As to some persons only.	-	335
4. How acts void by operation of law may be good by subsequent matter.	-	
What acts voidable only.		
How voidable acts may be made good.	-	336
How avoided.	-	337
By whom avoided.		
<b>VOIDANCE.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Roll.</i>		
<b>VOIRE DIRE.</b> <i>Jac.</i>	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>	14
<b>VOLUNTARY BOND.</b> <i>Com. ii. 646.</i>		
<b>VOLUNTARY CONVEYANCES.</b> <i>Abr. Caf. Eq. ii. Com. ii.</i>		
417. v. 421. 499.		
What are, and		
Passes by them, what.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>	15
Binding to		
The party.	-	16
Persons claiming under him.	-	18
Creditors. (See FRAUD, xiii. 519.)		
Fraudulent.		
In what cases they shall be said to be so. (See FRAUD. xiii. 519.)		
Set aside.		
In favour of purchasers or creditors.	-	21
Not as fraudulent, but for other reasons.	-	22
Postponed.	-	22
Favoured or relieved.		
How far, and against whom.	-	23
Supported or made good by matter ex post facto. In what cases.	-	23
Supplied. In what cases defects therein shall be supplied.	-	24
<b>VOLUNTARY SETTLEMENT.</b> <i>Com. ii. 663.</i>		
<b>VOTING IN PARLIAMENT.</b> <i>Com. v. 219.</i>		
<b>VOUCHEE.</b> <i>Com. iv. 32. vi. 439, 440.</i>		
<b>VOUCHER.</b> <i>Bro. Cay. Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Statb.</i>		
Warranty.		
Personal.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>	25
In law.		
In what cases the law will create a warranty.	-	26
By what words.	-	27
Extent thereof.	-	141
Express warranty.	-	28
Of lands		
And chattles, good. And what amounts to it.	-	29
Good or not. Commencing by disseisin; and why so called.	-	30
Bound by it.		
Who. Heir, &c.	-	31
What. Title happening of later time.	-	47

# V O U

## VOUCHER.

*Vin. xxii.*

To what estate, or on what conveyance it may be annexed or created.	-	-	32
Operation and effect of the warranty.	-	-	33
Attach. In what cases it shall not attach.	-	-	33
Extent thereof.			
To what			
Titles it shall not extend.	-	-	34
Estate.			
Not more largely than the estate.	-	-	34
As to heirs. Gavelkind, &c.	-	-	36
Created, upon what conveyance.	-	-	37
Suspended. In what cases.	-	-	37
Divided.	-	-	38
Defeated, avoided or determined.			
By what act.	-	-	40
Destruction.			
By what act or thing.			
Act of God.	-	-	43
Act in law.	-	-	43
Extinguished.			
By act of him that has it.	-	-	44
Of all, or part only.	-	-	46, 47
Pleadings.	-	-	48
Bar. In what actions.	-	-	48
Collateral.			
What is.	-	-	152
Original intention thereof.	-	-	153
Bar, in what cases.	-	-	147
Of what estates and heirs. Gavelkind, &c.	-	-	155
Defeated.	-	-	157
Lineal, with affets.			
Bar, in what cases. And what is a lineal warranty.	-	-	156
Affets, what			
Thing shall be.	-	-	158
Estate.	-	-	158
Affets in formedon.			
What shall be.	-	-	159
In respect of the value.	-	-	160
Pleadings.	-	-	160
Voucher.			
What it is, and the several forts.	-	-	50
What persons may vouch, and how.	-	-	51
By what names.	-	-	52
In respect of their estates.	-	-	52
Being but a chattle.	-	-	50
Persons. In of other estates.	-	-	54
Upon warranty in law.	-	-	56
As heir.	-	-	57
Upon what warranty it may be.	-	-	57
Warranty in law.	-	-	58
			1a

VOUCHER.

*Fin. xxii.*

In respect of the words, and the extent of them.	58
As assignee.	
Warranty.	
In deed.	59
In law.	59
Who shall be said assignee.	60
Upon what conveyance it may be.	61
In what actions.	62
For what thing.	64
In what place.	93, 97
Of what persons it may be.	
The king.	65
Corporations.	66
Infant.	67
Villein.	67
A man's self.	67
The demandant.	69
Strangers.	69
Baron or feme, by each other.	70
Parties.	70
Heir, reversioner, &c.	71
Foreigners.	
Of, or by what persons within the degrees or line, or not.	71
How.	
As heir.	73
In respect of the possession.	
Gavelkind, borough english, bastard.	74
Of a person present, though it lies not in the action.	75
In dower.	75
In ward, and how.	76
When an infant is vouched in ward, in whose ward he ought to be vouched.	77
By the statute.	78
When it may be.	
After aid.	81
In what cases a man may vouch where he cannot have aid.	82
How.	92
Without shewing cause.	82
Sufficient cause what is.	86
Without shewing deed of the line, or what deed ought to be shewn.	90
As assignee.	
Without shewing deed of assignment.	91
Jointly.	
Of whom.	
Coparceners.	93
Survivor, and heir.	93
Or severally.	94

# V O U

VOUCHER.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>
By whom. - - - - -	93
At large, in what cases. - - - - -	97
Vouchee. How he shall come in.	
Without process, or not. - - - - -	111
Counterplea.	
In what cases. - - - - -	86
Of the cause shewn. Good. - - - - -	86
By tenant or demandant to the persons of the vou- cher or vouchee. - - - - -	98
By demandant.	
Good. - - - - -	102, 110
To the warranty. - - - - -	106
By vouchee.	
To the warranty. - - - - -	111
At what time. - - - - -	113
Estoppel. What is. - - - - -	113
Penalty of vouchee's denying the warranty. - - - - -	114
Abatement.	
By what act or thing.	
Act of	
God. - - - - -	115
The demandant. - - - - -	116
Verdict. - - - - -	117
Revoucher.	
In what cases. - - - - -	117
Where voucher after a voucher may vouch at large. - - - - -	118
By what name. - - - - -	120
Foreign voucher, or voucher of foreigners. - - - - -	120
Entry into the warranty.	
At what time. - - - - -	123
How it may be. - - - - -	123
Pleadings. What he shall plead after entry into the warranty. - - - - -	126
Lien.	
When he comes in, by what warranty he may be bound. - - - - -	124
Failer of voucher.	
What, and the effect thereof. - - - - -	125
Who may be bound to the warranty.	
One of the vouchees only. - - - - -	126
Judgment.	
Given in what cases. - - - - -	128
Final.	
In what cases. - - - - -	128
On pleading between tenant and vouchee. - - - - -	78
Against whom. - - - - -	78
How it shall be given. - - - - -	80
In dower, where there is a recovery in value. - - - - -	79
At what time, in writ of dower. - - - - -	127
Recovery in value.	
Against whom. - - - - -	130
The	

# V O U

## VOUCHER.

*Vin. xxii.*

The king, and how.	-	-	132
In what cases, and how and by what persons in respect of estate.	-	-	133
Judgment. How. In dower.	-	-	79
What things shall be in value, and of what seisin.	-	-	135
By reason of others.	-	-	136
For collateral respect.	-	-	136
In respect of the place where.	-	-	137
What estate shall be recovered.	-	-	137
At what time.	-	-	138
After a former recovery.	-	-	140
To what time it shall relate.	-	-	140
To what estate it shall go.	-	-	142
In what manner the thing recovered shall be had.	-	-	144
Remedy.			
For recovery of the value.	-	-	144
Where more is recovered than ought.	-	-	146
To what value recovery shall be.	-	-	145
In respect of the pleading.	-	-	146
Rebutter.			
What it is.	-	-	161
In what cases it may be.	-	-	166
How.			
Without shewing deed of assignment.	-	-	161
Who may be rebutted.	-	-	161, 165
Who may rebut.	-	-	161, 162
He that is in of other estate.	-	-	167
Process and proceedings in voucher, &c.	-	-	167
Pleadings by			
Tenant.	-	-	170
Vouchee.	-	-	170
Where there is a voucher over.	-	-	173
Tenant after voucher, &c.	-	-	174
Voucher. <i>Com. vi. 437.</i>			
In what action.			
How made.	-	-	438
When cause to be shewn.			
Counterplea thereof.			
By common law.			
By statute.			
Revoucher.	-	-	439
What process against vouchee.	-	-	
If an infant.	-	-	440
If a foreigner. See 441.			
Count against vouchee.			
Pleas by him.			
In abatement.			
In bar.			
Judgment.			
Foreign voucher.	-	-	441
			See

# U S E

## VOUCHER.

See more concerning Voucher in *Com.* i. 100. iii. 322. iv. 31.  
304. v. 673, 692. 729.

## UPHOLSTERERS. *Cay.*

## USAGE. *Hugh. Lil.*

The difference between a prescription, custom, and  
usage. - - - *Wood*, pt. i. 78

Usage. *Com.* vi. 442.

Of parliament. See v. 211.

For more concerning Usage, see i. 388. iii. 224. iv.  
426. vi. 80.

## USER of ACTION. *Bro.*

USES. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* ii. *Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf.*  
*Roll. Shep. Lil. Conv. Horj. Wood.*

What an use is, and the antiquity thereof. *Vin.* xxii. 179

The several sorts of conveyances to uses, and their  
operations. - - - 180

At common law.

What persons shall be seised to the first use, in re-  
spect of their estates.

Without notice. - - - 176

With notice. - - - 186

Averment of an use. - - - 179

Seised to an use, who may be. - - - 181

And trusts now, and who shall have them. By de-  
scent. - - - 185

Cefty que use.

Disposal thereof by him. - - - 180

And how, and in what manner and nature he  
shall have it. - - - 190

His power. - - - 191

As to the feoffees. - - - 192

Implication.

Who shall take by implication of law. - - - 188

Without any limitation. - - - 214

A particular estate by implication by covenant. 283

Consideration.

Necessary, in what cases. - - - 193

Good, to raise an use. - - - 199

Against law, or otherwise. - - - 194

Where the consideration is mixt. - - - 196

What consideration in one capacity will raise an  
use in another capacity.

To whom it may raise an use.

A stranger. - - - 197

For a collateral respect. - - - 201

To what use it shall be said to go. - - - 202

Averred in what cases. - - - 216

Too general. Averment. - - - 202

Arise.

In what cases.

By

# U S E

## Uses.

*Vin. xxii.*

By way of use. By bargain and sale, feoffment, &c.	205
Though some of the uses are void, or take no effect.	239
In respect of the intent.	239
Out of what things.	245
Estate not in <i>esse</i> .	216
At what time.	244
Relation.	
From what time the use shall be said to arise.	237
Out of what the estate will arise.	
Where there is a deed and a will.	248
Raised.	
How.	238
Without deed.	208
Upon what conveyance.	209
Improper conveyance being construed as a proper, or other kind of conveyance.	240
By what words.	211
What consideration in one capacity will raise an use in another capacity.	222
To whose use a feoffment, &c. may be	247
Without any limitation.	214
Rules relating to uses.	251
Good or not. Upon what limited.	251
Limitation of use.	
Upon what conveyance.	209
Of what things an use may be limited.	245
In futuro.	252
To whom,	247
New uses, where well limited, upon a revocation, or power reserved.	252
Good.	
Upon a fine, feoffment, or recovery.	219
Fee after fee.	254
To bind a feme covert.	234
To whose use it shall be without any limitation.	214
Uses upon uses.	254
Springing uses, what are ; and good.	255
Second or shifting uses.	256
Contingent use.	
Good.	220
What a contingent, and not a settled use.	222
Revoked or destroyed.	224
When the contingent shall be said to be happened to raise an use.	237
Revoked.	
What uses or estates may be.	222
How.	222
And new limited. How.	252
Uses contingent.	224

Declaration

Declaration of uses.	
What amounts to a declaration of uses of a feoffment.	236
Guided by the first indenture, what assurance shall be.	235
What shall be said a direction of the uses on a fine or recovery.	234
Good.	
In respect of the person making it, and the manner.	236
Being made by some of the parties only.	236
Relation.	237
Cesser of uses. How and in what cases they may arise again.	258
Interrupted.	258
Forfeited or barred. In what cases.	259
Changed.	
In what cases.	259
Determined.	
When the uses shall be said to be determined, in respect of the words of the limitation.	263
Revived.	264
Statute,	
1 R. III. cap. 1.	265
27 H. VIII. cap. 10. And what is executed thereby.	268
Refusing uses.	278
Covenant to stand seised.	
What amounts to it.	240
Good. In respect of estate of covenantor, or manner of the covenant.	282
Particular estate by implication. In what cases. And in what cases uses by implication are excluded.	283
Passes by it, what and who shall take thereby, according to the limitation.	284
Power to direct future limitations thereby, where good.	285
Difference between a feoffment to uses, and a covenant to stand seised as to uses arising or powers reserved.	285
Actions by or against cestuy que use.	886
Pleadings.	287
Equity.	288
What is a good consideration to raise an use, what not.	
<i>Hugh. iii. 2070. Nelf. iii.</i>	487
Where, and by what acts an use shall not be raised.	
<i>Hugh. iii. 2070. Nelf. iii.</i>	495
Where, and by what acts an use shall be changed, where not ; and by what acts destroyed, and not.	
<i>Hugh. iii. 2079. Nelf. iii.</i>	497
Where,	



# U S E

## Uses.

Where, and by what acts an use shall be discontinued and made void, where not.

*Hugh.* iii. 2082. *Nelf.* iii. 429

By what words, lands, rents, &c, pass by the stat. 27 H.

VIII. c. 10. of uses, and in what manner.

*Hugh.* iii. 2082. *Nelf.* iii. 501

Of what things an use may be raised, and of what not.

*Hugh.* iii. 2070. *Nelf.* iii. 503

Where uses of fines and recoveries and other uses are well declared, where not.

*Hugh.* iii. 2079. *Nelf.* iii. 504

Uses, what.

*Wood,* pt. i. 675

Trust or confidence what.

675

The difference between them.

675

Cestuy que use, who.

676

Of the different kind of uses.

676

Of the nature of uses.

676

Of incidents to uses.

677

Of the original and antiquity of uses.

677

Why invented.

677

What shall be said a good use of land or not; and when and where such a use shall be raised, altered, or created, or not.

681

In respect of the manner, and ways of raising it.

681

In respect of the persons trusted, and what persons may not be seized to the use of another.

682

In respect of the cestuy que use.

683

In respect of the estate and possession of him that creates the use.

683

In respect of the estate and possession of him that takes by the conveyance.

683

In respect of the cause or consideration of an use.

684

In respect of the words made use of in raising of uses.

687

In respect of the nature and quality of the use, as

689

Charitable uses.

689

Pious uses.

690

Superstitious uses.

690

Of deeds declaring the uses of feoffments, fines, or recoveries; and herein,

690

On what assurances uses may be declared.

690

Of declaring the use according to the estate the party has in the land.

691

By what deed uses may be declared.

691

When a declaration of uses may be made.

692

Of a precedent agreement for the limitation of uses.

692

Of the certainty of the declaration of uses.

693

Of the averment of uses, or the proof of uses by witnesses.

694

To what use an assurance of lands shall be by construction of law, and how the limitation of the uses of land by a deed shall be construed.

694

Where and how uses of land may be extinguished and destroyed

<b>USES.</b>	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	
destroyed or suspended or not, and where the antient use shall be revived by the entry of the feoffees or not.	- - -	696
Where a power to revoke uses of land shall be good, and how they shall be taken, and what revocation by reason of such power shall be good, and what not.	- - -	697
What uses require no execution by the statute of uses.	- - -	700
Remedy at law as to uses, and questions as to them how decided.	- - -	701
<b>USES AND TRUSTS. Bac. v. 338.</b>		
Their origin and first introduction.	- - -	340
Several properties of estate in use, at common law.	- - -	341
1. It is alienable, wherein of the power <i>cestui que use</i> .		
1. At common law.	- - -	
2. By statute 1 R. III. c. 1.	- - -	342
2. It is descendible.	- - -	345
1. Descent of use in possession.	- - -	346
2. In reversion.	- - -	
3. It is deviseable.	- - -	348
4. Not extendible or assigns.	- - -	349
5. Not forfeitable.	- - -	
6. Woman not dowable thereof.	- - -	350
Inconveniencies of uses.		
Alterations with respect to conveyances thereto by 27 H. VIII. c. 10.	- - -	351
Several sorts of conveyances thereto.		
1. Those which raise uses by way of transmutation of possession, as feoffments, fines, recoveries.	- - -	354
Deeds declaring uses of feoffment, fines, and recoveries.		
1. Who may declare uses.	- - -	355
2. To whom.	- - -	356
3. In what manner.	- - -	
4. At what time.	- - -	357
5. In what cases averments may be made of uses.	- - -	358
2. Conveyances which raise uses without transmutation of possession.	- - -	359
1. Covenants to stand seised.		
1. Who may covenant, and to whom.	- - -	360
2. What consideration necessary, and how far it extends.	- - -	362
3. By what words covenant to stand seised, may be.	- - -	365
4. Effect of such covenant.	- - -	366
2. Nature and operation of bargains and sales to uses.	- - -	367
What kind of property may be conveyed by way of use.	- - -	368
The several kinds of uses executed by the statute.	- - -	369
1. In <i>esse</i> .	- - -	
2. In possibility.	- - -	370
1. Executors,		

# U S E

## Uses, &c.

*Bac. v.*

1. Executors, fees.	374
2. Contingent remainders.	375
1. In what manner to be executed.	376
2. How defeated.	377
1. Where no power of revocation.	379
2. Where express power.	379
3. How suspended, revived, or extinguished.	379
Cases out of the statute.	
1. Where uses limited upon uses.	380
2. Where terms raised and limited in trust.	381
1. Terms waiting on the inheritance.	381
2. Terms in gross.	381
3. Where lands limited to trustees to pay over rents and profits.	382
Resulting uses, or by implication.	384
Second or shifting uses.	385
Manner of pleading uses.	387
By what general words trusts are governed.	387
What amounts to a declaration of trust, and when it shall be raised.	
What a resulting trust or by implication.	389
What an advancement, and what a trust.	391
What acts of trustee breach of trust, or deemed to alter or vary nature of it.	393
What acts of his jointly with <i>cestui que trust</i> , or by <i>cestui que trust</i> only, shall defeat trust, or destroy contingent remainders.	395
In what cases equity will decree trustees to join in recovery, &c. with <i>cestui que trust</i> .	396
When trust executed, what estate or interest conveyed, and to whom.	398
In what cases trustees favoured, and in what to account.	400
How far trustees answerable for each other.	401
In what cases trustees give security, and when discharged or removed.	403
Power of <i>cestui que trust</i> .	
Forfeitures by him.	404
Uses. <i>Com. vi. 442.</i>	
By common law.	
Since statute 27 H. VIII. c. 10.	443
What executed by that statute.	444
How raised.	
How declared.	
What a sufficient deed.	445
To what use when no declaration.	447
To what when different declarations.	450
To what when declaration not by all parties.	451
Who may be seized to an use.	451
Who not.	

Who

# U S E

Uses.	Com. vi.
Who may give or take an use.	452
What interest feoffee to use has in the land.	
What <i>cestui que use</i> .	453
Limitation of uses.	
What consideration sufficient.	
To whom an use limited shall arise.	454
When arises by feoffment or by subsequent deed.	
When upon condition, &c. performed.	455
What a settled use. See iv. 20. 24.	
What contingent.	
Springing or resulting use.	456
See iii. 447.	
Uses how destroyed.	iii. 457
By feoffment. See 463.	
By power of revocation.	
What good.	459
By what words. See ii. 445.	
How power of revocation executed.	460
What good revocation. See 7.	
What not.	462
When defective revocation aided in equity.	
See ii. 677.	
When power of revocation extinguished or destroyed.	463
See 10. 13. 457.	
What uses suppressed as superstitious.	465
Charitable.	
What are	
Relief of poor.	466
Soldiers or mariners disabled.	467
Schools.	468
Bridges, &c.	
Orphans.	
House of correction.	
Poor virgins.	
Decayed tradesmen, &c.	469
Prisoners and captives.	
Aid of poor inhabitants and other charities not superstitious.	
What good appointment to charitable use.	
How expounded.	471
By whom to be made.	
How appointed.	472
Jurisdiction for charitable uses.	473
By commission.	
How relief in chancery. See ii. 672.	
Who may be commissioners.	474
What inquisition good.	
As to gift to charitable use.	
What not.	475
As to misemployment.	
What cases exempt from enquiry.	476
	Decree

Uses.	Com. vi.
Decree by commissioners.	
Who summoned by them.	477
By what commissioners.	
Who bound by decree.	478
Chancery may confirm and execute it.	
Or enlarge or annul.	
For more concerning Uses, see il. 398. vi. 205.	
USURPATION. Com. vi. 479.	
Of a church. See iii. 670.	
By the pope. See vi. 15, 16.	
Usurpation. <i>Hugh. Lil. Roll.</i>	
On the king.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i> 506
On a common person.	507
USURY. <i>Bro. Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i>	
	<i>1 Harw. P. C. ch.</i> 82
In general.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i> 291
At common law.	292
By statute.	295
What shall be said usury.	294
In respect of the communication or agreement.	297
By way of annuity.	299
Upon a hazard.	300
Ex post facto.	302
Forfeiture or avoidance.	
In what cases of the	
Security.	303
Treble value.	303
Purged as to assignees, &c.	305
Information, &c.	
Good or not.	305
Pleadings.	508
Trial.	
Where.	311
Found. How, and in what cases it must be by jury,	
or may be judged of by the court.	312
Sureties punished or favoured.	313
Relief. In what cases given.	314
Cases relating to usury.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i> 508
On the statutes 27 H. VIII. 5 Ed. VI. c. 12. 20.	
Of an usurious mortgage.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i> 788
Of usurious contracts.	872
Usury. <i>Bac. v.</i> 405.	
At common law.	406
By statute law.	
What agreements or contracts usurious, and what not.	407
What hazard or casualty will bring agreement, &c. out	
of statute of usury.	410
In what cases securities forfeited or avoided on account	
thereof.	412
In what forfeiture of treble value.	414
In what relief given against usurious contracts.	415
VOL. XXIV.	How

# U T L

<b>Usury.</b>	<i>Bar. v.</i>	
How sureties affected by them.	-	416
What informations lie in usury, and where good, and where not.	-	417
Pleadings.	-	419
Trial and evidence.	-	422
<b>Usury. Com. vi. 479.</b>		
What.		
What not.	-	472
Punishment of it.	-	484
Punishment of brokage.	-	485
For more concerning Usury, see v. 599.		
<b>UTLAGARY. Com. vi. 485.</b>		
Outlawry.		
In what causes.	-	486
How to proceed. See v. 630.		
How outlawry avoided.		
For what causes.		
When avoided.		
By plea.	-	vi. 488
By motion.	-	490
By error.		
Party restored after reversal.		
Forfeiture by outlawry.		
In treason or felony.	-	491
In personal actions.		
What forfeited.		
What not.	-	492
To whom forfeiture shall be.	-	493
How advantage taken thereof.		
<i>Utlag. cap. Sec v. 632.</i>		
<b>UTLAWRY. Barn's i. ii. iii. Bro. Burn, Cay, Fitz. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll. Shep. Statb.</b>		
What persons may be outlawed.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>	323
In respect of the place where they are at the time.		321
Who shall not be said outlawed. Feme.	-	321
At what time one shall be said to be outlawed.		325
By whom the judgment shall be given.	-	326
In what actions or cases.	-	328
At common law.	-	326
By statute.	-	327
<b>Writ.</b>		
Directed to whom to make the return.	-	327
Certified. How the outlawry is to be.	-	327
<b>Forfeiture.</b>		
In respect of the person outlawed.	-	331
In personal actions.	-	332
How the king shall take the profits.	-	336
Of freehold land, &c.	-	335
Of one, where it shall be forfeiture as to another.		337
Who shall have it.	-	338
How much.	-	338
Whose goods may be taken.		

# U T L

## UTLAWRY.

*Vin. xxii.*

Stranger's goods.	-	338
Stranger's title affected by it. How far.	-	339
Prevented or ousted by alienation, &c.	-	342
Actions.		
What are forfeited, and what actions the king may have in respect of the outlaw.	-	340
What actions patentee may have. And in whose name he must sue.	-	341
Value. How to be considered on an extent.	-	342
Relation to what time.	-	344
In what cases in general.	-	344
Advantage thereof, how to be taken.	-	345
Remedies to get at it.	-	345
Seifure.		
Or office necessary in what cases. And in what case the king shall be said seised by office.	-	346
In what cases the king may seise, and when.	-	347
Of the different writs of seifure, and their different operations, and what may be taken by them.	-	347
Process of outlawry.		
Awarded by whom.	-	348
Upon what return it shall issue.	-	348
Process and proceedings.	-	349
Where there are several defendants.	-	355
Against a feme who has a baron.	-	356
Capias utlagatum.	-	357
Exigent.		
De novo awarded, in what cases.	-	358
Superfeded.	-	359
Pleadings.		
How the outlawry ought to be pleaded or set forth.	-	359
Record shewn, how and when.	-	361
In bar or abatement.		
In what cases, and to what.	-	362
To whose suit it shall be a bar.	-	365
At what time.	-	363
In what courts.	-	364
Where strangers goods are taken.	-	364
By officers in justification.	-	365
Good in avoidance of outlawry.		
As no such vill, &c. or dwelling at, &c.	-	367
Misnomer, or wrong addition.	-	368
Other pleas.	-	369
In support of the outlawry in advantage of the king.	-	366
Replication to pleas of outlawry.	-	366
Effect of outlawry.	-	370
Discharged by pardon.	-	370
Disability.		
As to actions.		
Of whom, and how far.	-	374
Of one, how far it shall disable another.	-	375

# U T L

<b>UTLAWRY.</b>	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>	
What actions the outlaw cannot bring,	-	376
As to other matters than actions.	-	378
Charged in custodia.		
In what cases one outlawed for crimes may be.		378
<b>Creditors of outlaw.</b>		
How far favoured or affected.	-	379
<b>Reversed.</b>		
What must be done in order to get an outlawry reversed.	-	379
By attorney. What must be done in person, or may be done by attorney, as to reversal.	-	381
At the plaintiff's own charge.		
In what cases.	-	383
By reversing the judgment, &c. on which, &c.		384
By whom.		
Executor, heir, &c.	-	384
By writ of error or by plea.		
In what cases.	-	385
In respect of appearance or superedeas.	-	389
For what.		
Variance.	-	390
Wrong abbreviation.	-	391
Falſe latin.	-	291
Error.		
In the proceſs and proceedings.	-	392
In the proclamations.	-	394
In the return.	-	316
Uncertainty of the time.	-	320
In general.	-	394
Againſt one. In what caſes another ſhall take advantage thereof. And how.	-	395
Proceſs and proceedings after the outlawry reversed.		
How.	-	396
<b>Scire facias.</b>		
Necessary, in what caſes, and proceedings and pleadings thereupon.	-	398
Pleadings in ſupport of the outlawry, in advantage of the king, and his intereſt.	-	397
<b>Reſtitution.</b>		
In what caſes, and of what.	-	400
How granted or obtained.	-	404
Grantee of outlaw, what intereſt he has after reversal, and who bound by ſuch grant.	-	404
How to diſcover or get at the effects of the outlaw.		405
Executors or adminiſtrators of outlaw, their power and intereſt, and pleadings by them.	-	405
Outlawry, what.	- <i>Bac. iii.</i>	745
In what caſes proceſs of outlawry lies.	-	748
By what juřiſdiction ſuch proceſſes are to iſſue.		749
Againſt whom proceſs of outlawry may be awarded; and herein,		



# U T L

## UTLAWRY.

*Bac. iii.*

1. Whether it may be awarded against a peer.	750
2. Whether it may be awarded against an infant.	750
3. Of awarding it against a feme sole or covert, and the proceedings thereon.	750
4. Of awarding it against several defendants, and the proceedings thereon.	751
5. Of awarding it against principal and accessory.	752
What forfeitures and disabilities an outlawry subjects the party to; and herein,	
1. Where it is of the same effect with a sentence or judgment.	753
2. Of the forfeiture as to lands, goods, &c. and herein of the difference between outlawries in criminal and civil cases, and of the king's and party's interest at whose suit the outlawry was had; and herein,	
1. Of the difference between a forfeiture in a criminal and civil case.	754
2. What things are forfeited by the outlawry.	755
3. To what time the forfeiture shall relate.	757
4. Of the king's and party's interest at whose suit the outlawry was had in the estate and effects of the party outlawed and their remedy for the same.	759
3. Of the party's disability to bring any action.	761
4. What further disabilities outlawry subjects the party to.	765
Of the regularity of the proceedings on an outlawry, and for what errors it may be reversed; and herein,	
1. Where for want of such process as required by law.	766
2. Where for want of form in such processes.	767
3. Where for variance in such processes.	767
4. Where for a defective execution and return the outlawry may be reversed; and herein,	
1. To whom such process is to issue and be executed.	768
2. To what place the process is to issue, and herein of the quinto exactus and proof on an outlawry.	769
3. What shall be said a good execution and return.	771
Of the manner of reversing an outlawry, and therein of the difference between errors in fact and in law.	
What the party must do in order to intitle him to a reversal; and herein,	773
1. Of appearing in person or by attorney.	776
2. Of giving bail.	776
3. Of suing out a scire facias.	777

# U T L

## UTLAWRY.

*Bac. iii.*

The effects and consequences of a reversal; and herein,

1. Where the proceedings on the reversal are in the same plight as if no outlawry had been. 777
2. To what the party shall be restored on reversal of the outlawry. 778

In criminal cases.

Whether process of outlawry lies in all criminal cases.

*2 Haw. P. C. 302*

In what manner it is to be awarded in general. 303

What is particularly required in the award of process of outlawry against the principal and accessory. 306

# W A I

## WAGERS. *Cay, Lil. Nelf. Wood.*

WAGER OF LAW. *Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Shep.*

*Com. v. 657. 663.*

Where it lieth, and by whom. - - *Nelf. iii. 516*

Where it doth not lie. - - - 518

(See *LEY-GAGER, Vin. xv. 85.*)

Reason for allowing it. - - - *Bac. v. 424*

Manner thereof. - - - 425

At what time it may be. - - - 426

In what cases. - - - 427

What persons may and may not. - - - 431

Against whom wager of law lies. - - - 432

In what cases defendant barred from waging his law, by having examined plaintiff or his attorney.

## WAGES. *Burn, Cay, Lil. Wood.*

Servants wages, recoverable in what cases, and how before the statute of 5 Eliz. and orders of justices relating thereto since that statute good or not.

*Vin. xxii. 406. (See SERVANTS.)*

Wages. *Com. vi. 496.*

Of mariners. See i. 390.

Of servants. See iv. 577.

## WAIFE. *Com. vi. 496.*

What.

What not.

*Bona fugitivorum, et in exigend<sup>o</sup> positivorum.* - - - 497

*Bona felonum.* - - - 498

*Bona confiscata.* - - - 499

Deodand.

What

What not. - - - 500

Estrey. - - - 501

Treasure trove. - - - 502

Min s. - - - 503

Of gold or silver. *Stannaries, 504. See iii. 316.*

WAIFE.

# W A R

WAIFFE. <i>Bro. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep.</i> 2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. 49.			
sect. 17. <i>Wood</i> , pt. i. 172.			
What shall be said waife.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xxii.	408
Who shall have it.	-	-	410
Pleadings.	-	-	411
WAIVE. <i>Shep. Com.</i> ii. 101. 104. v. 501.			
WALES. <i>Cay, Hugh. Lil. Nelf. Shep.</i>			
What process goes into Wales.	-	<i>Vin.</i> xxii.	412
Trials there.	-	-	413
Error of judgments there.	-	-	414
Jurisdiction allowed or not.	-	-	415
Wales. <i>Com.</i> vi. 504.			
Part of dominion of England.			
Subject to it's laws.			
Shall have its proper counties.	-	-	505
What process goes to Wales out of courts of Westminster.			
Mandatory writs.			
<i>Cap. utlag.</i>	-	-	506
What process not.			
Trials for lands, &c. in Wales.	-	-	507
For more concerning Wales, see i. 160.			
WAPENTAKE. <i>Shep.</i>			
WAPPING. <i>Cay.</i>			
WAPPING MARSH. <i>Shep.</i>			
WAR. <i>Shep. Com.</i> vi. 508.			
How soldiers levied. See 32.			
Service of the king in his wars.			
By tenure.			
By contract.	-	-	509
By commission of array.			
What arms every one shall keep.			
Remedy against deserters.			
'The king cannot charge subject for levying of forces without authority of the parliament. 510.			
See v. 229.			
Nor for maintenance of forces.			
For more concerning War, see iii. 485. iv. 440. v. 152 vi. 32.			
WARDEN. <i>Shep. Com.</i> vi. 510.			
WARDEN OF A CHURCH. <i>Lil.</i>			
Of the cinque ports.	<i>Com.</i> iv.	253.	
Of the fleet.	See ii.	212.	
WARDMOTE. <i>Shep. Com.</i> iii. 323.			
WARD. <i>Com.</i> iv. 291. vi. 59.			
Where a good visne. 2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. xxiii. sect. 92			
WARDSHIP. <i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. <i>Hugh. Shep.</i>			
WARRANT. <i>Nelf.</i> 1 & 2 <i>Haw. P. C. Com.</i> iv. 216.			
373. v. 768 796.			
For what causes it may be granted.	<i>Burn</i> , ii.	546	
What is to be done previous to the granting it.	-	547	

U u 4

How

# W A R

<b>WARRANT.</b>	<i>Burn, ii.</i>	
How far it is grantable on suspicion.	-	547
The form of it.	-	548
<b>WARRANT OF ATTORNEY.</b> <i>Hugh, Lil. Shep. Wood. Com.</i>		
i. 453. 454.		
Where a warrant of attorney shall be filed, where not ; and where the want of a warrant of attorney shall be error, where not ; and of warrants to enter judg- ments, and of attorneys being present.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	525
Where defective in form, shall be amended, where not.		527
Whether an attorney be liable to an attachment for acting as such in a suit without a proper warrant.		
2 <i>Haw. P. C. ch. xxii. sect. 6, 8, 9.</i>		
Under what penalty he is bound to file his warrant.	<i>f. 7.</i>	
Of warrants of attorney to deliver deeds, &c.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	528
<b>WARRANTIA CHARTÆ.</b> <i>Bro. Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.</i>		
<i>Shep.</i>		
<b>Lies.</b>		
Of what thing.	<i>Vin. xxji.</i>	416
Upon what warranty.	-	417
In what cases.	-	418
At what time.	-	421
Cause to have it. What is good.	-	421
Who shall have it.	-	419
<b>Brought.</b>		
How it shall be.	-	422
Where.	-	422
<b>Counterplea.</b>	-	423
<b>Abatement by what.</b>		
Acts of demandant.	-	423
<b>Writ and count.</b>		
Abatement.	-	424
<b>Plea.</b>		
What a good plea.	-	426
<b>Judgment.</b>		
How ; and recovered, what shall be.	-	427
<b>Warranty, what.</b>		
And warrantor and warrantee, who.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>	361
Kinds of warranties.	-	361
What words and clauses in a deed will make a war- ranty.	-	361
What shall be said a good warranty in a deed or not, and how it shall bar and bind.	-	362
What shall be a good warranty in law, and how it shall bar and bind.	-	363
What shall be said a lineal warranty, and how such a warranty shall bar.	-	363
What shall be said a collateral warranty, that begins by disseisin, abatement, or intrusion, and what is the effect thereof.	-	363
To what things a warranty may be annexed and extend- ed, and to what not, and how.	-	369
The		

# W A S

## WARRANTIA CHARTÆ.

*Wood, pt. i.*

The fruit and effect of a warranty in deed, and what use may be made of it.	370
Who may take advantage of a warranty, and how and against whom it may be taken.	372
When a warranty shall be said to be defeated, determined, or avoided, and how, or not.	374
How a warranty shall be expounded.	376
How a covenant differs from a warranty.	378
Release of a warranty.	784

## WARRANTY.

*Bac. v.* 434

The several kinds thereof.	435
To what it may be annexed.	
What words and clauses in deed make it.	436
What deemed good warranty in deed.	437
What in law.	439
Nature of lineal warranty, and how binding.	440
What sufficient assets to make lineal warranty a bar.	441
Nature of collateral warranty at common law, and how far a bar.	442
Alterations introduced by statute law.	443
What warranties by disseisin, abatement or intrusion.	444
Effect of warranty in deed.	445
What use may be made of such warranty.	446
Who may take advantage of such warranty, and against whom.	447
When warranty said to be defeated, determined, suspended, or avoided.	450
How warranties shall be expounded.	453

## Warranty. *Com. vi.* 311.

*Warrantia chartæ.* See *iv.* 304. *v.* 810.

For more of Warranty, see *iv.* 294.

## WARREN. *Bro. Hugh. Jac. Nelf. Shep. Stath. Com. iii.* 6, 7.

Antient grants thereof.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i> 428
What persons may create a warren.	429
Destruction of the game.	429
Dis-warrened.	429
By prescription or grant; their extent and difference.	
And incidents to either.	430
Pafs; by what words a warren will pass.	431
Privileges and powers thereof.	431
Pleadings in trespasss in warrens.	432

(See *TRESPASS, Vin. xx.* 448.)

## WASTE. *Bro. Fitz. Jac. Lil. Roll. Shep. Stath. Wood, pt i.* 98

Prohibition at common law.

To the clergy.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i> 433
Against ecclesiastical persons and others.	434
Of what things simply it may be.	436
What act shall be said waste.	436
Of what things.	
Simply without collateral respect.	442
Annexed to the franktenement.	446

For

# W A S

WASTE.	<i>Vin. xxii.</i>
For collateral respect.	448, 449
Acts of	
God.	449
Strangers.	450
Him that has right.	452
Justifiable or excusable as to trees.	453
Lies.	
In what cases.	456
In respect of the	
Time of its being done.	456
Pettiness.	458
Waste or trespass, &c. lies.	457
For whom.	
And for waste done before his own time.	458
In respect of his estate.	460
Against whom.	466
In respect of his estate.	468
Lessee.	465
Executors, &c.	472
Brought; at what time.	
Impediments of the action.	473
Pleadings.	
How brought.	484
In the tenet.	475
In the tenuit.	477
De illo tenet.	478
Ex cuius dimissione or otherwise.	478
Ex assignatione.	480
Ex hæreditate.	482
Fecit vastum, in the singular number.	482
To the disinheritance of whom.	483
Spiritual corporation.	484
Abatement of the writ.	485
Count. And where general or special, though the writ be general.	487
Process and proceedings.	490
Pleadings.	492
Bar.	
By release of whom.	398
By dispensation by whom.	498
By act	
Of lessor.	501
Of lessee.	499
In law.	499
Discharge or determination of the action.	
By act of lessor.	501
Without impeachment of waste.	
How construed.	503
Trial.	
Where.	506
	Judgment.

**WASTE.**

*Vin. xxii.*

Judgment.		
By statute. Land recovered. In what cases at the common law.	- - -	506
Recovered. What Thing shall be.		
The place wasted.	- - -	507
Estates.	- - -	509
Damages.	- - -	510
By and against whom.	- - -	511
Writ of inquiry.		
Awarded in what cases, and how the inquiry ought to be.	- - -	512
Return thereof ; good or not.	- - -	514
Joinder in waste.		
Who ; and what shall be recovered ; and how.		515
Voluntary or negligent. What. And of what.		517
Equity.		
Injunction granted. In what cases.	- - -	517
Relief.	- - -	522
Of the writ, declaration, and proceedings.		
<i>Hugh. iii. 2097. Nelf. iii.</i>		533
Who may have the action, and where it may be brought by him in reversion or remainder.		
<i>Hugh. iii. 2092. Nelf. iii.</i>		534
Who may not have the action.		
<i>Hugh. iii. 2092. Nelf. iii.</i>		535
Against whom it may be brought, and not.		
<i>Hugh. iii. 2092. Nelf. iii.</i>		536
What shall be a good plea in waste.		
<i>Hugh. iii. 2098. Nelf. iii.</i>		537
Who may join in the action, who not.	<i>Nelf. iii.</i>	539
Of damages in waste, and of the writ of enquiry.		539
What shall be waste, and where 'tis well assigned, where not.	- - -	540
What shall not be waste.	- - -	542
Without impeachment of waste, how construed.		543
In what cases waste is restrained in equity ; and in what cases equity will give relief.		
<i>Abr. Caf. Eq. i. 399. ii.</i>		757
Waste. <i>Bac. v. 455.</i>		
In what waste may be committed.	- - -	456
The several kinds.	- - -	457
What deemed waste in		
1. Lands.	- - -	458
2. Trees and woods.		
3. Digging for gravel, mines, &c.	- - -	604
4. Gardens, orchards, fish-ponds, dove-houses, parks, &c.	- - -	461
5. With respect to houses.		
6. Of what things annexed to freehold, waste may be committed.	- - -	462
What		

# W A S

WASTE.	<i>Bac. v.</i>
What deemed waste with respect to ecclesiastical persons.	463
What waste excusable.	464
What justifiable, by reason of the party's interest.	465
Who may bring the action.	468
Against whom.	469
1. Against whom for waste done by a stranger.	474
2. How far it lies against executors, &c.	475
At what time the action may be brought.	
Process and proceedings.	
1. In what cases to be brought in the <i>tenet</i> .	481
2. In what in the <i>tenuit</i> .	482
Pleadings.	483
Judgment, and what recoverable thereby.	487
In what cases general waste may be restrained by injunction in equity.	489
In what waste may be restrained in equity, notwithstanding the words "without impeachment of waste" be contained in lease, &c.	490
What relief in equity, in case of waste.	492
Waste. <i>Com. vi. 511.</i>	
At common law.	
Prohibition thereof.	512
Action of waste.	
Waste, by custom of London.	
Waste lies.	
Writ of <i>esplecement</i> .	513
Waste by stat. of <i>Glouc. c. 5.</i>	514
By whom.	
By whom not.	515
Against whom.	516
Against whom not.	518
What waste.	519
In houses.	
In gardens, &c.	521
In land, meadow, &c.	
In wood, &c.	522
What not waste.	524
In respect of value.	
If place not demised.	
Or demised without impeachment.	
If done by default in lessor.	525
Or by tempest or enemies.	
Penalty for waste.	
Done by guardian in chivalry.	
Done by tenant by curtesy, dower, for life, or for years.	526
As to process, count, pleas, view, and judgment in waste, see v. 812.	
For more concerning Waste, see ii. 239. 722. iii. 15. 203. v. 812. vi. 120.	



# W H I

- WATCH and WARD.** *Burn, Shep.* *Vin.* xxii. 524  
 In what manner, in what places, and for what time  
 watch is to be kept, and who are to inquire of de-  
 faults therein. *2 Haw. P. C. ch. xiii. sect. 2, 3.*  
 Who are compellable to serve on the watch. *ch. x. sect. 4.*  
 In what manner watchmen may arrest strangers, and  
 other suspicious persons. *ch. xiii. sect. 5, 6.*
- WATCH-MAKING.** *Burn.*
- WATER.** *Wood.*
- WATERS.** *Shep.*
- WATER COURSES.**  
 The original of them; and in what cases they may be  
 diverted. *Vin.* xxii. 525  
 Action. What action lies of a water-course, or for  
 stopping or diverting it. *525*  
 Declaration and pleadings. Good or not. *526*
- WATERMEN.** *Burn.*  
 How far allowed to work on a Sunday.  
*1 Haw. P. C. ch. vi. sect. 3.*
- WAVER.** *Bro. Hugh. Shep.*  
 How it may be. *Vin.* xxii. 528  
 By whom waver may be. And of what. *529*  
 Plea. What shall be said a waver in pleadings. *530*  
 Of pleadings. In what cases a man may waive the plea  
 or issue and plead another, or the general issue after  
 plea entered. *531*
- WAX.** *Cay, Shep.*
- WAYS, &c.** *Hugh. Lil. Shep. Com.* iii. 27.  
 Cases concerning highways. *Nelf.* iii. 544  
 Indictments concerning highways. *547*  
 Pleadings about ways. *549*  
 (See CHIMIN. HIGHWAYS.)
- WEARS.** *Cay, Shep.*
- WEAVERS.** *Cay.*
- WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.** *Cay, Shep. Vin.* xxii. 533-  
*Com.* iv. 544. 653. 686. v. 94.  
 Of the different kinds of weights and measures.  
*Burn, ib.* 553, 554  
 Standard of weights and measures to be kept in market  
 towns. *554*  
 Mayors and other officers to seal and regulate measures. *555*  
 Punishment of mayors and other officers for omitting  
 their duty. *555*  
 See 31 Geo. II.
- WESTMINSTER.** *Cay.*
- WESTMINSTER BRIDGE.** (See THE SEVERAL ACTS.)
- WEYMOUTH.** *Cay.*
- WHALEBONE.** *Cay.*
- WHALE-FISHERY.** *Wood.*
- WHARF.** *Cay, Shep.*
- WHIPPING.** *Cay, Com.* vi. 407.

WHITBY. *Cay.*

WHITE ASHES. *Cay.*

WIDOW. *Com.* iii. 568

WIFE. *Com.* ii. 67. 172.

Of women marrying pending an action.	<i>Burn.</i> ii.	556
Of committing offences with her husband.	-	557
Of receiving her husband a felon.	-	557
Of keeping a bawdy-house.	-	557
How to be punished for offences not capital.	-	557
Of eloping from her husband.	-	557
Of a violent carrying away of a woman with her husband's goods.	-	559
Of the wife taking away her husband's goods.	-	559
Of her being guilty of a forcible entry.	-	559
Of her being guilty of slander, trespass, or assault.	-	559
Of receiving stolen goods.	-	560
Of being guilty of a conspiracy with her husband.	-	560
Of a woman servant marrying.	-	560
Of a wife hiring to be a servant.	-	560
Of killing her husband.	-	560
In what cases evidence for or against her husband.	-	560
Can't bind herself by recognizance.	-	560

WIGHT, ISLE OF. *Com.* ii. 67. 172.

WILD FOWL. *Cay, Shep.* (See GAME.)

WILL. *Bro. Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Lil. Conv. Horf. Wood,*  
*Com.* ii. 437. 545. iii. 85, 385.

What it is, and what persons may make it. *Hugh.* iii. 2109

The several sorts of wills

Where, and what shall be a sufficient will to pass lands or goods; and where wills shall be void, and for what causes, of revocation of wills, where good, et c contra. - 2110

Where a will may be revoked, countermanded or changed; and what shall be a good revocation of the same. - 2112

How doubtful wills shall be construed. *Diverse rules* concerning the construction of wills. - 2114

Of probate of wills; and of diverse other matters concerning wills and testaments. - 2114

What shall be established as a good will to pass lands, and what is a good signing, attestation, publication, &c. - *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. 401. ii. 760

In what cases the court will set aside a will for fraud. i. 405. ii. 766

Of the re-publication of a will. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. 406. ii. 768

Of revocations, &c. - i. 460. ii. 769

In what cases a devisee, &c. shall be admitted a witness to prove the will. - ii. 765

Where the probate differs from the original will. ii. 777

Of testaments and nuncupative wills. - i. 403

Wills, testaments, and devises, what. *Wood,* pt. i. 852  
Kinds

# W I L

WILL.	<i>Wood, pt. i.</i>
Kinds of wills and testaments.	852
The parts of a will or testament.	852
A devise or legacy what, and a devisor and devisee, &c.	
legatee, who.	852
Kinds of devises and bequests.	853
Executor and administrator, who.	853
Kinds of executors and administrators.	853
The nature or effect of a will or testament, and of a co- dicil.	854
Things requisite in making a good will and devise.	854, 857
Who are capable of making a good will and devise.	854, 858
Of the testator's resolution to make a will.	856
Of the occasion or motive to make a will.	856, 863
What things may be devised or bequeathed.	858
Of naming things devised.	861
Who may be a devisee or legatee.	861
Of naming the devisee or legatee.	862
Of the devisee's capacity to take by the name whereby he is described.	862
Of misnaming the devisee.	863
Of the words of a devise.	863
Of the manner and form of making wills and testa- ments, and of revocations of them; and herein,	817, 863
Of naming an executor.	863
Where it must be in writing.	864
On what, and in what hand and language a will may be written.	865
Of the testator's sealing and subscribing his name.	865
Of interruption in the making a will.	865
Of the proof of a will.	865
Lord Coke's advice concerning the disposition of lands and making wills.	866
Of nuncupative wills.	867
What will is a revocation of uses.	817
Of fraudulent, forged, void and voidable wills.	868, 876
Where a will or testament good in its creation, may become void by matter <i>ex post facto</i> , or not, as	
By countermand or revocation.	877
By cancelling it.	878
By alteration of the estate of the testator.	878
By intention to alter it.	878
In making another of the same date.	879
By declaration of the testator.	879
Where a will void or voidable in its creation, may be- come good by some matter or accident <i>ex post</i> <i>facto</i> , or not.	880
General rules for the exposition of wills.	884
(See DEVISE. <i>Bac. ii. 48. Vin. viii. 48. TESTA- MENT, Shcp. pt. iii. 8.</i> )	

# W I T

<b>WILLS, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Bac. v.</i>
What a will or testament, and wherein they differ.	497
Who capable of making them.	-
What requisite to constitute a good will.	500
The several kinds of wills and testaments.	501
1. Wills in writing.	502
1. What good to pass lands and tenements.	502
1. In what language, and hand-writing.	504
2. Signing, attestation, publication, &c.	-
3. What will amount to a republication, and where it will make a devise good.	511
2. What a good will in writing of goods and chattels.	514
3. What sufficient proof thereof,	-
1. In what cases devises, legatees, and creditors, may be admitted to prove a will.	516
2. The law, where probate differs from original will.	517
2. Nuncupative wills.	518
Nature and effect of will and testament, and of a codicil.	520
How will construed.	521
How avoided.	522
1. Revocation.	-
2. Will set aside for fraud.	538
3. Where fraud, in obtaining will, examinable.	539
<b>WILTON.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	-
<b>WINDFALLS.</b>	<i>Vin. xxii.</i> 535
<b>WINDOW.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	-
First meeting of the commissioners for the issuing precepts to return assessors.	<i>Burn, ii.</i> 561
Second meeting; charge to the assessors with the manner of laying the assessment.	562
Third meeting; signing the assessment, with the warrant to collect.	564
Fourth meeting; the appeal.	565
Collecting.	566
Collector paying to the receiver.	567
Receiver paying into the exchequer.	568
Duplicates to be transmitted into the exchequer.	568
General penalty on officers not doing their duty.	568
Indemnity of officers in doing their duty.	569
Precedents.	569
(See 31 Geo. II.)	-
<b>WINDSOR.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	-
<b>WINES.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep.</i> (See 30 & 31 Geo. II.)	-
<b>WINE AND WINE LICENCE.</b> <i>Com. iv.</i> 660.	-
<b>WIRE.</b> <i>Cay.</i>	-
<b>WITCHCRAFT.</b> <i>Burn, Cay, Shep. Com. iv.</i> 483. 539.	-
How punished.	<i>1 Haw. P. C. 5. Bac. iii.</i> 37
<b>WITHERNAM.</b>	-

# W O O

**WITHERNAM.** *Bro. Fitz. Hugb. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Roll.* 5

*Shep. Statb. Com. v. 748.*

(See *REPLEVIN*, *Vin. xix. 7.*)

**WITNESS.** *Burn, Cay, Hugb. Jac. Lil. Shep. Com. vi.*

351.

Who may be allowed to be a witness, and in what cases; and of the privilege of a witness. *Nelf. iii.* 555

Who may not be allowed to be a witness. - 558

Of witnesses to wills. - - - 560

Of actions brought against a witness for not appearing, and other actions against witnesses. - - 561

The offence of dissuading a witness from giving evidence. - *1 Haw. P. C. ch. 21. sect. 15.*

Whether one disabled to be a witness by reason of conviction, &c. be restored by a burning in the hand, or pardon, or purgation.

*2 Haw. P. C. ch. 33. sect. 129. ch. 37. sect. 48 to 53.*

How many witnesses are required in criminal cases.

*ch. 46. sect. 2. (See EVIDENCE, Bac. ii. 284. Vin. xii.)*

**WOAD.** *Shep.*

**WOMEN.** *Burn, Cay, Shep.*

Of forcing a woman sole to become bound.

See *31 H. VI. ch. 9.*

Of felony on the statute *3 H. VII. ch. 2.* *Nelf. iii.* 562

Cases on the statute *4 & 5 P. & M. c. 8.* and at common law for taking away women from parents or guardians, &c. - - 563

Of felony on the statute *1 Jac. c. 11.* for marrying another husband or wife, the first being living. 565

**WOODS.** *Burn, Cay, Shep. Com. iii. 17, 18.*

**WOODSTEALERS.** *Com. iv. 650.*

**WOODWARD.** *Com. iii. 23.*

**WOODSTOCK.** *Cay.*

**WOOLLEN MANUFACTURE.** *Cay, Shep.*

Some statutes premised, - *Burn, ii.* 583

Concerning the winding of wool by the seller, - 584

Laws to prevent the exportation of wool from Great Britain, and of wool and woollen cloth from Ireland; and therein also of fuller's earth. - 585

Concerning cards for manufacturing of wool. - 593

Concerning the deceitful working of woollen cloth. 593

Concerning the fulling of cloth. - 594

Concerning the searching of cloth, and therein of the length, breadth, and weight thereof. - - 594

Concerning the dyeing of cloth. - 597

Concerning tenters, and the stretching of cloth. 598

Concerning the dressing of cloth. - 599

Concerning mixed or medley broad cloth in particular. 560

Concerning the Yorkshire manufacture in particular. 602

Concerning burying of the dead in woollen cloth. 607

Against importation of woollen cloth. - 609

**VOL. XXIV.**

**X x**

**Encourage-**

# W R I

## WOOLLEN MANUFACTURE.

*Burn.* ii.

Encouragement of the exportation of woollen manufactures. - - - - -

609

WOOLWICH. *Cay.*

WORCESTER. *Cay.*

WORDS. *Lil. Wood, Com.* v. 262.

The exposition, interpretation, construction, reference, and relation of them, in writs, bills, bonds, grants, wills, and testaments; and to what referred, or related; and diverse other matters and things concerning words. - - -

*Hugh.* iii. 2120

(See PAROLS, *Vin.* xvi. 199.)

Words spoken of magistrates indictable, and not. *Nelf.* iii. 566

(See ACTION FOR WORDS.)

WORKHOUSE. *Cay.*

WORSLEY. *Cay.*

WORSTEDS. *Cay.*

WOUND.

Where the wounding another may be justified or excused. 1 *Haw. P. C.* ch. 60. sect. 23. 26, 27. ch. 63. sect. 12. ch. 65. sect. 21.

WRECK. *Bro. Burn, Cay, Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Wood,* pt. i. 174. *Com.* vi. 528.

Flotan, jetlan, what.

For more concerning Wreck, see i. 396. v. 143.

Goods cast overboard or wrecked, how to be ordered, and to whom they belong. - - -

*Vin.* xxii. 537

Pleadings. - - - - - 542

WRITING. *Com.* i. 207. 414. iv. 77. 97. 157.

WRITINGS. *Wood.*

WRIT. *Abr. Caf. Eq.* i. ii. *Cay, Hugh. Jac. Lil. Nelf. Shep. Com.* ii. 150.

Necessary. In what cases. And what must be done by writ, or may be done by bill, commission, &c. *Vin.* xxii. 543

The several sorts of writs, and what an original or a judicial writ. - - -

547

Altered. The effect thereof. - - - 547

Special or general. In what cases. And in what cases the writ shall be general, and the count special. 548

Variance between the writ and the register. - - - 549

WRIT OF ASSISTANCE. *Cay.*

WRIT OF ENTRY. *Cay.*

WRIT OF ERROR.

Of the writ in general. - - - *Nelf.* iii. 568

Abated for variance between the writ and record returned, and other matter, and of assigning error. 569

Abated or not for false Latin. - - - 569

(See ERROR.)

WRIT OF INQUIRY. *Lil. Shep.*

Where damages may be assessed without the writ, and where entire damages must be assessed. *Nelf.* iii. 570

Where it may be amended, where not. - - - 571

Where

# W Y E

<b>WRIT OF INQUIRY.</b>	<i>Nelf.</i> iii.
Where 'tis well awarded and executed, and where not.	571
Where a melius inquirendum shall be awarded, where not.	573
Where it varies from the declaration, 'tis not good.	573
No full judgment before the return of it; and of returns good, and not good.	574
(See INQUIRY, <i>Vin.</i> vii. 305. DAMAGES.)	
<b>OF THE WRIT DE HOMINE REPLEGIANDO.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> ii. 778
<b>OF THE WRIT NE EXEAT REGNUM.</b>	778
<b>OF FILING AN ORIGINAL WRIT nunc pro tunc, &amp;c.</b>	779
<b>OF THE WRIT DE VENTRE INSPICIENDO.</b>	780
<b>OF WRITS OF ERROR, AND WRITS MANDATORY, when to issue.</b>	<i>Abr. Caf. Eq.</i> i. 415
<b>OF SUPERSEDING WRITS, for what causes.</b>	415
<b>WRITS VARYING FROM THE REGISTER.</b>	<i>Nelf.</i> iii. 575
Where good, where not. See <i>Vin.</i> xxii. 549.	
<b>OF THE RETURNS AND TESTE OF WRITS.</b>	<i>Nelf.</i> iii. 576
(See TESTE, <i>Vin.</i> xx. 262.)	
<b>WRITS OF RIGHT.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>
<b>WRONG.</b>	<i>Shep. Com.</i> vi. 13. 388.
<b>WYE.</b>	<i>Cay.</i>

# Y O R

<b>YARMOUTH.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>
<b>YARN, &amp;c.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i> (See WOOL.)
<b>YEAR.</b> (See STILE.)	<i>Com.</i> i. 505.
<b>YEAR AND DAY.</b>	<i>Shep. Com.</i> vi. 329.
Whether an appeal of death must be brought within the year and day.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. 23. sect. 33
Whether appeals of larceny (ch. 23. sect. 48.), and rape (sect. 72.), must also be brought within the year and day.	33
Whether in the case of an accessory after the fact, the computation shall be from the time of the receipt.	f. 33
Whether it shall be from the precise time the death happened, or from the beginning of the day.	f. 34
Whether an appeal and indictment of death must shew the year and day both of the stroke, and of the death.	ch. 23. f. 90. ch. 25. f. 79
<b>YEAR, DAY, AND WASTE.</b>	<i>Shep. Com.</i> i. 505. <i>Vin.</i> xxii. 550
<b>YEOMAN.</b>	
Whether a good addition.	2 <i>Haw. P. C.</i> ch. 23. sect. 110
Whether a good plea in abatement, that a gentleman is named with the addition of yeoman.	f. 102
<b>YORK.</b>	<i>Cay, Shep.</i>

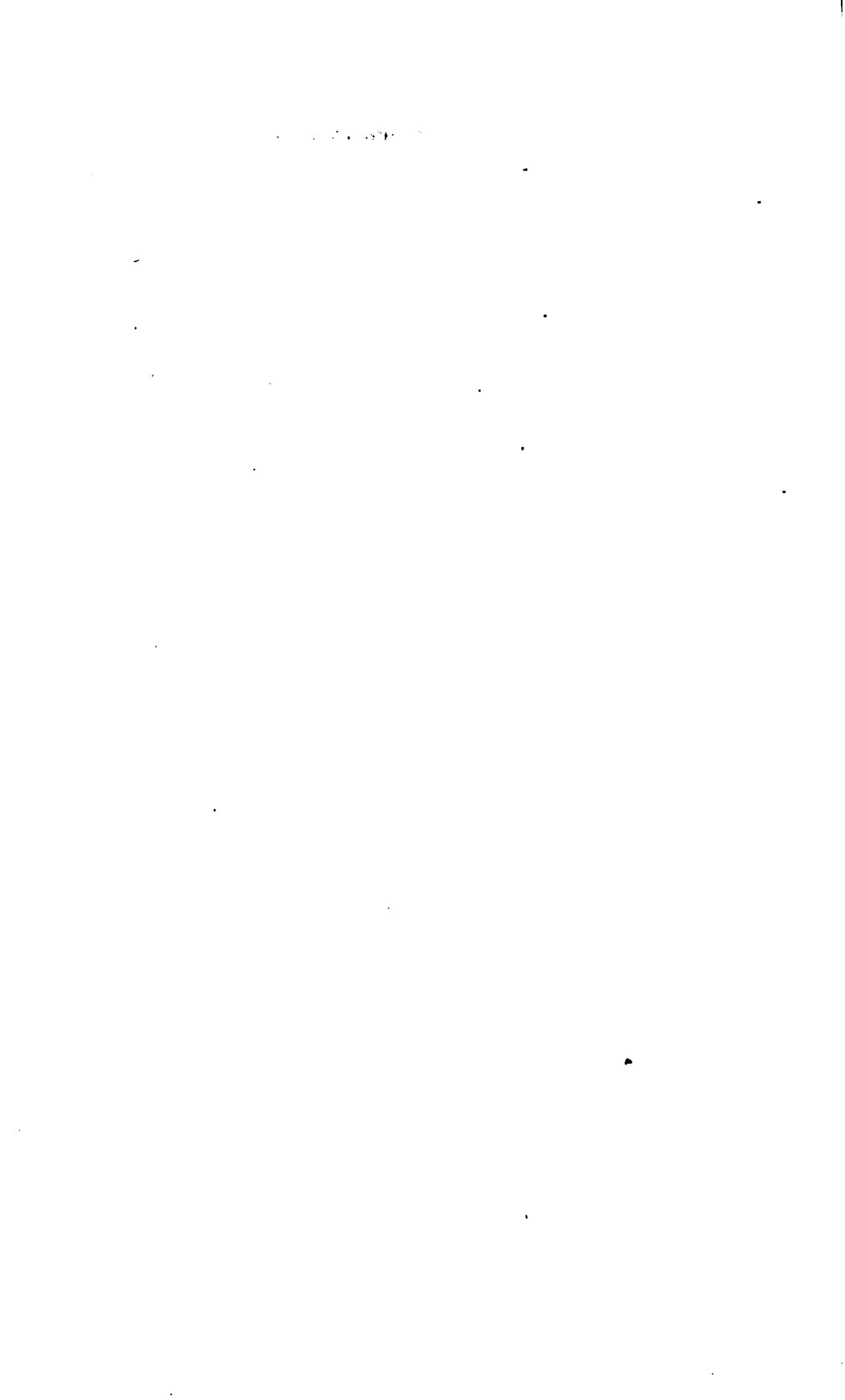












Standard Law Library



AW LIBRARY

3 6105 062 787 747

